



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



3 2044 009 808 429

THE
ALPINE GUIDE

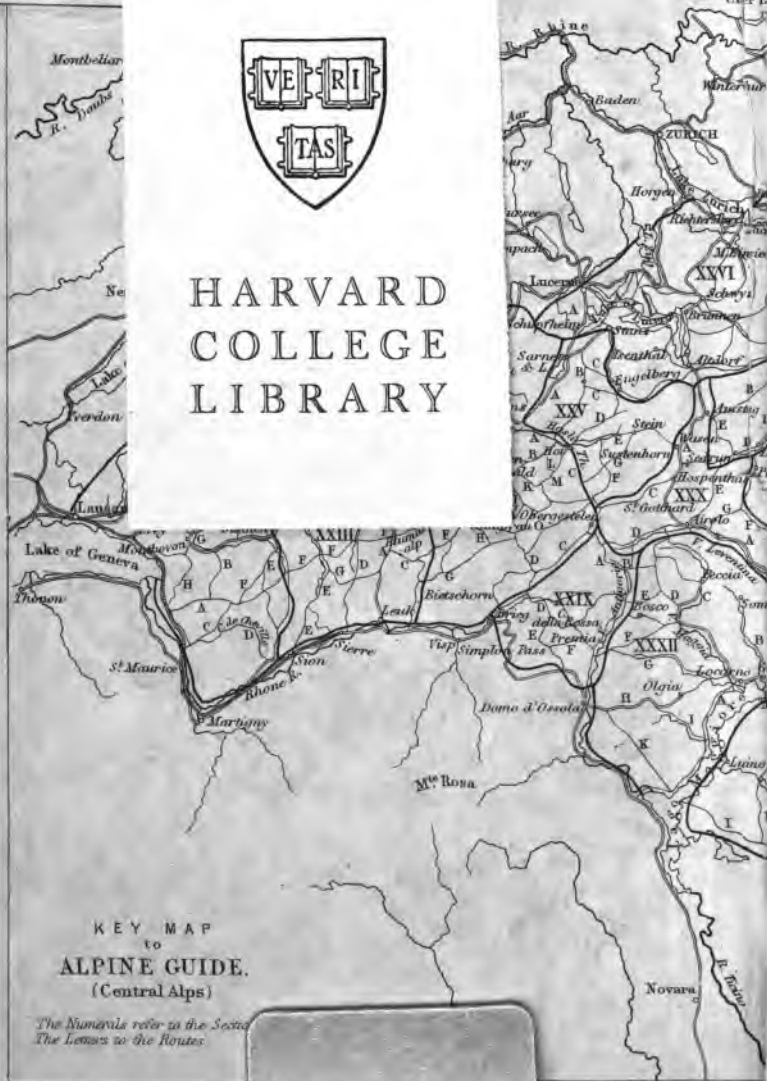
—
CENTRAL ALPS.
WITH INTRODUCTION

8/6

Swi 630.34.9



HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY





Georg Kennedy
at Cannes

THE ALPINE GUIDE.

PART II.

Nov 23,
1887

INFORMATION respecting the CENTRAL ALPS, for use in a future edition, and contributions to the remaining part of this work, the EASTERN ALPS, will be thankfully received by the Editor. It is requested that they may be authenticated by the name and address of the writer, and directed to the care of Messrs. LONGMAN & Co., 39 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

The Editor takes this opportunity for offering his thanks to numerous contributors from whom he has received valuable information during the last three years, but to whom at the time he was unable to tender his acknowledgments.

THE CENTRAL ALPS:

INCLUDING THE BERNESE
OBERLAND, AND ALL SWITZERLAND EXCEPTING
THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF MONTE ROSA AND THE GREAT ST. BERNARD;
WITH LOMBARDY, AND THE ADJOINING
PORTION OF TYROL.

BEING THE SECOND PART OF THE ALPINE GUIDE.

BY

JOHN BALL, F.R.S. M.R.I.A. F.L.S. &c.

LATE PRESIDENT OF THE ALPINE CLUB.

NEW EDITION.

LONDON:
LONGMANS, GREEN, AND CO.
1873.

Swi 630.34.9



Dr. Harris Kennedy

LONDON: PRINTED BY
SPOTTISWOODE AND CO., NEW-STREET SQUARE
AND PARLIAMENT STREET

CONTENTS.

Authorities quoted	PAGE
Preliminary Notes to the Central Alps	xii
Abbreviations and Explanations	xiii

CHAPTER VII. BERNESE ALPS.

SECTION 22.

DIABLERETS DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Paris to Ormond Dessus, by Neuchâtel and Lausanne	4
" B. Ormond Dessus to Château d'Oex and Bulle	11
" C. Ormond Dessus to Bex	12
" D. Bex to Sion, by the Col de Cheville	13
" E. Sion to Saanen	15
" F. Saanen to Ormond Dessus	18
" G. Vevey to Thun, by Bulle and the Simmenthal	19
" H. Château d'Oex to Vevey, on foot or horseback	22
" I. Vevey to Fribourg and Berne	23
" K. Lausanne to Berne	24
" L. Bulle to Thun	26

SECTION 23.

GEMMI DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Paris to the Baths of Leuk, by Basle and Thun—Ascent of the Doldenhorn and Altels	28
" B. Thun to Kandersteg, by the Kien Thal—Ascent of the Blümlis Alp	41
" C. Kandersteg to Turtman, or Visp, by the Lötschen Pass	44
" D. Baths of Leuk to Ferden or Kippel	46
" E. Thun to Sierra, by Adelboden, and the Strubeleck	47
" F. Thun to Sion, or Sierra, by the Rawyl Pass	48
" G. Kandersteg to Lauenen, by Adelboden and An der Lenk	51
" H. Baths of Leuk to An der Lenk—Ascent of the Wildstrubel	52

SECTION 24.

BERNESE OBERLAND.

Rte. A. Thun to Interlaken and Meyringen, or Reichenbach	58
" B. Meyringen to Interlaken, by Grindelwald and Lauterbrunnen	65
" C. Meyringen to Brieg, by the Grimsel	77
" D. Viesch to Brieg, by the Eggischhorn and Bell Alp—Ascent of the Finsteraarhorn, Jungfrau, Aletschhorn	84

	PAGE
Rte. E. Interlaken to Kandersteg	95
" F. Lauterbrunnen to Kandersteg	96
" G. Lauterbrunnen to Turtman, by the Lötschenthal—Ascent of the Bietschhorn	101
" H. Lauterbrunnen to the Eggischhorn, by the Aletsch Glacier	103
" I. Grindelwald to the Eggischhorn—Ascent of the Mönch and Almerhorn	106
" K. Grindelwald to the Grimsel—Ascent of the Schreckhorn	113
" L. Rosenlauri to Meyringen, by the Urbachthal and Weitsattel	121
" M. Meyringen to Grindelwald, by the Bergli Joch	123
" N. Meyringen to the Grimsel, by the Gault Pass	124
" O. Grimsel to the Eggischhorn—Ascent of the Oberaarhorn	125
" P. Berne to Lucerne, by the Entlebuch	127
" Q. Interlaken to Burgdorf, by the Emmenthal	128

SECTION 25.

TITLIS DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Brienz or Meyringen to Lucerne, by the Brünig	130
" B. Meyringen to Stanzstad, by the Melchthal	132
" C. Sarnen to Engelberg	134
" D. Meyringen to Engelberg—Ascent of the Titlis	134
" E. Meyringen to Wasen, by the Susten Pass—Ascent of the Sustenhorn	137
" F. Mühlealden to the Grimsel, by the Triftlimmi	139
" G. Stein Alp to Guttannen, by the Steinlimmi and Furtwang Passes—Ascent of the Steinhanshorn and the Mährenhorn	142
" H. Geschenen in the Valley of the Reuss to Meyringen, by the Geschenenthal	143

CHAPTER VIII.

ALPS OF NORTH SWITZERLAND.

SECTION 26.

FOREST CANTONS.

Rte. A. Cologne to Altdorf, by Basle, Olten, and Lucerne	147
" B. Basle to Lucerne, by Zurich—The Rigi	157
" C. Lucerne to Schwyz and Brannen	168
" D. Schwyz to Richterschwyl, by Rothenthurm	171
" E. Schwyz to Rapperschwyl, by Einsiedlen	172
" F. Stanzstad to Altdorf, by Engelberg and the Surenen Pass	173
" G. Stanz to Altdorf, by Isenthal	175
" H. Stanz to Altdorf, by Beckenried and the Sonnenberg	176
" I. Altdorf to Stachelberg, by the Klausen Pass	177
" K. Schwyz to Glarus, by the Prugel Pass—Ascent of the Glärnisch	178
" L. Muotta to Altdorf	181
" M. Muotta to Stachelberg, by the Bisithal	182
" N. Lachen to Schwyz or Glarus, by the Wäggi Thal	183

SECTION 27.

THE TÖDI DISTRICT.

	PAGE
Rte. A. Zurich to Stachelberg, by Glarus—Ascent of the Tödi	185
" B. Stachelberg to Amsteg, by the Clariden Grat	197
" C. Basle to Dissentis, by Schaffhausen and Coire	202
" D. Dissentis to Andermatt, by the Oberalp Pass—Sources of the Vorder Rhein	217
" E. Dissentis to Amsteg—Kreuzli Pass	219
" F. Dissentis to Stachelberg, by the Sand Grat—Ascent of the Stockgron	220
" G. Ilanz, or Dissentis, to Stachelberg, by the Kisten Pass	222
" H. Ilanz to Elm, in the Sernft Thal, by the Panixer Pass	223
" I. Reichenau to Elm, by the Segnes Pass	224
" K. Glarus to Ragatz, by the Sernfthal and Sardona Glacier	225
" L. Glarus to Sargans, by the Sernfthal	228
" M. Elm to Stachelberg, by the Eichteli Pass	229
" N. Reichenau to Ragatz, by the Kunkels Pass	229

SECTION 28.

SENTIS DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Winterthur to Rorschach, by railway	231
" B. Uznach to St. Gall	233
" C. Rorschach to Sargans and Coire, by railway	234
" D. Rorschach to Trogen, Gais, Appenzell, and Weissbad	235
" E. St. Gall to Alstädten	238
" F. Weissbad to the Valley of the Rhine	239
" G. Wyl to Sargans, by the Toggenburg	240
" H. Nesslau to St. Gall, by Urnäsch	241
" I. Nesslau to Weissbad	242
" K. Nesslau to Wesen—Ascent of the Speer	242
" L. Wildhaus to Weissbad, by the Kray Alp	243
" M. Wildhaus to Wallenstadt, by the Churfirsten	244

CHAPTER IX.

LEOPONTINE ALPS.

SECTION 29.

FORMAZZA DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Obergestelen to Domo d'Ossola, by the Gries Pass	247
" B. Formazza (Andermatten) to Airole, by the Passo di San Giacomo	250
" C. Viesch to Formazza (Andermatten), by the Albrun Pass and Lebendu	251
" D. Viesch to Premia, by the Binnenthal	253
" E. Viesch to Isella, by the Ritter Pass	254
" F. Isella to Premia, by the Val Cherasca	256

SECTION 30.

ST. GOTHARD DISTRICT.

	PAGE
Rte. A. Fluelen to Bellinzona, by the St. Gothard Pass	259
" B. Excursions from Amsteg—Ascents of the Great and Little Windgelle and the Bristenstock	269
" C. Hospenthal to Obergestelen, by the Furka Pass	271
" D. Obergestelen to Airolo, by the Nufenen Pass	273
" E. Airolo to Andermatt, by the Val Canaria	274
" F. Dissentis to Bellinzona, by the Lukmanier Pass	274
" G. Dissentis to Airolo, by the Passo dell' Uomo	278

SECTION 31.

ADULA DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Coire to Bellinzona, by the Bernardino Pass—Via Mala	280
" B. Hinterrhein to Val Blegno—Ascent of Piz Valrhein	287
" C. San Bernardino to Roveredo, by Val Calanca	292
" D. Trons to Olivone, by the Greina Pass	292
" E. Ilanz to Olivone, by the Vrinthal	294
" F. Ilanz to Olivone, by the Zavrella Thal	298
" G. Ilanz to Hinterrhein, by the Valserberg	300
" H. Reichenau to Splügen, by Savien and the Löchliberg Pass	301

SECTION 32.

LOCARNO DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Bellinzona to Arona, or Sesto Calende, by the Lago Maggiore	304
" B. Locarno to Faido, by Val Verzasca	308
" C. Locarno to Airolo, by Val Lavizzara	309
" D. Locarno to Airolo, by Val Bavona	311
" E. Locarno to Andermatten in Val Formazza	314
" F. Locarno to Premia, by Val Rovana	315
" G. Locarno to Domo d' Ossola, by Val Onsernone	315
" H. Locarno to Domo d' Ossola, by Val Vigizzo	316
" I. Canobbio to Domo d' Ossola, by Val Canobbina	317
" K. Pallanza, or Intra, to Domo d' Ossola, by Val Intrasca	317

SECTION 33.

COMO DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Coire to Como, by the Splügen Pass	319
" B. Colico to Milan, by Lecco	330
" C. Bellinzona to Como, by Lugano	333
" D. Campo Dolcino to Mesocco	336
" E. Chiavenna to Roveredo	336
" F. Gravedona to Bellinzona	337
" G. Luino to Menaggio, by Lugano	337
" H. Argegno to Osteno, by the Val Intelvi—Ascent of the Monte Generoso	339
" I. Laveno to Como, by Varese	343
" K. Bellaggio to Erba, by Val Assina	344
" L. Como to Lecco, by Erba	345

CHAPTER X. RHÆTIAN ALPS.

SECTION 34.

PRÄTTIGAU DISTRICT.

	PAGE
Rte. A. Bregenz to Landeck, by Feldkirch and the Arlberg Pass	350
" B. Bludenz to Landeck, by Montafun and the Paznaunthal	352
" C. Feldkirch to Maienfeld	354
" D. Maienfeld to Sûs, by the Prättigau and the Vereina Pass	355
" E. Glacier Passes from Klosters to Lavin, or Guarda—Ascent of Piz Linard	358
" F. Passes from the Valley of the Ill to the Prättigau	360
" G. Pattenen in Montafun to Guarda, by the Fermunt Pass	362
" H. Passes from the Paznaunthal to the Engadine	362

SECTION 35.

ALBULA DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Coire to Samaden, by the Julier Pass	365
" B. Thusis to Tiefenkasten	369
" C. Coire to Samaden, by the Albula Pass	370
" D. Lenz to Klosters, by Davos	372
" E. Coire to Davos am Platz, by the Strela Pass	373
" F. Davos am Platz to Sûs, by the Fluela Pass	375
" G. Davos am Platz to Scafs, by the Scaletta Pass—Ascent of the Schwarz- horn	376
" H. Davos am Platz to Scafs, by the Sertig Pass	378
" I. Bivio to Casaccia, by the Septimer Pass	378
" K. Andeer to Casaccia, by the Aversthal	379
" L. Andeer to Chiavenna, by the Aversthal	382
" M. Andeer to Campo Dolcino, by the Aversthal	383

SECTION 36.

BERNINA DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Chiavenna to Nauders, by the Val Bregaglia and Engadine	385
" B. Samaden to Pontresina—Excursions from Pontresina	393
" C. Bevers to St. Moritz, by Val Bever	398
" D. Tour of the Bernina—Sella Pass	398
" E. Colico to Bormio, by the Val Tellina	400
" F. Morbegno to the Val Bregaglia, by Val Masino—Ascent of Monte della Disgrazia	405
" G. Casaccia to Sondrio, by the Muretto Pass	409
" H. Pontresina to Chiesa in Val Malenco, by the Capütschin and Scerscen Passes	409
" I. Chiesa to Poschiavo, by the Passo di Canciano	411
" K. Samaden to Tirano, by the Bernina Pass	412
" L. Pontresina to Bormio	415
" M. Bormio to the Engadine, by Val Livigno	417

SECTION 37.

ORTELER DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Bormio to Mals—Pass of the Stelvio—Ascent of the Orteler Spitze	421
" B. Bormio to Trento, by Val Furva and Val di Sole	425
" C. Santa Catarina to Latsch, by the Passo Cevedale	430

	PAGE
Rte. D. Glacier Passes from Santa Catarina to Prad	432
" E. Laas to Suldén, by the Laaserthal	434
" F. Malè to Trafoi, by the Suldenthal	435
" G. Rabbi to Meran, by the Ultenthal	438
" H. Malè to St. Pankraz in the Ultenthal	440
" I. Cles to Meran or Botzen	441
" K. Bormio to Santa Maria	442
" L. Zernetz to Mals, by the Ofen Pass and Val Mustair	444
" M. Schuls to Mals, by Val Scarla	445
" N. Remts to Mals, by Val d'Uina	446

CHAPTER XI.

LOMBARD ALPS.

SECTION 38.

BERGAMASQUE VALLEYS.

Rte. A. Bergamo to Tirano, by Val Seriana	449
" B. Bergamo to Sondrio, by Val Brembana	450
" C. Bergamo to Morbegno, by the Passo di San Marco	451
" D. Piazza to Morbegno, by Val Stabina—Pizzo dei Tre Signori	452
" E. Lecco to Bellano, by Val Sassina	453
" F. Varenna to Introbio—Ascent of the Grigna	455
" G. Morbegno to Bellano, by Val Varrone	456
" H. Introbio to Colico—Ascent of the Monte Legnone	457

SECTION 39.

VAL CAMONICA DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Malè in Val di Sole to Brescia, by the Tonale Pass and Val Camonica	459
" B. Bergamo to Breno in Val Camonica, by Lovere	461
" C. Bergamo to Breno, by Clusone	462
" D. Lovere to Edolo, by Val di Scalve	462
" E. Edolo to Sondrio, by the Aprica Pass	463
" F. Ponte di Legno to Santa Catarina, by the Gavia Pass	463
" G. Breno to Lodrone, by the Croce Domini Pass	465
" H. Iseo to Gardone in Val Trompia	466
" I. Brescia to Lodrone, by Val Trompia	466
" K. Brescia to Vestone in Val Sabbia	467

SECTION 40.

ADAMELLO DISTRICT.

Rte. A. Malè to Salò on the Lake of Garda, by Val Rendena and the Lake of Idro	469
" B. Pinzolo to Edolo, by Val di Genova	474
" C. Condino to Edolo, by Val Daone	478
" D. Tione to Riva, on the Lake of Garda	481
" E. Lodrone to Riva, by Val Ampola and the Lake of Ledro	482
" F. Pieve di Ledro to Tione	484
" G. Storo to Toscolano on the Lake of Garda, by Val Vestino	485
" H. Pinzolo to Riva, by the Bocca di Brenta, and Molveno	486

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

MAPS.

KEY MAP TO ALPINE GUIDE, Part II.	<i>To be pasted inside the cover at the beginning</i>
THE CENTRAL ALPS—General Map	<i>To face title-page</i>
OBERLAND DISTRICT	<i>To face page 54</i>
ALPS OF URI and some of the neighbouring Cantons	" 176
ALPS OF GLARUS and part of the neighbouring Cantons	" 188
BERNINA ALPS	" 383
ORTELER DISTRICT	" 419
CENTRAL ALPS—Geological	<i>at end</i>

PLATE.

PANORAMA FROM THE PIZ LANGUARD	<i>to face page 394</i>
--	-------------------------

WOODCUTS.

THE DIABLERETS	<i>in page 10</i>
PANORAMA seen from the summit of the Gemmi Pass	" 38

AUTHORITIES QUOTED.

The quotations introduced in the following work are distinguished by the initials corresponding to the subjoined list of authorities, and are chiefly taken from the MSS. notes communicated to the Editor.

W. G. A.	W. G. Adams, Esq.
F. A.	Signor Francesco Ambrosi.
T. G. B.	Rev. T. G. Bonney.
W. B.	William Brinton, Esq., M.D.
E. N. B.	Edward N. Buxton, Esq.
G. C.	M. le Chanoine G. Carrel.
G. C. C.	G. C. Churchill, Esq.
J. J. C.	J. J. Cowell, Esq.
R. W. F.	R. W. E. Forster, Esq.
J. F.	Mrs. Freshfield, authoress of 'Alpine Byways,' &c.
H. B. G.	H. B. George, Esq.
W. E. H.	W. E. Hall, Esq.
F. V. H.	F. Vaughan Hawkins, Esq.
J. J. H.	Rev. J. J. Hornby.
F. J. H.	Rev. F. J. A. Hort.
J. G. H.	J. Godfrey Humphry, Esq.
F. W. J.	F. W. Jacomb, Esq.
J. R. K.	Rev. J. R. King.
E. L.	A Lady.
M.	Murray's 'Handbook for Switzerland, Savoy, and Piedmont.'
W. M.	William Mathews, jun., Esq.
A. M.	Arthur Milman, Esq.
E. M.	Herr Edmund von Mojsisovica.
A. W. M.	A. W. Moore, Esq.
R. C. N.	R. C. Nichols, Esq.
A. A. R.	A. Adams Reilly, Esq.
C. H. P.	Rev. C. H. Pilkington.
K. S.	Lt.-Colonel Karl von Sonklar.
J. S.	Rev. John Sowerby.
L. S.	Leslie Stephen, Esq.
F. F. T.	F. Fox Tuckett, Esq.
R. S. W.	R. Spence Watson, Esq.
A. W.	Arthur P. Whately, Esq.
C. L. W.	Rev. C. L. Wingfield.
S. W.	Stephen Winkworth, Esq.

PRELIMINARY NOTES

TO

THE CENTRAL ALPS.

TOURS IN THE CENTRAL ALPS.

The following sketches of tours in Switzerland, and the adjacent parts of Lombardy and Tyrol, may be found useful to travellers. It is taken for granted that additional time should be allowed for enjoying the more interesting spots. All classes of travellers naturally avail themselves of railways and steamers when these present themselves.

I. Carriage Tour in Switzerland—32 days' easy travelling, exclusive of halts, and starting from Basle.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Zurich by rail. 2. To Lucerne over the Albis, or by Lake of Zug and Küssnacht. 3. Escholsmatt, by the Entlebach. 4. Berne. 5. Railway to Fribourg and Vevey. 6. By Aigle to Plan des Iles. 7. Château d'Oex, by new road; thence to Saanen. 8. Thun, by the Simmenthal. 9. Interlaken. 10, 11. Excursions to Lauterbrunnen, and Grindelwald. 12. Baths of Reichenbach, visiting the Giessbach on the way. 13. Stanzstad or Stanz, by the Brünig. 14. By Beckenried and lake steamer to Brunnen, thence to Schwyz. 15. Excursion to Goldau and Morgarten. 16. Visit Grütli, and proceed to Amstäg by Altdorf. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 17. Altdorf by St. Gothard Pass. 18. Bellinzona. 19. San Bernardino, by Val Mesocco. 20. Splügen. 21. Chiavenna, by Splügen Pass. 22. Pontresina, or Samaden. 23. Excursion to Bernina Pass. 24. Excursion by char to Roseg Glacier. 25. Molins, by Julier Pass. 26. Coire, or by new road to Thusis when completed. 27. Excursion to Via Mala, return to Reichenau. 28. Ragatz, and excursion to Pfäfers. 29. By rail to Wesen; carriage thence to Stachelberg. 30, 31, 32. Return to Basle by Zurich and Schaffhausen; or go to Friedrichshafen on Lake of Constance by rail to Altstäden; road to Gais, Appenzell, and St. Gall; rail thence to Rorschach. |
|---|--|

II. Carriage Tour of 40 days, exclusive of halts, starting from Rorschach on the Lake of Constance, omitting the Bernese Oberland, and including the Italian Lakes.

- | | |
|--|--|
| <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Rail to Ragatz; excursion to Pfäfers. 2. Rail to Coire; carriage to Thusis. 3. By Via Mala to Splügen, thence to San Bernardino. 4. By Val Mesocco to Bellinzona, and Locarno. | <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 5. Excursion to Bignasco, and return to Locarno. 6. Lago Maggiore. Sleep at Pallanza, Baveno, or Stresa. 7. To Lugano by Luino. 8. Bellaggio, by Porlezza and Menaggio. |
|--|--|

9. Excursion to Asso.
10. Como by steamer; thence to Lecco by Erba.
11. Morbegno, by Colico.
12. Excursion to Baths of Masino.
13. Edölo by Aprica Pass.
14. Lovere on Lake of Iseo.
15. Steamer to Sarnico or Iseo; thence to Brescia.
16. Sald on Lake of Gard.
17. Storo in Italian Tyrol.
18. Riva, by Val di Ledro.
19. Tione, and Pinzolo.
20. Trento, by Vezzana.
- 21, 22. Excursion to Cles and Rabbi, returning to San Michele.
23. Meran.
24. Trafoi.

25. Bormio, by Stelvio Pass.
26. Excursion to Sta. Catarina.
27. Le Prese, by Tirano.
28. Pontresina, by Bernina Pass.
29. Excursion to Roseg Glacier.
30. Molins, by Julier Pass.
31. Coire.
32. Stachelberg, by Glarus.
33. Return to Glarus. Excursion to Klönthal.
34. Rail to Rapperschwyl; carriage to Schwyz.
35. Excursion to Devil's Bridge, returning to Amstäg.
36. Lucerne.
37. Excursion to Sarnen, and return.
38. Zurich, by Lake of Zug.
- 39, 40. Schaffhausen and Basle.

III. Tour of three months in the Central Alps, starting from Basle, for moderate pedestrians, and ladies able to ride. Alternative routes given in italics are practicable only on foot.

- 1, 2. By Berne and Fribourg to Vevey.
3. Château d'Oex, by Col de Jaman.
4. Plan des Iles, by Combailas.
5. Lauenen, by Gsteig.
6. An der Lenk.
7. Excursion to Sieben Brunnen.
8. Thun, by Zweisimmen.
- 9, 10. Lauterbrunnen and Mürren, returning to Lauterbrunnen.
11. Excursion to Steinberg Alp, or to *Schmadribach Fall*.
12. Wengern Alp.
13. Descent to Grindelwald; visit the Eliseer.
14. Ascend Faulhorn.
15. Reichenbach Hotel, by Rosenlout.
16. Grimsel Hospice.
17. Excursion to Aar Glacier.
18. Rhone Glacier.
19. Aegischhorn Hotel.
- 20, 21. Excursions thence.
22. Bell Alp Hotel, by Brieg, or by *Altsch Glacier*.
23. Baths of Leuk.
24. Ascent of Torrenthorn.
25. Kandersteg, by Gemmi Pass.
26. Lucerne, by Brienz and Brünig Pass.
27. Ascent of Rigi, by Kussnacht or Goldau.
28. Descent to Weggis.
29. Lake of Lucerne. Sleep at the Sonnenberg.
30. Visit Grütli, and go to Altdorf.
31. Stachelberg by Klausen Pass.
32. Excursion to Sand Alp.
33. Ragats, by Glarus; visit Pfäfers.
34. Thusis. Excursion to Via Mala.
35. Tiefenkasten; thence to St. Moritz, by Julier Pass.
- 36, 37, 38. } Excursions from St. Moritz, or Pontresina.
39. Le Prese, by Bernina Pass.
40. Santa Catarina.

41. Trafoi, by the Stelvio Pass.
42. Meran.
43. Cles, by Botzen, and San Michele.
44. Char to Dimaro, ride to Pinzolo (securing mules beforehand).
45. Excursion in Val di Genova.
46. Riva on Lake of Garda, by Tieme.
47. Storo, by Val di Ledro.
48. Brescia, by Vestone.
49. Lovere, by Iseo.
50. Bergamo, by Clusone.
51. Lecco by rail. Char to Introbio.
52. Ride to Bellano, or Varenna; boat to Bellagio.
- 53, 54. Lake of Como.
55. { Lugano, by Menaggio (Monte Salvatore)
56. { —or *Monte Generoso*, and thence to Lugano.
57. Pallanza, or Baveno. Borromean Islands.
58. Locarno.
59. Excursion to Bignasco.
60. San Bernardino, by Val Mesocco.
61. } Ilanz by Hinterrhein and the Valsberg—
62. } or by Splügen and the *Löchti*berg.
63. } Dissentis.
64. Olivone, by Lukmanier Pass.
65. Faido, or Airole.
66. Andermatt, by St. Gothard Pass.
67. Schwyz, by Altdorf.
68. } Basle, by Zurich and Schaffhausen—or
69. } Rorschach, by St. Gall and Appenzell.
70. }
71. }

Should the season be too far advanced for the higher valleys, it would be better to go from Locarno, by Bellinzona, to Gravedona on the Lake of Como. Thence to Morbegno, making an excursion to the Baths of Masino. Thence to Chiavenna, and over the Splügen Pass to Coire. Basle or Rorschach may be reached thence by railway.

IV. Pedestrian Tour of two months in Swiss Alps, starting from Rorschach.

1. Weissbad in Appenzell.
2. Ascent of Sentis.
3. Nesslau in Toggenburg.

4. Wesen, by the Speer.
5. Glarus, by Obwalden, and the Mürtschen Alp.

6. Elm in Sernthal.
7. Segnes Pass to Flims.
- 8, 9. Splügen and Hinterrhein, by Savien Platz.
10. Excursion to source of the Rhine.
11. Ilanz, by Valserberg.
12. } Stachelberg by Kisten Pass; thence to
13. } Amstäg by Klausen Pass—or by Sand
14. } Pass, and Clariden Grat—or by Dis-
15. } sentis, and Kreuzli Pass.
16. } Reichenbach by Surenen Pass and Engel-
17. } berg, with Ascent of the Titlis—or by
18. } Susten Pass, and Ascent of Sustenhorn.
19. } Faulhorn.
20. } Interlaken, by Glessbach.
21. } Mürren; ascent of the Schilthorn; Wen-
22. } gern Alp; Grindelwald.
23. } Gimsel Hospice by Strahleck, or by Fins-
24. } teraar Joch.
25. } Rhone Glacier.
26. } Eggischhorn Hotel.
27. } Excursions from Eggischhorn.
28. } Bell Alp Hotel.
29. } Ascent of Sparrerhorn.

30. } Kandersteg by Baths of Leuk (ascent of
31. } the Torrenthorn), and the Gemmi Pass;
32. } thence to Lauterbrunnen by Tschingel
33. } Pass—or by Kippel; thence by the
34. } Lötchen Pass to Kandersteg; and to
35. } Lauterbrunnen by the Dünden Grat.
36. } Frutigen.
37. } An der Lenk, by Adelboden.
38. } Ascent of Wildstrubel.
39. } Sion, by Lauenen, and the Gelten Pass—or
40. } by Gsteig, and the Sanetsch Pass.
41. } Grion, by the Col de Chéville.
42. } Ascent of Grand Moveran, or Diablerets.
43. } Plan des Iles.
44. } Ascent of Chamossaire.
45. } Château d'Oex.
46. } Vevey, by Col de Jaman.
47. } By Moléson to Bulle.
48. } Baths of Weissenburg, by Val de Belle-
49. } garde and Klus.
50. } Ascent of Stockhorn, or Niesen, and then
51. } to Thun.
52. } Return to England by Berne and Neu-
53. } châtel, or by Basle.

V. Pedestrian Tour of two months in the Grisons, Lombardy, and Western Tyrol. Travellers starting late can modify the arrangement of the tour, so as to give the hottest weather to the higher valleys.

1. Rorschach to Maienfeld; thence to Küblis, or Klosters.
2. Davos am Platz.
3. Ascent of Weissfluh.
4. Coire, by Streia Pass.
5. Ascent of Stätzerhorn, descending to Thusia.
6. Andeer.
7. Casaccia, by Aversthal.
- 8, 9. Baths of Masino, by Bondo, or Castasegna.
10. Return to Casaccia, by Zocca Pass.
11. St. Moritz; thence to Pontresina by Acla, or by Surlet Fuorcla.
- 12, 13. Excursions from Pontresina.
14. } Poschiavo, or Le Prese, by Sella Pass, or
15. } Capütschin Pass, and by Canciano Pass.
16. Santa Catarina.
17. } Excursions from Sta. Catarina, or Baths
18. } of Bormio.
19. } Trafoi. Visit Drey Brunnen.
20. Salt in Martellthal.
21. To Pejo, or Rabbi by Glacier Pass.
- 22, 23. Pinzolo, in Val Rendena.
- 24, 25. Excursions from Pinzolo.
26. Riva, by Tione and Ballino.
27. Storo.
28. Bagolino.
29. Breno in Val Camonica, by Croce Domini Pass.
30. Loverre, on Lake of Iseo.
31. Castione by Val di Scalve.
32. Ascent of Monte Presolana.
33. Fiumenero, in Val Seriana.
34. Piazza, or Olmo, in Val Brembana.
35. Ascend Pizzo del Tre Signori, descend to Mines of Valbona, or to Introbio.
36. Varenna, by Cainallo Pass.
37. Premana, by Bellano.
38. Ascend Legnone; descend thence to Morbegno.
39. Bellaggio, or Tremezzo.
- 40, 41. Excursions about Lake of Como.
- 42, 43. Monte Gaeroso. Lugano.
- 44, 45. Visit Lago Maggiore, and go to Locarno.
46. } San Carlo in Val Bavona; thence to An-
47. } dermatten in Val Formazza—or by Cevio
48. } to Premia.
49. } Brieg, by Isella, Val Cherasca, and Kalt-
50. } wasser Joch, or by Ritter Pass—or else
51. } by Val Devera, the Kriegalp Pass, or
52. } the Col della Rossa.
53. } Return to England by Sion and the Lake
54. } of Geneva.

BOOKS AND MAPS CONNECTED WITH THE CENTRAL ALPS.

It appears convenient to give in this place a list of books especially connected with the districts included in the present volume, and also a list of maps. In regard to the latter it must be observed that the detailed maps of particular districts in Switzerland published before the appearance of the Federal Map, produced under the direction of General Dufour, have been completely supplanted by that admirable work. It is now complete, and the traveller who would quit beaten tracks should provide himself with

the sheets comprising the district that he intends to visit. A new edition of Keller's general map of Switzerland, entitled 'Keller's zweite Reisekarte der Schweiz,' has been announced as this volume was going to press, but the Editor has not seen it.

The territory comprised in the present volume fell within three states when the existing Government maps were executed. A small portion only, including the valley of the Tosa, and the western shores of the Lago Maggiore, is comprehended in the general maps of Piedmont published by the Stato Maggiore, or War Department, at Turin. Those maps have justly been the object of severe criticism, and fall much below the level of other similar modern works.

The general map of Venetian Lombardy, executed by the Austrian Government, is on the whole satisfactory. It is needless to say that the territory included in the map now forms a part of the kingdom of Italy. A tolerable reduction of that map, in four sheets, has been published by Artaria at Milan. The NW. sheet nearly comprises the portion of the country described in the present volume.

The Austrian map of Tyrol is inferior to that last spoken of, and a satisfactory map of that country on a scale suited to a mountaineer is still a desideratum. Mayr's general map of Tyrol and the adjoining territory is tolerably good; and Scheda's excellent map of the Austrian Empire gives every detail that is possible on the scale adopted in his work.

LIST OF BOOKS CONNECTED WITH THE CENTRAL ALPS.

- Berg- und Gletscher-Fahrten in den Hochalpen der Schweiz, by G. Studer, M. Ulrich, and J. J. Weilenmann, 1 vol. Schulthess, Zürich, 1859.
 ——— Second series, 1 vol. Schulthess, Zürich, 1863.
 Coaz (J.)—Ersteigung des Piz Valrhein. In Jahresbericht der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Graubündens, 1857–8, Chur, 1859.
 Das Hochgebirge von Grindelwald, by Pr. Aebi Ev. Fellenberg and Gerwer, Coblenz, 1865.
 Ebel (J. G.)—Voyage pittoresque dans le Canton des Grisons, &c., avec 32 Vues et une Carte routière, par J. J. Meyer, 8vo. Zürich, 1827.
 Engelhardt (C. M.)—Naturschilderungen aus den höchsten Schweizer-Alpen, 1 vol. with atlas, Basel, 1840.
 Freshfield (Mrs. H.)—A Summer Tour in the Grisons and Italian Valleys of the Bernina, 1 vol. Longmans, 1862.
 Heer und Blumer. Der Kanton Glarus, Ebendas, 1846 (mit der Gebirgskunde von Arnold Escher).
 Hegetschweiler (J.)—Reisen in den Gebirgstöck zwischen Glarus und Graubünden, 1819–20–22, 1 vol. Orell Füssli, Zürich, 1825.
 Hirzel-Escher. Wanderungen in weniger besuchte Alpengegenden der Schweiz, &c. 1 vol. Orell Füssli, Zürich, 1829.
 Hüber (W.)—Les Glaciers. Paris, Challamel aîné, 1867.
 Jahrbuch des Schweizer Alpenclubs. 4 vols. Bern, 1864 to 1867.
 Kasthofer. Bemerkungen auf einer Alpenreise über den Susten, Gotthard, Bernardino, und Aarau, 1822.
 Latrobe (C. S.)—The Alpenstock; or Sketches of Swiss Scenery and Manners, 1 vol. 2nd edition, London, 1839.
 Lebert (Prof. Dr. H.)—Das Engadin, seine Heilquellen, seine Natur, und seine Bewohner, 1 vol. Korn, Breslau, 1861.
 Lechner (Ernst)—Piz Languard und die Bernina-Gruppe bei Pontresina, Oberengadin, 1 vol. Engelmann, Leipzig, 1858.

- Leonhardi (G.)—Das Poschiavino Thal, 1 vol. Engelmann, Leipzig, 1859.
 ——— Das Veldlin, 1 vol. Engelmann, Leipzig, 1859.
 ——— Der Comersee und seine Umgebungen, Engelmann, Leipzig.
- Lory. Voyage pittoresque de l'Oberland Bernois, fol., 30 col. pl., Didot, Par.s. 1822.
- Lory (fils)—Souvenirs de la Suisse, ou Recueil de Vues . . . pour faire suite au Voyage pittoresque dans l'Oberland Bernois, 37 col. pl., fol. Neuchâtel, 1829.
- Meyer (J. R. & H.)—Reise auf den Jungfrau-Gletscher und Ersteigung seines Gipfels, im Augstmonat 1811 unternommen; aus den Miscellen für die neueste Weltkunde besonders abgedruckt.
- Meyer (R.)—Reise auf die Eisgebirge des Kantons Bern, und Ersteigung ihrer höchsten Gipfel im Sommer 1812, Sauerländer, Aarau, 1813.
- Papon (Dr. J.)—Engadin. Zeichnungen aus der Natur und dem Volksleben eines unbekannten Alpenlandes, 1 vol. Scheitlin und Zollikofer, St. Gallen, 1857.
- Payer (Lieut. J.)—Durchforschung der Trafaler Alpen. In 'Petermann's Mittheilungen,' X. 1866. Gotha, Perthes.
- Die Orler Alpen (Sulden-Gebiet und Monte Cevedale). In 'Petermann's Mittheilungen.' Ergänzungsheft, No. 18. 1867. Gotha, Perthes.
- Rambert (E.)—Les Alpes suisses. 2^de série. Lausanne et Paris, 1866.
- Röder und Tschanner. Der Kanton Graubünden, historisch, geographisch, statistisch geschildert, 1te Abtheilung, St. Gallen, 1838.
- Rohrdorf. Reise und Ersteigung der Jungfrau in August, 1828.
- Roth (A.)—Gletscherfahrten in den Berner Alpen, 1 vol. Springer, Berlin, 1861.
- Finsteraarhornfahrt, 1 vol., Springer, Berlin, 1861.
- und v. Fellenberg. Doldenhorn und Weisses Frau, with 11 coloured illustrations and a map, Baedeker, Coblenz, 1863.
- The same work in English, Baedeker, Coblenz, 1863.
- Simler (Dr. R. T.)—Der Tödi-Rusein, und die Excursion nach Oberland Alp, with coloured illustrations and a contour map, Haller, Bern, 1863.
- Simond. Voyage en Suisse dans les années 1817, 1818 et 1819, 2 vols. 8vo. Paris, 1824.
- Studer (Gottlieb)—Topographische Mittheilungen aus dem Alpengebirge, 1 vol. and atlas, Huber & Co. Bern and St. Gallen, 1843.
- Theobald (Prof. G.)—Das Bündner Oberland; oder Vorderrhein mit seinen Seitenthälern, 1 vol. Hitz, Chur, 1861.
- Naturbilder aus den Rhätischen Alpen. Ein Führer durch Graubünden, 2nd edition, maps and illustrations, Hitz, Chur, 1862.
- 'Das Thal von Poschiavo' und 'Samnaun' in Jahresbericht der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Graubündens, 1857-8, Chur, 1859.
- Cima da Flix und Piz Err, in same work, 1860-61.
- Tschanner (P. C. von)—Wanderungen durch die Rhätischen Alpen, 2 vols. Zürich, 1829.
- Tschudi (Iwan)—Schweizerführer, 1 vol. in 3 parts, St. Gallen, 1865.
- Weilenmann (J. J.)—Ersteigung des Piz Linard im Unter-Engadin, 1 vol. Scheitlin & Zollikofer, St. Gallen, 1859.

LIST OF MAPS OF THE CENTRAL ALPS.

- Dufour (Genl.)—Topographischer Atlas der Schweiz. $\frac{1}{100,000}$, 25 Blätter.
 ——— Carte Topographique du Canton de Genève, $\frac{1}{250,000}$, 4 Bl., Genève, 1837-38.

- Gümbel (C. W.)—Topographische Karte des Kantons Zürich, $\frac{1}{22500}$, 32 Bl.
 Keller (H.)—Zweyte Reisekarte der Schweiz, Zürich.
 Leuthold (H. F.)—Reisekarte der Schweiz, Zürich.
 Michaelis (E. H.)—Carta della Repubblica e Cantone del Ticino, $\frac{1}{400000}$, 1 Bl., 1847
 Schlagintweit (A. H.)—Karte der Monte Rosa und seinen Umgebungen im Jahre 1861 entworfen, Weigel, Leipzig, 1854
 Studer (B.) u. Escher von der Linth. Carte géologique de la Suisse, Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1853.
 ——— (Gottlieb)—Karte der südlichen Wallisthaler, $\frac{1}{100000}$.
 Weiss (J. H.)—Atlas Suisse, &c., $\frac{1}{112500}$, 16 Blätter, Aarau, 1786–1802.
 ——— (V.)—Der Kanton Bern, $\frac{1}{300000}$, 1 Bl., Bern, 1830, 2nd edition, 1854.
 Wurster u. Cie. Karte des Kantons Graubünden, $\frac{1}{320000}$, 1 Bl., Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1862.
 Ziegler. Neue Ziegler'sche Karte der Schweiz, Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1857.
 ——— (J. M.)—Topographische Karte der Kantone St. Gallen und Appenzell, $\frac{1}{32000}$, 16 Bl., Winterthur u. Berlin, 1852–55.
 ——— Karte des Cantons Glarus, $\frac{1}{50000}$, 2 gr. Bl., Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1862.
 ——— Ueber topographische Karten, mit 4 reducirten Karten vom Kanton Glarus, 4 Bl., $\frac{1}{125000}$, Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1862.
 ——— Karte des Kantons Tessin, $\frac{1}{120000}$, 1 Bl., Wurster & Cie., Winterthur.

The reader is referred to the Introduction to this work for information respecting books of a more general character, scientific and descriptive, connected with the chain of the Alps.

INTRODUCTION

TO THE

ALPINE GUIDE.

INFORMATION respecting any portion of the region described in the **ALPINE GUIDE**, with a view to the correction of errors or omissions, will be thankfully received by the Editor. It is requested that notes may be authenticated by the name and address of the writer, and directed to the care of Messrs. **LONGMANS & Co.** 39 Paternoster Row, London, E.C. ;

**LONDON: PRINTED BY
SPOTTISWOODE AND CO., NEW-STREET SQUARE
AND PARLIAMENT STREET**

INTRODUCTION

TO

‘THE ALPINE GUIDE.’

BY

JOHN BALL, F.R.S., M.R.I.A., F.L.S., &c.

LATE PRESIDENT OF THE ALPINE CLUB.

NEW EDITION.

LONDON:
LONGMANS, GREEN, AND CO.
1873.

P R E F A C E.

A JUST DISTINCTION has been drawn between travellers who visit foreign countries with the object of gaining and communicating knowledge, and tourists who go from place to place seeking amusement and change of scene, but without any more definite scope than to gratify a superficial curiosity. The line of distinction between these two classes, which was easily drawn twenty or thirty years ago, is nowadays less definitely marked. The all but universal taste for travelling has spread at a time when increased knowledge and a more lively interest in physical science have become diffused throughout the educated classes in our own and other countries. Most men of cultivated minds occasionally seek relaxation in travelling, and a large proportion of tourists have sufficient knowledge to take an intelligent interest in some, or it may be in several, departments of science or art naturally connected with the country through which they pass.

These remarks especially apply to travellers in the Alps. The day is past when it could be thought necessary to apologise for or explain the prevalence of a love for mountain travelling. It is a simple fact that, especially in our own country, thousands of persons have learned to regard this as a sovereign medicine for mind and body, and to feel that the weeks or months devoted to it are the periods of life most full of true enjoyment, and those that leave the most abiding impressions. The fact that the scenery of the Alps is unsurpassed elsewhere in the world for the union of grandeur, beauty, and variety, and that it is accessible with a trifling expenditure of time and money, naturally accounts for the constantly increasing influx of strangers.

As high mountain countries, and the Alps in particular, abound with phenomena new and striking to the intel-

ligent observer, there is a constant increase in the number of those who, without undertaking systematic research, are led to desire further information respecting the structure of the earth's surface, and the causes that have uplifted the mountain ranges, or the laws that regulate the circulation of heat and moisture, which maintain what may be called the inanimate life of our planet, or the animal and vegetable forms that exhibit in apparently inhospitable regions so rich a variety.

In addition to these objects of interest, there is a simpler branch of enquiry which especially recommends itself to many of our active and energetic countrymen. Many parts of the Alps are very difficult of access, and but a few years ago there were many considerable districts whose highest peaks had never been attained, which were not known to be traversed by practicable passes, and of which none but slight and imperfect information was anywhere accessible. To explore these little-known districts, to scale the higher summits, and to discover passes that should connect valleys that are separated by lofty ranges, have been the pursuits of the members of the Alpine Club.

Without exaggerating the importance of the work achieved, it is impossible to deny that a remarkable degree of enterprise and energy has been exhibited by many of the members of that association in accomplishing work which, if not actually scientific, is certainly conducive to the progress of science. They cannot indeed rival the men who, following the illustrious example of Saussure, have explored the Alps with the definite object of enlarging the bounds of science; but, in achieving the preparatory task of opening the way through many of the least accessible parts of the Alpine chain, they have undoubtedly surpassed the performances of all their predecessors. Their example has not been without influence in other countries, and the formation of kindred associations in Switzerland, Austria, and Italy has given additional impulse to the spirit of Alpine exploration and enquiry.

It has for some time been felt that the time had come for attempting to supply to Alpine travellers a guide-book differing in many respects from those hitherto in use, and the

writer has been urged, by some of those most capable of contributing to such a work, to undertake the task. He has no claim to a brilliant share in the adventurous performances of his friends and fellow-members of the Alpine Club; his qualifications, such as they are, arise rather from a somewhat prolonged and extensive acquaintance with the greater portion of the Alps, in the course of which he has crossed the main chain more than sixty times by forty different passes, besides traversing more than one hundred and seventy of the lateral passes.

This work differs from most, if not all, of its predecessors in its plan, which is designed to include the entire region of the Alps. In regard to certain districts the available information is incomplete, but the arrangement is such, that the omissions may be easily supplied hereafter. Besides the preliminary matter contained in the Introduction, a variety of notes and indications connected with geology and botany are scattered through the body of the work, with a view to direct and guide those who feel an interest in those subjects. Detailed notices of the vegetation would occupy too much space, and the botanical indications have for the most part been confined to pointing out localities for the rarest species, chiefly from the writer's personal observation. The article in the Introduction on the Geology of the Alps, which, it is believed, will interest a numerous class of readers, is from the pen of M. Desor, the distinguished Swiss geologist. In translating this essay, the writer has sought to render faithfully the views of M. Desor, which in the main coincide with those of M. Studer and other leading Swiss geologists; but he may be permitted here to say, that on some points of theory his own opinions are not in accordance with those of the author. What is certain is, that an extensive field for investigation still remains for future enquiry, and it may be hoped that an essay which for the first time brings together in a connected way the results of past work, will tend to progress, by directing attention to the points still requiring examination.

In the arrangement of this work it soon became clear that it would not conduce to the convenience of travellers, nor to a clear understanding of the topography of the Alpine chain,

that the writer should be guided by political boundaries. These, as very recent experience has shown, are subject to change, and they rarely follow the natural divisions suggested by the physical features of the country. Of the three main divisions of the work, that which appears under the title 'Western Alps' includes the entire range that encircles the plain of Piedmont, from the Maritime Alps north of Nice to the Pass of the Simplon, along with the Dauphiné and Savoy Alps, and the portions of Switzerland connected with the Pennine range. This is the portion of the Alps in which the amount of new matter available through the activity of the members of the Alpine Club is most considerable, mainly because it includes the portions most difficult of access, and where, owing to the comparative neglect of their predecessors, most remained to be done. The volume devoted to the Central Alps comprehends the greater part of Switzerland, with the portions of the Tyrol lying west of the Adige, along with the Lombard valleys to their natural boundary—the Lake of Garda. The third volume is devoted to the Eastern Alps, extending from the Adige nearly to Vienna, and from the plains of Venetia to the neighbourhood of Munich.

Although the activity of Swiss and German naturalists and mountaineers has left less scope for new explorations in the two latter volumes, the writer trusts that they will be found to contain a large amount of information, either new, or not easily accessible, derived from his own observations or those of his correspondents.

It may be a satisfaction to future travellers if the writer here expresses his conviction that, in spite of all that has yet been done, no portion of the Alps can, in a topographical, and still less in a scientific sense, be said to be thoroughly explored. In districts supposed to be well known, an active mountaineer will constantly find scope for new expeditions; and if he has cultivated the habit of observation, he may, at the same time, make these subservient to the increase of knowledge.

It has been a matter of great difficulty to reconcile the necessity for compression with the abundance of materials at hand, and the writer cannot expect to escape criticism from readers who may find one or other subject imperfectly treated

Though it is hoped that the work will be found useful for reference, as containing a large body of topographical and other information, it is primarily intended for Alpine travellers, and the object kept in view has been to select the matter most likely to be of use and interest to that class. Had it been designed as a history of Alpine adventure, it would be open to the reproach that it does not adequately notice the labours of earlier explorers, such as Saussure, Hügi, Zumstein, and many other surviving travellers, nor often refer to the earlier authorities. The writer has perhaps more reason to fear that travellers may reproach him for having admitted too much matter, than for undue brevity.

In respect to expeditions which have been made but once, or very rarely, the writer has usually given the account in an abridged form, but in the actual words of the traveller whose initials are subscribed, and whose name is given in full in the annexed list.

To the authors of these and numerous other useful notes which have been communicated in MSS. to the writer, he begs hereby to express his cordial acknowledgments, and his hope that they will continue to furnish further information towards future editions of the work. At the risk of appearing to fail in more special acknowledgment to others who have contributed valuable matter, he feels bound to offer his especial thanks to Messrs. W. Mathews, jun., and F. F. Tuckett, and to Colonel Karl v. Sonklar, of Innsbruck. The two former gentlemen, in particular, have afforded invaluable assistance by the corrections and hints which they are each so well able to afford, and which were the more necessary as the work has been for the most part executed at a distance from England, and with but limited opportunities for consulting works of reference.

Several words not generally admitted in the sense here intended have been employed, along with foreign words having no exact English equivalents. Thus: 'pedestrian,' 'mountaineering,' 'glissade,' 'bergfall,' and several others have no other excuse than convenience to justify their introduction.

J. BALL.

CONTENTS.



	PAGE
PREFACE	▼

INTRODUCTION.

Art. I. Preliminary Information: Passports—Money—Custom-House Regulations—Measures—Electric Telegraph—Post-Offices .	xlii
„ II. Routes for approaching the Alps	xvii
„ III. Plan of a Tour	xxi
„ IV. Modes of Travelling in the Alps	xxii
„ V. Guides and Porters	xxvi
„ VI. Inns	xxxi
„ VII. General Advice to Travellers in the Alps	xxxiv
„ VIII. Advice to Pedestrians	xxxviii
„ IX. On Mountaineering	xliii
„ X. Climate and Vegetation of the Alps: Châlet Life in the Alps .	l
„ XI. Alpine Zoology	lvi
„ XII. Meteorology and Hypsometry of the Alps: Instruments used by Travellers	lix
„ XIII. The Snow Region of the Alps: Glaciers—Avalanches . .	lxi
„ XIV. Geology of the Alps	lxix
„ XV. Books connected with the Alps: Alpine Maps	cxix

INTRODUCTION.

Art. I.—Preliminary Information.

PASSPORTS.—MONEY.—CUSTOM-HOUSE REGULATIONS.—MEASURES.— ELECTRIC TELEGRAPH.—POST-OFFICES.

Passports.—English travellers are not now required to produce passports in Germany, Italy, or Switzerland, and in the Austrian States they are rarely called for, except on passing the frontier. Notwithstanding these changes, it is very unwise to travel without a document which, throughout the Continent, is the legal mode of establishing the identity of the bearer. At Post-offices and other public establishments it is convenient, if not indispensable; and at a time when political refugees, and persons charged with graver offences, are objects of suspicion, or it may be of arrest, those who may suffer by mistakes as to identity have no reason to complain if they neglect the best means for securing themselves against such accidents.

Passports are procured at the Foreign Office, Downing Street, by leaving or sending a recommendation from a member of Parliament, or banker, or a certificate of identity signed and sealed by a magistrate, clergyman, solicitor, or surgeon. The passport is delivered on the following day upon application, either personally or by message, and the payment of a fee of 2s. The application must state the name in full of each male member of the family, and that of each man-servant; but where there is any probability of members of the same party separating, it is better that they should be provided with separate passports. The passport should always be carried on the person, as the few occasions when it may be required can rarely be foreseen. The *visa* of a minister of each foreign State in which the bearer intended to travel was formerly indispensable, but this is no longer required, even in the Austrian dominions. There are several Passport Agency Offices in London where the whole business of obtaining the passport, and any needful *visas*, is transacted for a small fee. This is especially convenient for persons residing in the country.

Money.—The coinage of Switzerland and Italy has now been assimilated to that of France, and accounts are kept in francs and centimes. The consequence is, that the best coin for travellers to carry in those countries is the French gold Napoleon of 20 francs. It is often convenient to procure

Napoleons in London before starting for a journey, and the exchange is usually rather more favourable than on the Continent, varying from 25 fr. 10 c. to 25 fr. 25 c. for the pound sterling. Exchange offices, at which the *fair rate of Exchange* is given, are — for the west end of London, Messrs. Smart, 61 Princes Street, Coventry Street; for the east end, Messrs. Spielmann & Co., 79 Lombard Street.

English sovereigns and Bank of England notes can be exchanged in most towns on the Continent, and are generally taken by the principal hotel-keepers, but in many parts of Italy and Germany they are little known, and are not readily taken at their true value.

In Italy inconvertible bank notes have taken the place of the gold and silver coinage since 1866. For the last four years the depreciation has rarely exceeded 5 per cent.; but the prudent traveller will take the first opportunity to exchange gold for paper.

In the Austrian States the coinage has undergone many changes during the last 20 years. The present coinage consists of silver florins, closely agreeing in value and appearance with the English two-shilling piece, and of quarter florins, corresponding in value to the English sixpence, but of larger size. The florin is divided into 100 Kreutzers, and pieces in alloyed metal of 10 and 5 Kreutzers supply the intermediate steps between the Kreuzer and the quarter florin. It may be remarked that the Kreuzer and 10 Kreuzer pieces correspond exactly with the mill and cent of the proposed decimal division of the pound sterling.

Austrian silver money circulates throughout Germany at the rate of 3 florins to 2 thalers, and is also current in the Venetian provinces of Italy, at the rate of 1 florin to 2½ francs. Throughout the Austrian empire the place of the silver florin is taken by paper money. The Government notes which usually represent the value of 1 florin, 5 florins, or 10 florins, being inconvertible, are depreciated to an extent that has varied of late years from 10 to 14 per cent. Strangers, arriving with a supply of silver money, are liable to lose the advantage of the difference of value between this and paper money if they omit to exchange their silver for whatever amount of bank notes they are likely to require.

Accounts in the Tyrol are still sometimes kept in gulden schein, a description of depreciated money which has long ceased to have legal existence, but which survives in the reckoning of the country people. In this system the florin was gradually reduced in value till worth about 10d. English, and the Kreuzer the 6th part of a penny. When a demand is made that seems unreasonable, the best plan is to assume that it is made in *schein*, and to enquire how much the sum named will make in bank notes.

A little experience teaches travellers the importance of being always provided with small coins of the country, and when it is possible to procure a supply before arriving at the frontier, it is generally both convenient and economical to do so.

It is remarkable that in Switzerland, in Austria, and in most parts of Italy, the coinage has been changed within the last few years without any appearance of the inconvenience and dissatisfaction that have been apprehended in this country by the opponents of change.

Circular Notes for sums of £10 and upwards are issued by many of the London Joint Stock and Private Banks, and may be cashed in most of the

chief towns on the Continent. By taking the precaution of keeping the notes separate from the letter which accompanies them, the holder is secure from ultimate loss, though not from inconvenience in the event of losing the one or the other. The correspondents of the English bankers to whom these letters are addressed in France, Italy, or Switzerland, usually give pretty nearly the current rate of exchange, clear of any charge for commission. According to the writer's experience, the same cannot be said in South Germany, and he has found it a far more economical plan to travel in that country with French gold, which can be changed in every town at the current rate of exchange, and to avoid dealings with bankers.

Custom-House Regulations.—The regulations affecting travellers are not usually very strict; the examination of luggage at most foreign Custom-houses is now little more than a formality, and is often confined to one or two out of a large number of packages. Of the articles generally carried by travellers, cigars and dresses of cotton or woollen material, not made up, are those usually liable to duty. As a general rule, it is much better to declare such articles. A small number of cigars may usually be taken free. In sending heavy luggage from one place to another, it should not be forgotten that whenever it passes from one State to another it is liable to examination at the frontier. The keys should be attached in such a way as to be accessible to the Custom-house officers.

As a general rule, official persons on the Continent are civil and obliging when treated with the courtesy to which they are accustomed. Both in Italy and Austria this holds almost universally. In Prussia, and at times in France, the case is otherwise; and the temper of the traveller is tried by the rudeness of underlings. But unless the case be serious enough, and the facts sufficiently plain, to call for a complaint to the official superior, a wise traveller will disregard misconduct which he cannot resent effectually, and which it is undignified to meet by an unavailing show of anger. These subordinate officials often have it in their power to cause great annoyance to a stranger, while he is powerless as regards them, and he will do best to avoid an unequal encounter.

Measures.—To the traveller, and even to the readers of books of travel or scientific works, the want of an uniform system of measures among civilised nations is a constant source of inconvenience. The gradual extension on the Continent of the French metrical system, which, though not free from defects, is the best yet adopted by any government, has mitigated without removing this source of annoyance. In the territory included in this work several systems are adopted by government authority, and several old measures are in use among the country people.

The measures most needed by a traveller are here given with their equivalents in English standard measure: a complete list would be beyond the scope of the present work.

French Measures.

1 Mètre	=	3·2809 Eng. feet	=	3 ft. 3 $\frac{3}{8}$ in. very nearly.
1 Décimètre ...	=	3·937 Eng. in.	=	3 in. 11 lines nearly.
1 Millimètre ...	=	·03937 Eng. in.	=	$\frac{1}{2}$ line nearly.
1 Kilomètre ...	=	3280·9 Eng. feet	=	5 furlongs, less by 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ yards.
1 Myriamètre ...	=	10 kilomètres ...	=	6 miles 1 furlong 156 yards.
1 Hectare	=	10,000 sq.mètres	=	2 acres 1 rood 35 perches very nearly.
1 Old Paris Foot	=	1·066 Eng. foot	=	1 ft. 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ lines, or 1 $\frac{1}{16}$ ft. nearly.
1 Lieue de Poste	=	4 kilomètres ...	=	2 $\frac{1}{2}$ miles, less by 25 yards.
1 Kilogramme ...	=	2·204 lbs. avdps.	=	2 lbs. 3 $\frac{1}{4}$ ozs. nearly.

The Paris foot, though it has long ceased to have legal currency in France, is still used in works printed elsewhere, and the heights of mountains, &c. on the older maps of Switzerland are given in this measure.

Swiss Measures.

1 Swiss foot	=	3 décimètres ...	=	11 inches 10 lines nearly.
1 New Swiss Stunde	=	16,000 Swiss feet	=	3 miles, less by 92 feet.
1 Swiss Post	=	3 Stunden	=	9 miles, less by 92 yards.
1 Old Swiss Stunde	=	5375·5 mètres ...	=	3 miles 2 furlongs 153 yards.
1 Swiss pound	=	$\frac{1}{2}$ kilogramme ...	=	1 lb. 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. nearly.

The old Swiss Stunde, still used by the country people in many parts of the country, represents more nearly than the new measure the average distance travelled in an hour by a man on foot over an ordinary country road.

Italian Measures.

1 Piedmontese mile	=	2466·08 mètres ...	=	1 $\frac{1}{2}$ miles 57 yards.
1 Italian mile	=	1851·85 mètres ...	=	1 mile 1 furlong 45 yards.
1 Italian post	=	8 Italian miles ...	=	9 miles 1 furlong 142 yards.

The metrical system has been introduced within the last few years, but a variety of local measures are still used. The Piedmontese mile is confined to the west and north of Piedmont; throughout the rest of the north of Italy the Italian or geographical mile is in general use.

Austrian Measures.

1 Vienna foot ...	=	·3161 mètre ...	=	1 foot 5 $\frac{1}{3}$ lines or 1 $\frac{1}{27}$ feet nearly.
1 Klafter	=	1·8966 mètre ...	=	6 feet 2 inches 8 lines.
1 Austrian mile	=	4,000 Klafter ...	=	4 miles 5 furlongs 157 yards.
1 Austrian post	=	2 Austrian miles	=	9 miles 3 furlongs 93 yards.
1 Vienna pound	=	·56 kilogramme	=	1 lb. 3 $\frac{1}{4}$ oz. nearly.

Electric Telegraph.—Travellers are not so fully aware of the convenience afforded by the electric telegraph as they probably will be hereafter. In no country is the telegraph so extensively in use as in Switzerland. All the towns, and many smaller places, are now connected together, and for one franc a short message may be sent by which rooms are secured, or any other requisite provision made in anticipation of the traveller's arrival. During the crowded season, when ladies are of the party, it is always expedient to write or telegraph for rooms.

The telegraph is also available in many parts of the N. of Italy, along the main roads in Austria, and in the French Alps.

Post Offices.—Serious inconvenience and anxiety is sometimes caused by the non-receipt of letters addressed to travellers on the Continent. The cases of failure of letters sent from the Continent to England are much less common, and rarely happen to persons who take the trouble of carrying their own letters to the post-office, and not trusting them to waiters and messengers. The French post-office rules are needlessly strict, and the clerks often disobliging and rude, after the fashion of French officials; but letters very rarely go astray. The Italian practice is, on the contrary, too lax. Letters are often given to any stranger who chooses to apply, without a passport or other evidence of identity; and, in the case of foreigners, a parcel of letters is sometimes handed to the applicant, who may take from it such as he thinks proper to claim. The German post-offices do not often give cause for complaint when letters are very clearly addressed, except that delay sometimes occurs which is attributed to the curiosity of the police. The worst managed post-offices in Europe, unless a great reform has been very recently effected, are those of Switzerland. Instances of scandalous carelessness and neglect have been so common as to be a serious drawback on the pleasure of travelling in that country.

As a general rule, the safest plan is to have letters addressed to the care of a banker in any city where the traveller intends to receive money; or else to some well-known hotel, where the traveller is already known, or to which he writes, announcing his arrival, and requesting that his letters may be taken in and kept until he shall claim them. Unless this precaution be taken, it is better to have letters addressed *Poste Restante*. In remote places in the Alps it sometimes happens that the village where the traveller puts up is a dependency of some more important place in the same valley, and that letters addressed *Poste Restante* are retained at the chief office.

The facility for forwarding luggage safely from one place to another, addressed to the *Poste Restante*, is of great convenience to Alpine travellers. The charge is generally very moderate; but not so in Switzerland, where 30 or 40 francs are sometimes payable for a single portmanteau sent from one town to another.

It is now generally known that it is better to avoid the addition 'Esquire,' in addressing persons on the Continent, and that to avoid confusion it is advisable always to add the Christian name, with the French prefix 'Monsieur' or 'Madame:' e.g., 'Monsieur Robert Smith'—'Madame Sarah Brown.'

Art. II.—Routes for approaching the Alps.

It is true that a person travelling by railway sees less of the country through which he goes than those who travel with post horses along a road, yet it may be safely asserted that no class has profited more by the extension of railways than tourists in the Alps. To that large majority who are limited either as to time or money, the means of crossing half Europe with an outlay of but 24 hours in time, and a trifling expenditure of money, very often makes a tour possible which otherwise would never have been undertaken. The extension of railways on both sides of the Alps has not merely enabled strangers to approach the Alps with little loss of time, but has greatly increased the facilities for passing from one part of the chain to another; so that a

traveller may now combine in a single tour visits to several different and distant districts, allotting to each of them a fair share of time, and expending but very little upon the intermediate space. Attention is here directed to the chief lines of railway by which various parts of the chain of the Alps may conveniently be approached, but every traveller should obtain the latest and most reliable information. Bradshaw's Continental Railway Guide, once very defective, has been much improved. On the Continent Chaix's 'Guide du Voyageur' is the best, but it is safer to get the local railway guide for each country.

The most direct route from London to most parts of the Alps is by Paris. To reach Savoy or the south of Switzerland the shortest way from Paris is by the Lyons railway as far as Macon, and thence by Amherieu to the Culoz Junction station. Here the original line is carried on to Geneva, while the main line leading to Italy passes southward to Chambéry, and thence to Turin, traversing the great tunnel through the Alps, near Modane, where travellers change carriages. There is but one fast train daily from Paris for Geneva or Chambéry. This is the night express, starting at 8.40 P.M., and carrying none but first-class passengers. Geneva is reached in 14 hrs., Chambéry in 13½ hrs., and Turin in 21½ hrs. Those who dislike night travelling may leave Paris at 11 A.M. on the preceding day, sleep at Macon, and take the train there at 6 A.M. next morning. A slow train, carrying second and third-class passengers, leaves Paris at 3.5 P.M., and takes nearly 21 hrs. to reach Geneva and about 30 hrs. to reach Turin.

By one or other of the two lines here mentioned the traveller may within 24 hrs. from Paris reach almost any point in the main valleys of the Alps of Savoy or South Switzerland. From St. Michel or Modane any place in the valley of the Arc may be reached on the same day (see § 7). The junction of the valley of the Arc with that of the Isère is close to the Chamousset station, and the traveller finds there a diligence or omnibus by which he may at once proceed to Albertville, Moutiers, or Bourg St. Maurice (§ 11).

Arriving at Geneva at 10.35 A.M., the traveller anxious to proceed at once on his way, may easily reach Sallanches, St. Gervais, or Samoëns, on the same evening, and, if in hot haste, may even arrive at Chamouni before the night is far advanced. Taking the train by the Ouest Suisse railway, he may not only establish himself in some of the tempting spots to be found on the Lake of Geneva, but may reach before night many of the chief places in the valley of the Rhone and its lateral valleys. Thus Champéry is accessible from Bex (§ 17), and Orsières from Martigny (§ 18), or by sleeping at Sion, or at Sierre, the present terminus of the railway, or Turtman, which may be reached by road, the traveller may, on the following day, find himself in the very heart of the Pennine chain at Evolena, Zinal, or Zermatt, unless his aim be the range of the Bernese Alps, in which case he will, with equal ease, reach Kandersteg or An der Lenk.

If the Dauphiné Alps be the first object of the tour, the most direct course will be from Paris to Lyons, and thence to Grenoble, in 15½ hrs. from Paris by the 8 P.M. night express. There is no difficulty in at once continuing the journey to Bourg d'Oisans (§ 8), or La Mure (§ 9). Uriage is also most easily reached from Grenoble; but Allevard (§ 10) is more conveniently accessible from the Francin station on the railway connecting Grenoble with Chambéry.

A line of railway which should be more useful than it is to Alpine travellers is that which connects Paris with Neuchâtel by Dijon, Dôle, and Pontarlier. The night express leaving Paris at 8 p.m. takes nearly 15 hrs. This is the most direct route for English travellers bound for the Bernese Alps or most parts of Western Switzerland.

At present the shortest route from Paris to most parts of Switzerland is by Basle. Formerly it was necessary to make a long détour by Strasburg, but a more direct line by Troyes, Langres, and Mulhouse has been open for the last few years. There are two express trains, one leaving Paris in the morning, the other at night, by which Basle is reached in about 13½ hrs., and there is time to reach almost all the easily accessible points in the Alps of central and northern Switzerland in the course of the following day, by the branches of the Central Swiss railway diverging from Olten and leading to Thun, Lucerne, or Zurich.

Although the shortest way from London is by Paris, since Basle is reached in 25 hrs., a majority of travellers prefer the far more interesting route by Belgium and the Rhine. Those who are not much pressed for time allow at least three days between London and Switzerland. Leaving London at 8.30 p.m., and taking the steamer from Dover to Ostend, they reach Cologne at 4 p.m., and can spend the evening there, visiting the cathedral, or go on to Bonn. The next day is spent in the Rhine steamer, sleeping at Mayence, Frankfort, or Heidelberg. After a morning given to the Castle of Heidelberg, Basle may be reached at 7 p.m., or by taking the early train the traveller may get on to Berne, Thun, Lucerne or Zurich. The hurried traveller can make the journey much more expeditiously. Starting from London at 7.40 a.m., and taking the Ostend steamer, he may reach Cologne at 11.25 p.m., and continuing the journey by Mayence and Darmstadt arrives at Heidelberg at 8.40 a.m. After a delay of 25 min. he may go on to Basle, reaching that place at 5.10 p.m., in good time for the evening trains to Bern, &c. An alternative way is to leave London at 8.35 p.m., reaching Cologne at 4 p.m.; going on by the Mayence train at 5 p.m., Heidelberg is reached, *viâ* Darmstadt, at 11.20 p.m., and Basle at 6 next morning, in 33½ hrs. from London.

Eastward of Basle the next main line of approach to the Alps is by the Lake of Constance. Two lines of railway reach the shore of the lake. The Wurtemberg railway, whose terminus is at Friedrichshafen, carries passengers from the north and north-west; the Bavarian Railway, ending at Lindau, is the route for those coming from the centre and east of Germany. For travellers from England the route through Paris has no advantage in point of time; the difference, indeed, is trifling, but the expense is greater. Leaving Paris by the night express, travellers reach the Carlsruhe station at 1.10 p.m., German time. The so-called express train (very slow) from Carlsruhe, by Mühlacker, to Stuttgart, reaches that city at 3.48 p.m., and gets to Friedrichshafen at 10.25 p.m., in about 39 hrs. from London.

By the Cologne route a traveller who has left London at 8.45 p.m., may reach Mayence at 8.56 p.m. the next night; and if he go on to Bruchsal, and there take the night train to Friedrichshafen, he will arrive at 8.35 a.m. in 36 hrs. from London. Stopping to sleep at Mayence or Heidelberg, he reaches Friedrichshafen next day by the evening train at 10.25 p.m.; at

the same time as if he had started from London 11 hrs. later and had travelled without stopping by Paris and Strasburg.

Passengers from the north or east of Germany, taking the early express train from Augsburg, reach Lindau in 5 hrs., and proceeding by steamer to Rorschach, may arrive at Coire at 7 P.M.

The steamers on the Lake of Constance, plying four or five times a day between the towns on its banks, and connected with the German and Swiss railways, offer great facilities for travellers bound for any part of the Alps. Besides the direct line to Coire, there is easy communication with Zurich and the west of Switzerland, while by landing at the Austrian port of Bregenz they may enter the Tyrol by the road of the Voralberg.

The most direct route to the Tyrol or Venetian Alps, is, however, by Munich and the railway over the Brenner. The way is the same as that just mentioned to Friedrichshafen as far as Ulm, and the time taken by the night and day direct trains is about the same. Corresponding with these are trains for Innsbruck and the Brenner. That starting at 11.10 P.M. is the more expeditious. It reaches Innsbruck at 3.32 A.M., Botzen at 9 A.M., Trent at 10.29 A.M., and Verona at 1.20 P.M. on the following day. The train which leaves Munich at 10.45 A.M. consumes 19 hrs. on the way to Verona. It is characteristic of the tardigrade German mind that whereas, even at the present rate of travelling, a traveller might easily be conveyed from London to Verona in 48 hrs., he cannot perform the journey in less than 57 hrs., and the Mont Cenis line (by Paris and Turin) is able to compete with that of the Brenner for the traffic to Verona and Venice.

The so-called Rudolphsbahn railway, connecting Styria with Carinthia, has been opened as far as Villach. It will facilitate the progress of tourists in Styria, but is not likely to be one of the main lines of communication from England.

The railway from Vienna to Trieste may be said throughout the greater part of its course to skirt the eastern extremity of the chain of the Alps, and therefore serves as the most convenient route for travellers proceeding to the Styrian or Carinthian Alps. For some reason not intelligible to ordinary understandings, the management of railways being nowhere regulated by simple motives of public convenience, the direct line from England and N.W. Germany to Vienna, by Nuremberg, Ratisbon, and Passau, has but very lately been made available for travellers. Passengers from England, *via* Cologne, now find one slow but direct train corresponding to that which leaves Cologne at 5 P.M. by which Vienna is reached in 28½ hrs. from that city. Grätz is reached in 6 hrs. from Vienna by express train, and Marburg on the Drave in 1½ hr. more.

The same line of railway from Vienna to Trieste, with the branch connecting it with Venice, Milan, and Turin, by Goritz, Udine, and Treviso, offers a convenient means for connecting a tour in the Eastern Alps with a visit to the lakes and valleys of Lombardy and Piedmont.

It is on the southern side of the main chain of the Alps that the mountain traveller derives the greatest advantage from railway communication. All the principal valleys open into the main valley of the Po. For the western half of the chain Turin forms a natural centre of communication, which is now connected with seven towns at the opening of as many different valleys, namely, Cuneo, Saluzzo, Pinerolo, Susa, Ivrea, Biella, and Arona. It is

thus easy to pass in a few hours from any one of these places to the other, thus avoiding the delay and inconvenience of a hot journey by road across the plain. Other lines, connecting the plains with the southern valleys of the Alps, are in progress. At present there are opened the lines from Milan to Como by Monza, and to Lecco, by Bergamo, and the important line from Verona to Innsbruck, by which the traveller, starting in the morning from the plain of Italy, may reach before night the heart of the Tyrol Alps.

Railways on the Continent differ much in respect to the relative comfort, or discomfort, of the second-class carriages. In Italy and Germany they are usually well fitted up, and are often used by travellers of the higher class, and sometimes, though less commonly, by ladies. In Belgium they are less comfortable, and the same is true in France, where, as a general rule, express trains take first-class passengers only. On a long journey it is always best to travel in first-class carriages.

Art. III.—Plan of a Tour.

The tastes of travellers in the Alps are too different, and the objects which they propose to themselves too various, to make it easy to offer useful advice respecting the plan of a tour. The desire to see as many remarkable places as possible within a given time is so natural in beginners, that it is useless to contend against it. Nothing but experience suffices to prove that to derive the fullest and most permanent satisfaction from natural scenery, even more than from other sources of æsthetic enjoyment, time is an essential element. When the impressions retained after a visit to some chosen district—where the same grand objects have been viewed repeatedly and in varied combination, under those changeful conditions of sky and colouring that constantly succeed each other in mountain countries—are compared with the imperfect recollections that remain after a hurried tour, most persons discover that they do not in truth make the most of their time when they arrange an expedition to the Alps, with a view to do as much as possible within a given number of days and weeks. It is gradually ascertained that the true plan of a tour in the Alps is to select a succession of places combining the requisite attractions as head-quarters, and to arrange the journey so that as much time as possible shall be devoted to these, while as little as possible shall be given to travelling from one to the other. It is true that the advantages of such a plan are far more evident to those who are fortunate enough to have some pursuit, scientific or artistic, which connects itself naturally with their journey. The weather in mountain countries is subject to frequent change, and there are days when the scenery is hidden behind a veil of cloud, rain, or snow. To the unemployed tourist inaction is so irksome that he prefers to trudge doggedly along an Alpine track, seeing nothing of the country, rather than await fair weather in a mountain inn; while to the naturalist or geologist, or other traveller with an occupation, such days, if not too frequent, are acceptable as giving time to digest and put in order the materials accumulated during preceding mountain expeditions.

This work is designedly arranged so as to direct travellers to the most

convenient centres in each district of the Alps, and those especially fitted to serve as head-quarters are pointed out in the remarks prefixed to each section. To these indications, and to the body of the work, travellers of some experience are referred. The outline tours prefixed to each division of this work are intended mainly for those who wish within a short time to visit the most remarkable scenes accessible to persons of moderate strength and enterprise. Although arranged so as to correspond with the three main divisions of the Alpine chain, it is easy to combine portions of one with the other, so as to suit individual wants.

Art. IV.—Modes of Travelling in the Alps.

Railways.—In a preceding portion of this Introduction (Art. II.) most of the railways that approach, or partially penetrate, the chain of the Alps have been referred to. Apart from the facilities they afford for travellers arriving from a distance, the Swiss and Italian railway systems are of great service to mountain travellers by enabling them with the least possible expenditure of time and trouble to transfer themselves from one centre of interest to another. Few persons will suppose that passing through a mountain country in a railway carriage can enable them to form any correct idea of its attractions, yet there are a few lines, especially those from Culoz to St. Michel, from Geneva to Martigny, and from Botzen to Verona, where a succession of beautiful pictures is unrolled before the traveller's eyes. When going from one place to the other in the order mentioned above, he should endeavour to secure a seat on the rt. hand side of the carriage. Travelling in the opposite direction he should of course prefer the l. hand seat.

Steamers.—All the principal lakes of the Alps are now traversed by steamers. Wherever they exist they offer an easy, speedy, and economical mode of travelling of which tourists are not slow to avail themselves.

Posting.—Since the general extension of railways and steamers has made a private carriage a positive incumbrance to the traveller, posting has become unusual except on certain lines, such as the passes of the Splügen and Mont Cenis, where, by mutual arrangement between the postmasters, the same carriage may be taken throughout. Those who dislike the slow pace of voituriers, and do not object to the trouble of changing the carriage at each relay, may sometimes with advantage resort elsewhere to posting. In Switzerland, Italy, and the Eastern Alps, especially Bavaria, the carriages found at the post stations are generally convenient, and in many large towns a carriage may be hired for a tour, and consigned at the end of the time to some correspondent of the owner. In Switzerland and the German Alps one or two travellers, with a moderate amount of luggage, may post in a one-horse char, at a rate little exceeding the hire of a country vehicle of the same description. In Italy there is scarcely a village reached by a road where a vehicle of some description may not be easily hired, but it requires some experience to resist overcharges. Details respecting the separate tariffs are found in the notes prefixed to each division of this work.

Voiturier (Ital. *Vetturino* ; Germ. *Lohnkutscher*).—By these names a class

of persons entirely unknown in England, but very widely spread over the Continent, is designated in France, Italy, and Germany. The profession attained its highest development in Italy, and in spite of the interference of railways it still flourishes throughout the peninsula. The *vetturino*, in that country, is a man who keeps for hire a carriage and horses, with which he is prepared at all times to undertake a journey of any extent, and in any required direction. The wealthier men of this class often have a large number of vehicles which usually ply along a particular line of road, and in that case they are often able to arrange so as to change horses on the way when the traveller is pressed for time. As a general rule, however, the *vetturino* makes the entire journey with the same horses, undertaking to supply others if his own be disabled, and he should be bound to pay all charges for tolls, bridges, extra-cattle attached to the carriage in long ascents, and all other incidental charges. The Swiss *voituriers* found at Geneva, Berne, Lucerne, Coire, &c., are as a class similar to those of Italy, and in both countries there is no great difficulty in finding tolerably comfortable carriages and good horses. The average distance travelled is from 35 to 45 miles a day, and while on the road they travel nearly or quite as fast as post horses, but a rest of at least two hours is required in each day's journey. To a party of friends travelling through a fine country, and not pressed for time, this is often an agreeable mode of travelling, and those who are unable to ride or walk may, sometimes with advantage, take the same vehicle for the whole, or a considerable portion, of their tour. In this case it becomes important to select a trustworthy man, and to secure his good conduct by a proper agreement. For this purpose, as a general rule, it is expedient to obtain the advice of the hotel-keeper, or other respectable inhabitant of the town where the carriage is hired.

As a general rule, the Italian *vetturino*, after the fashion of his country, demands considerably more than he means to take, and will have but a mean opinion of his employer if the latter does not beat down considerably the sum first named. With the exception of this point, which is disagreeable to Englishmen, the writer has had little cause of complaint against Italian *vetturini*. When once they have ascertained that extortion will be resisted, they usually forbear further attempts in that direction, and are remarkably civil and good-humoured, doing their best to deserve the gratuity which the traveller willingly gives to them at parting. The Swiss *voiturier*, or German *lohnkutscher*, is usually, though not always, more direct in his dealings, but is often slow, and obstinate, sometimes sulky and perverse, always a much less pleasant fellow than his Italian comrade. The Savoyard is at least as anxious to overreach as the Italian, and is besides often disagreeable. In the French Alps generally, except on the road between Geneva and Chamouni, the facilities for travelling are in all respects inferior to those found in the other countries here named.

The usual charge for a carriage and pair of horses for a short journey of one or two days is from 1 franc to 1 shilling per English mile, including all extras. For a long journey the fair price is from 25 to 30 fr. per day; but if the carriage be discharged at a distance from home, a demand is made for back fare at the same rate. When the road is one much frequented this should be resisted, but some extra payment on this account is usually made. It is often possible to arrange a tour so as to return to the town whence the

traveller started, or to its neighbourhood, and this is both economical and otherwise convenient, as heavy luggage may be left in the charge of the hotel-keeper. For a short journey a written agreement is not necessary, but it is well to make the verbal agreement in the presence of the hotel-keeper, and to take care that it shall be specific on the point of excluding extra charges on whatever pretext. When it is intended to take the same carriage for a longer time, it is prudent to have a written agreement. This should reserve to the traveller the choice of route and inns, and specify the rate of payment per day when travelling, with a reduced charge, usually one-half, for days of rest. It should always be provided that the traveller shall be at liberty to discharge the carriage whenever he pleases, on payment according to the time it has been employed, and it is well to add that the carriage shall be reserved exclusively for the use of the hirer, as attempts are sometimes made by the driver to take a passenger with him on the driving seat.

It should be noted that the rate of payment above mentioned is always exceeded on the great passes of the Alps, where the *voiturier* incurs extra expense for cattle hired to assist in drawing a heavy carriage in the ascent; and that at times when the traffic is very great, increased rates are often successfully demanded elsewhere. A traveller who is able to secure good horses and a comfortable carriage for a tour of some length, at the rate of 40 fr. a day while travelling, and 20 fr. for days of rest, may consider that he has made a good bargain. It is often necessary to pay 5 fr. a day more than those rates. Although it is well to stipulate that the driver shall have no right to demand any gratuity under the head of *bonnement*, *buonamano*, or *trinkgeld*, it is always well to let him know that if pleased with his services the traveller will, at his own option, make him some moderate extra payment at the close. About 2 fr. a day is a reasonable gratuity.

One of the chief inconveniences of travelling by *voiturier* arises from the various forms of speculation to which it gives rise. Each *voiturier* is in some way connected with numerous innkeepers and other persons, who hope, by his aid, to make a profit out of the traveller, and various devices are used to induce or compel the traveller to put up at certain inns in preference to others. In towns it is always possible to obtain reliable information, and the traveller should make his selection for himself; but at smaller places, where the choice is limited, it often happens that the inn patronised by the *voiturier* is in reality the best. It is also not uncommon for *voituriers* to make private arrangements for the transfer of a traveller and his party from one to the other. An Englishman is often disposed to object to a bargain of which he is himself the object, but the writer has found that unless there be obvious reason for objection, it is better not to resist. The traveller should assure himself that the new carriage and horses are not inferior to the first, and take the same precautions in making his arrangements with the new man that were necessary at first starting. Many complaints have been made as to the *voituriers* on the road of the St. Gothard between Fluelen and Bellinzona, and rather more caution is needed on that line than is requisite elsewhere. In the Canton of Berne the local authorities have fixed a tariff of charges for hired carriages which must not be exceeded. It may be found at the principal hotels. This interference with free-trade does not seem to have been imitated elsewhere.

Chars.—One-horse vehicles, fit to travel on rough country roads impass-

able for larger carriages, are to be found in most parts of the Alps. In the districts frequented by strangers, small light calèches have taken the place of the rougher vehicles used by the country people, which are found elsewhere. These vary in form, and are generally uncomfortable, though convenient for the purpose intended. The *einspänniger Wagen* of the German Alps, and the *carettino* of some parts of Italy, are light narrow carts, with seats hung across, quite unprotected against rain. In other parts of Italy the *calessina*, or light calèche, protected when necessary against rain and sun, is the common mode of conveyance. In Savoy and South Switzerland the *char-à-banc*, an inconvenient vehicle containing three seats, laid sideways on a pole, and surrounded by a leather curtain, is happily becoming less common. The charge for these vehicles varies from half a franc to 80 cent. per English mile, with a *bonnemain* or *trinkgeld*, of from 10 cent. to 15 cent. per mile. More is often asked, but it should be recollected that in Switzerland and the German Alps the rate for posting little exceeds that amount.

Diligences.—All the great lines of road in and about the Alps that have not been supplanted by railways, are traversed by diligences, and Switzerland is particularly well supplied in this respect. The carriages are tolerably comfortable, and the service generally well conducted, but those who travel to see the country are not likely often to use these conveyances. From the *coupé* and the *banquette*, some limited view is gained; from the *intérieur* and the *rotonde*, next to nothing. The fares in Switzerland vary according as the road traversed lies in the low country or over a mountain pass. In the first case the rate is 80 cent. per Swiss league of 3 miles, in the *coupé*; 60 cent. in the *intérieur* and the *banquette*. On mountain roads the rate is 1 fr. 15 cent. for the *coupé*; 1 fr. for *intérieur* and *banquette*. The French diligences cost rather more, those of Italy and Germany rather less, than the above rates.

On the south side of the Alps omnibuses are found plying between all the towns and large villages and the nearest railway stations. They are extremely cheap, but usually very disagreeable conveyances. They may, however, often be used for sending travellers' spare luggage from one place to another.

Riding.—Horses or mules well used to Alpine paths, and with side-saddles for ladies, are found for hire at most of the places frequented by tourists. As this is the mode of conveyance commonly adopted by ladies, and by tourists unable to walk, it is important to remark that it is only in such places that reliable animals are to be found. Those accustomed to transport merchandise, or to carry wood or forage from the mountains, may be used to rough tracks, and therefore surefooted, but are unaccustomed to the saddle, and liable to become restive in dangerous places. Several narrow escapes from fatal accidents have, within the writer's knowledge, arisen from this cause, usually from a side-saddle carried by some enterprising English lady, and laid for the first time on the back of the animal. Ladies who design exploring the less-frequented valleys of the Alps will consult their own comfort and security, and much reduce their expenses, by arranging their journey so as either to make one longer circuit, returning near to the point whence they start, or a succession of shorter tours, each beginning at and returning to some central place. At each starting-point the animals required.

for the party, with one or more men to take charge of them, should be carefully selected. With ladies, it is prudent to take a guide for each horse or mule, and on difficult ground *the guide should always go before or beside, never behind the animal.* It is a rule of the first importance to *abstain from interfering with the animal in difficult and dangerous places.* Accidents very seldom occur from a fall when the animal is left to his own sagacity, but commonly in cases where the rider has attempted to interfere with him. To this cause is attributed the unfortunate fate of a French lady, dashed to pieces in 1861 when riding down the Gemmi Pass. In the writer's opinion, it is never wise for a lady to descend along ledges of rock overhanging a precipice otherwise than on foot, or in a chaise-à-porteur. A slight slip in such a situation may endanger the rider.

The usual charge for a horse or mule per day is 10 fr., besides 1 or 2 fr. for the boy who takes care of it. At Chamouni the daily charge is 6 fr., but the same sum is payable to the guide who accompanies it. On the south side of the Alps there are not many places where mules used to carry a rider are kept for hire. The charge for mules engaged in unfrequented places should not exceed 8 or 9 fr., including the pay of a boy. Return fare at the same rates is always demanded.

Chaise-à-Porteur (Ital. *Portantina*; Germ. *Tragsessel*) is an arm-chair supported by two poles, and carried by bearers. In Savoy and the Valais four bearers are usually considered necessary, and even six where the person to be carried is at all heavy; but in the Bernese Oberland, and in North Switzerland, two men will often undertake to carry a lady of light weight for several successive days. This mode of conveyance is well suited for ladies who are able to walk a little, but fear the fatigue of a long day's ride. Some persons soon accustom themselves to the motion, but to others it is always disagreeable. There is, however, a great difference between men who are used to the occupation, and beginners who jolt and shake the seat in an uncomfortable fashion. The ordinary pay of each bearer is 6 fr. a day, with the same daily pay for the time required to return to the place of departure.

It may safely be asserted that none of the various modes of conveyance here enumerated are more than imperfect substitutes for the only means of travelling completely satisfactory to the lover and student of nature. Walking is so peculiarly the suitable way of visiting the Alps that it is most conveniently discussed separately, in a future part of the Introduction. See Art. VIII.

Art. V.—Guides and Porters.

In the same proportion as the number of strangers annually resorting to the Alps, the inducements to the natives to adopt the profession of guide have constantly increased during the last half-century. The large majority of tourists do no more than follow a frequented path, where one native of the district is as well able to lead him as another. The increased desire to explore the less accessible parts of the Alps, and to undertake difficult and dangerous expeditions, has led to a demand for the services of a superior class of men, who possess in a high degree the special qualities of the mountaineer. Although there is no recognised distinction between the two

classes, and the best guide, when not otherwise engaged, is ready to carry a lady's shawl over the easiest Alpine pass, while there are few ordinary guides who acknowledge themselves to be unfit for a difficult ascent, there is in fact as wide difference between them as between the most eminent and the inferior men in any other profession. The practice of taking the same guide throughout an entire tour, which has become very common among Alpine travellers, has led to another distinction better defined than the last between general and local guides. While the latter have no pretension to go beyond the bounds of their own immediate district, the others are men who have acquired a tolerably wide acquaintance with the more frequented parts of the Alps, who speak French or German, and sometimes a little English, and have a sufficient knowledge of the dialects used in different parts of the chain to serve as interpreters, and as useful travelling servants. The men who unite the qualities of the mountaineer with a wide range of local knowledge are naturally the most valuable to the Alpine traveller, and their number is limited, though annually increasing to meet the extensive demand. The best men are usually engaged weeks, or months, beforehand by members of the Alpine Club. An ordinary tourist has no occasion to seek for men of this class, but he may find it an excellent plan to secure the services of a steady respectable man who will accompany him throughout his tour.

In the cantons Berne and Valais, and at Chamouni, the local authorities deliver to each person authorised to act as guide a small book, containing a certificate of good character and general fitness, wherein his employers enter their names, and add such remarks as they think proper. Before engaging an unknown guide it is always expedient to inspect his book, and it is often well to consult the innkeeper before making a choice. In the event of a guide making what appears an unjust demand at the close of his engagement, the traveller is advised to require him to state in writing the particulars, and to add his name and address. This statement, with any needful explanation on the part of the traveller, should be forwarded to the *juge de paix* of the place where the guide resides.

The duty of a guide is not merely to point out the way, but further to make himself generally useful to his employer. He is expected to carry a knapsack of about 20 lbs. weight, and to find himself in the articles requisite for his profession, such as rope and ice-axe. In strictness he is bound to feed himself out of his pay, but whenever it is necessary to carry food to eat on the way, or to pass the night at some mountain chalet where provisions are not forthcoming, it is a matter of course for the traveller to take a supply sufficient for his guide. When a guide is taken for an extended tour, he is expected to feed himself, but it is only reasonable that the traveller should make allowance for any extraordinary and unforeseen charges incurred by the guide. The ordinary pay of a guide for an ordinary day's work is 6 francs, and the same daily rate is considered fair for a tour of some length when days of rest alternate with days of severer exertion, save that, as a general rule, a traveller who parts with a guide after several days or weeks of companionship, and who is content with his service, adds a gratuity proportioned to the work done. Those who engage a first-rate guide, with a view to difficult expeditions, usually agree to pay at least 8 fr. a day; but if several such expeditions be made during a tour of some weeks, it is but

just to remember that a guide engaged specially in such cases is entitled by tariff or by custom to a rate much exceeding the ordinary pay, and that the permanent guide has an additional claim to a gratuity at the close of his engagement. The right to pay at the rate of 6 fr. a day for the return journey from the place where a guide is discharged to that from which he started, unless his services be transferred to another traveller, is universally recognised, and this is one of the reasons which often make it positively economical to retain the same guide for a considerable tour, where he may be discharged at no great distance from his home.

Guides of the ordinary class are usually found wherever a regular demand exists for their services. In selecting them more caution is advisable on the south side of the Alps than in Switzerland or the Tyrol, but as a general rule they are well-conducted and obliging. The only defect common among the Swiss guides is a fondness for liquor, a failing that has been injurious to some of the best Oberland men. The higher class of guide, possessing the strength and activity, combined with courage, coolness, and skill, that make the accomplished mountaineer, is formed only by the union of training and experience with the requisite natural faculties. The raw material may be said to exist wherever chamois-hunting is a favourite pursuit of the young and active men. But this of itself does not suffice. The most skilful Pyrenean chasseur placed on the summit of the Strahleck pass would probably be overpowered with terror, and if unaided would be little likely to reach Grindelwald or the Grimsel; while many good Oberland guides would hesitate before trusting themselves on the face of a dizzy limestone precipice, that is traversed with ease by the Aragonese cragsman with his *apargatas*.

Active men and bold climbers may be found here and there in most parts of the Alps, but it is mainly at Chamouni, in the Bernese Oberland, and in the Valais, that the degree of experience and skill requisite for contending with the difficulties of the snow and ice region of the Alps is to be acquired.

In opposition to the popular belief as to the characteristics of the French and German races, the Chamouni men are marked by steadiness and perseverance, rather than by daring and *dash*. In the latter qualities the Oberland guides take the first place, but as companions in a tour they are seldom so attentive and agreeable, and are usually rather inferior in education. The love of wine and strong drink is much less common among the Chamouni men than in Switzerland. With two or three brilliant exceptions, the Valais guides are decidedly inferior to their rivals, being wanting in energy and scarcely reliable in situations of real difficulty. At the risk of doing injustice by involuntarily omitting deserving men, a list of the best known guides, and some information as to their special qualities, and the districts with which they are acquainted, is appended to this section.

On the south side of the Alps, and in Tyrol, guides scarcely exist as a class. It is usually easy to find a trustworthy man who is fit to show the way over a well-known pass, and to carry the traveller's knapsack, at the rate of 4 or 5 francs daily. It is better to apply to the innkeeper, or in remote places to the *curé*, rather than take without enquiry persons who come to offer their services. A traveller planning an excursion of any difficulty in these less frequented districts should enquire for the best known chamois-hunters, for it is amongst these only that he is likely to find assistance; but as men

of unsteady character sometimes take to that pursuit, he will do well to ascertain from competent authority that he is in safe hands. In cases of reference to an innkeeper or parish priest, a reserved answer, wherein the referee declares that he knows little of the man in question, is to be taken as an unfavourable reply. The reference should of course be made before the traveller has committed himself, or declared positively his intention to make the expedition.

Porters.—In the districts where guides exist as an organised body, possessing an exclusive right to exercise that calling, a subaltern class of *porters* has grown up, and in some places has been equally subjected to regulation. The porter's business is to carry luggage over beaten tracks where there is no need of a guide, or in longer and more difficult expeditions to assist the guides by carrying the heavier articles required for a part of the way. Porters generally are content to receive 5 francs a day, usually increased to 10 fr. for a long and difficult day's work; but in the southern valleys of the Alps a traveller undertaking to provide food, may often procure a useful man of this class for about 3 fr. a day. In the Bernese Oberland, porters (Germ. *Träger*) demand 6 fr. a day, but they carry a much heavier weight than is usual elsewhere. Some of these men make no objection to carry 40 or 50 lbs. of luggage a distance of seven or eight leagues.

Much useful information as to guides and tariffs is contained in the 'Kalender und Notizbuch für Alpen-Reisende,' published by Liebeskind, of Leipzig.

LIST OF THE BEST KNOWN GUIDES, WITH THEIR ADDRESSES ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED.

- Christian Almer** (of Grindelwald). First-rate, uniting daring, steadiness, and intelligence. Knows well the Oberland, and all the Western Alps.
- Ulrich Almer**. Son to the last; a very rising young man.
- Melchior Anderegg** (of Meyringen). First-rate in all respects. He has most extensive knowledge of the entire chain of the Alps.
- Jacob Anderegg** (of Meyringen). Cousin to the last; first-rate; enterprising to the verge of rashness.
- Franz Andermatten** (of Saas). Excellent, strong, and cheerful. Probably the best man in the Valley of Saas.
- Daniel Ballay** (of Bourg St. Pierre). A very good guide, knows the Pennine and Graian Alps well. His brother Emmanuel makes a good second.
- Peter Baumann** (of Grindelwald). Very good in the second rank.
- Hans Baumann** (of Grindelwald). First-rate, has had much experience.
- Franz Biener** (of Zermatt). Known as Weisshorn Biener, to distinguish him from a very inferior man of the same name. He is a good steady man, and has gained much experience.
- Caspar Blatter** (of Meyringen). Very good, bold and steady; knows the Oberland well.
- Peter Bohren** (of Grindelwald). Good; not strong enough to be first-rate, and rather past his prime; knows the Oberland and Pennine Alps well.
- Jean Antoine Carrel** (of Val Tournanche). First-rate cragsman. Best guide for the Matterhorn, and with wider experience may go anywhere.

- Joseph Marie Claret (of Chamouni). Very good ; knows the Savoy and Oberland Alps.
- Jean Bapt. Croz (of Chamouni). A good guide, but past his prime.
- François Devouassoud (of Chamouni). The best guide at Chamouni since the death of M. Croz. Has very extensive knowledge of the Alps ; speaks Italian and some English. His brother Henri makes a good second.
- Michel Ducroz (of Chamouni). Very good ; has made several difficult ascents.
- Peter Egger (of Grindelwald). Excellent guide.
- Johann Fischer (of Meyringen). A very rising man, highly spoken of.
- Julien Grange (of Courmayeur). The best guide of that place. Not quite first-rate.
- Peter Inäbnit (of Grindelwald). A very rising man ; he has not travelled much, and will improve with experience.
- Andreas Jaun (of Meyringen). A powerful but rather heavy man. Makes a good second in a difficult expedition, but not quite in the first rank.
- Johann Jaun (of Meyringen). An excellent man. Though young knows the Oberland and Pennine Alps well.
- Ulrich Kaufmann (of Mühlebach, Grindelwald). Very good and experienced man.
- Christian Lauener (of Sandweidli, Lauterbrunnen). A first-rate guide, good-tempered and obliging. Has great knowledge of the Alps.
- Ulrich Lauener (of Lauterbrunnen). A most powerful man, who has been a first-rate guide. At times rather noisy when the day's work is over.
- Peter Lauener. Cousin of the last two ; very good, nearly in the first rank.
- Franz Lochmatter (of Macugnaga). A very pleasant, good-tempered man, who knows his own district well. Not quite first-class. His brother Alexander deserves the same remarks. Both are somewhat exacting.
- Jean Joseph and Jean Pierre Maquignaz (of Valtournanche). Good men for the Matterhorn and difficult expeditions in the same district. The first is the better man.
- Jean Martin (of Sierre). A very good and experienced man, scarcely first-rate.
- Christian Michel, Peter Michel (both of Grindelwald). Brothers, and both men of high repute. The health of Christian (the better man) has suffered much. Peter is a sure but rather slow man ; he knows the Oberland well.
- Peter Perrin (of Zermatt). Has been the best guide at Zermatt, but not first-rate. Well acquainted with the Pennine and Graian Alps.
- Peter Rubi (of Grindelwald). A very good man, not quite first-rate.
- Benôit Simon (of Chamouni). Said to be one of the best men of that place.
- Léon Simon (of Les Praz, Chamouni). A good and intelligent man.
- Joseph Basil Simond (of Argentiere). A very good man, who has travelled extensively through the Dauphine, Cottian, and Graian Alps.
- Santo Siorpaes (of Cortina d'Ampezzo). The best guide in S. Tyrol, an excellent cragsman. Has travelled with Mr. Tuckett.
- Joseph Tairraz (of Chamouni). Has been a very good guide.
- Simon Michel Tairraz (of Chamouni). Good second-rate man ; knows Pennine Alps well.
- Tobie Tairraz (of Les Pras, Chamouni). Has travelled much ; is an excellent steady man, recommended as a guide to ladies.
- Johann Tännler (of Wyler, near Meyringen). A good steady man.
- Anton Walther (of Laax, Valais). Very strong and daring. Was long employed at the Äggischhorn, but has had some experience in other districts.

Ulrich Wenger. A good guide for moderate expeditions in the Oberland, but has neither strength nor judgment enough for difficult ascents. He speaks French well, and a little English.

Art. VI.—Inns.

So much does the comfort of travellers depend upon the goodness or badness of the accommodation found at inns, that it is not surprising if they exact a degree of accuracy on this point from a guide-book that, from the nature of the case, it is impossible fully to attain. Assuming that the information at the Editor's disposal were always very recent, there is a great degree of uncertainty about the impression left upon a passing traveller by an inn where he remains for one or two nights. One traveller happens to arrive when the house is crowded, the larder ill-provided, the servants and the master tired. He is ill-lodged, ill-fed, and ill-attended, and as a natural consequence his report is highly unfavourable. A few days later another traveller is lodged in the best rooms, finds abundant supplies, and is treated with attention. The second report is, as it ought to be, entirely different from the first. There are but a few hotels of the best class so well arranged, and under such skilful and active management, as not to be liable to such vicissitudes. In truth, however, the information obtainable often dates back two or three years, and in that time very many changes occur. The management of an inn, especially a large one, requires constant activity and watchfulness on the part of some one directly interested in its success; and it constantly happens that a change of management, or a mere relaxation of the innkeeper's activity, caused by over-prosperity or by engaging in other pursuits, reduces a hotel from the first to an inferior rank. At the same time new houses are every year opened in the frequented parts of the Alps; so that between the falling off of old, and the rise of new inns, it is impossible to achieve invariable accuracy. Yet it will probably be found that the indications given here are, as a general rule, more correct than the interested recommendations of voituriers, boatmen, guides, and the like. Those who use this book will confer a favour on the Editor, and on future travellers, if they will note down the inns at which they stop in the course of their tour, with such observations as they consider due, and communicate the same to the publisher for use in a future edition. Such information is useful even in respect to the most frequented places, whether the traveller's judgment agree with that here expressed or not.

It is generally known that no country in Europe is so well provided with inns as Switzerland. The hotels in the more frequented places leave very little to be desired by the most fastidious, and in country places they are generally much superior to similar establishments in our own country. The beautiful valleys of the Italian Alps are far from being equally well supplied, but the increased influx of strangers has led to considerable improvement. Though less frequented by strangers, the Lombard and Venetian Alps are decidedly in advance of Piedmont. The writer has been in the habit of stopping in remote villages and hamlets wherever convenience dictated, without caring to make previous enquiry as to the accommodation to be found there, and he has rarely failed to obtain tolerable food and a clean

bed. Higher praise than this is due to the country inns in the Austrian Alps. In the Tyrol, Salzburg, and part of Styria, but especially in Carinthia and Carniola, it is a rare exception when a village inn is otherwise than a comfortable and agreeable stopping-place, where excellent living is rendered doubly acceptable by the kindly manners of the people of the house, and the charges are so moderate as to make it a matter of surprise how any profit, however small, can be made from the business. The French Alps present a disagreeable contrast. With but very few exceptions, a traveller entering an inn in Dauphiné must be prepared for filth and privation, and not seldom his ill-humour is aggravated by an extortionate bill. The same observations apply, in a somewhat less degree, to the provinces of Maurienne and Tarentaise, in Savoy. The provinces of Chablais and Faucigny, between the valley of the Arve and the Lake of Geneva, partake somewhat of the character of the adjoining parts of Switzerland. Cleanliness and comfort are better understood, and barefaced extortion is not so often attempted. In many Swiss inns, and in some towns in Italy, more attention is paid to the habits and tastes of English travellers than is usual on the Continent. The ordinary hour of the *table d'hôte* being one o'clock, there is often a second *table d'hôte* at five o'clock. English mustard, pretty good tea, and other *desiderata*, are to be had; and some of the principal hotel-keepers have gone so far as to open an English chapel, and offer inducements to a clergyman to officiate during the summer.

There is but one department in which English inns maintain a superiority over those of every part of the Continent. In the latter the use of water-closets has as yet made but little progress, and even when they exist they are frequently in an offensive condition. The usual substitutes for them are a source of foul smells that too often disgrace even first-rate hotels. In France these places are perfectly horrible, forming an unaccountable exception to the general advance in civilisation. Italy ranks next lowest in the scale; while in Germany and Switzerland some elementary ideas of cleanliness and decency are not foreign to the soil, though there is still much room for improvement. The only way to effect a reform is by repeated remonstrances, and by making it known to innkeepers that attention to this department will attract, while neglect will as certainly repel, English travellers. The Editor hereby requests that his correspondents will enable him, by information on this point, to indicate in future editions of this work by a distinguishing mark the houses that deserve favourable or unfavourable notice in this respect.

It is difficult to give information as to the expense of living at inns which can be serviceable to travellers. The effects of railroad communication and fiscal reforms are every year more evident in the tendency towards an equalisation of prices throughout Europe. Some differences will doubtless continue to exist, and Italy and Southern Germany are still considerably cheaper than England or Switzerland. Apart from the fact that the price of living is higher, it is fair to recollect that a large capital is often invested in Swiss inns which remain open but four or five months, or even a shorter time; and that some of them are built in places where constant labour and expense are needed to procure the necessary supplies. The lowest charge for a single bed in the better class of Swiss inns is 2 francs, and in second class and country inns 1½, or 1 franc. In the larger hotels more is charged for

rooms on the first or second floor, and also for those commanding a view. The charge for the early *table d'hôte* at one o'clock is from 3 to 4 francs; for that at 4 or 5 P.M. one franc more is usually demanded. Breakfast of tea or coffee, bread and butter, and *confiture*, or honey, $1\frac{1}{2}$ franc, rarely 1 franc. Eggs and meat are charged separately. Attendance for a single person 1 franc daily: for a party it should not exceed 75 cents, or even less per head. Sitting-rooms are charged daily from 4 to 8 francs each. In the first-class hotels, besides a handsome *salle à manger*, one or more rooms, containing books, newspapers, and a pianoforte, are usually open to persons staying in the house. As it is the practice for ladies to avail themselves of these public rooms, a sitting-room is by no means necessary.

All over the Continent it is the usual custom for persons travelling in a party, and intending to remain some days, to enquire the price of their apartments, and if this appear high to make some observation, which usually leads to a reduction.

Many English travellers are haunted by the disagreeable impression that, in their capacity of Englishmen, they are marked out by innkeepers and others, and made to pay higher prices than are demanded from tourists of other nations. The writer believes that, with rare exceptions, there is now no ground for this suspicion. Formerly the case was otherwise. So long as the English were not content to travel in the same manner as foreigners of the same social position, they were naturally treated in an exceptional manner. None but persons of the highest rank and ample means are used on the Continent to have their meals served apart in a sitting-room; and when English travellers, in this and other ways, showed an apparent indifference to expense, it was but natural that they should be treated as if they were so. Of late years our countrymen have not only learned to conform to the usages of other nations, but, as a body, they show themselves quite as attentive to economy as other travellers of the same means and station. As a general rule, innkeepers are disposed to think that what they call a *famille*, i.e., a party including ladies and one or more servants, is a fair mark for higher charges than they would attempt with single men. Thus a party, perhaps, remaining for a single night, will find wax candles charged in the bill at the rate of two for each room which they occupy. It is necessary to have a deduction made for those not used, and to prevent the waiter from lighting more than are wanted.

In justice to themselves and the public, travellers should take the trouble to look over their bills, and to point out for reduction any items that appear unreasonable. Should a simple remonstrance fail, there is generally no use in further resistance. The extortion must be gross indeed that will not be sanctioned by the local authorities, should a traveller lose time by resorting to them. There is but one effective threat to which innkeepers are usually very susceptible—that of exposure in English newspapers and guide-books, and this, in gross cases, should always be enforced. Cases of shameless extortion are usually confined to the meaner class of inns, or to those which have been opened expressly for tourists in some Alpine route. No reasonable person will object to pay somewhat more than the usual rate of accommodation at an inn set up expressly for the convenience of a limited class, but it is well to make the owners understand that by unreasonably high charges they defeat their own object.

Art. VII.—General Advice to Travellers in the Alps.

Season for Travelling.—The higher parts of the Alps are most easily accessible during the height of summer; but it is not generally known that many districts, including much beautiful scenery, are seen to the best advantage in spring and autumn. In the month of May the neighbourhood of the Swiss lakes, and more especially the valleys of the Maritime, Lombard, and Venetian Alps, may be visited with full satisfaction. The vegetation of those districts is then seen in its full beauty, and many mountains of moderate height, commanding noble views, may be ascended without difficulty, though in some seasons a good deal of snow still remains on the secondary ridges. In June the rapid transition from winter to spring, and from spring to summer, is completed throughout all the inhabited valleys of the Alps. For the ordinary tourist who does not aim at difficult ascents, this would be the best season for travelling, were it not that the weather is usually more changeable than in the three succeeding months. Even for the aspiring mountaineer the second half of June possesses many advantages. The length of the day greatly facilitates long expeditions; the glaciers are more easily traversed, as the crevasses are narrower, and are more covered over by snow-bridges; and slopes of ice or rock, very difficult at other times, are made easy by a covering of snow that yields to the foot. Recent experience confirms this opinion. The first ascent of the Aletschhorn, and several other difficult ascents, have been made towards the end of June, and persons who have crossed the Col du Géant, and other broken glacier-passes, have been surprised to find few or none of the usual obstacles. On the other hand, it should be remembered that the snow at this season is ill consolidated, and that a slight disturbance very easily produces avalanches. Certain couloirs and very steep slopes that are tolerably safe later in the year, are highly dangerous in the early season. The use of the rope, always expedient, is doubly so at a season when most of the crevasses are concealed by snow-bridges of uncertain solidity. There is also the inconvenience that there is usually a greater extent of soft snow to be traversed than later in the season. Another slight drawback to mountaineering in June arises from the fact that the cattle are not yet sent up to the higher pastures. The chalets to which the traveller resorts for milk, and sometimes for a night's rest, are not yet inhabited. For the same reason nothing can then exceed the beauty of the Alpine pastures, in the full blaze of their brilliant colours, before they are eaten and trodden down by animals.

July and August are the months usually chosen by travellers in the higher parts of the Alps, and on an average of years the public is doubtless right in the selection. August is the season when the inns are most crowded; and a traveller who has moved from place to place in July, does wisely to select comfortable and agreeable quarters for the succeeding month. One reason for passing this time in the higher valleys is the great heat that is then usually experienced in the low country at the foot of the Alps. The experience of many years has led the writer to believe that, on an average, the best chance of finding a continuous succession of fine weather, with the clearness of air favourable for distant views, is during the first half of September. During the summer it is rare to find more than three or four days together such as the mountaineer willingly chooses for an ascent, and even then the distant

horizon is rarely clear of clouds. Eight or ten consecutive days of perfect weather are often to be had in September. About the middle of that month snow usually falls on the higher Alps, sometimes descending to the valleys. Those who do not take flight are often rewarded by a renewal of fine weather, extending into October. The fresh snow and the shortness of the days make the season unfit for high and difficult expeditions; but it is most enjoyable in the southern valleys, where the great heat of summer is a serious impediment to the pleasure of travelling in the earlier season. The Italian lakes may be visited with satisfaction until the end of October, save that in that month a week or ten days of heavy rain, extending through the entire N. of Italy, may usually be looked for.

Languages spoken in the Alps.—It may safely be said that half the pleasure of travelling is lost to a person who is unable to speak the language of the country through which he passes. Englishmen are more often prevented from speaking foreign languages by shyness and *mauvaise honte* than by indolence or incapacity. As there is little room for shyness in conversing, or attempting to converse, with a guide or waiter, a pedestrian expedition serves to help many persons over the first difficult step of beginning to exercise the tongue in the production of unaccustomed sounds. The region included in this work is pretty equally divided between the German, French, and Italian languages. German, which has rather the largest share, is spoken throughout nearly the whole of the German Alps, and through three-quarters of Switzerland, the division between the French and German districts nearly corresponding with a line drawn from Porrentruy to Sierre in the Valais. West of that line French is the language of the country, as it is throughout Savoy and Dauphiné, and in the Val d'Aosta, and the Vaudois valleys of Piedmont. With those exceptions, and that of a few parishes at the foot of Monte Rosa inhabited by a German population, Italian is spoken throughout the southern valleys of the Alps, including the Swiss Canton of Tessin. In the valley of the Adige, which may be said to cut through the dividing range of the Alps, the division between the Italian and German population lies a little S. of Botzen. Elsewhere it usually follows the watershed.

With scarcely any exceptions, the three languages here named are not to be heard in a state of purity in any part of the Alpine region. Dialects, more or less corrupt and uncouth, prevail; but a stranger speaking the pure tongue can make himself understood, though he may find some trouble at first in understanding what is said to him.

Besides the three principal languages, there are three or four others that occupy some small portion of the Alpine region. The Romansch, a distinct language derived from the Latin, and not, as some suppose, a dialect of Italian, is spoken in about two-thirds of the Canton Grisons, and is subdivided into three dialects. Three or four newspapers appear in this language, but German is on the increase, and will probably before long supplant the ancient tongue. In the Sette Comuni, north of Vicenza—a district of tableland and mountain pastures, enclosed between the Brenta and the Astico—a peculiar language, supposed to represent the ancient Cimbric, still holds its ground, but is being rapidly replaced by the Venetian dialect of Italian. Either the same, or an allied dialect, survives in some valleys of the Italian Tyrol, between the Eisack and the head waters of the Cordevole. A larger

space is occupied in the Eastern Alps by people speaking the Slavonic dialect, called by the German, Krainerisch. From the valley of the Isonzo this extends through the Julian Alps, the Karawankas, and some other parts of Carinthia, Carniola, and Styria. German is, however, spoken by all the younger people of the country, so that a traveller has little trouble from this cause. He should, however, bear in mind that each place has a German and a Slavonic name, and very often an Italian name also; and as these are sometimes quite unlike each other, care is needed to avoid mistakes.

For the mere purpose of living at hotels, and making his way from one place to another, a traveller knowing French only, or German only, will meet no serious difficulty. At most hotels there are servants who speak both languages, and a knowledge of English is very general among Swiss waiters. Those enterprising Britons who travel on the Continent with no other medium of communication than their native tongue and a well-filled purse, may best make their way by the Rhine, and confine themselves to the Swiss Alps. They do unwisely in attempting to extend their tour to the S. side of the Alps.

For books containing information of a general character likely to be useful or interesting to an Alpine traveller, the reader is referred to Art. XV. A list of books, memoirs, and maps connected with Alpine geology is appended to Art. XIV. Lists of the best maps and most interesting books of a purely local character are appended to the preliminary notes prefixed to each part of this work.

Expenses of Travelling.—The habits and wants of travellers are so various, that nothing approaching to a general estimate of the expenses of a tour can be given. It is not, however, difficult for a traveller to frame an estimate for himself. A single man, contenting himself with ordinary fare, and the *vin ordinaire* such as is supplied at *tables d'hôte*, need not spend at inns on an average more than 9 francs a day in Switzerland or Savoy, or more than 5 or 6 fr. in the Eastern Alps. Should he order fish, game, and foreign wine for dinner, he may easily double the above rate of living. To cover extras, he should allow 8*d.* a mile for every English mile travelled in a one-horse carriage. Assuming him to take a guide, either to show the way or to carry his knapsack, he must in Switzerland and Savoy allow 6 fr. a day on this account, and he may add 2 fr. more that in one way or other his guide will cost him. If his tour will admit of his returning near to the place where he first engages a guide, it will cost him no more to take the same man throughout his tour than to engage a fresh guide every second day for the purpose of continuing his route, since the men so taken must each in succession be paid return fare. Should he intend to make considerable halts on the way, there will, in the economical sense, be a proportional disadvantage in taking a guide who must receive his pay whether employed or not. It may be inferred that, on a rough estimate, a single traveller should allow at least 16 fr. a day for his expenses in Switzerland or Savoy, and a little, but not much less in Piedmont, without counting the occasional hire of a vehicle, which may considerably increase the total. Two men travelling together will generally find one guide or porter sufficient for both, so that the above estimate would be brought to 12 fr. each. In the Eastern Alps it is easy to find a trustworthy man who will accompany a traveller for any number of days, and consider himself well paid with 3 or 4 fr. a day, besides his food

(which may be counted at 1 fr. more), and his expenses in returning to his home. Apart from vehicles, the expenses of a single traveller in the Eastern Alps, speaking German or Italian as the case may be, need not exceed 10 fr. daily for himself and his guide, and those of two companions may be reckoned at 8 fr. each. It is obvious that the above estimates must be reduced in the case of a traveller who does not object to carry his own knapsack, and only occasionally engages a guide where it is imprudent to venture without one. On the other hand, the total must be largely increased when the traveller aims at effecting difficult ascents, or achieving new or little-known glacier passes. Where two or more guides receive 30 or 40 fr. each, and it is necessary to lay in an ample store of provisions for two or three days, the expenses of a single excursion may amount to five or six pounds, or even more.

It is still more difficult to estimate the expenses of a party including ladies. Supposing the outlay per head at hotels to be the same as already estimated, there is generally considerably more to be reckoned for cost of conveyance. It is true that a carriage, costing in all about $1\frac{1}{2}$ fr. per mile, will carry four or five travellers; but whenever mules or *chaises-à-porteur* are taken over an Alpine pass, and sent back on the following day, it is necessary to reckon from 20 to 25 fr. for each mule, and from 25 to 50 fr. for each *chaise-à-porteur*.

When the traveller has made the best possible estimate of the sum he is likely to require for his Alpine tour, he should leave an ample margin for unforeseen expenses, and for his journey from England and back again. Persons who omit this precaution are sometimes put to serious inconvenience by finding their supplies fail before they have reached the city where they can renew them. A considerable number of Napoleons may be carried without inconvenience in the inside pockets of a waistcoat; and, if travelling in Switzerland, English bank-notes, or circular notes of a London banker, may be changed from time to time at the principal inns where the traveller may stop. It is scarcely necessary to remind persons with any experience of the importance of being well provided with small change, the want of which causes inconvenience and loss.

General Rules for Travelling.—Of these it would be easy to make a long list; a few only are here noted.

It is necessary to arrive at foreign railway stations 20 minutes before the hour fixed for the departure of the train. Failing this, difficulties are made as to receiving luggage, and the travellers are thrust into the worst places in the railway carriage.

All arrangements for vehicles, mules, guides, or porters should be made overnight. He who waits till next morning will find inferior articles and higher prices.

Avoid sleeping with open windows in low valleys, especially those liable to inundation.

Advice as to dietary is little needed, as most people in good health can live on the food they find on their road. It may be noted that Alpine mutton is too often tough and stringy. Veal and fowls are usually the best meat. Chamois venison, when in good condition and kept long enough, is good, but is rarely eaten in perfection. Trout are delicate eating, but are usually rather dear. The same may be said of ptarmigan and *coq de bruyère*. The latter is excellent, but not often to be had.

Very fair wine is made in the Cantons Neuchâtel, Vaud, and Valais in Switzerland, in the neighbourhood of Chambéry in Savoy, in the Val d'Aosta, the Val Tellina, and the valleys near Verona; but the better qualities are rarely found in inns. Those who dislike the ordinary wine may best call for Beaujolais, a sound red wine found at most inns in Switzerland and Savoy. Some persons like Asti wine, a sweetish insipid liquor, usually to be had in Piedmont, and in many Swiss inns. Barbera is a strong and rough but sound Piedmontese wine, which is found in Italian towns; but, as a general rule, no wine but that of the district is to be had at Italian country inns. Many travellers like the effervescing lemonade, which, under the name *limonade gazeuse*, is found almost everywhere in Switzerland.

Most of the requisites for travelling are enumerated in Art. VIII. as especially important to pedestrians. A few universal requisites may be noted here.

Stationery, including writing-paper, pens, ink, sealing-wax, pencils, and drawing materials for those who use them, are best obtained in London. The same may be said of soap and an extra toothbrush, wants not well supplied on the Continent. Adhesive luggage-labels, and also those of parchment, and a strap for fastening together plaids and other loose articles, should not be omitted. Many travellers carry a telescope; but except for chamois-hunting, where it is indispensable, this is rarely useful. An opera-glass of moderate size is much lighter, and more useful. It also turns to account in visiting picture-galleries, theatres, &c.

When all other requisites have been supplied, the most important of all must be found by the traveller himself. Good temper and good humour are the only things quite indispensable for the enjoyment of travelling. It is not wise to yield too easily to the demands that are pressed upon a stranger, and every now and then a show of anger may be requisite to defeat imposition; but a man who when travelling labours under the impression that all the world is combined in a conspiracy to maltreat and overreach him, and who loses his self-possession in a dispute about a franc, or because a waiter is slow to answer his summons, will consult his own peace and the convenience of others by staying at home.

Art. VIII.—Advice to Pedestrians.

There are few men in tolerably good health who are not able to walk quite enough to enable them to enjoy nearly all the finest scenery in the Alps. The process of training is to some rather irksome, and it varies from a few days to two or three weeks, according to the constitution and previous habits; but this once accomplished, the unanimous testimony of all who have tried this manner of life declares that there is none other so enjoyable, and none so healthful for mind and body. Some patience and judicious preparation are needed to arrive at that delightful condition in which any reasonable amount of exertion is borne without fatigue, and a man, after a previous day's walk of 30 miles over mountain and glacier, rises with the sun, refreshed and ready for fresh enterprise. Assuming that, on reaching the Alps, a traveller is not already in good training, he must carefully avoid overworking himself at first. He cannot begin better than by making the ascent of some one of those minor summits that are placed round the outer

margin of the great chain, and command views that often rival in beauty the panoramas from the higher peaks. Such are the Dent du Chat, Mont Granier, and Grand Som, in the French Alps; the Dôle, Weissenstein, Rigi, and Hobenkasten, in Switzerland; the Motterone, Monte Generoso, Corno di Canzo, and Ritten, on the Italian side; and very many others that might be added to the list. On arriving at some place that serves for head-quarters, it becomes easy for a man to graduate the length and difficulty of his excursions to his increasing powers, being careful, whenever he feels somewhat overtired, to make the following a day of comparative rest.

If his design be to carry his knapsack himself, he will do wisely to begin with very short journeys. For the first few days it is felt as a decided encumbrance, and somewhat increases the labour of the day's work; but after a short time the muscles become adapted to the effort, and it is scarcely found to make any difference, except to persons with tender feet, who are apt to feel the effects of the additional weight. For travellers who have not the instinctive faculty of finding their way without a guide, there is no inducement to take the trouble of carrying their own knapsacks; but quite apart from the saving, which to many may be a matter of indifference, the keen sense of absolute freedom and independence, and the intense enjoyment of nature, unbroken by the presence of even the most satisfactory guide, are motives enough to tempt many a man to rely on himself for his means of conveyance in the Alps. The writer warmly admires and sympathises with the feelings of those who have developed the ardent and aspiring style of mountaineering that has so largely increased our knowledge of the Alps, and all but 'effaced the word "inaccessible" from the Alpine dictionary;' but, for the sake of the next generation, he would think it a matter for regret if the life of Alpine travellers were to be always one of struggle and warfare. There is a keen pleasure in storming some citadel of nature, hewing the way axe in hand, or clambering up some precipitous outwork; but the recollections of days of solitary enjoyment amid more accessible, and not less sublime scenery, leave an impression no less deep and abiding.

Equipment of a Pedestrian.—In giving the results of his own experience, confirmed in most points by that of many others, the writer is aware that temperaments are variable, and that what suits many travellers does not necessarily suit all. The inexperienced will generally do well to try, in the first place, what has been found useful by others.

Clothing.—An Alpine traveller is occasionally exposed to cold and piercing winds, but far more often to great heat, the direct rays of the sun in clear weather having a force which is quite unknown in England. Light woollen clothing is the best adapted to meet either contingency. The linen blouse, though sometimes very convenient, is not fitted for general use. Those who have any pursuit requiring them to carry instruments, note-books, or other extras, will prefer a shooting-coat to any other garment. It should have two inside breast-pockets, besides two outside, provided with buttons, and two large and strong inner pockets (called hare-pockets) in the skirts. Those who may not require so much space should not forget to have at least one pocket large enough to contain a mounted map of large 8vo. size. Like the coat, the waistcoat should contain six pockets, i.e., besides those usually found, two watch-pockets, and two inside pockets to fasten with a button, convenient for carrying gold and notes. Knickerbockers and gaiters are

undoubtedly preferable to ordinary trousers, but most persons will wait until this dress is more generally known before they carry it on a Continental tour.

The covering and protection of the feet is to the pedestrian a matter of the first importance. Half-boots are generally preferred to shoes. They cannot be too solid, strong, and durable in workmanship. In this respect English boots are probably the best. They should be large enough to admit freely the foot covered with the thickest and strongest woollen socks. It is difficult to induce shoemakers to estimate properly the strain upon the toes involved in a long and rapid descent of many thousand feet, and to make the front part of the shoe or boot long enough, and broad enough. The instep is the only part that should be comparatively tight, as the strain and friction is thereby partly removed from the toes, and transferred to the rest of the foot. Another defect often found in English boots, is that the heel is too much thrown back. It should be so placed under the ankle, as to bear nearly the entire weight of the body when in an upright position. For ordinary walking the writer is inclined to think that the best defence for the sole of the boot is by placing, at equal intervals of about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch, nails with square steel heads of moderate size, and not projecting more than an eighth of an inch from the surface. The heel should be protected all round by larger and stronger nails. Although necessary, this is sometimes inconvenient: the more nails there are in the boots, the more caution is needed on smooth surfaces of rock. Everyone with the least experience knows that it is rash to commence walking in new boots. They should be worn for three or four weeks beforehand. Good boots are now to be had from several makers in London, but it is not easy to induce them to pay sufficient attention to the requirements of each customer. Porpoise skin is an excellent material, being pliable and very durable.

The writer has found it very difficult to procure woollen socks as thick and strong as are required in Alpine walking. Such are made occasionally in Scotland, and in some parts of Piedmont. Gaiters are essential for walking in snow. As material, the writer prefers strong canvas bound with leather.

Coloured flannel shirts, of a kind not liable to shrink when washed, are the best dress to walk in, linen or cotton being kept for a change in the evening.

Grey felt hats, with moderately wide brim, are preferred by most travellers. When it is not intended to make the ascent of the higher peaks, a hat of vegetable fibre, of the kind called Panama, much lighter and giving better protection against the sun, is more agreeable.

Gloves of doe-skin, or those called in France castor, which are not spoiled by wet, are the best for mountain wear.

The Knapsack and its Contents.—In choosing a knapsack, the pedestrian will probably be guided by the consideration that if he should intend to carry it himself, he will do well to reduce the weight as far as possible; while if he means to hire a guide to carry it, he need not be so careful on that head. In the latter case, and supposing him to keep to ordinary routes traversed by beaten paths, he may increase the weight to 20 or even 25 lbs.; but if he intend to attempt long and difficult passes, he should avoid overburdening the guides, who besides his knapsack have to carry provisions and other necessaries. In the writer's opinion, the best knapsacks for mountain

work are those sold in London, made of strong but light oil-cloth, without any stiffening or frame. The common defect is that the straps are not wide enough, and press too much on the shoulders. A change of outer clothing is by no means necessary, though a second pair of light trousers is sometimes convenient. The following articles of clothing, in addition to those actually in wear, he believes to be sufficient for an expedition of several weeks:—One flannel shirt, three linen or cotton shirts, one pair drawers, two pair thick woollen socks if strong enough, two pair light cotton or silk socks, six pocket-handkerchiefs of silk or of linen, considerably thicker than is generally worn, one or two extra pair of doe-skin gloves, and, lastly, a waistcoat of thick knitted worsted, made with sleeves, as worn by the country people in some parts of France. This is invaluable in case of passing the night in a chalet, or bivouacking in some exposed place, weighing but a few ounces, and keeping the body very warm. Slippers are an all but indispensable luxury after a hard day's walk. Washing materials are most compactly carried in a small sheet of mackintosh with pockets for soap, brushes, &c. Those who, without being botanists, like to carry away some specimens of the beautiful vegetation of the high Alps will add a quire, or less, of soft thick paper, and a sheet of light pasteboard of the same size. By tying them up tight with a piece of twine, small specimens will dry perfectly in the knapsack. A tin sandwich-box is very convenient for keeping together many of the small articles next enumerated, which cannot all be carried in the pockets. There will generally be one or two extra maps not in actual use, and some will add a favourite book to the contents of the knapsack.

Small Articles to be carried in the Pockets or Knapsack.

- A compass is often of great value; it may be connected with a clinometer.
- A note-book, with a good pencil, not such as are commonly sold with it, may have a pocket to hold a passport and two or three sheets of letter paper, envelopes, court plaster, &c.
- A drinking-cup—indispensable—either of leather, or metal made to shut up.
- A blue or green gauze veil, for protecting the eyes and skin when crossing snow-fields. A mask is a more complete protection to the skin, but renders spectacles indispensable.
- A pair of blue spectacles, for the same purpose. Both should be taken.
- A strong knife, and small corkscrew.
- A light opera-glass.
- A shrill whistle, for signalling to a guide or companion, is often useful.
- Wax lucifer-matches: besides which, a smoker should not omit cigar-lights, which are not to be had in remote places.
- Strong twine and a few pieces of thicker cord are often useful.
- Lip-salve, or cold cream, or glycerine, to protect the skin in long exposure at a high level.
- A little Arnica, adhesive plaster, and lint, in case of wounds or bruises.
- A few Seidlitz powders or other simple medicine.
- Needles, thread, and buttons, with a little strong black ribbon.

Of the lighter articles which turn to account in the traveller's dietary, the writer recommends a small supply of tea, half a pound of dried prunes or raisins, and half a pound of chocolate. On this head tastes will differ. Many travellers carry a flask; and it is often useful, though not at all necessary. Except in certain limestone districts, good water is abundant

in all mountain countries; and in long and fatiguing expeditions the guides always carry wine, which the traveller will do well to use with great moderation, and mixed with water. *Kirschwasser* and other spirituous liquors, though sometimes useful in cases of exhaustion, often do mischief by stimulating the circulation already over-excited. The writer has found cold tea, which may be diluted with water, or mixed with a little red wine, the best remedy against thirst.

Waterproof capes and overcoats are now made extremely light, and are easily carried; but, however useful on horseback, they are not to be recommended to pedestrians. A Scotch plaid, not too heavy, is incomparably a more useful covering. When properly worn, it resists heavy rain; it is often useful as extra covering, during a halt on a mountain-top when a keen wind is blowing, or in the evening in cold quarters; and it is no less serviceable at night when a traveller sleeps in a hay-shed, or as a substitute for the suspicious coverings of the beds in the lower order of mountain inns. The plaid is best carried strapped to the knapsack, and along with it the writer recommends a strong but not too heavy umbrella. This is even more useful as a protection against the sun than against rain. A strong wooden handle is far better than iron, which is often bent when exposed to gusts of wind.

Some special notice is due to the *Alpenstock*, the constant companion of the Alpine traveller. It must be owned that this article is not in the least necessary to the moderate tourist who follows beaten tracks, and it is equally true that those commonly sold in Switzerland are perfectly useless on those occasions when an effective alpenstock is required. A walking-stick with an iron point to it is convenient in ascending a steep and slippery path, and in descending there is an advantage in having it longer than usual. On this understanding, the ordinary alpenstock may be recommended to the ordinary tourist. The chamois horn that is often attached is positively objectionable, being likely to tear the hand in case of a slight slip. The alpenstock that is to serve a mountaineer should be made of seasoned ash, and strong enough to bear without the least sign of breakage the entire weight of the body at the middle, while the ends are supported. It should be thickest at the bottom, where it receives the point, and where it is sometimes exposed to great strain when it happens to catch in a cleft; and should taper gradually to the top where there is no risk of breakage. The point should be made of tough steel, from 3 to 4 inches in length, and not too sharp. The writer has found it decidedly advantageous, when using the alpenstock for cutting steps in ice, to have the steel end made in the shape of a blunt chisel, or wedge, about three-quarters of an inch in width. The traveller who is not already provided with a trusty weapon, will do well to have the point made in England, of good steel, and to get the ash pole in the first town near the Alps, where he may halt for half a day. The steel point should have a long shank to be driven into the pole, and be secured with a substantial iron collar.

Still more essential than the alpenstock to those who wish to explore the higher regions of the Alps is the *rope*. The uses of this are noticed in the next Art. It is better to procure this in England, though a tolerable article may be had in most foreign towns. Some mountaineers use a fine sash-line. However good the material, this is too slight, both because it is too

quickly worn by pressure at a single point, and because it cuts the hands when used to draw up a heavy weight. Others carry ropes much too heavy, which become a positive encumbrance, and are sometimes left behind when they are wanted. The best rope that the writer has seen is made of Manilla hemp, strong enough to bear the weight of several men, yet not heavy. A length of 40 ft. is quite enough for three men. There is some convenience in having each member of a party provided with a separate short piece of rope fastened round his waist, and with an end ready to be fastened to a knot in the rope which serves as the common attachment, but it should be observed that every knot diminishes the strength of the rope to a perceptible extent. When this plan is adopted, some extra care is required to see that each knot is well fastened. A leather belt, with a swivel spring-hook attached, is preferred by some.

The Ice-axe.—On this head the writer refers his readers to the report of a committee appointed by the Alpine Club, printed in the *Alpine Journal*, and also in a separate form. The traveller is not likely to provide himself until he has gained experience, the task of cutting steps being usually left to the guides, and when experienced will choose an implement to suit his own taste. The writer has found the form with a pick at one side most serviceable for botanical purposes; and will further remark, that in a descent over a short ice-slope the chisel-pointed alpenstock, above spoken of, is a serviceable weapon.

Crampons are irons a little wider than the foot, and attached with a leather strap, having four points turned downwards. They are sometimes convenient on a moderately steep snow-slope, when the snow is too hard to yield to the foot, but is pierced by the crampons. On hard ice or rock they are useless and disagreeable, and therefore not in favour with mountaineers. Screws of hard steel, with square four-pointed heads, and arranged in a convenient way for being driven into the soles and heels of boots, are sold by Lund in Fleet Street. These are found very useful, but in walking over rocks it is difficult to avoid knocking them out of their places.

Art. IX.—On Mountaineering.

ITS DIFFICULTIES AND DANGERS—NEEDFUL PRECAUTIONS.

All active exercises and athletic sports require a certain amount of training, in order that the muscles and senses may be used to act together. Most Englishmen acquire in early life habits of bodily activity that make mountaineering come easy to them, and what more is required must be gained by experience. A few hints may, however, not be thrown away upon beginners. The quality of sure-footedness—a mountaineer's first desideratum—depends upon two habits, both easily acquired: first, that of lifting the foot well from the ground, and bringing it down at once; secondly, that of observing the spot on which the foot is to rest. It is not mainly in order to choose the ground for each footstep that this is useful, though in some places it is requisite to do so: the chief advantage is that the muscles, being warned by the eye, are prepared for the precise exertion that is wanted at the moment. If aware that the next step is to be on rock worn smooth, an instinctive movement of the body is made to maintain the hold of the ground, when otherwise a slip would be inevitable. In the same way a

suitable slight effort often prevents débris from slipping, but here the choice of the particular stone on which the foot is to rest becomes important. With habit, the slightest glance at the ground is sufficient, and the process is an almost unconscious one.

The chief use of the alpenstock is in descending over steep and rough ground. Grasping the pole in both hands, the whole weight of the body may be safely thrown back upon the point, and in a few minutes it is easy to clear by a succession of leaps a distance which otherwise would require thrice the time. It is often necessary to pass at a level along the face of a very steep slope. The beginner, involuntarily shrinking from the apparent danger, is apt to lean in the opposite direction. This is a mistake, as by causing an outward thrust of the foot the risk of slipping is much increased. In all such places the body should be kept perfectly upright, and the alpenstock held in both hands ready to steady the balance, or by a bold thrust at the ascending slope to stay the movement if the foot should begin to slip. It must be recollected that wherever the alpenstock is really wanted, it must be held in both hands. On very steep ground it is sometimes extremely difficult to avoid detaching loose fragments of rock, which may be a source of real danger to the traveller's companions. When possible, especially in a descent, it is best to take slightly different lines, so that the foremost shall not be in the way of stones sent down by the next comer. When this is not possible, the best plan is for the party to keep close together. The risk of harm is much less when the detached stone has not acquired a dangerous velocity.

The preceding hints apply to travelling over rocks and rough ground, such as may be found in all high mountain districts. The peculiar difficulties of Alpine travelling depend upon the extent of ice and snow that cover the upper region. The ice is chiefly in the form of glaciers, whose origin and constitution are described in Art. XIII.: the snow, except after a recent fall, is in that peculiar condition called *névé*. In ascending the Alps, the traveller usually begins his acquaintance with the ice region by traversing a greater or less extent of glacier ice; if he continue to ascend, he will reach the *névé*, and it may easily happen that, at a still greater height, he will find the surface covered with a layer of fresh snow. The surface of a glacier is sometimes very even and slightly inclined, sometimes steep and irregular, being cut up by deep rents called crevasses, which may vary from a few inches to many yards in width. When the sun has shone for even a short time upon the glacier, the upper layer of ice partially melts, leaving a crisp and crumbling surface, on which the foot holds very well; but after rain, and before sunrise, the ice generally shows a hard and very slippery surface: the foot, though shod with steel points, makes scarcely any impression, and it is necessary to cut steps with much labour on slopes that a few hours later may be crossed with ease. The lower portion of a glacier, below the point where the ice is covered with *névé*, is quite as easy and safe to traverse as if it were formed of rock instead of ice. Reasonable caution is needed in jumping over crevasses, but there is no more reason why a traveller should fall into them than that he should walk over the edge of a chalk cliff on the South Downs.

Above the limit of the *névé* the obstacles that stand in the way of the mountaineer may properly be called dangers rather than difficulties, and are discussed below under that head.

In the ascent of the higher peaks of the Alps, the pleasure and excitement are not unalloyed by some inconveniences. The first of these is *thirst*, painfully felt by those who are not used to such expeditions. In this, as in other matters, prevention is better than cure. The practice of carrying a small quartz pebble in the mouth has been ridiculed, but it rests upon a rational foundation. By causing an involuntary movement of the jaws, it stimulates the salivary glands, and keeps the mouth moist. In cases where this means of prevention is insufficient, dried prunes or raisins are to be recommended; they are far more serviceable than drinking. The fruit should be kept in the mouth as long as possible, and chewed very slowly during the ascent. As a drink along with food, cold tea diluted is the best remedy for thirst.

Another source of inconvenience is the *heat of the sun* upon the head. A thermometer exposed upon the writer's black felt hat has risen to 151° Fahr. It is only surprising that the consequences are not more serious to the wearer. A layer of cotton wadding tied round and over the hat gives some protection. At the risk of appearing eccentric, the writer has found relief from carrying an umbrella over the snow-fields.

More serious than either of the above is the risk of *frost-bites*. Numbness in the feet or hands is the first symptom. Vigorous clenching of the toes or fingers usually prevents mischief. When this has actually commenced, violent rubbing with snow, and beating the parts affected, are the proper means for restoring circulation.

The painful affection called *mountain-sickness* is due to the combined effects of unusual exertion and the diminished density of the air at great heights. It shows itself by difficulty of breathing, indisposition to exertion, headache, drowsiness, loss of appetite, and, if continued, by nausea. It is felt only by persons unused to the attenuated air of the high region; and those accustomed to exertion at a height of 10,000 or 11,000 ft. rarely suffer in ascending the higher peaks of the Alps. As it seldom attacks travellers till they are near the goal of their exertions, it may usually be overcome by patience and perseverance. The patient should halt every twenty paces, or even oftener, and not resort to strong liquor as a restorative. The best proof that unusual exertion is the chief cause of the symptoms, is the fact that they are never felt in descending, even from the highest summits. Although habit diminishes very much the evil effects, there is little doubt that all mountaineers are more or less affected by the mechanical and physiological disadvantages that attend muscular exertion at a great height. If the time be noted that is required to ascend two snow-slopes of equal height and steepness, but at very different elevations, it will be seen that much more is consumed at an elevation exceeding 13,000 ft. than is required at 9,000 or 10,000.

Long exposure to the glare of the snow, especially in sunshine, is very apt to cause *inflammation* either of the eyes themselves, or of the surrounding membranes. The precaution of wearing dark spectacles, or a gauze veil, or both together, should be adopted in time, without waiting till disagreeable sensations are felt. These show that the inflammatory action has begun. The consequences of neglecting these precautions are sometimes extremely painful. The best remedy is to apply a cloth or handkerchief, steeped in water, closely pressed upon the inflamed eyelids, and retained as long as possible. Tepid water should be preferred.

This list of minor miseries of mountaineering may be closed with one which is often felt for some days after an ascent, though but little at the moment. This is the *blistering and peeling off of the skin*, caused by the direct rays of the sun, or the reflection from the snow, aided by the sharp wind which usually blows at great heights. After a long day's exposure at a great height it often happens that every portion of the outer skin exposed to the air peels off, leaving the surface raw and uncomfortable for several days. Cold cream or glycerine applied beforehand is a preventive, and the veil acts as a partial protection. The lips are the part that most frequently suffers from this cause, being sometimes split in a painful manner. Collodion, although a disagreeable application, is sometimes useful by forming a pellicle over the surface which excludes the air. Some prefer a calico mask to a veil.

Blisters in the soles of the feet should not be cut, but pierced with a needle near the edge, and the contents pressed out. Rubbing the inside of the sock with yellow soap is a preventative, and it is a good plan to rub the feet with tallow and brandy. Some persons are apt to lose the skin of the toes during a long and steep descent. It is easily replaced by good adhesive plaster. A French article, called Taffetas Boggio, is superior to most English coat-plaster.

Precautions for Health.—Few of these are required; for the combination of active exercise, pure air, and freedom from care is better for the health than all the prescriptions yet framed by doctors. A few hints may not be useless.

Avoid overworking yourself at first.

When fatigued after an unusually hard day's work, avoid wine, and drink weak tea in the evening. You will sleep soundly and awake refreshed.

Should you still feel the effects of over-fatigue, make the following day one of rest.

Make it an invariable rule to wash extensively with cold water, and change your inner clothing immediately on your arrival after a day's walk.

Dietary.—In some parts of the Alps, in the Bernese Oberland, and about Chamouni, it is quite safe to rely on obtaining food at the places where a traveller puts up for the night. In other districts, where the supplies are poor and scanty, it is necessary to carry supplies, more or less extensive according to the wants of each traveller. The writer has found 1 lb. of rice per day, thoroughly boiled in the excellent milk which is always to be had at the upper chalets, quite sufficient to give two good meals to two travellers. Chocolate may be used for one meal, but in that case bread should also be taken. Hard-boiled eggs contain much nourishment in small space. They are usually boiled too hard; five minutes is quite enough, but even so they are not very attractive food. The only bread commonly found in chalets is a hard black bread, baked once or twice a year, and not agreeable to unaccustomed palates. On the Italian side of the Alps a substitute for bread is often found in the shape of *polenta*, made of the maize flour. When the flour is good and thoroughly cooked, this, eaten with fresh butter, is wholesome and palatable food. The *brousse* made in the cheese chalets in many parts of the Alps is highly recommended by some, but does not suit all stomachs.

The travellers who have explored many of the wilder and least accessible parts of the Alps, where the want of wholesome food is a serious impediment to a prolonged stay, do not seem as yet to have used the supplies which

are now to be had in most of the great cities of Europe. It is well known that excellent meat, well cooked, with or without vegetables, is prepared in hermetically-sealed tin cases, and such cases have been largely supplied to exploring expeditions. In some parts of the Alps there may be a little practical difficulty in conveying considerable supplies in this form, but it may be useful to point out that, as nearly all the valleys of the Piedmontese Alps are accessible in a few hours from Turin, there can be no great difficulty in conveying a few tin cases of cooked meat to any required point on that side of the main chain. Very good articles are supplied at the establishment of Fratelli Lancia, Piazza del Palazzo di Città, Turin. The price of a case containing 1 kilogramme—more than 2 lbs.—of beef or veal, is about 5 francs; and for half that quantity, 3 francs. Their *bœuf à la mode*, *bœuf aux fines herbes*, and *bœuf à la financière*, are highly commended. Those who wish to indulge in luxurious living in the Alps, may order larger cases, containing stuffed capon, or other elaborate dishes.

In taking food for a long day's excursion, cold roast meat is generally the best. The guides are disposed to take more than is really wanted, yet, as they consult their own tastes more than that of their employers, it is well to look sharply to the choice that is made. It is a good plan to scoop a hollow in each roll or loaf of bread, and introduce a lump of fresh butter, closing the opening with bread. Butter is always welcome at a great height, and is very useful against thirst. The same remark applies to honey. Chocolate and dried prunes are desirable articles as a reserve in case of need.

Sleeping Bag.—Travellers who shrink from the bad quarters often encountered in the higher valleys of Piedmont and Savoy, and the still worse abominations of Dauphiné, may follow a fashion lately introduced to the Alps from the Pyrenees, where such articles have long been in use, and make themselves independent of lodging by means of a sleeping-bag. Various patterns have been tried, varying in weight from 7 lbs. to more than double as much. The best arrangement seems to be that described by Mr. F. F. Tuckett in the first number of the 'Alpine Journal.' The bag described by him, which weighs about 8½ lbs., and costs 3*l.* 8*s.* 6*d.*, is made of a thick sort of blanketing, called swan-skin, partly covered with mackintosh; in addition to which is a mackintosh sheet, which may be used to cover the sleeper or his guides. Mr. Tuckett, who passed a night in this bag on the peak of Monte Viso, justly remarks that to sleep at so great a height, and in so exposed a situation, is rather too severe a trial for the guides, only excusable in the case of those who turn their excursions to account for the progress of science. This objection does not exist to a bivouac where wood for firing is attainable.

The dangers of Alpine travelling have been often exaggerated, but they are real, and no rational man will disregard them. The best proof that these dangers are not greater than those attending many other active exercises, such as fox-hunting and yachting, is the fact that, in spite of inexperience and the neglect of the best known precautions, the fatal accidents in the Alps have been so few. The loss of more than thirty lives within a few years, and a much larger number of very narrow escapes, some of them happening to first-rate guides and mountaineers, ought, however, to operate as a salutary warning. The wives and mothers of Alpine travellers, who are disquieted by the reports of accidents, should know that scarcely one has yet occurred that

would not have been prevented by ordinary caution, and adherence to well-known rules; and, instead of endeavouring to withhold their husbands and sons from a healthful and invigorating pursuit, should simply urge them to observe the precautions which afford security against all its ordinary dangers.

The following remarks are condensed, with slight alterations, from a paper by the present writer, in the First Series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers.'

The dangers of Alpine expeditions may be divided into two classes—the real and the imaginary. Where a ridge or slope of rock or ice is such that it could be traversed without difficulty if it lay but a few feet above the level of a garden, the substitution on either side of a precipice some thousands of feet in depth, or of a glacier crevasse, makes no real difference in the work to be done, though it may have a formidable effect on the traveller's imagination. Those who cannot remove this source of danger by accustoming themselves to look unmoved down vertical precipices, and, in cases of real difficulty, to fix their attention exclusively on the ledge or jutting crag to which they must cling with foot or hand, should avoid expeditions where a moment's nervousness may endanger their own lives or those of others.

The real dangers of the high Alps may, under ordinary circumstances, be reduced to three. First, the yielding of the snow-bridges that cover glacier crevasses; second, the risk of slipping upon steep slopes of hard ice; third, the fall of ice or rocks from above.

From the first and most frequent source of danger absolute security is obtained by a precaution generally known, but often neglected. In the higher region of the glaciers, crevasses, even of considerable width, are often completely bridged over by a covering of snow or *névé*, so that no indication of their existence is seen on the surface of the glacier. The bridges, especially when formed of fresh snow, often yield under the weight of a man's footsteps; in such a case an active man whose attention is on the alert may sometimes extricate himself at once, but it more commonly happens that he falls into the chasm beneath, in which case his chance of life is very uncertain. But if several travellers are tied together with a stout rope, as it is in the highest degree improbable that a majority of them should fall at the same moment into the same crevasse, no appreciable danger from this cause need be incurred. Even two travellers tied together may with a proper attention avoid this risk, but greater security is obtained when they are three or more in number. It is mainly because he cannot be protected from this danger that a man who goes alone over the higher regions of the great glaciers incurs a risk that must be called unjustifiable.

As it is hard to persuade a landsman that a well-found yacht has more danger to fear in a fog, with a smooth sea around, than when a stiff breeze is blowing, so inexperienced mountaineers are slow to admit that there is more real chance of accident in traversing some wide expanse of *névé*, unbroken by a single ruffle, than in crossing a broken glacier with wide crevasses opening on every side. A very moderate amount of practice enables a man to make sure of his footing and to avoid seen dangers, but unseen perils call forth no caution, and though the rope offers complete security, many travellers, and even some good guides, are disposed to neglect it. At the risk of being thought over-cautious, the writer will not cease to urge upon his fellow-travellers in the Alps the enactment, as a fixed rule in mountaineering, that on reaching the limit of the *névé* the members of a party should all

be roped together. He is perfectly aware that there are many places where the risk is very slight: a practised mountaineer might cross the Théodule Pass 500 times without accident, but the 501st time he might be lost in a crevasse, as has happened twice on or near the pass since the writer first knew it. With a sufficient inducement, and if it were impossible to find a companion, he would not hesitate to cross that or some other high passes alone; but if he were in company, he would insist on the use of the rope.

It would seem scarcely necessary to insist that the rope should be sound and strong, if it did not often happen that untrustworthy articles are taken by guides; and it is not less important to note that it should be fastened round the body of each member of the party, *guides included*, leaving both hands free to use the alpenstock in case of a slip. A neglect of the first precaution led to a fatal accident in 1859, and to another in 1863, and a breach of the second to the loss of three English travellers, and one of their guides, in 1860, in the descent from the Col du Géant to Courmayeur.

When it is a matter of importance to cross a snow-bridge of doubtful solidity, it is a good plan to let each person in succession crawl across on hands and knees, with the alpenstock in one hand laid flat upon the snow, so as to distribute the weight over as large a surface as possible. It is needless to say that, as a matter of course, the whole party should be well roped together.

The ascent and descent of steep ice-slopes are amongst the most difficult operations that commonly fall in the way of the mountaineer, but when properly conducted there should be little or no danger to those concerned. It should be explained that the term ice-slope is commonly applied to slopes of *névé* on which, after a certain amount of exposure, a crust is formed, too hard to yield to the foot, yet very different from compact glacier ice. This icy crust yields easily to the axe, and a couple of well-directed blows suffice to make a step on which the foot may take secure hold. When we read of ascents in which several hundred steps have been cut, it must usually be understood that these have been made on slopes of frozen *névé*. Though the operation is rather tedious, and fatiguing to those engaged in cutting the steps, such ascents seldom involve any risk, for the steps are usually very easily enlarged so as to give good standing-ground. On slopes exposed to the sun, where a thin layer of snow has lain over rocks, the whole mass is sometimes so saturated by the melting of the surface that when refrozen at night it is converted into a continuous mass of nearly compact solid ice. Such a slope, especially if it be steep, is far more troublesome than those above described; to cut steps is a much more laborious operation, and these are generally shallower, and give but precarious footing. In such situations some experience and perfect steadiness are indispensable, and it is essential that the rope should be kept tightly stretched.

In spite of every precaution, a traveller may slip on an ice-slope where, if unchecked, a fall would lead to certain destruction. Against this danger the rope is usually an effectual preservative. Cases are said to occur where the footing is so precarious that a party cannot be tied together, as, if one were to slip, he would inevitably drag all his companions along with him to destruction. It is for those concerned to consider whether in such instances the object in view is such as to justify the inevitable peril of the ascent. The writer believes, however, that such cases are extremely rare, and that very

few slopes have yet been surmounted where two men, with well-stretched rope, could not hold up a third who should slip, especially if the latter be not wanting in steadiness and presence of mind.

There is one description of slope which usually involves serious risk. That is when a layer of fresh snow lies upon a surface of hard ice, or even well-compacted *névé*. For some days there is little adhesion between the upper and the under layer, and if the slope be steep the disturbance caused by the pressure of a foot may easily produce an avalanche capable of carrying away and burying an entire party. Practical experience is needed to determine whether the ascent can be safely attempted. Two fatal accidents that have occurred in the numerous ascents of Mont Blanc should serve as warnings against attempting an ascent when the snow is in this condition.

The dangers arising from masses of ice or rock falling across the track are at the moment beyond the skill of the traveller, but they may, to a great extent, be avoided by a judicious choice of route. Experienced mountaineers learn to recognise the positions where ice detached from a higher level descends over a precipice or steep slope of rock. They either avoid such spots altogether, or are careful to pass them early in the morning, before the sun has loosened the impending masses, or late in the day, after his rays have been withdrawn.

During bad weather the ordinary risks of Alpine travelling are much increased, and serious dangers from other causes may assail the traveller. Masses of rock are detached from their previously firm resting-places, and come thundering down across the track. Falling snow obscures the view and effaces the foot-prints, so that it becomes equally difficult to advance and to retreat. Most formidable of all, the *tourmente*, or snow whirlwind—when the wind begins to blow in violent gusts—bewilders the traveller, half blinded by the fine dust-like snow of the higher regions, and benumbs his limbs with its biting breath if he be unable to keep up rapid exercise. A reasonable man will not attempt expeditions in the higher region of the Alps during bad weather, and will resort to an immediate retreat when unexpectedly attacked by it. Attention to the bearings of the compass and to landmarks will enable travellers to retrace their steps. In attempting to traverse an unknown glacier, it is prudent to gain a height overlooking the projected route, and examine the surface carefully through a glass.

Sad experience has proved that the most serious danger is incurred when inexperienced men take part in difficult expeditions.

Art. I.—Climate and Vegetation of the Alps.

CHÂLET-LIFE IN THE ALPS.

The narrow limits of this Introduction admit of but a brief reference to a subject which it is difficult to treat without entering into some detail. The climate of the Alps determines the character of the vegetation, and upon this depend the occupations and manner of life of the inhabitants. Writers upon this subject have attached too much importance to the absolute height above the sea-level, as though this had a predominant influence upon the climate; whereas the position of each locality in respect to the great

mountain masses, and the local conditions of exposure to the sun and protection from cold winds, or the reverse, are of primary importance in deciding the climate and the vegetation.

Olive Region.—Along the southern base of the Alps we find a first illustration of the remark above made. The climate of the lower declivities and the mouths of the valleys is markedly warmer than that of the plains of Piedmont and Lombardy. While the winter climate of Milan is colder than that of Edinburgh, the olive ripens its fruit along the skirts of the mountain region, and penetrates to a certain distance towards the interior of the chain along the lakes and the wider valleys of the Southern Alps. The olive has even become wild on the shores of the Lake of Garda, where the evergreen oak is indigenous, and lemons are grown on a large scale, with partial protection during the winter. The climate of the Borromean islands and some points on the shores of the Lago Maggiore is known to permit the growth of many plants of the warmer temperate zone, while at a distance of a few miles, and close to the shores of the same lake, but in positions exposed to the cold winds from the Alps, plants of the Alpine region grow freely, and no delicate perennials can survive the winter. Accurate information is wanting as to the temperature of this region. The olive has been known to resist a temperature of -9° Cent., or about 16° Fahr., but is generally destroyed by a much less degree of cold. Its successful cultivation may be held to indicate a winter in which frosts are neither long nor severe, where the mean temperature of winter does not fall below 42° Fahr., and a heat of at least 75° Fahr. during the day is continued through four or five months of the summer and autumn.

Vine Region.—The vine is far more tolerant of cold than the olive, and will produce fruit with a much lower summer temperature; but to give tolerable wine it demands, at the season of the ripening of the grape, a degree of heat not much below that needed by the olive. These conditions are satisfied throughout a great part of the Alpine chain in the deeper valleys, and in favourable situations up to a considerable height on their northern slopes. While the olive region is but exceptionally represented on the S. side, the vine not only extends to form a girdle round the base of the chain, but reaches near to the very foot of the greater peaks. The fitness of a particular spot for the production of wine depends far more on the direction of the valley, and of the prevailing winds, than on its height. Hence it happens that in the Canton Valais, the valley of the Arc in Savoy, and some others on the N. side of the dividing range, tolerable wine is made at higher level than in the valleys of Lombardy, whose direction allows the free passage of the keen northern blasts. It is not uncommon to see vineyards rising in terraces on the N. slope, exposed to the full force of the sun, while on the opposite declivity the pine descends to the level of the valley. The vine in the Alps often resists a winter temperature which would kill it down to the roots in the low country, doubtless because of the protection afforded by the deep winter snow. An early thaw followed by spring frosts often injures the crop. A mean summer temperature of 68° Fahr. is considered necessary to produce tolerable wine, but in most of the places where the vine is grown in the Alps the heat rises, at least occasionally, much beyond the required limit. In fine weather the thermometer often stands at and above 80° Fahr. in the shade in the valleys. Along with

the vine many species of wild plants, especially annuals, characteristic of the flora of the S. of Europe, show themselves in the valleys of the Alps.

The Mountain Region, or Region of Deciduous Trees.—Many writers take the growth of corn as the characteristic of the colder temperate zone, corresponding to what has been called the mountain region of the Alps. But so many varieties of all the common species, with widely different requirements, are in cultivation, that it is impossible to identify the growth of cereals in general with any natural division of the surface. A more natural limit is marked by the presence of the principal deciduous trees. Although the oak, beech, and ash do not reach exactly the same height, and are not often present together in the Alps, their upper limit corresponds accurately enough to that transition from a temperate to a colder climate, that is shown by a general change in the wild herbaceous vegetation. The lower limit of this district is, as we have seen, too irregular to admit of definition; its upper boundary, marked by the gradual disappearance of the above-mentioned trees, is at about 4,000 ft. on the N. side of the Alps, and often rises to 5,500 ft. on the southern slopes. It would be a mistake to suppose that the aspect of this region is mainly characterised by its tree vegetation. The climate appears to be favourable to one or other of the trees which have been named as marking its limits, but the interference of man has done much to eradicate them. It is probable that at a very early date they were extensively destroyed for use in building, and to clear space for meadow and pasture land; so that, if we except the beech forests of the Austrian Alps, there is scarcely a considerable wood of deciduous trees to be seen anywhere in the chain. In many districts, where population is not too dense, the pine and Scotch fir have taken the place of the oak and beech, mainly because the young plants are not so eagerly attacked by goats, the great destroyers of tree vegetation. On the S. side of the Alps, the chestnut, although naturally an inhabitant of a warmer region, has in many districts replaced the other deciduous tree, rising to within 1,000 ft. of the same height, being met by the pine, which descends through the intermediate space. To this region belong many of the lower ranges on the outskirts of the Alpine chain, and some highland pastoral districts, such as those of the Beauges in Savoy, of the Swiss Canton of Appenzell, and the plateaux of the Venetian Alps between the Adige and the Piave. We find here one form of the peculiar condition of society characteristic of the Alpine highlands, but this is more conveniently described in connection with the next region. The annual mean temperature of this region is not very different from that of the British Islands, but the climatal conditions are as different as possible. Here snow lies for several months together, till it disappears rapidly in a few weeks of warm spring weather, and gives place to a summer considerably warmer than the average of our seasons.

The Subalpine Region, or Region of Coniferous Trees.—This is the region which mainly determines the manner of life of the population of the Alps. On a rough estimate of the region lying between the summits of the Alps and the plain country that encircles them, we may reckon the whole amount of land in cultivation at about one-quarter of the surface, and of which but little more than a half is under vineyards or corn-fields, and the remainder produces forage and artificial meadow. Nearly another quarter may be set down as utterly barren, consisting of snow-fields, glaciers,

bare rock, lakes, and the beds of streams, leaving about one-half of the entire surface which is divided between forest and grass land, either natural meadow or pasture. These proportions show clearly that if any considerable population is to derive a subsistence from the soil, it must be from feeding animals, and not from the direct production of human food. It is principally from the subalpine region that these animals draw their support. Grass-land is, indeed, abundant in some parts of the mountain region, but it is chiefly reserved for hay, while the upper pastures of the subalpine and Alpine regions support the herds and flocks during the fine season. Botanically this region is best distinguished by the prevalence of coniferous trees, forming vast forests that, if not kept down by man, and by the tooth of the goat, would cover the slopes of the Alps. The prevalent species are the common and the silver fir. In granitic districts the larch flourishes, and reaches a greater size than any other tree. Less common are the Scotch fir and the arolla or Siberian fir. In the Eastern Alps the mughus, dwarf-pine, or *Krummholz* of the Germans, becomes conspicuous, forming a distinct zone on the higher mountains, above the level of its congeners. The pine forests play a most important part in the natural economy of the Alps, and their preservation is a matter of vital consequence to the future inhabitants. Through ignorance or recklessness, the destruction of the forests has in some districts been carried much too far; for the present gain derived from the sale of the timber, and the additional space gained for pasture, may be dearly purchased by future sterility. In the Northern Alps the coniferous trees scarcely attain to a height of 6,000 ft., while on the S. side they often reach 7,000 ft. The larch, the arolla, and the mughus are the species that ascend highest, not uncommonly surpassing the above limit. As it is principally to be seen in this region, we shall here briefly notice what may be termed the *châlet*-life of the Alps, without attempting to describe its various forms in detail.

The entire space occupied by the Alps is mainly composed of deep valleys enclosed between steep and high mountains. The land fit to produce human food being scattered in comparatively small strips and patches in the valleys, while a large part of the mountain country can support during half the year cattle that must be housed and fed in the valleys in the winter, a large part of the population leads a nomad life, changing their habitations several times in the year. According to varying circumstances, such as the extent of land held in tillage, the demand for labour in other occupations, and the traditional usage of the district, the migration may extend to nearly the entire population, or only to a small number strictly necessary for the care of the animals. In the month of May the horned cattle, that have been fed in houses through the winter, are led up to the lower pastures, where tolerably substantial houses are generally found. In the French Alps the general name for all houses used by the people employed in tending cattle is *Châlet*, and this has been commonly applied both by French and English writers to all the small temporary habitations in the upper region of the Alps. The German term is *Sennhütte*. In Italy various names are current in different districts, of which the commonest are *Casera* or *Casara*, and *Malga* or *Malgheria*. The lower *châlets*, occupied in May and the first half of June, generally stand at about the upper limit of the mountain region, or the lower part of the subalpine

region. When they are superior in construction to the mere huts which serve in some districts, they are commonly called *maiensüsse*, or *mayens*.

Towards the middle, but sometimes not till the end, of June, the cattle are moved up to the chief pastures, usually towards the upper part of the subalpine region, where they are intended to remain for the ensuing two or three months. Where available pastures are to be had still higher up in the Alpine region, a portion of the cattle are sent there for a time varying from four to eight weeks. In most parts of the Alps the making of cheese is the chief employment of the men who tend and milk the cattle. The quantity produced must be enormous. In Switzerland cheese forms a large part of the dietary of the people, and the export is valued at 350,000*l*. The quality of the cheese produced in the Eastern Alps is far inferior to that of Switzerland. Butter is made on comparatively a small scale, and although the people are such proficient in cheese-making, the art of making good butter seems to be little known anywhere in the Alps.

The actual care of the cattle forms but a small part of the labours of the Alpine peasantry. The true limit to the wealth of a commune or a family, which is expressed by the number of cows it can keep, does not depend in general upon the amount of pasturage that can be found for them in summer, but on the quantity of food that can be stored up for the winter, and to this task the labour of a large part of the population is directed. Besides artificial meadow in the valleys, the best grass-land in the mountain region is kept to be cut for hay; and, when it can be spared, a further share of the upper pasture is reserved in the same way. Besides this, men and boys are constantly engaged during the summer in robbing of their natural vegetation the least accessible spots of the mountains, where the cattle cannot arrive. A day's work is often consumed in collecting a small bundle of grass, gathered from ledges that are reached by perilous climbing, and brought down in a cloth balanced on the head, to add to the store of hay for the coming winter.

A stranger in the Alps is often misled by the large number of huts or wooden sheds seen on the slopes of the mountains, and apparently intended for dwellings. Two-thirds, or a larger proportion, of these are hay-sheds, and, as a general rule, one or two such sheds are found close to every *châlet* except those in the highest region. This arrangement is a great convenience to travellers who pass the night at a *châlet*, as the hay, if not damp, makes a much better bed than can be had in the narrow shed where the herdsmen are constantly engaged.

The Alpine Region.—In defiance of etymology, which would make the term Alpine coextensive with the entire tract available for pasturing cattle, this epithet has been attached by writers of authority to the zone of vegetation extending between the upper limit of trees and the first appearance of permanent masses of snow. Shrubs are not wanting throughout this region. The common rhododendron, several small species of Alpine willow, and the common juniper extend up to, the latter even beyond, the level of perpetual snow. It is in this region that the botanist finds fully developed the peculiar vegetation characteristic of the Alps. Many alpine species may, indeed, be found here and there at lower levels, either accidentally transported from their natural home, or finding a permanent refuge in some cool spot sheltered from the sun, and moistened by streamlets descending

from the snow region; but it is here that the varied species of saxifrage, primrose, pedicularis, anemone, gentian, and other genera that give to the Alpine flora its utmost brilliancy of hue, have their peculiar home. In valleys where pasturage is scarce, the inhabitants are forced to send their cattle up to the very limit of vegetation in order to support them during the summer, while the grass of the subalpine region is in great part turned into hay for winter use. In such cases one or two men remain for several weeks on some isolated slope of Alpine pasture, many hours' walk from the nearest village, until the day arrives when the cattle are led back, perhaps across a glacier, or by some very difficult track, to the lower chalet which serves as an intermediate station between their summer and winter quarters. In other parts of the Alps, where sheep and goats are more common, the pastures of the higher region are left exclusively to them. The limits of this region in the Northern Alps may be fixed between 6,000 to 8,000 ft. above the sea, and at least 1,000 ft. higher on the S. slopes of the Alps and in some parts of the main chain. In Piedmont it is not uncommon to find chalets at 8,500 ft. above the sea-level, and vegetation often extends freely up to 9,500 ft.

The Glacial Region.—This comprehends all that portion of the Alps that rises above the limit of perpetual snow. We continue to use that term, which is convenient and cannot well be replaced, but without explanation it is apt to mislead.

Since the mean temperature becomes constantly lower as we ascend above the sea-level, there must be some point at which more snow falls in each year than is melted, or carried off by the wind, or otherwise removed. It is found that, one year with another, this occurs at pretty nearly the same point, and that the same patches or fields of snow are found to cover the same slope of the mountain. But we never find, unless after fresh snow, that the entire surface of a mountain above a certain height is covered with a continuous sheet of snow. The form of the surface causes more snow to rest on some parts than upon others; the prevalent winds blow away the freshly-fallen snow from the exposed ridges, and cause it to drift in the hollows; and the sun acts with great force, even on the highest peaks, upon the slopes fully exposed to his rays. The consequence is, that portions of the surface remain bare at heights greatly exceeding the so-called limit of perpetual snow; and that limit is far from retaining a constant elevation throughout the Alps, or even on opposite sides of the same mountain. The term, nevertheless, has a definite meaning when rightly understood. Leaving out of account masses of snow that casually accumulate in hollows shaded from the sun, the formation of permanent snow-fields takes place at about the same height when the conditions are similar. Hence it happens that, on viewing an Alpine range from a distance, the larger patches and fields of snow on adjoining mountains, with the same aspect, are seen to maintain a pretty constant level. Vegetation becomes scarce in this region, not, as commonly supposed, because Alpine plants do not here find the necessary conditions for growth, but simply for want of soil. The intense heat of the direct rays of the sun compensates for the cold of the nights, and it is probable that the greater allowance of light also stimulates the processes of vegetation. But all the more level parts are covered with ice or snow, and the higher we ascend, the less of the surface

remains bare, with the exception of projecting masses of rock, which usually undergo rapid disintegration from the freezing of whatever water finds its way into the superficial fissures. Many species of flowering plants have nevertheless been found at a height of 11,000 ft., and even above 12,000 ft. As only a thin covering of snow can rest upon rocks that lie at an angle exceeding 60°, and this is soon removed by the wind or melted by the sun, some portions of rock remain bare even at the greatest height attained by the peaks of the Alps. There is, indeed, reason to believe that the quantity of snow falling on the higher summits is very much less than falls a few thousand feet lower down.

Art. XI.—Alpine Zoology.*

The zoology of the Alps is replete with many points of interest. Although some of the more remarkable animals have passed away; although the gigantic urus (*Bos primigenius*), which flourished in the forests of Mid-Switzerland during the prehistoric human period, and gave its name to the Canton of Uri, is now extinct; although the marsh-hog, which survived in the lake-habitations (*Sus Scrofa palustris*), exists no longer, having given place to the modified wild boar and domestic hog, which afford sport and food to the present population,—the mountains at a higher elevation, and far above the snow-line, afford examples of an Alpine fauna, which, as might *a priori* have been expected, represents in many important points the fauna of other and still less accessible regions. We purpose briefly to recapitulate the more striking forms, and to comment on their vertical distribution.

The human species in Switzerland does not afford any marked deviation from the ordinary type. The time is long gone by when a zoologist could, as Linnæus did, point to the *crétin* of the Alps as an example of a monstrous variety of man. The human skulls found in the Pfahlbauten of Switzerland do not essentially differ from the existing Swiss forms. But at La Tinière, according to the testimony of M. Morlot, a human skeleton has been discovered, which exhibits the small, round, 'brachycephalic' type of skull, akin to those of the 'stone period' of Denmark.

The order *Carnivora* is well represented in Switzerland. The lynx (*Felis Lynx*) and the wild cat (*F. Catus*) are to be found at high elevations in the Alps. The former, in the Pyrenees, reaches the vertical height of 11,300 ft.; its 'bathymetrical' distribution in the Alps is unrecorded. Up to a thousand feet are found the marten (*Martes foina*), the weasel (*Putorius vulgaris*), and the polecat (*Putorius fœtidus*). The stoat, or ermine, reaches a higher elevation than any other Alpine carnivore; it is found at the height of 10,000 ft. Next beneath it, at 9,000 ft., lives the brown bear (*Ursus Arctos*). The means which would enable the zoologist confidently to decide whether the bear of the Alps (*U. Arctos*) and the Pyrenean bear (*Ursus pyrenaicus*) are really distinct species, as was alleged many years ago by Frédéric Cuvier, are wanting, and it is to be hoped that some traveller will bring over a complete series of skulls, old and young, male and female, of the Pyrenean bear, which will at once solve this question.

The order *Ruminantia* exhibits many interesting examples. In the whole world, the Alps, the Pyrenees, the Carpathians, and Albanian mountains,

* By C. Carter Blake, Esq.

are the sole spots where the chamois or gems (*Rupicapra Tragus*) still survives, almost the solitary representative of the antelopine genus in Europe. The chamois ranges to an elevation of 12,000 ft. It has so long been selected as the representative of the Alpine fauna, that any comment on the most striking and picturesque animal of Switzerland will be superfluous. The goats of the Alps are represented by the common domestic goat (*Hircus Egagrus*) and the ibex, bouquetin, or steinbock (*Capra Ibes*). The horns of the male bouquetin are strong, thick, subquadrangular, and frequently extend to a length of several feet; those of the female are much smaller. The bouquetin is stated to be identical with the ibex of Pliny, and the αἰγες ἄγριοι ἐν Αἰβύῳ of Ælian. However this may be, there is little doubt that the bouquetin is rapidly becoming extinct, and that there will soon be very few examples left of a species which was probably once common, as it has left its remains in the Swiss lake-habitations. An allied example of wild goat is found in the Pyrenees, the Pyrenean tur (*Egoceros pyrenaica*), where it is the representative of the Alpine bouquetin. The breeds of sheep and oxen in Switzerland do not essentially differ from those of Central Europe, the nature of the soil necessarily precluding the extensive distribution of sheep in the highlands. The deer of Switzerland are also the South German forms, the red deer (*Cervus Elaphus*), the fallow deer (*Dama vulgaris*), and the roebuck (*Capreolus Capraea*). None of them range nearly to so high an elevation in the Alps as the chamois or the ibex, whose firmer feet and coarser digestive apparatus enable them to ascend to higher vertical zones and to subsist on a less nutritive diet than the solid-horned cervine ruminants. The hog of Switzerland is the wild boar of France and Germany; the marsh-hog, whose flesh was eaten by the men who built the Pfahlbauten, having long since passed away. The horses and asses of the Alps are most usually seen under the form of the common hybrid, or mule, which alone is sufficiently strong and sure-footed for the difficult tracks.

The *Cheiroptera*, or bats, of the Alps are confined chiefly to the mountains of inferior height, and do not ascend above the snow-line. The ordinary continental bat (*Vespertilio murinus*), the noctula (*V. proterus*), the barbastelle (*Plecotus Barbastellus*), the small horse-shoe bat (*Rhinolophus hipposideros*), the great horse-shoe bat (*Rhinolophus ferrum equinum*), the *Vespertilio Nattereri*, and the large-eared bat (*Plecotus auritus*), are typical of the Alpine fauna. Other species have been stated to be found, but, according to Tschudi, they are of less frequent occurrence.

The Alpine *Insectivora* are all of characteristically European type. The hedgehog (*Erinaceus europæus*), the land-shrew (*Sorex araneus*), and the water-shrew (*Sorex fodiens*) are Alpine forms. The white-tailed shrew (*Sorex leucodon*), a beautiful species, of which the back is reddish-brown and the belly white, is also frequently found. Besides these, the mole (*Talpa europæa*) is common, and it is even found, in places like the valley of Urseren, surrounded on every side by rocky ground, where the animal cannot subsist. The reasons which have led to the isolation of some of these individual forms are unknown, and the presence of the mole in these valleys is inexplicable on the supposition of their migration from other localities during the present topographical conditions of the soil.

The *Rodentia* of the Alps are not numerous. The marmot (*Arctomys Mar-*

mota) is to be found in its small burrows over the whole of the Alps, where it is persecuted by the hunters, who eat the flesh and use the fat as a remedial agent, which is sold at a high price. Kircher considered the marmot to be descended from the badger and the squirrel, as the armadillo was believed to be the offspring of the hedgehog and the tortoise. Several species of campagnol (*Hypudæus alpinus*, Wag., *H. Nageri*, *H. rufescentifuscus*) are to be found in the Alps, of which the specific distinction is not yet clearly made out. Wagner describes a species named *Hypudæus petrophilus*, from Allgau; another, found in the French Alps, is termed *Arvicola leucurus*. The *Lepus variabilis*, or *alpestris*, is also found in the Alps: the same species extends from the 55th parallel in the eastern hemisphere northward to the Arctic circle.

ALPINE BIRDS.—The number of birds known in the Alps is very great. One hundred and thirty-nine species occur, being one-half of all the birds, residents or passengers, which occur in Central Europe. Even water-birds are to be found—the goose, duck, grebe, and gull. The gallatorial birds comprise the genera plover, stork, crane, curlew, snipe, sandpiper, lapwing, rail, crane, gallinule, phalaropus, and coot. Amongst the *Gallinaceæ* we find the dove, the ptarmigan (*Tetrao Lagopus*), grouse, the blackcock (*Tetrao Tetrix*), the Gelinotte (*T. Bonasia*), the woodgrouse (*T. Urogallus*), the bartavelle (*T. rufus*), and the partridge. The *Passeres* exhibit the nuthatch, creeper, crow, oriole, shrike, warbler, wren, titlark, wheatear, crossbill, finch, bunting, thrush, starling, fly-catcher, wagtail, lark, titmouse, and swallow. The *Scansores* show us the woodpecker, wryneck, hoopoe, cuckoo, and kingfisher, while twelve species of *Raptores* are known, i.e. the Lämmergeyer (*Gypaëtos barbatus*), two eagles, five falcons, and four owls. The birds in Monte Rosa, which habitually ascend above the level of 10,000 ft., are the Lämmergeyer (*Circus cineraceus*), gerfalcon (*Falco vespertinus*), and the three grouse.

ALPINE REPTILES.—The common frog is found nearly at the height of 10,000 ft.; the ringed snake at 7,000, and the viper, blind worm, and Alpine newt at 6,000. Another species of viper (*V. chersæa*), several newts, the common spotted species, and another quite black, the Alpine frog, and the mountain lizard, occur at less elevations.

ALPINE FISHES.—The loach, the pike, the salmon, the perch, and the umber, form the principal types of Alpine ichthyology. The same confusion exists respecting the species of trout and salmon inhabiting the Alps as between those of Northern Europe, and much further information is required on this topic.

INVERTEBRATA.—The Alpine *Invertebrata* do not call for any special remark. The *Mollusca* attain often high elevations. Thus, the *Vitrina diaphanea*, which is the common Alpine snail, mounts so high as 7,500 ft., while other species, e.g., *V. pellucida*, *Achatina lubrica*, *Limneus ovatus*, *Pisidium fontinale*, *Helix arbutorum*, are restricted to lower elevations. The *Annulosa* merely exhibit the forms of Central Europe. The *Gomphoceros pedestris*, allied to the locust, ranges so high as 7,000 ft., and the *Tipula* to 8,000. The gadflies and the *Hymenoptera* also frequently attain great heights. A few *Myriapoda* and *Crustacea* are to be found at high elevations.

Art. XII.—Meteorology and Hypsometry of the Alps.**INSTRUMENTS USED BY TRAVELLERS.**

The study of the meteorology of high mountain regions is still in its infancy. Isolated observations supply data for speculation, and suggest trains of enquiry, but no positive conclusions can be derived without systematic observation, continued, in some cases, for a considerable period. There is reason to hope that this branch of scientific enquiry will henceforward be efficiently prosecuted in the country to whose share it naturally falls. Arrangements have been made by a number of Swiss men of science for the establishment of Alpine observatories, at which observations are made continuously upon a uniform plan, and with reliable instruments. So far from discouraging travellers from carrying instruments and making observations, the effect of this announcement should be the exact opposite. Isolated observations, which hitherto have had little or no value, will hereafter, when properly made, be comparable with many simultaneous observations made at a number of stations in the Alps, and thereby acquire a significance which they would not otherwise possess. The result of the Swiss observations for the years 1865 and 1866 have been published in the 8th volume of '*Matériaux pour l'étude des Glaciers*,' by M. Dollfuss Ausset, to whose personal exertions and liberal expenditure their existence is mainly due. Travellers intending to make observations anywhere in the Alps will not fail to inform themselves as to the position of the stations, the hours of observation, and the construction of the instruments employed. Amateurs must be reminded that it costs but very little more trouble to use the precautions which give to observations a certain scientific value, and that without these precautions meteorological and other instruments are mere toys, that may amuse the owner, but have no real use. Useful observations are made with *good instruments*, they are made as far as possible *comparable with standard observations* made in fixed observatories, and they are preserved by an *accurate record*.

Good instruments may be obtained from many makers in England, France, Germany, and Switzerland. The instruments commonly sold are useless for scientific purposes.

To make future observations in the Alps comparable with those established in Switzerland, the instruments used by the observer should be carefully compared with the Swiss standards, and the differences noted. The mode adopted there for protecting the thermometer from radiation, and for avoiding other sources of error, should be followed as nearly as possible. As far as it may be practicable, observations should be made at the hours adopted by the Swiss observers, allowance being made for the difference between the observer's watch and Swiss time. Much inconvenience will be avoided by having instruments graduated on the scales universally adopted on the Continent. The Fahrenheit scale for the thermometer is a relic of barbarism, and is a source of constant, though petty, annoyance in comparing English with foreign instruments, or even in ordinary conversation with foreigners. It may be hoped that most travellers will hereafter carry thermometers graduated on the centigrade scale, and barometers graduated to millimètres, thereby greatly facilitating the use of tables, as well as the comparison with foreign instruments.

Although few travellers may be willing to give the amount of time and preparation requisite for making useful meteorological observations, every one may make his contribution to the *Hypsometry* of the Alps. The heights of the principal peaks, and of a multitude of minor points, those of known passes, villages, lakes, and generally all those interesting to an ordinary traveller, have been determined with great accuracy in Switzerland in the course of the survey for that noble work, the Federal Map. It seems, however, certain that the heights of the two summits of the Jura which form the base of the Swiss Survey were inaccurately determined, and the heights laid down on the map are too great by nearly 9 feet, as compared with the level of the Mediterranean. The French Government Map of Dauphiné, when published, will contain a considerable number of heights accurately determined; and in the Austrian Alps the older determinations, often inaccurate, have been verified and corrected by a new triangulation, the results of which have been partially published. Piedmont and Savoy are still in a very backward condition. A certain number of heights have been determined trigonometrically, but the writer is not assured that the results merit complete confidence, and there are many mountains and passes of which it is certain that no trustworthy measures have yet been made. There is, therefore, room for useful activity on the part of travellers carrying good instruments. It is commonly believed that the determinations of heights by means of the barometer are not comparable in point of accuracy with trigonometrical measurements. This is true in respect to accessible points, where the measurement has been made by means of angles simultaneously observed between the upper station and a lower station, whose height and true position are already known. Comparatively few heights have been determined in this manner, and those of points not reached by the observers, determined by means of angles taken from known stations, are liable to the serious objection that, if these stations be near, there is no certainty that the same point is seen from both the lower stations, while, if they be distant, an error in the assumed coefficient of refraction will very materially affect the result.

M. Plantamour, the distinguished director of the Observatory at Geneva, has shown what an important cause of error in the barometric determination of heights depends upon the difference between the true mean temperature of the stratum of air included between the upper and lower stations, and the assumed temperature derived from the mean of thermometric observations taken at both stations near to the surface of the earth. He has shown, at the same time, that the consequent error is greatest when observations are taken at the hottest and coldest hours of the day, and least at the hours when the thermometer in the shade is nearest to the mean temperature of the day, i.e., about three hours after sunrise, and half an hour after sunset. The multiplication of stations in Switzerland, where the thermometer and barometer will be regularly observed and recorded, will, among other consequences, give the means for greatly increasing the accuracy of barometric measurements of heights. The general result to be derived from the recent discussions on this subject, is that the various processes commonly adopted for the determination of heights admit of much less accuracy than is commonly supposed.

Art. XIII.—The Snow Region of the Alps.**GLACIERS.—AVALANCHES.***

A large part of the heat which the sun sends to the earth is expended in converting water into vapour, and raising it into the atmosphere. As soon as any portion of the atmosphere becomes over-saturated with vapour, this is precipitated, at first in the form of cloud, and, if not reabsorbed, ultimately reaches the earth again as rain. Several causes, which it is beyond our limits to discuss, combine to lower the temperature of the air as it is raised above the earth's surface, and at a sufficient height it becomes so cold that whatever vapour is condensed takes the form of snow and sleet. In falling to the earth this is usually reconverted into water, but in high mountain districts, where the temperature of the surface is also low, the greater part of the aqueous vapour returned from the atmosphere retains the form of snow. When the air is calm, the snow of the high Alps consists of regular crystalline forms of exquisite beauty, being wonderfully varied modifications of a six-rayed star. When the air is disturbed, the snow assumes a new condition, which is that of small frozen pellets, little larger than a pin's head. It is this which forms that blinding snow-dust well known to those who have ever experienced the *tourmente*. The snow that falls on the exposed ridges and steep slopes does not long remain there. The larger portion is generally carried away by the wind; a further portion accumulates till the slope becomes too steep, when it slides down in an avalanche; and a small part is disposed of by melting and evaporation. The result is, that nearly the whole of the snow falling on high mountains is retained in the hollows, or on the more level parts of the surface. If these hollows and plateaux are below the level of perpetual snow, or, in other words, if they are so situated that the annual melting equals the quantity of fresh snow annually supplied, no accumulation can take place. A certain quantity of snow is gathered into these storehouses every winter, and is removed during the following summer, the same process being renewed year after year. This condition of things is seen in the Carpathians, the ranges of Central Spain, and many other European mountains, whose summits rise above the level of perpetual snow.

The case is otherwise when the winter snows are gathered in hollows and plateaux where the rate of melting is less than the annual supply. The first impression of a person speculating on the subject would be, that under such circumstances the accumulation would go on without limit, and that a layer of snow constantly increasing in thickness would be formed on these parts of the surface. To understand what actually occurs, a little detail is necessary.

The higher region of the Alps, and other high mountains, is subject to a constant alternation between heat and cold. In clear weather this takes place between each day and night; in clouded weather the intervals are

* In giving a brief sketch of the present state of our knowledge of the phenomena of the snow region of the Alps, the writer involuntarily enters upon a discussion which has furnished abundant matter of controversy, now in great part set to rest. Those who desire fuller information may refer to the original writings of Rendu, Forbes, Agassiz, and Tyndall, or may satisfy themselves with a article in the *Edinburgh Review*, for January, 1861.

longer. The sun shining upon the mass of snow-dust and minute crystals partially melts them, and ultimately fuses them together, till they form grains of larger size, which are frozen together into compact particles of ice during the next interval of cold. At first this process is confined to the uppermost layer of the snow, but as the alternate melting and congelation are frequently renewed, a similar change extends through the mass, which is gradually converted into that peculiar condition that has been called *névé*, or in German *Firn*. The longer the exposure of a layer of snow has lasted, the more complete the change into *névé*; the sooner a fresh layer falls, the more imperfect will be the conversion of the older one.

A section of the upper strata of the *névé*, here and there exposed on the sides of a crevasse, shows successive layers whose upper surfaces are seen to be more near the condition of ice than the interior portions. In the lapse of years the *névé* increases layer by layer, one of them corresponding to every considerable fall of snow, until a considerable weight presses on the lower and older portions of the mass.

To understand what effects are produced by this pressure, we must bear in mind an important property of ice, to which the name *regelation* has been given. Two surfaces of ice, at or very near the melting-point, when brought into contact, freeze together so completely that no trace of their original separating surface remains. Adequate pressure applied to a mass of fragments of ice, by forcing them into positions where their surfaces come into contact, causes regelation, and the closer the contact the more completely will the separate portions be welded together. Such is the change that is effected in the recesses where the Alpine snows are stored. Having been first brought to the condition of granular *névé* by the sun's action, these grains are more and more completely united in the deeper portions of the mass into nearly compact ice.

If the reservoirs of which we have spoken were closed basins of sufficient depth, they would simply become filled with stationary masses of ice; but, as a general rule, this is not the case. They partake of the general slope of the mountain, and each is connected with the lower level by a valley, glen, or ravine, through which the snow would speedily flow if it were converted into water. But, under adequate pressure, ice, and especially such imperfect ice as is formed from the *névé*, possesses a considerable degree of plasticity. It gives way in the direction of least resistance. A piece of ice compressed in a mould yields until it fills all the inequalities, and produces an accurate cast of the mould. The vast masses of *névé* that are piled in the upper valleys of the Alps yield in the same way to the pressure caused by their own weight, and gradually flow downwards through the channel of these valleys. In other words, they become *glaciers*.

We now see that the essential condition for the formation of a glacier is the existence of a reservoir large enough, and at a sufficient height, to accumulate such a mass of *névé* as will, by its weight, convert its own substance into ice, and force it to flow in whatever direction it encounters the least resistance. In moving onward the glacier conforms to the laws that regulate the motion of imperfect fluids. The resistance of the sides and the bed on which it moves retards the motion of the adjoining portions of the ice. The centre, therefore, moves faster than the sides, and the surface faster than the bottom. When the ice-stream flows through a bend in the valley, the point of most

rapid motion is shifted from the centre towards the convex side of the curve. While the ice thus conforms to the laws of fluid motion, the internal changes by which it is enabled thus to comport itself are peculiar, and have no example among other bodies of which we have experience. The nature of the motion, involving constant changes in the relative positions of the particles, implies fracture, which must be frequently renewed; but this would speedily reduce the whole to a mass of incoherent fragments, if it were not for the property of regelation. At each step in the progress of the glacier this repairs the damage done to the continuity of the ice, and by the two-fold process of *fracture and regelation*, the glacier moves onward, constantly changing its form, yet in appearance an almost continuous mass of solid ice.

The rate of progress of a glacier depends upon various causes, but mainly on those which would regulate its motion if it were converted into water,—viz. the dimensions of the reservoir, and the inclination of the slope down which it flows. It is also influenced by temperature: the more near the ice is to its melting point, the more easily it yields, and the faster it moves. The quickest progress yet observed has been on the Mer de Glace near Chamouni, some parts of which advance 30 inches a day in summer, and about 16 inches in winter. It is nearly certain that the cold of winter penetrates but to a slight depth into the interior of the glacier, and this accounts for the continuance of the motion in that season.

The above description applies to true glaciers which, as we have seen, are rivers of ice flowing through definite channels. There are in the Alps a vast number of smaller accumulations of névé, gathered into the lesser hollows and recesses of the surface, that give birth to minor glaciers, or *glaciers of the second order*, in which the phenomena of the true glaciers are imperfectly exhibited. In these the conversion of the névé into ice is incomplete, and the approach to the law of semi-fluid motion but slight. These secondary glaciers usually lie on steep declivities, and their downward motion, which is trifling as compared with that of the greater ice-streams, is mainly effected by sliding on the underlying surface of rock.

Returning to the description of the true glaciers, we have next to remark that although the ice of which they are composed is amenable to pressure, it is devoid of the other chief attribute of imperfect fluids or viscous bodies: it is but slightly capable of yielding to tension. When the general movement of the glacier tends to draw asunder adjoining portions of ice, this is unable to obey the strain, the mass is rent through, and in this manner are formed the *crevasses*. These are among the best known and most characteristic of glacier phenomena. They are most numerous and widest in summer, when the glacier moves most rapidly, and are partially or completely closed up in winter, when the onward flow of the ice is slackened. But the same causes recur year after year, subject to slight variation owing to the differences of seasons, and, as a general rule, crevasses reappear annually in the same places, though the ice in which the rent takes place may have been some hundreds of feet higher up the stream in the preceding season. Crevasses are at first narrow fissures, and are gradually enlarged by the onward motion of the glacier, increasing from a few inches to many feet in width, and sometimes reaching to a great depth. The positions in which crevasses usually oppose the most serious obstacle to the Alpine traveller, are those where the bed of the glacier suddenly changes its inclination from a gentle slope to a

steeper declivity. The ice, as it bends over the convex surface, is rent by transverse crevasses of great depth and width, which often cross the entire breadth of the ice-stream, and these are repeated as each successive portion arrives at the same point, so that the result is to form a series of deep parallel trenches, divided by massive walls, or ramparts of ice, giving the glacier when seen from a distance the appearance of a gigantic staircase. It not unfrequently happens that, in the same places where the ice is thus rent by one set of parallel crevasses, another system of crevasses may be formed running transversely across the first. In this way the whole of the surface is cut up into isolated tower-shaped masses. When first formed, the sides of crevasses are more or less vertical walls, with well-defined edges, but the exposed parts of the ice are rapidly attacked by the sun, and even by the air and by rain. In a short time the flat-topped ramparts and turrets have their upper edges eaten away till the broad rampart becomes a sharp ridge, and the tower a pointed pinnacle. This is the origin of those singular and beautiful forms that are often seen towards the lower part of an ice-fall in the greater glaciers, where the crevasses penetrate to a depth that must be reckoned by hundreds of feet.

A peculiar sort of crevasse, somewhat different in its origin from the rest, is best known by the German name *Bergschrund*. This appears to arise along the line of separation between the fields of *névé* that partake more or less of the downward movement of the glacier, and the upper snow-slopes that remain attached to the rocky skeleton of the mountain. A continuous fissure, sometimes 20 or 30 ft. in width, marks the separation, and interposes a formidable obstacle to the traveller who seeks to reach the higher peaks.

When an ice-fall occurs in the higher part of a glacier, where it is covered by a considerable depth of *névé*, the crevasses naturally cut through the *névé*, and expose sections showing the outcrop of the successive beds of snow from which it was originally formed. When it is cut up by the intersection of transverse crevasses, the *névé* often appears in the form of huge square blocks, known since Saussure by the name *séracs*.

A remarkable phenomenon, seen only on the greater glaciers, is that presented by the so-called *moulins*. During the summer, when the sun acts with great force, the melted ice soon forms rivulets on the surface. In portions of the glacier intersected by crevasses the superficial water is quickly carried off; but where the ice is compact, these rivulets uniting together may accumulate until they form a considerable stream. Sooner or later this encounters a crevice, perhaps at first very small, but this is enlarged by the action of falling water till a vertical shaft is formed in the ice, through which the stream is poured in a waterfall that is lost to sight in the depths of the glacier.

Among other apparent objections to the above-given explanation of the origin of glaciers, it may occur to the reader that as considerable pressure is necessary to account for the conversion of the *névé* into ice, the upper strata which have not undergone this pressure ought to continue in the state of *névé*, and that the upper surface of the glacier should consist of *névé*, and not of ice. This objection loses sight of the vast amount of *ablation*, or loss, which a glacier annually undergoes through the melting of the surface. By mounting high enough on each glacier, we do find the upper surface formed of *névé*, but as it descends to a lower level a fresh slice of the surface is annually cut away by the sun's heat, and, taking a rough average, it is not

too much to assert that the ice which we find on the surface in the middle or lower part of a glacier was 200 feet deep at the time when the same part lay one mile higher up the stream. For this and other reasons the writer is persuaded that the depth of the greater glaciers has hitherto been much underrated. If we possessed continuous series of observations on any of those glaciers, showing the annual rate of progress in successive parts of the stream, and the corresponding loss by ablation, we should be able to infer with great probability the thickness of the deposit in the reservoir from whence it flows.

It is clear that the farther a glacier flows towards the lower region, the greater will be the annual amount of ablation. At length it must reach a point where the amount of annual melting of the ice equals the amount borne down by the progress of the glacier, and at that point the latter must come to an end. The inequalities of the seasons may cause a slight oscillation in the length, especially when several successive seasons concur to produce the same effect. Abundant winter snow and cool summers cause the glaciers to advance, while opposite conditions cause a contrary result. The more considerable changes that have been occasionally recorded have been probably caused by local accidents.

During the summer months, as we have seen, the glacier is covered with streamlets produced by the melting of the surface; the sun is constantly eating away the edges and sides of the crevasses, and the air and the earth dissolve a portion of the under surface. The plenteous supply of water from all these sources finally makes its way to the rocky bed, where it passes on under the ice, and finally issues in a single stream from the foot of the glacier. Here the ice usually forms a dome-shaped arch, whence the stream flows out into the valley, and whose beautiful azure tints attract the notice of travellers.

The appearance of the surface of a glacier usually differs much from the previous conception formed by a stranger. Instead of the clear hues of ice, he finds it soiled by earth and other impurities, carried from the slopes of the adjoining mountains by violent winds. The surface is generally very uneven, for, even in the parts free from crevasses, the same ice over which the traveller walks was at some earlier period of its history rent by fissures, and has probably passed through the wild confusion of an ice-fall. Lower down, when pressure came into play, the broken members were welded together again so as to form a continuous mass, and the greater irregularities of the surface were removed; but many minor hillocks and depressions, unsuspected at a distance, preserve a record of the changes that have been undergone.

Besides the minor impurities that fleck the surface of the ice-stream, there are other more important foreign bodies borne down by it. The traveller who views it from some commanding station will almost always detect a fringe of blocks of stone, of various sizes, lying along both sides near to the bank, and may usually trace one, two, or more lines of blocks descending from the upper end of the glacier, and marking a continuous trail along the course of the stream. The general name for these trains of blocks is *moraines*. In the ceaseless progress of decay which is eating away the solid materials of the mountains, blocks of stone, accompanied by finer gravel, constantly fall from the steep slopes above upon the surface of the ice. As this gradually advances it receives fresh contributions, and in this manner

are accumulated the blocks and gravel along the sides of a glacier that are known as *lateral moraines*. As the glacier is wasted away by melting in the lower part of its course, a portion of the lateral moraine is stranded on the bank; a further portion finds its way to the glacier-bed through the crevasses that usually abound near the sides; and, except under peculiar circumstances, a small portion only is carried down to the foot of the glacier. When two glacier streams flow together, each being provided with its lateral moraine, the consequence is that the two moraines that are brought together become joined and confounded into one in the centre of the united ice-stream. In this manner is formed a *medial moraine*. Being far from the edge of the glacier, it is much less exposed to destruction than the lateral moraine. It sometimes disappears from sight in an ice-fall, but as the crevasses, though deep, rarely penetrate through the entire thickness of the ice, the blocks of stone fall only to a certain depth, and in due time, when the upper ice is removed by ablation, they come again into view. In this way huge blocks of stone are borne down from the higher crests of the Alps to the lower valleys, with the edges still fresh, and without having suffered mechanical violence. Most of the greater glaciers are formed by the union of a number of smaller separate ice-streams. To the junction of each of these affluents belongs a separate medial moraine, which may often be traced for many miles from the point of junction to the foot of the glacier, disclosing the mineral composition of parts of the range difficult or impossible of access. When composed of large blocks, a medial moraine sometimes forms a ridge 30 or 40 feet in height, running along the middle of the glacier. The first impression is, that this ridge is formed of rocks piled one over the other; but it more commonly happens that each block rests upon ice, and that the reason why they form a ridge raised above the general level is that the blocks, and the gravel which accompanies them, protect the ice from ablation, though separate small stones conduct heat, and sink into the surface.

The mass of blocks and finer matter accumulated in front of a glacier forms the *terminal moraine*. Its extent depends very much more on the form of the ground in the place where the glacier comes to an end, than on the quantity of matter transported by the glacier. In the course of ages this would almost always suffice to produce a considerable mound, if the end of the glacier remained nearly at the same point, and if it did not often happen that the larger portion falls into the bed of the stream issuing from the glacier, and is there water-worn, reduced in size, and gradually carried onward through the valley.

Not less important than the transport of rocks on the upper surface of the glacier is the action of the under surface on the mineral materials with which it comes into contact. The motion of a glacier is mainly effected by means of the internal motion of the ice, by which one part is enabled to advance more rapidly than another, but in part the motion (as conjectured by Saussure) is accomplished by the sliding of the under surface of the ice upon its bed. The smaller particles of stone and sand that find their way under the ice are set into the surface, and, urged by the enormous weight of the glacier, become a most powerful graving tool, which wears away the surface of the hardest rocks. Blocks of stone falling from the moraines to the bottom of the glacier through crevasses are rapidly ground

down in this gigantic mill, and the materials are reduced partly to small scored pebbles, and partly to an impalpable powder, finer than the finest mud. Every stream issuing from a glacier is at once recognised by its milky colour, derived from this minutely-pulverized matter, and often retained in suspension for a distance of 60 miles and more from its source. It is this glacier-silt which has largely contributed to fill up the heads of the Alpine lakes, and no doubt a considerable quantity is carried directly to the sea through the Po, the Adige, and other rivers of the Eastern Alps.

By the process above described, every rock over which a glacier passes is worn in a peculiar manner. Not only are all projecting asperities removed, and reduced to the condition of uniform convex faces, but the surface is ground and polished in a way entirely different from the action of water or other known agents. The presence of fine striæ extending for a considerable distance, occasionally mingled with larger grooves, is one of the characteristic indications of glacial action. These have been studied with much attention of late years, since their importance as evidence of the former extension of the glaciers has been recognised by geologists. After much discussion, little difference remains among competent men of science as to the fact that the existing glaciers occupied a very much wider area than they now do, at a period geologically very recent. The exact limits of that area may not be settled, and there is room for discussion as to some of the results attributed to their action; but the fact that they played an important part as geological agents, not only in the Alps, but in other mountain countries where they do not now exist, is generally admitted.

The geological agency of glaciers is discussed in Art. XIV. Many other interesting branches of enquiry connected with the glaciers remain untouched in the foregoing sketch. They are not only amongst the grandest and most impressive objects in nature, but at the same time amongst the most fertile in instruction to the student of her laws, while their influence on the climate and conditions of large portions of the earth is of vast importance to mankind in general.

To form an adequate idea of the part played by glaciers in the general economy of nature, let the reader consider for a moment the consequences that would arise in our continent if they were to disappear. All the greatest rivers would at once be reduced to insignificant streams, rising in rainy weather, and dwindling away in time of drought. The Danube nominally rises in Suabia, but its true source, which is the Inn, along with the Salza, the Drave, and its other chief tributaries, derives from the glaciers the streams that maintain the level of the river. The Rhine, the Rhone, the Po, and the Adige, are fed almost exclusively by the Alpine glaciers, and it is these that maintain the abundant supplies of pure water that enable the Italian lakes to diffuse fertility throughout the valley of the Po.

The intimate structure of glacier ice has been much studied and discussed, and has revealed facts of new and unexpected interest. Those who feel an interest in the physics of the subject will not fail to read Professor Tyndall's important work, 'The Glaciers of the Alps.'

The phenomena of glaciers may be studied in most parts of the Alpine chain, where the average height of the peaks approaches 11,000 English feet. Reckoning from west to east, the chief glacier districts are, the neighbourhood of the Mont Pelvoux in Dauphiné, the range between the Aiguille

de la Sassièrè and the Roche Melon, the group surrounding the Grand Paradis, the range of Mont Blanc, the entire range of the Pennine Alps from the St. Bernard Pass to the Monte Moro, the Bernese Alps from the Gemmi to the Grimsel, the Sustenhorn group from the Titlis to the Furka, the range of the Tödi and Biferten Stock, the Adula group, the Bernina group, the ranges south of the Stelvio Pass from the Orteler Spitze to the Venezia Spitze, the Adamello range between the Val Camonica and the Val Rendena, the Oetzthal glaciers in the Tyrol, and lastly, the snowy range extending from the Krimmler Tauern to the Heiligenbluter Tauern, and culminating in the Gross Glockner. The greatest single glacier is that of Aletsch, draining the S. side of the Bernese Oberland group. It descends in one unbroken stream with a length of 15 miles and an average breadth of fully one mile.

Avalanches.—It is impossible to quit the snow region of the Alps without a brief reference to *avalanches* (Germ. *Lawinen*). These are of different kinds, and very different in their effects, according as they consist of snow, névé, or ice. The snow, which sometimes falls in prodigious quantities on the slopes of Alpine valleys in winter, is little compact, and when it accumulates to such a point as to begin to move, the disturbance sometimes extends to a great distance, and a mass of snow sufficient to overwhelm a village falls in the course of a few minutes. The chief danger from these avalanches, which are very common in some valleys, and are called *Staub Lawinen* (dust avalanches), arises from the roofs giving way under the weight of the snow. So much air is contained in the snow that it is possible to breathe freely, and many persons have been delivered, or have been able to work their own way out, after being buried for many days and even weeks.

Far more formidable than the *Staub Lawinen* are those called in German Switzerland *Grund Lawinen*. These usually occur during the spring, after the winter snow has become partially consolidated, and approaches to the consistency of névé. When an unusual quantity has fallen in the preceding winter, the heat of the sun in spring sometimes causes the descent of very considerable masses in a semi-compact condition. The momentum gained in descending several hundreds or thousands of feet makes this description of avalanche very destructive in its effects. A broad passage is cleared through a pine forest as though the trees had been but stubble, and when it reaches inhabited places, which does not often occur, it either crushes the houses on which it falls, or buries them so completely as to make the work of extrication very difficult. In the higher valleys of the Alps these avalanches are very common in the spring, falling before the herdsmen go to the upper *châlets*. The remains are often to be seen throughout the summer, and not unfrequently serve to bridge over a torrent which works for itself a passage beneath the snow.

Comparatively small glaciers, lying on a steep rocky slope, have in a few rare instances been known to detach themselves wholly or partially from their beds, and to fall into some lower valley. Should this occur in the neighbourhood of inhabited places, the result is a catastrophe as formidable as that caused by the fall of portions of a mountain. The village of Randa was in 1819 all but completely destroyed by the blast of air occasioned by the fall of a portion of the Bies Glacier. Smaller ice-avalanches are of daily occurrence in the high Alps, in situations where a small glacier

reaches the edge of a steep rocky slope. In warm weather, when the movement of such a glacier is accelerated, blocks of ice frequently fall over the edge of the precipice, and in falling are broken into smaller fragments, each of which is, however, capable of doing severe injury. The guides, who are acquainted with the places exposed to the descent of such masses of ice, are very careful to avoid them, or else to pass very early in the day before the sun has set the ice in motion. Of this class are the avalanches that are seen and listened to with so much interest by travellers in the Bernese Oberland. They are apt to feel surprise that what appears to be no more than the fall of a little snow down the rocky face of the Jungfrau, or the Wetterhorn, should cause a roar that is impressive even at the distance of a couple of miles. They learn, on closer acquaintance, that what has appeared to be mere dust is caused by the fall of blocks of ice of very many tons weight, which are shattered into smaller fragments, each of them as formidable as a cannon-ball.

A description of avalanche, which is rarely encountered except by mountaineers in the high Alps, arises where fresh snow rests upon steep slopes of ice or frozen *névé*. A trifling cause may set the loose snow in motion, and when this begins to slide it rarely ceases until the whole superficial stratum has reached the bottom of the slope. The danger is not so much that of being buried in the snow, as of being carried into the *bergschrand* which often lies gaping at the foot of such a slope.

Art. XIV.—Geology of the Alps.*

On turning his eyes round the horizon from any commanding position in the valley of the Po, the spectator sees himself surrounded by a vast rampart of mountains, open only on the eastern side, but elsewhere enclosing the plain of Piedmont within a continuous wall. The impression conveyed to the mind is that this great range, known under the collective name of Alps, forms but a single system, and has a common origin. The same impression is derived from the examination of a general map, such as that accompanying this volume. It is apparent that the ranges which enclose the plain of Piedmont, and extend eastward to the neighbourhood of Vienna, constitute but one chain, whose members are linked together by the action of causes common to them all.

It is true that this impression is opposed to a theory, at one time very generally received, which attributed to each mountain chain a rectilinear axis, and a general direction making a fixed angle with the equator, and which sought to trace a connection between this fixed direction and the period at which the chain was upraised. The structure of the Alps does not appear to favour this theory. Everything points, on the contrary, to the conclusion that, however various may be the direction of the separate members of the chain, their elevation has been due to a single and continuous process of upheaval.

In this vast mass of mountain there are some portions which at first sight are distinguishable as separate groups, whose limits are more or less accurately definable, and it thus happens that certain denominations, such as Maritime Alps, Graian Alps, Pennine Alps, &c., have from an early period

* By M. E. Desor, of Neuchâtel.

been affixed to certain portions of the chain. These denominations, most of which were admitted by the ancient geographers, arose from the desire to recognise certain obvious facts in the orography of the country, without reference to its geological structure; but in several cases the divisions adopted by the physical geographer are the same that are suggested to the geologist by the study of the rocks of which the mountains are composed. Thus, the Maritime Alps, with a central granitic ridge limited by the valleys of the Stura and the Tinea, the Col d'Argentière, and the Col di Tenda, form a group which is as well defined to the eye of the geologist as to that of the common observer. The same may be said of the Finsteraarhorn group, the Pelvoux group, the Carnic Alps, and generally of all the groups which have a well-defined crystalline nucleus. The case is otherwise when several crystalline nuclei approach each other so nearly that there is no depression or trough apparent between the neighbouring centres, and nothing in the form of the surface to indicate a separation between them. Thus the three groups which we shall designate as those of the Valais, the Simplon, and of Monte Rosa, exhibit crystalline centres which are separated by masses of sedimentary rocks; but as many of the highest peaks are formed wholly or in part of the latter rocks—e.g., the Matterhorn and the Mischabelhörner—there is nothing to guide the ordinary topographer to establish the subdivisions that are suggested to the mind of the geologist.

The same observations apply to the Noric, and in some measure to the Rhætian Alps. The physical features of the surface do not here conform to the geological structure. Geographers have necessarily followed the former as their guide, and as it was necessary to fix some limits to the separate groups, they have usually adopted a valley or gorge,* which affords to the eye the external evidence of a separation between adjoining mountain masses. In this way the Pennine Alps have been held to extend from the Dora Baltea to the Toccia, and the Noric Alps from the Adige to Vienna.

The geologist is forced to look for some more positive bases of classification than the mere contour of the surface. He endeavours, amid the irregularities and disturbances of the strata, to trace the causes which have operated in upraising the mountains and have given them their present form, as the comparative anatomist strives to trace the essential elements of the animal structure amidst the varied forms assumed by the different species.

The general form and aspect of mountains depend upon the nature of the rocks of which they are composed, and on the intensity of forces that have upraised them. It is evident that peaks so bold in outline as the Matterhorn or Monte Viso could not be formed of strata such as the molasse or the flysch. Their form implies a great degree of hardness in the rocks from which they are fashioned. In the same manner it may be affirmed that the reservoirs in which the greater glaciers are accumulated, and the narrow gorges through which they now advance—or did once flow—between faces of rock that still bear the traces of their passage, demonstrate a high degree of resistance in the materials.

* This is a very inadequate translation of the word 'cluse,' used by M. Desor in an interesting paper on the Lakes of Switzerland, and by subsequent writers, to distinguish a class of Alpine valleys, usually narrow and confined between steep walls of rock, that cut transversely across the general direction of the ridges in the district where they occur. In the writer's opinion these are, in the literal sense of the word, *cracks* in the superficial strata, but he is unwilling to coin a new name which might appear to prejudge the question of their origin.—[Ed.]

Inasmuch as the hardness of rocks is often found to be proportioned to their antiquity, it was long assumed that the Alps must be, even in a geological sense, very ancient. In truth, it is seen that a considerable portion of their mass is formed of granite, sienite, and other crystalline rocks older than the overlying sedimentary strata. The mineral character of these sedimentary rocks, especially in the interior of the chain, led to the belief that these in their turn belonged to the older deposits. The limestone is often dark in colour, the slates more or less crystalline in texture, and the coal when present is converted into anthracite. It is only on the skirts of the chain that the rocks assume their ordinary and familiar characters.

Ebel, and the earlier geologists and geographers, saw in the Alps a series of parallel ranges arranged in the order of their height, the loftiest occupying the centre of the chain and forming the watershed. The central range was, on account of its position, assumed to be the most ancient. There it was thought natural to find granite, sienite, and gneiss, while the outer ranges were believed to be formed of limestones, sandstones, and other sedimentary deposits. The results of modern enquiry have not justified this opinion.

It is true that the highest peaks of the Alps are formed of crystalline rocks. Mont Blanc is composed of the protogine form of granite, Monte Rosa and the Jungfrau of gneiss and mica schist, the Dent Blanche of talcose granite; but it is an error to suppose that all the crystalline masses are connected with lofty peaks, or that none of the higher summits are formed of sedimentary rocks. The Eiger and Wetterhorn, which are counted among the higher peaks, are formed of secondary limestone, and the same holds good of many other prominent mountains.

To the modern race of Swiss geologists belongs the credit of having ascertained the real order of succession of the strata, and the general plan of structure which prevails throughout the entire chain. M. Studer, who holds a foremost place amongst Alpine geologists, recognises the existence in the Alps of a series of groups, each with its crystalline centre, sometimes parallel to each other, sometimes arranged *en échelon* like the squares of a chess-board.

The intervals between the higher crystalline masses had been imperfectly studied by the earlier geologists. It is now known that these intermediate spaces, which we shall designate by the general term *trough* (Fr. *maît*, Germ. *Mulde*), are formed of rocks completely different from those constituting the crystalline centres. As a general rule, these are stratified rocks of softer and less resisting texture.

To form a correct idea of the relations between the crystalline masses and the troughs, the former may be considered as islets arising in the midst of a level plain. In the process of upheaval these islets have gradually assumed greater prominence, driving back on either side the deposits through which they had forced their way, tilting up these overlying strata, and not unfrequently completely reversing their original order of position. Thus has originated what geologists have called the *fan structure*, traceable in many of the crystalline groups.

As the dimensions of each separate group are small compared to the entire length of the Alpine chain, it follows that the intermediate spaces, or troughs, corresponding to the original surface, are more or less connected

together. It is in these spaces that we find the clue to the geological structure of the Alps. The student must bear in mind that the crystalline nuclei are intruders on the scene, and that to find the natural order of succession of the strata he must study them in the troughs where they have undergone least disturbance.

Different opinions are held in respect to the origin of the crystalline centres. The most natural idea was to attribute to them an igneous origin, and to suppose that they were upraised in a semi-fluid or plastic condition. This is still the more general belief, especially in regard to granite. On the other hand, it must be remembered that most granites present traces of stratification. The groups of the Finsteraarhorn and the St. Gothard are mainly composed of stratified granite. Between this granite and gneiss the transition is gradual and continuous. Gneiss, as is well known, passes insensibly into mica slate and talcose slate; while these in their turn are closely connected with some sedimentary slates and metamorphic sandstones.

The time is not distant when all these rocks were held to be of plutonic origin. The study of the phenomena of metamorphism has led geologists to restrict very much this sweeping conclusion. One after another, deposits once thought undoubtedly igneous have been proved to be altered sedimentary rocks. Thus the schists of Casanna, in the Grisons, having all the external character of mica slate, have been shown by Prof. Theobald to be of sedimentary origin. More than this, fossils have been found in some mica schists—e.g., those of the Furka, which have yielded belemnites. In the presence of such facts, some geologists are tempted to question the igneous nature of most of the crystalline rocks of the Alps, and to restrict that character to the porphyries and porphyritic granites of the S. side of the chain, including in the series of metamorphic rocks not only the mica schists and gneiss, but the semi-stratified granite of the St. Gothard and the so-called protogine granite of Mont Blanc.

Without denying the importance of the facts that have led to this revulsion of opinion, we are not prepared to adopt a general conclusion which all but completely removes the true igneous rocks from the geological map of the Alps. For the present it appears more prudent to adhere to the classification adopted by M. Studer, and to reckon among the crystalline rocks the several varieties of granite, along with the gneiss, and all those mica schists which have not been proved to be sedimentary, either by the presence of fossils, or by interstratification with undoubted fossiliferous deposits.

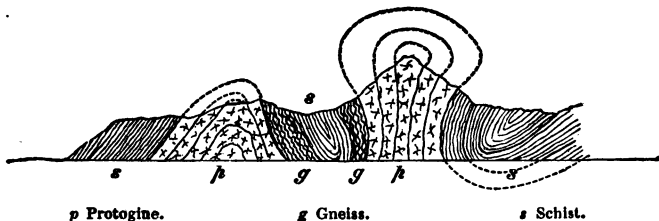
So far as regards the connexion between the orography of the Alps and their geological structure, it is of little importance whether we consider the crystalline centres as originating in the eruption of igneous rocks, or in the metamorphosis of old sedimentary deposits. The essential fact is, that these masses have been brought to the surface by forces acting from beneath, and that their passage to the surface has led to the disruption of the overlying deposits.

The upheaval of the crystalline rocks has been achieved by forces that have acted with unequal intensity in various parts of the Alpine chain. The separate masses are at once less numerous and less elevated at the two extremities of the chain than towards its centre, indicating a less degree of energy in the operating forces. The eruptive force, not being there hampered by the simultaneous action of other similar operations in adjoining

parts of the chain, has caused less disturbance amongst the overlying strata, which have been simply forced aside to yield a passage to the central mass. Hence we find, on surveying these outlying groups, that the strata dip outwards with much regularity from the centre, the plan of the stratification being *anticlinal*, after the fashion of a house-roof.

Different conditions have prevailed in the central parts of the Alpine chain, and especially in the Swiss, Piedmontese, and French Alps. The process of upheaval has there been accomplished by more energetic agencies, acting on many neighbouring points. Intense and complicated forces have operated on the overlying stratified deposits. They have been set on end, shoved aside, and often completely turned over, by the pressure of the intruded mass.

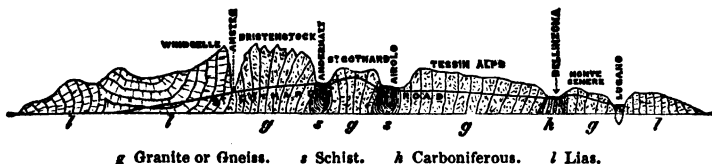
The crystalline masses, on the other hand, when lifted to a sufficient height, and delivered from lateral pressure, have expanded in the direction of least resistance, and have thus produced the *fan structure* so characteristic of the central region of the Alps. The gneiss and crystalline slates, forming



the first envelope of the nucleus, lie in such cases upon its flanks; while the granitic masses which, when present, almost always occupy the centre of the mass, often form vast cirques,* as in the Mont Blanc range, and at the Sept Laux (§ 8), or La Bérarde (§ 9) in the Dauphiné Alps.

It sometimes happens that two adjoining crystalline masses of unequal dimensions approach very near to each other, the one having the fan structure, and the other the simple anticlinal disposition of the strata. In such cases the resultant arrangement is that indicated in the above section, taken from Professor Lory.

When several crystalline nuclei approach near to each other, the result is to reduce the troughs within narrow limits, the extension of the crystalline rocks having been effected, so to speak, at the expense of the sedimentary strata. This condition is illustrated by the following section of the St. Gothard range.



* Semicircular hollows with very steep walls in the form of an amphitheatre.

There is no better position for studying the general plan of the architecture of the Alps, than in the section exhibited to a traveller following the high-road to the Hospice on the St. Gothard Pass.

At the summit of the pass he finds the granitic nucleus forming a nearly level plateau, on which are several small lakes. This granite shows distinct traces of stratification, and in descending from the pass on the N. side the dip is to the S., pointing, as it were, to the internal axis of the chain. The granite is followed by crystalline slates; but on descending into the Valley of Urseren, extending from Hospenthal to Andermatt, it is seen that the rock *in situ* is a very friable slate, sometimes of very dark colour, probably a member of the carboniferous series. This extends to the Furka at the head of the Urseren Thal, and the form of the valley, with its uniform and somewhat monotonous slopes, is doubtless due to the yielding nature of the slate, which has been easily excavated by agencies that have had comparatively little effect on the crystalline rocks. At the Urner Loch—the cleft through which the Reuss escapes from the Urseren valley to descend towards the Lake of Lucerne—the high-road again enters among the crystalline rocks, at first in the form of gneiss or mica slate, but gradually passing into true granite. This is an eastern extension of the nucleus of the Finsteraarhorn, which reaches to the Clariden Grat, and is then covered over by the sedimentary rocks of the Tödi and the Biferten Stock. This second crystalline mass, here deeply cut through by the Reuss, extends through the narrow part of the valley as far as Amsteg. The valley widens out below that village as it enters amongst the limestone rocks which form on either side the fine peaks of the Windgelle and the Urirothstock.

Returning to the summit of the pass, we shall now trace the section on the side of Italy. A descent not less steep than that of the N. side leads over the same granite rocks that form the plateau, but the dip, which on the other slope was towards the S., is now towards the N. At the base of the slope, at the village of Airolo, we again find a valley, parallel in its direction to that of the granitic nucleus; but the rocks in this trough are no longer crystalline in texture. Soft slates, dolomite, and gypsum, all represent deposits of metamorphic sedimentary rock. The same trough extends westward through the Val Bedretto, and eastward to the plateau of the Lukmanier.

Following the Val Leventina to Faido, the road enters upon a third crystalline mass—that of Tessin. This is more extensive, but less lofty and broken in outline, than those already mentioned. The rock is gneiss, very uniform in composition, which extends as far as Bellinzona. Here the mass of the Tessin Alps is interrupted by the appearance of a broad band, crossing the country in a SW. direction to Biella, and marked by the presence of metamorphic rocks, accompanied by others in which hornblende is the prevailing mineral.

S. of this we enter the crystalline group of the Italian lakes, which extends in the form of gneiss to the low ridge of the Monte Cenere, crossed by the road from Bellinzona to Lugano. The latter city lies in the midst of the exterior covering of sedimentary rocks, which are broken here and there by eruptive masses of porphyry. A section traced to the margin of the plain of Lombardy exhibits in succession the trias, the lias, some scattered fragments of the cretaceous series, and, last of all, eocene and miocene deposits.

It will be observed that the arrangement of the rocks traversed on the S. side of the central range is in all essentials the same as that of the N. side. The only difference is, that the rocks are less extensively disturbed, and there are no instances of a reversal of the natural order of superposition, such as may be seen in some places in the valley of the Reuss.

Throughout the section we find three elements recurring: a crystalline nucleus, an interior trough, and an external slope. The section traverses four crystalline nuclei, three interior troughs, and a northern and southern external slope, characterised respectively by granite or gneiss in the nucleus, more or less altered sedimentary rocks in the troughs, and rocks preserving their normal aspect and position on the external slopes.

It will be readily understood that the phenomena are liable to much modification, according to the relative position of adjoining centres of disturbance, and the intensity of the forces that have acted in each of them. Thus, two nuclei may be so close that the intervening trough is not apparent to the eye, although its existence is indicated to the geologist by fragmentary masses of metamorphic rock, lifted up to a great height, and sometimes into peaks of the first order, as has happened on the N. and W. sides of Monte Rosa.

Another irregularity, of which there are several examples in the Cottian and Graian Alps, arises where the mass of sedimentary rocks on one side of the crystalline nucleus is far greater than that on the opposite side. In such cases portions of the sedimentary rock may be carried to a height much exceeding that of the nucleus, which remains half buried on the opposite slope of the range.

CRYSTALLINE ROCKS OF THE ALPS.

At first sight nothing appears easier than to distinguish crystalline rocks, owing their origin to the partial or complete fusion of the mineral materials of the globe, from sedimentary rocks produced by the action of water on pre-existing strata. We have already seen, however, that the distinction is in practice extremely difficult. Large portions of the rocks constituting the Alps have undergone changes that assimilate their external characters with those of undoubted igneous rocks so completely, that no positive limit can be fixed between them. Admitting the probability that further research will reduce to the rank of *metamorphic rocks* much that has hitherto been believed to be of purely igneous origin, we include under the heading *crystalline rocks* all those that have not been proved to be of sedimentary nature. These may again be subdivided into two groups:—eruptive rocks, including true granite, porphyry, &c.; and crystalline semistratified rocks, including gneiss, mica-schist, &c. For convenience, we may call the two groups after their prevailing types, which are respectively granite and gneiss.

It should be mentioned, at the outset, that these rocks admit of no accurate classification. The mineralogist can determine the characters, and the chemical composition of the materials that enter into them; but the rocks themselves are mixtures, in varying proportions, of these different minerals, in which it constantly happens that one constituent is gradually replaced by another without any abrupt transition.

I. GRANITE GROUP.—True *granite* is a well-known and easily-recognised rock. Its essential constituents are quartz, mica, and feldspar. The latter usually forms more than half of the entire mass; it is more commonly the variety called *orthoclase*, or potash feldspar, but sometimes *oligoclase*, or soda feldspar: rarely both varieties occur mixed together. Various minerals occur disseminated through granite and the allied rocks; such are garnet, tourmaline, magnetic iron, oxide of tin, &c.

When we exclude protogine, now generally considered as a form of gneiss, from the granitic group, the extent of true granite remaining in the Alps is comparatively small. The chief masses are as follows:—1. That of Biella, extending N.E. towards Varallo, and lying between a zone of syenite and another of quartzose porphyry. This granite is composed of both forms of feldspar, and of black mica. 2. The granite of Orta, Baveno, and Mont Orfano. At Baveno the feldspar (orthoclase) has a fine rose colour, which it communicates to the granite, while at Mont Orfano the rock, in other respects identical, is pure white. 3. The granites of the Bernina group should probably be ranked in this group. 4. To the group of true granites, M. Studer is also disposed to refer the hornblendic granites of the Adamello and Monte Castello groups. These include much black hornblende, with white feldspar and black mica. Some geologists regard the crystalline nucleus of the Pelvoux group as formed of true eruptive granite, but this opinion does not appear to be well established. Recently, the same rock has been said to exist at the E. extremity of the Alpine chain, between Windisch Kappel and Windisch Grätz, but the conclusion does not seem certain.

Syenite is a form of granite in which mica is absent, and is replaced either by feldspar alone, or, more commonly, by hornblende. The change is often so gradual that one rock passes insensibly into the other. Syenite sometimes derives a fine rose tint from the contained orthoclase feldspar. Quartz is present in small quantity, but is sometimes altogether absent. Among other minerals, zircon and sphene are often present. The latter is disseminated throughout the only considerable mass of syenite in the Alps—that extending from the Val d'Aosta to the sources of the Sesia.

Porphyry, in its typical condition, is essentially distinct from granite in this respect, that it includes fragments of other minerals set in a cement of feldspar and quartz, yet they are sometimes seen to be connected by intermediate varieties. This, as well as the other forms of eruptive rock, is confined to the south side of the main chain, if we except an insignificant trace of its presence in the Windgelle in the Canton of Uri. The attention of geologists has been especially called to the porphyritic rocks of the South Tyrol by the researches of M. Von Buch, and the once popular theory of that eminent geologist, who attributed to the eruption of the porphyries a leading part in the upheaval of the entire chain of the Alps. Three varieties of porphyry are found in the Alps. 1. *Quartzose porphyry*, usually of a red colour from the decomposition of the contained ferruginous minerals. In this variety the silica forms distinct crystalline masses of quartz disseminated throughout the rock, and thus sometimes approaches near to the structure of true granite. This form of porphyry is developed on a large scale in the Italian Tyrol in the valley of the Eisack and the Val di Fiemme. It is also seen on the shores of the Lago Maggiore and the Lake of Lugano,

and near the sources of the Sesia. 2. *Black porphyry*, or melaphyre, differing from the last by the absence of quartz crystals, is associated with it in the Italian Tyrol, where it is often accompanied by considerable masses of conglomerate, containing fragments of the calcareous rocks through which the porphyry was forced in a fluid or semi-fluid state. 3. *Pyroxene porphyry* (Gerin. *Augit-Porphyr*) is nearly allied to the last. It usually contains crystals of labradorite, and green or black pyroxene. It is found in the Venetian Alps near Schio and Recoaro, in a condition nearly allied to basalt, and in the Italian Tyrol in the Val di Fassa, the Gaderthal, &c. In that region there are sometimes seen remarkable transitions between this and euphotide, or gabbro, and it seems to pass into syenite and true granite.

Basalt is seen only on the lower slopes of the Venetian Alps, in the range N. of Verona and Vicenza. The basaltic tufas with which they are associated are nearly as rich in Eocene fossils as the surrounding nummulitic limestone, showing that the upheaval of the basalt was effected without any great disturbance of the animal life of the period.

II. GNEISS GROUP.—It has long been known that the great masses that constitute the crystalline centres of the High Alps are, in great part, formed of rocks nearly resembling true granite, yet presenting some differences of composition, as well as other distinctive characters.

Protophine.—This, which forms the crystalline axis of Mont Blanc and many of the higher groups of the Alps, contains a variable proportion of talc in addition to the ordinary components of granite, and both varieties of feldspar are commonly mixed together, which rarely occurs in true granite. Some imperfect traces of bedding are often traceable, but there is no sign of stratification apparent in the texture of the rock. The name arose when it was supposed that the rock which formed the central mass of Mont Blanc and other high mountains must necessarily be the oldest. Though the views of geologists are now much altered, it seems more convenient to keep to the old name, than to substitute that of 'Alpine granite,' proposed by some Swiss geologists.

Gneiss has absolutely the same composition as protophine, but differs considerably in its structure. This bears distinct traces of lamination; it is traversed by veins having a constant direction, in which also the rock is readily split into flags or thinner flakes. In the following description of the principal mountain groups in the Alps, it is seen that this is by far the most widely spread of all the crystalline rocks. It forms nearly the entire mass of several large groups; and where protophine forms the nucleus, there is generally an outer covering of gneiss, the two rocks passing one into the other by insensible gradations.

Mica-schist differs little in composition from the two preceding rocks, but the proportion of feldspar is usually much smaller. Sometimes quartz and sometimes mica are the prevailing constituents, and the rock is compact or schistose in texture, as the first or the second predominate. In mountains whereof gneiss is the chief component, this often passes into mica-schist towards the outer and upper portions of the mass.

A gradual passage is also found between mica-schist and certain rocks that appear undoubtedly sedimentary, though no sufficient means exist for determining their geological age. Such are certain argillaceous schists, and the green and grey slates of the Swiss geologists.

The calcareous mica-schist (Germ. *Blauschiefer*), first remarked by Saussure, and which is abundant at the Mont Cenis, and is also found in the Salzburg Alps, is apparently a metamorphic rock, and to the same category must be referred the Roche de Corne, or '*palæopêtre*' of Saussure, which sometimes assumes the appearance of mica-schist, and elsewhere appears to be closely connected with the anthraciferous palæozoic schists.

Arkesine, or talcose granite, is a rock of some importance, from its prevalence among the erratic blocks of the basin of the Rhone. It is often veined like gneiss, and differs from it chiefly by the substitution of talc for mica. The rock prevails in the central part of the Pennine Alps, and, according to M. Gerlach, the Dent Blanche is entirely composed of it. The famous erratic block of Steinhof in Soleure is arkesine. With reference to the origin of that and other blocks, it is very desirable that the limits of this rock in the higher part of the Pennine chain should be more fully traced.

Chlorite-schist differs from mica-schist merely by the presence of chlorite, usually of dark green colour, in place of mica, but it passes into mica-schist, and sometimes also into talcose schist. This rock is seen in several of the higher peaks of the Alps, e.g., Monte Viso, Monte Rosa, and the Gross Glockner.

Talcose schist bears the same relation to arkesine that mica-schist does to protogine. It consists almost exclusively of quartz and talc, and is usually of a light green or grey colour. It is chiefly found in Tessin and the Valais.

Hornblende schist contains hornblende, mixed in variable proportions with quartz and feldspar. Sometimes this rock is closely connected with undoubted igneous rocks, while it often appears no less intimately connected with metamorphic rocks, such as the dolomite of Airolo and the marbles of Ornavasso. M. Studer has judiciously remarked, that it is not necessary to assume that identity of mineral composition, in this case, implies identity of origin.

Diorite or *Greenstone* is a more compact form of the last-mentioned rock of finer grain, and with little quartz. It occurs on the S. side of the Alps.

Serpentine is a well-known rock, consisting, when pure, of silicate of magnesia combined with hydrate of the same base. It generally contains a considerable proportion of iron, to which its varied tints are partly due, along with other minerals, such as asbestos, chlorite, &c. Serpentine plays an important part in the Alpine chain, being present at very many points, though usually in comparatively small masses. A large field for investigation remains open in regard to the origin of this rock, and its relations to the adjoining strata. It is well known that in the Apennines it presents all the appearances of an eruptive rock, having pierced through the overlying Eocene deposits, which are often converted into jasper near the point of contact. Similar relations seem to exist between the serpentine and the neighbouring rocks in the Cottian Alps, and elsewhere. In other districts, as on the N. side of St. Gotthard, and in the vicinity of Monte Rosa, a serpentine, not distinguishable from the other in mineral character, appears to be itself a metamorphic rock, so difficult is it to trace a limit between it and the metamorphic green and grey slates.

Euphotide, or *gabbro*, is a rock allied to serpentine, characterised by the presence of diallage, or smaragdite, associated with other minerals. A very

beautiful variety forms a portion of the Saas Grat, and is brought down to the valley of Saas by the Allalein Glacier.

The *period of formation of the crystalline rocks* cannot be determined by the same reasoning which guides us in the study of the sedimentary rocks. In the absence of the internal evidence supplied by fossil remains, we can argue only from the apparent relations between these and the fossiliferous rocks.

Those who regard the rocks which we have described under the general name of Gneiss Group as altogether metamorphic, cannot doubt that they represent in an altered form the most ancient portion of the earth's crust and may look upon the protogine as the remains of the original crust formed by the cooling of the surface of our planet.

Other geologists, who consider these rocks to be essentially of eruptive character, must nevertheless carry back the date of their first appearance to a very early period, anterior, in all probability, to the epoch of the Trias. The eruption of the true granite and its allies seems to have occurred at a somewhat later period. It is apparently contemporary with the red porphyry, which, as has been shown, was upraised about the close of the Triassic Period.

The serpentine, or at least that portion of it which is certainly eruptive, was long posterior in its appearance to the preceding rocks. M. de Sismonda believes the serpentine of Piedmont to have been ejected at the same time as that of the Apennines, i.e., about the close of the Eocene Period, or the commencement of the Miocene. As already mentioned, the origin of the serpentine in other parts of the Alps is still involved in doubt, and calls for further enquiry. The small patches of basalt seen in the Venetian Alps were certainly protruded during the Eocene Period.

DIVISION OF THE ALPS INTO GEOLOGICAL GROUPS.

We now proceed to enumerate the groups into which the Alps may be divided; defining the term *group* as a mountain mass characterised by a crystalline centre, and an outer coating of sedimentary rocks. Professor Studer, in his 'Geology of Switzerland,' has distinguished nineteen groups in the region between the Ligurian Alps and the Adige. In attempting to extend the classification to the entire range of the Alps, it naturally becomes necessary to increase the number of these groups, which is here carried to thirty-three. The list will no doubt be still further extended when the eastern part of the chain shall have been more minutely studied.

I. LIGURIAN GROUP.

Though not usually counted as a portion of the Alpine chain, it is impossible to omit this group, which, on a small scale, exhibits all the essential characteristics of the arrangement already described. This forms the E. extremity of the curve enclosing the plain of Piedmont on the S., as the Pennine Alps do towards the N. Orographically, it serves as the link between the Alps and the Apennines, being connected by a continuous ridge with both those chains. Geologically, however, it is perfectly well defined,

as the crystalline centre, formed of gneiss and mica schist, lying at the head of the valleys of the Tanaro and the Bormida, which is surrounded on all sides by a girdle of calcareous rocks. The dip of the strata is in all directions regularly anticlinal. The highest summit—Monte Mondole—is 8,005 ft. in height.

II. MARITIME ALPS GROUP.

This group is well defined to the N. by the Valley of the Stura, and to the E. and W. by the Col di Tenda and the Col d'Argentière. To the S. its outer coating of calcareous rocks falls towards the Mediterranean between the valleys of the Roja and the Tinea. Its highest summit is the Cima del Gelas (10,433 ft.), but several other peaks towards the centre of the group attain to 10,000 ft. The Col delle Cerese and Col delle Finestre, described in § 1, as well as other passes lying farther W., traverse the crystalline centre of the group. At the summit of each of these passes is found protogine granite, flanked on either side by considerable masses of gneiss, wherein the fan structure is distinctly perceived. The general direction of the crystalline axes is from NW. to SE., but the strike of the stratification is N. and S. in the centre of the group, and beyond it NNW. to SSE.

III. COTTIAN ALPS GROUP.

Geographers are not agreed as to the limits of the Cottian Alps, and the geologist cannot aid in fixing them with any accuracy. The crystalline nucleus of this group is neither so considerable nor so continuous as in the others here enumerated. Instead of forming a well-defined mass, it may be more accurately described as a series of scattered fragments, evidently connected together, forming a curved zone, whose limits are approximately the course of the Maira to the S., and that of the Dora Riparia to the N., and whose centre lies in the Vaudois valleys of the Pellice and the Chisone. There is here no trace of the fan structure. Granite is wanting, and its place is supplied by gneiss and mica schist, which for the most part do not rise to the highest peaks, but on the E. side extend to the margin of the plain of Piedmont. If there be any remains of a zone of metamorphic rocks on that side of the chain, it must be confined within narrow limits.

An opposite condition prevails on the W. side, where metamorphic rocks far surpass in extent the crystalline nucleus, and rise to a much higher level, forming a continuous range from the Dora to Monte Viso. This unusual arrangement is accompanied by another singular phenomenon, which one day may serve to explain the peculiarities of this group. Along the crest of the range masses of serpentine, which appear to have been protruded through the surrounding metamorphic rocks, recur at intervals, extending beyond the Dora Riparia nearly to Turin, and forming in part the peak of the Roche Melon as well as several other conspicuous summits. It appears probable that the upheaval of the chain is connected with the protrusion of these masses of serpentine. The highest summit of this group, the Monte Viso, is composed partly of serpentine, and partly of talcose slate and gneiss.

A branch of the principal range, characterised also by the presence of serpentine, stretches SW. from Monte Viso, and extends to the Mont Enchastraye at the W. end of the range of the Maritime Alps. This part of the chain includes several lofty summits, of which the best known is the Grand Rioburent.

IV. GRAIAN ALPS GROUP.

Some geographers include in the Graian Alps all the ranges lying between the Dora Riparia and the Dora Baltea, while others fix the S. limit at the valley of Viù, referring the range between the Mont Tabor and the Roche Melon to the Cottian group. Neither of these boundaries agrees with the geological limits of the group. The crystalline nucleus makes its first appearance in the Val Grande (§ 13), and disappears towards the N., beneath the overlying metamorphic rocks, long before it reaches the Dora Baltea. To the W. it extends to the Levanna, forming but a narrow band, while to the NE. it widens out and gradually sinks nearly to the level of the plain, from which it is but partially separated by a narrow band of sedimentary rocks. Towards the centre of the group, in the Valley of the Orco, protogine granite is present, but it does not occupy much space, nor does it rise into the highest peaks, which are composed of crystalline schists. Though these much resemble the rocks of the Cottian group, the direction of the crystalline axis is here directed from SW. to NE., while in the former it is nearly due N. and S. Metamorphic secondary rocks appear to have been carried to a great height on the N. side of the central axis, and the streams that descend through the valleys of Savaranche, Rhêmes, and Grisanche traverse highly altered rocks, referred by M. Sismonda to the jurassic formation, but not yet completely determined. Gneiss is seen here and there in these valleys, underlying the sedimentary Schistose rock.

The broad zone between this group and that of the Belledonne (VII.) is not, perhaps, quite continuous. Three small patches of crystalline rock have been observed in the Tarentaise Alps; one of them N. of Lanslebourg, the second near the source of the Doron, on the N. side of the Col de Chavière, the third, still smaller, near Modane. This appears to indicate the rudiments of a nucleus which may possibly be connected with the upheaval of the fine peaks of the Grande Casse and the Mont Pourri. In the absence of further information, we merely indicate the probable existence of a Vanoise or Tarentaise group, in a position intermediate between the Graian and the Belledonne groups.

V. PELVOUX GROUP.

This rugged mass is one of those that exhibit most distinctly the general plan of Alpine architecture explained in the preceding pages. A central mass of granite, passing towards its circumference into gneiss, is surrounded by more or less altered sedimentary rocks. The fan structure is traceable throughout the entire group. For orographic details, see the introduction to § 9.

VI. GRANDES ROUSSES GROUP.

This comparatively small group lies between the last and the succeeding group. It includes a steep and narrow ridge, chiefly composed of gneiss, emerging from the extensive zone of liassic schists which prevails on the skirts of this and the preceding group. The crystalline rock ceases abruptly at the Col de Glandon, but a small patch reappears near St. Jean de Maurienne. The dip of the gneiss and the overlying sedimentary rocks is eastward, opposite to that prevailing in the next group—a circumstance which, along with others, points to a close connection between them. In the

valley of the Olle, which separates the two groups, the lias overlies the gneiss in unconformable stratification, indicating the occurrence of an interval between the first upheaval of the gneiss and the deposition of the lias.

VII. BELLEDONNE GROUP.

We include under this name a very considerable group, extending far to the S. of the Romanche, on the one side, and, on the other, to the mountains of Beaufort. It is narrower and less lofty than those hitherto described—its highest peak (§ 10) being but 9,780 ft. in height—but of comparatively great length. The mass is cut through by three deep clefts, which respectively give passage to the Romanche, the Arc, and the Isère, and to three important lines of road. The direction of the crystalline axis from near the Col du Bonhomme to the Romanche is NE. to SW., but beyond that river the axis runs from N. to S. The main range is formed of gneiss, and in the higher part of the group protogine granite appears, and the fan structure is traceable in many places—e.g., in the mass of the Grand Charnier (§ 8). M. Lory has pointed out the existence of a secondary crystalline axis on the W. side of the principal range, formed of talcose slate, with the dip nearly vertical on its flanks, and diminishing gradually towards the summit so as to resemble the form of a Gothic arch somewhat flattened at the top. Some geologists have included this group, along with the two following, under the name Western Alps, and there is no doubt that they are intimately connected together. It is natural to conceive that the crystalline axis of this group extends beneath the jurassic rocks of the Col du Bonhomme, so as to form with the following but a single ridge.

VIII. MONT BLANC GROUP.

None of the groups here described exhibit more perfectly than this does the normal type of structure. The vast mass crowned by the monarch of the Alps is at once apprehended as a homogeneous mass, unbroken by any considerable cleft or depression. The geological limits are well defined, and agree pretty nearly with the external characters. Thus the valleys of Chamouni and Trient, and that of Montjoie, the Col du Bonhomme, the Lex Blanche (or Allée Blanche), and the Val Ferrex, constitute a geological as well as an orographic boundary to the group. At the NE. end of the range the crystalline schists extend across the Dranse, and even to the rt. bank of the Rhone, where they disappear beneath the limestone and black schists of the Valais.

The fan structure is perfectly developed here, and did not escape the observation of Saussure. On the rt. bank of the Glacier des Bois, at the Col de Balme, and elsewhere, the gneiss is seen to dip at an angle of about 30° towards the centre of the range. On the opposite side, in the Val Ferrex, the angle of dip is about the same, but its direction is reversed.

The rock which prevails throughout the group is a protogine granite, composed of quartz, orthoclase, oligoclase, mica, and talc. Of this the central part of the chain is exclusively constituted. On both flanks are found gneiss and crystalline slates.

The peculiar arrangement of the peaks, or aiguilles, which is described in the introduction to § 16, has given rise to speculations among geologists which have not led to any positive conclusion.

IX. AIGUILLES ROUGES GROUP.

This small mass, which some writers regard as an appendage of the parallel range of Mont Blanc, is separated from it by a well-defined trough, marked by the valley of Chamouni, the Col de Balme, and the valley of the Trient. The nucleus of the group is confined to the comparatively unimportant range of the Brévent and the Aiguilles Rouges. The higher parallel range to the NW., extending from the Rochers des Fys to the Buet, and thence to the Dent du Midi, forms a portion of the coating of secondary rocks that lie upon the outer flanks of the range; and it is worthy of note that fragments of the same fossiliferous rocks are found on or near to some of the highest of the crystalline summits of the Aiguilles Rouges. At the NE. extremity the axis extends across the Rhone, and is seen to underlie the calcareous rocks of the Dent de Morcles.

The crystalline nucleus is composed of protogine similar to that of Mont Blanc. There is no appearance of the fan structure.

X. VALAIS GROUP.

This group includes some of the least accessible portions of the Alps, and till lately geologists derived their knowledge of the peaks and ridges chiefly from the moraines of the glaciers that descend into the valleys of Bagnes, Hérens, Hérémence, and Anniviers. We include herein the entire mass lying between the pass of the Great St. Bernard and the Nicolai Thal leading from Zermatt to Visp, being that included in sections 18 and 19 of the present work. On three sides the limits are pretty well fixed by the Rhone, the valley of the Dranse, the St. Bernard Pass, and the Val Pellina. On the E. side the limit is less well-defined, but the presence of sedimentary rocks on the l. bank of the Visp seems to show that that valley may properly be considered as a trough separating this from the following group. M. Studer, however, has not adopted the division, and he makes the Valais group extend to the Albrun and the Bortelhorn.

The crystalline rocks forming the central portion of this group are but imperfectly known, but it may be hoped that the successful attempts made to penetrate its recesses will lead to more accurate knowledge. A peculiar green variety of protogine, called *arkesine*, which has supplied a large portion of the erratic blocks of the valley of the Rhone, appears to be derived mainly from the neighbourhood of the Dent Blanche and the Mont Collon. Syenite is found in the Val Pellina.

The S. dip of the strata, near Chermontane at the head of the Val de Bagnes, and the N. dip in the Val Pellina, on the opposite side of the main range, are indications that the fan structure is not wanting here.

XI. SIMPLON GROUP.

As mentioned above, M. Studer has included this as a portion of the preceding group. We are led to separate them not only by the presence of a calcareous band extending along the l. bank of the Visp from Zmutt to opposite Randa, but because many facts point to the conclusion that the materials of the Saas Grat and the Mischabelhörner, though crystalline in appearance, are in truth highly metamorphic sedimentary rocks.

The undoubted crystalline nucleus of this group commences on the E. side of the valley of Saas in the range of the Fletschhorn and the Weissmies

(§ 21), and extends beyond the pass of the Simplon to the Monte Leone, the Bortelhorn, and the Albrun. Arkesine prevails at the W. end, granite at the E. end of the range. The fan structure is traceable in the valley of Saas and along the pass of the Simplon.

XII. TESSIN GROUP.

This group contains the most extensive mass of crystalline rock existing in the Central Alps. It is marked by the absence of those tokens of violent action that lend interest to the higher masses of the Alps. Here the crystalline mass is remarkably continuous and compact, and the ridges attain a tolerably uniform average level, unbroken by conspicuous peaks. The limits are not well fixed, but may be very roughly indicated by the course of the Tessin, from the Nüfenen Pass to Bellinzona, on the N. and E., and by the Val Antigorio to the W. There is some doubt as to the limits of this group to the SW., and M. Studer has united it with that of Monte Rosa. There is reason to think that a boundary may be found in the Val Anzasca, and we retain them provisionally as distinct. To the S. an intermittent zone of hornblende, associated with schists and dolomite, marks the separation between this and the group of the Italian lakes.

The prevailing rocks are gneiss and mica-schist; the latter forming the higher ridges, while gneiss occupies the lower parts of the valleys. The latter is remarkable for the readiness with which it splits into slabs; and this quality has been turned to account, and gives rise to a trade in flags and stone pillars that are produced on a large scale in Val Maggia, Val Antigorio, and Val Leventina.

The fan structure is not found here, but it is worthy of remark that the stratification, which is vertical at the lower end of the valleys and irregular in the intermediate zone, becomes nearly horizontal towards the centre. The strike does not follow the general direction of the mass, but approaches to N. and S.

XIII. FINSTERAARHORN GROUP.

This includes the well-known peaks of the Bernese Oberland. The highest summits, such as the Aletschhorn, Jungfrau, Mönch, and Schreckhorn, as well as the Finsteraarhorn itself, lie within the crystalline nucleus, being formed partly of gneiss and mica-schist, and partly of a semi-stratified granite which sometimes exhibits a very perfect crystalline structure. The axis extends from the Lötschen Thal, where it disappears under the calcareous rocks of the Gemmi range, to the head of the Valley of the Linth, where it has raised to a great height the jurassic rocks that make up the larger portion of the Tödi and the Clariden Grat. It is deeply cut through by the valley of the Reuss. Nearly at its centre the group is traversed by a zone of hornblende rocks, which, possibly, indicate the existence of a primitive trough between two nearly adjoining crystalline centres. The fan structure is distinctly seen on both slopes of the range.

XIV. ST. GOTTHARD GROUP.

This comparatively small mass bears somewhat the same relation to that last described, that the Aiguilles Rouges do to the Mont Blanc group. They are separated only by the narrow trough of the Urseren Thal, Furka Pass, and Ober Alp Pass. This group extends eastward on the S. side of the Vorder

Rhein, and attains its highest elevation in the Medelshörner (10,500'), between the valleys of Medels and Sumvix.

The granite of the St. Gotthard is well known for its large crystals of feldspar, and for the rare minerals which it contains. It is confined, however, to the centre of the range, passing on either side into gneiss, which, in its turn, shows a gradual transition to mica-schist abundantly charged with garnet crystals. The fan structure is very evident throughout the group.

Among the minerals which are found in the granite are several containing oxide of titanium—e.g., rutile, anatase, and brookite—besides which are hematite, fluor spar, apatite, axinite, tourmaline, and remarkably fine quartz crystals.

XV. MONTE ROSA GROUP.

Though comparatively limited in extent, this group has naturally attracted much attention by its height, by the grand forms of its peaks, and by the extensive glaciers which it feeds. Its limits to the S. are marked by the masses of hornblende rock lying S. of Val Anzasca, and N. of the head waters of the Sesia. A similar zone, though of small dimensions, including various metamorphic schists and dolomitic limestones, serves to separate this from the Valais group. In some of the highest peaks, such as the Matterhorn and the Strahlhorn, these metamorphic rocks have been carried to a very great height. E. of the great *cirque* of Macugnaga the crystalline axis extends through a portion of the Val Anzasca between two converging masses of hornblende rock, and seemingly disappears near to Sta. Maria Maggiore. As already mentioned, some geologists regard the Tessin Alps as an easterly extension of this group. In support of that opinion, it may be urged that the rocks are nearly identical in character. Granite is here very rare, and mica-schist forms the higher part of the mass, extending to the very summit of Monte Rosa. The fan structure is not traceable here.

At the head of the Val Sesia, on the SSE. side of Monte Rosa, a small mass of gneiss rises in the midst of the surrounding hornblende schists. Though of small extent, this, perhaps, deserves to be distinguished under the title '*Val Sesia Group*,' and is certainly interesting from its position, which makes it in some sort a link between the Graian and the Monte Rosa groups. M. Sismonda, indeed, believes it to be continuous with the band of gneiss which is crossed near Donnaz in the Val d'Aosta, and is universally regarded as an eastern extension of the axis of the Graian range.

XVI. ADULA GROUP.

From the Col di Nara, E. of Faido, a rugged and rarely-trodden mass of mountains is seen to the eastward. The summits are covered with snow, and glaciers hang on their upper declivities, but are not fed by reservoirs sufficiently extensive to urge them downward into the valleys. These peaks belong to the Adula group, whose highest point—Piz Valrhin (11,153')—has several near rivals. A zone of metamorphic and dolomitic rocks, extending northward from the Val Blegno across the Luckmanier Pass, limits the group on the W. side. To the E. it is equally well separated from the next by the metamorphic schists of the Val Misocco, traversed by the road of the Bernardino. The strike of the strata and the direction of the principal valleys is here nearly meridional, or transverse to the general bearing of the Lepontine Alps.

XVII. SUBETA GROUP.

This not very important group is divided into two branches by a zone of stratified and metamorphic rocks that extend from the Splügen Pass to below Isola in the Val di San Giacomo, through which the road descends to Chiavenna. On the W. side of that valley gneiss shows itself on the S. declivity of the chain, and rises into the peak of the Tambohorn (10,750'). On the E. side of the pass the gneiss assumes a peculiar porphyroid character, and is known by the name Kofa granite. It extends into the upper valley of the Rhine as far as the gorge below Ander. To the E. the limit of the group is formed by the schists and triassic limestones of the Oberhalbstein Valley. The stratification here runs E. and W., which is the prevailing direction in the Central and Eastern Alps.

XVIII. GROUP OF THE ITALIAN LAKES.

This is a very peculiar group, and well deserves study for its bearing on the general theory of the elevation of the Alps. It is a long and comparatively very narrow band of gneiss and mica-schist, extending in a curved line from the Lago Maggiore to the upper valley of the Adda, seeming to serve as a barrier between the outer zone of sedimentary rocks on the S. slope of the Alps and the higher interior groups. This long ridge is cut across by three deep valleys, occupied by as many lakes—Maggiore, Lugano, and Como. The E. limit is not well fixed, but apparently extends to the upper end of Val Camonica. The N. limit is marked by the intermittent zone of hornblende rock extending from near Locarno to the Monte Camoghè, and which may be traced as far E. as Sondrio. There is none of the crystalline groups whose eruptive nature seems more questionable than this. The summits bordering on the lake district nowhere attain a great height, the loftiest summit being the Monte Legnone (8,562'), near the head of the Lake of Como. At the E. end of the range the Monte Redorta, perhaps not the highest, attains 9,922 ft. The strike of the strata is generally parallel to the direction of the crystalline axis.

XIX. BERNINA GROUP.

In this group we include the highest summits of the Eastern Alps, whose importance was long underrated, but which, of late, have much attracted the attention of travellers and men of science. The central mass, or Bernina proper, includes two peaks, the Piz Bernina and Piz Zupo, exceeding 13,000 ft., and several others surpassing 12,000 ft. On either side of this are several minor mountain masses rarely visited and little known, whose relation to the central group has been but very lately ascertained. In common with M. Studer, the writer of this sketch* regarded the assemblage of crystalline masses that surround the sources of the Inn as forming a single homogeneous mass, in which gneiss played the principal part, and wherein granite appeared merely in scattered islets surrounding the true centre of the group.

The recent researches of Prof. Theobald have completely changed this opinion. He has shown that under the name of this single group there exist at least seven† subordinate groups, each complete in itself, and differing from

* Bulletin de la Soc. des Sc. de Neuchâtel, tome vi. p. 162.

† The range of the Monte delle Diavole probably forms an eighth group.—[Ed.]

those hitherto enumerated in no respect save that most of them are of very small dimensions. He distinguishes them as follows :—

1. The *Bernina proper*, limited to E. and W. by the Bernina Pass and the Muretto Pass respectively. The higher peaks are composed of granite, syenite, or a syenitic greenstone.

2. The *Albigna Group*, lying between the head of the Val Masino and the Val Bregaglia. The Piz Zocca is 11,221 ft. in height, and several other neighbouring granitic peaks approach it very nearly. This borders on a little-known range whose highest summit is the Monte delle Disgrazie, in which serpentine seems to be the prevailing rock.

3. The *Julier, or Gravasalvas Group*, lying between the Julier and Septimer Passes and the head of the Engadine, of small extent, but very interesting on account of its peculiar mineral structure.

4. The *Piz Ot Group*, a small mass on the l. side of the Engadine, N. of Samaden. The Piz Ot is 10,663 ft. in height.

5. The *Piz Err Group*, NE. of the last, and more distant from the Bernina, separated from it by a band of sedimentary rocks. A number of high points are gathered round the Piz Err (11,140').

6. The *Languard Group*. This includes a small mass of crystalline rocks, whose centre is the Piz Languard, now very often visited for the sake of its fine panoramic view. This group is limited to the E. and S. by the Vai Chiamuera and the Val Livigno. Gneiss is here the prevailing rock, but towards the summit it passes into granite.

7. The *Poschiavo Group*. This probably includes the whole mountain mass lying between the Val Viola and the Val Tellina. It is mainly composed of gneiss, but granite appears near Brusio, on the road of the Bernina, a little N. of Tirano.

It should be remarked that none of the subordinate groups above enumerated exhibit any trace of the fan structure, possibly owing to their small extent.

It is premature to speculate on the causes which have broken up this region, where crystalline rocks are displayed on so extensive a scale, into a number of small separate centres ; but it is important to observe that, looking at each of these in succession, we find no deviation from the normal type of Alpine structure.

XX. ADAMELLO GROUP.

Between the head of the Val Camonica and the Val Rendena, in the Italian Tyrol, extends a lofty range, covered with névé and glacier, with numerous summits that rise but little above the general level. The highest of these, which gives its name to the group, is the Monte Adamello (11,669'). This group is mainly composed of a well-marked variety of granite, containing hornblende, which is encompassed by a zone of crystalline schists.

The district is as yet too little known to fix the limits of the crystalline nucleus with accuracy, but there is reason to think that it constitutes the most extensive mass of true granite in the Alps. According to Mr. Ball, the range on the N. side of the Val di Genova, culminating in the peak of the Presanella (11,682'), consists altogether of the Adamello granite, which extends southward on both sides of the head valley of the Chiese, to the

Monte del Castello, and the range at the head of Val Breguzzo. It also appears in Val Saviore, and is probably prolonged to the head of the valley of the Calfaro. Not being aware of the continuity of the granitic mass over so large an area, M. Escher proposed to distinguish the granitic mass of Monte del Castello and its vicinity as a distinct group. See § 40, Route C, of the 'Alpine Guide.'

XXI. THE ORTELER GROUP.

The head of the Val Camonica and the Pass of the Tonale may be taken as the N. limit of the Adamello group. Beyond this boundary is a considerable mass of crystalline rocks, which have uplifted the overlying sedimentary strata, so that there is reason to believe that the latter constitute many of the highest peaks, including the Orteler Spitze (12,832') itself. The range SE. of the Orteler Spitze, including a number of high peaks, has been very imperfectly examined. The E. boundary of this group is marked by the metamorphic schists of the Vintschgau; and to the N. and NE. it encounters the triassic rocks that, at this part of the frontier, form a natural division between the Swiss and German Alps.

Prof. Theobald has called attention to a small mass lying between the Münster Thal and the Stelvio road, having, as it appears, a distinct crystalline nucleus of gneiss, passing towards the centre into granite, and surrounded on all sides by sedimentary rocks. Provisionally this may be united with the Orteler group, of which it appears to be a lateral appendage.

XXII. THE SELVRETTA GROUP.

A geologist approaching the Alps by the Valley of the Rhine is surprised to find that he may penetrate a considerable distance into the mountains without leaving the tertiary and newer secondary formations. A great inlet, mainly formed of Grisons schists, separates the Alps of N. Switzerland from the Rhaetian Alps. The Trias extends still farther in the same direction. One branch penetrates nearly to the sources of the Oberhalbstein Rhine; another, lying farther E., traverses the Inn and approaches the Adige, being raised to a great height on the flanks of the Orteler group, last described. The first mass of crystalline rocks on the N. side of the main chain is the Selvretta group, on the frontier of Switzerland and the Voralberg, forming a well-defined mass, whose highest summit is the Piz Linard (11,208'). Gneiss, passing into hornblende schist, whose origin is yet obscure, is the prevailing rock. Granite is present in a few places, but does not rise to the higher summits; these being composed of hornblende rock. The fan structure is well developed, especially near Zernetz and the opening of Val Livigno.

XXIII. OETZTHAL GROUP.

Whether considered in respect to the scale on which the crystalline rocks are developed, or for the extent and height of the mountain mass which it includes, this is one of the most important groups in the Alps. Its limits are approximately defined by the Inn, the road of the Brenner, and the Adige; although some outlying fragments of crystalline rock cross to the rt. bank of the latter river.

The nucleus here consists of gneiss and mica-schist; the latter forming the crests, the former the outer and lower portions of the range. It is nearly

cut in two by a zone of hornblendic rocks that extend to the Rofenthal. S. of that zone the direction of the axis is about due E. and W., while to the N. a second axis, making an acute angle with the last, runs from SW. to NE., both apparently meeting in the peak of the Weiss Kugel (12,620'). Each of the two axes above described is characterised by a corresponding development of the fan structure.

XXIV. FASSA GROUP.

Though not very extensive nor very lofty, this is a very interesting group, and one which has occupied much space in the progress of geological speculation. The characteristic rock is no longer granite or gneiss, but red porphyry, associated with another variety of the same rock, called melaphyre, varying, however, in its mineral constituents, and sometimes passing into gabbro, syenite, and even into granite. Without ascribing to this rock the importance given to it by M. Von Buch, it seems impossible to doubt that it has exercised considerable metamorphic action on the adjoining sedimentary rocks, and more especially upon the muschelkalk. The igneous nucleus of this group is irregularly developed, having broken at intervals through the overlying secondary rocks, wherein dolomite plays the most conspicuous part. The prodigious scale on which this rock is developed, rising to 11,466* ft. in the peak of the Marmolata, and the extreme boldness of form which it habitually affects, have given just celebrity to the scenery of the Val di Fassa, which is the natural centre of the group. To the N. the igneous rocks extend beyond the Eisack, and in the opposite direction to the head of the Val Sugana.

XXV. TAUERN GROUP.

The Valley of the Adige is in many respects the most important in the whole chain of the Alps. It is that which cuts most deeply into the range, and by both its main branches leads to the lowest passes between Italy, and the N. of Europe. The Eisack branch, terminating in the Brenner Pass, is that which has most significance for the geologist. It appears to occupy a primitive depression, wherein the sedimentary strata have remained comparatively little disturbed, while the regions on either side alternately suffered extensive displacement. It is this trough which separates the Oetzthal group from the long range forming the Hochnarr group of M. Stur, but now usually called the Tauern group. This consists mainly of gneiss and mica-schist, but the recent researches of Austrian geologists have shown that bands of sedimentary rock traverse the crystalline masses in various directions, breaking the mass into a number of subordinate groups, and, in addition to this, have thrown some doubt upon the possibility of maintaining the distinction between the mica-schists and some grey palæozoic schists of undoubted sedimentary origin. It has long been known that the highest summit of this group and of the German Alps—the Gross Glockner (12,958')—is composed of sedimentary rock, and the group as here defined, commencing on the W. with the peaks at the head of the Zillertal, terminates at the Gross Glockner, and the zone of palæozoic rocks extending thence to

* This is the result of the as yet unpublished Austrian Survey as communicated to Herr Grohmann, of the Austrian Alpen Verein, by H. H. Bauer and Hoffmann, and is therefore official.

the Ahrenthal and the Pusterthal. It would be possible to subdivide farther the group so limited, distinguishing, as has lately been proposed by M. von Sonklar, the Zillerthal Alps as a separate group. In the present state of our knowledge it seems most convenient to avoid further multiplication of groups.

XXVI. ANKOGEL GROUP.

This group is in every respect similar in character to the Tauern group, of which it is orographically the eastern continuation, and from which it is separated only for the geological reasons above mentioned. Its eastern limit is marked by a zone of schists extending from the head of the valley of the Mur to the Drave. Its highest summit, the Ankogel (10,664'), is formed of a fine compact gneiss.

XXVII. DRAVE GROUP.

The zone of palæozoic rocks extending from the Gross Glockner through the Teferegggen Thal to the neighbourhood of Bruneck, separates from the Tauern range another long and very narrow crystalline range, presenting many analogies with that of the Italian lakes (XVIII.) This group originates near the source of the Drave, and runs parallel to the course of that stream for a distance of over 50 miles, nearly to the confluence of the Möll at Sachsenburg. In the gneiss near Lienz there are indications of the fan structure. The Weiss Spitze, between the Teferegggen Thal and the Drave, is 9,703 ft. in height.

XXVIII. CARNIC ALPS.

Though not reckoned among the principal groups of the Alps, the range dividing Friuli from Carinthia rises to a considerable height above the level plain that borders the Adriatic. The Kellerwand (9,514'), and the Paralba (8,812'), are among its highest summits. The crystalline nucleus is of gneiss and mica-schist; but this occupies little space as compared with the limestone ranges that, in common with the crystalline peaks,* feed the streams of the Tagliamento and the Piave. On the N. side this group is well defined by the zone of secondary rocks forming the mountains of the Gailthal.

XXIX. HOCH GOLLING GROUP.

The chain of the Noric Alps, E. of the Ankogel group, is divided into two branches, one lying N., the other S., of the valley of the Mur. The first of these is the higher, but the crystalline nucleus does not reveal itself in the summits nearest to the road of the Radstadter Tauern. The gneiss, here passing into granite, makes its first appearance in the peak of the Hoch Golling (about 9,380'), and extends thence ENE. to the Hohenwarth (7,728'). The valleys of the Ens and the Mur enclose this group to the N. and S. respectively.

XXX. EISENHUT GROUP.

This group, corresponding to the last, and lying between the Mur and the Drave, is less considerable in height, and the mountains are in great part covered with pasturage to their summits. The highest is the Eisenhut

* Crystalline rocks are seen at various points in the dividing ridge of the Carnic Alps. Do they anywhere rise into peaks? The summit of the Paralba is formed of dolomite.—[Ed.]

(8,007'). As elsewhere in the Noric Alps, gneiss and mica-schist are the prevailing rocks. The W. limit is formed by the palæozoic rocks of the valley of the Lieser, while to the E. it is bounded by the broad valley, chiefly occupied by secondary deposits, extending from Klagenfurt to the valley of the Mur.

XXXI. JUDENBURG ALPS.

This group, though one of the lowest, is of more considerable extent than the last, which it resembles in its general character. In one respect it offers an interesting peculiarity. The deposits of molasse, which both on the E. and S. side abut against the gneiss rocks, show that the miocene sea reached to the base of the group. The group is nearly divided into two by the beautiful Lavant valley, on either side of which a range of moderate height runs N. and S. parallel to the valley. The higher of these forms the boundary between Styria and Carinthia. The highest summit is, apparently, the Speik Kogel (7,269'), near Reichenfels.

XXXII. BACHERWALD GROUP.

The S. branch of the Judenburg group does not stop at the Drave. It sends a considerable promontory of crystalline rock into the district lying between the Drave and the Save. This forms a range of hills of no orographic importance—the Bacherberg (5,184') is little more than half the height of the calcareous ranges of the Karawankas or the Terglou—but interesting to the geologist as being the SE. extremity of the series of crystalline groups that make up the Alpine chain. Gneiss is here the representative of the series.

XXXIII. THE SEMMERING GROUP.

The Judenburg and Hoch Golling groups do not form the E. termination of the crystalline axis of the Alps. Besides the Bacherwald to the SE., a far more extensive and rather higher group extends E. of the Mur to the Semmering range, S. of Vienna, and even to the frontier of Hungary, in the neighbourhood of the Lake of Neusiedl. The mountains, if they deserve that name, have nothing Alpine in character, and the Wechsel, probably the highest summit, is but 5,824 ft. in height. This range formed the N. shore of the bay of the former miocene sea that once occupied Lower Styria. The molasse is seen along the whole S. and E. boundary of the group to abut against the gneiss, without the intervention of any intermediate zone of older stratified rock. It may be that this group is not unconnected with a small granitic district near Presburg, and through that may form a link between the Alps and the Little Carpathians.

OBSERVATIONS ON THE MODE OF ELEVATION OF THE ALPS.

To explain in a satisfactory manner the agencies by which the great chain of the Alps has been raised to its present height, is probably a task reserved for a future generation of geologists. It is but very lately that the elementary facts have been ascertained upon which any sound theory must rest, and there can be little doubt that in this direction much remains to be brought to

light by those who unite the qualities of the mountaineer with the habit of observing natural phenomena. It helps to give a direction to enquiry to put forward the conclusions which seem most in harmony with the present state of knowledge.

The first observation that results from the preceding attempt to subdivide the Alpine chain in separate geological groups having certain common characteristics, is that though each group may be to a certain degree independent, there is yet an evident relation between them. In fact, if we consider at the same time any two adjoining groups, we shall in most cases find either that the one lies in the prolongation of the crystalline axis of the other, or else that they are portions of two parallel systems.

If, with the help of the geological map of the Western Alps attached to this volume, the reader will lay down on a rude tracing the position and direction of the crystalline axis of each of the groups of the Western Alps, and carry the sketch on to the Lake of Como, he will find that a single broad band, slightly curved, will cover all the exterior groups; i.e., those farthest from the valley of the Po. Taking the twin groups of the Finsteraarhorn and the St. Gotthard, with the similar pair, the Mont Blanc and Aiguilles Rouges groups, then covering the elongated group of the Belledonne, with which that of the Grandes Rousses is in the same manner associated, and giving a more rapid bend so as to give the curve an elliptical form, he will find it pass over the Pelvoux group, and that it may be carried on so as to include the Maritime Alps and the Ligurian group. In this manner may be traced an exterior zone including nine groups.

If we apply a similar process to the groups rising immediately from the plain of the valley of the Po, we shall find these groups included in a similar interior zone parallel to the first. Beginning at the E. end, where its width is greatest, we have the Sureta, Adula, and Tessin groups, followed by that of Monte Rosa, which is linked to the Graian Alps by the crystalline masses that appear at the head of the Val Sesia; and finally, the Cottian Alps at the SW. extremity.

Besides these two principal zones, we have indications of the existence of a third intermediate zone, less considerable than the others, but scarcely less important in its bearing on the general theory. If we bear in mind the small secondary group which we have mentioned in the neighbourhood of the Col de la Vanoise, and the indications of another similar crystalline islet in the Monte Viso and the head of the Val Maira, we may include both of these in a zone whose E. termination is in the Valais and Simplon groups.

It requires no great stretch of fancy to prolong the zones of elevation here sketched out (especially the interior or Piedmontese zone) through the Rhætian Alps to the Adige. There is, however, a sufficient reason for caution in attempting so wide a generalisation. The mass of sedimentary rocks in the Oberhalbstein valley which marks the E. limit of the Surate group, indicates at the same time a change in the general direction of the stratification. W. of that limit the strike of the strata is generally N. and S.; whereas on the E. side it is usually E. and W., or parallel to the direction of the main ridges.

Indications, however, are not wanting to show that the separate groups of the Rhætian Alps may be distributed in parallel zones, and further study of the numerous subordinate divisions of the Bernina group will probably throw additional light on the subject.

A similar disposition is still more evident in the chain of the Noric Alps. An outer or northern zone is formed by the Tauern, Ankogel, Hoch Golling, and Semmering groups; and a second, nearly parallel, system includes the groups of the Drave and Eisenhut, with the Judenburger Alps forming its E. termination. To these a third interior zone may be added, if we bear in mind that the small crystalline masses of the Carnic Alps and the Bacherwald are connected orographically by the more elevated ranges of the Terglou and the Karawankas.

Having briefly indicated the relationship by which most of the separate groups of the Alpine chain are connected together, it next occurs to us to consider whether the facts lead to any reasonable conclusions in regard to the conditions under which their upheaval was effected.

Here the study of the sedimentary strata subsisting in the troughs or intervals between the separate groups, or on the outer flanks of the chain, offers the only sure guide. The broad fact that the same sedimentary deposits, varying very little in mineral character, extend over very considerable spaces on the same side of the main chain, and are often present in the troughs separating parallel groups, offers a strong argument in favour of the belief that the process of upheaval proceeded simultaneously, if not along the entire line, at least over a very wide area. When we find the same sedimentary rocks, lying in the same order of superposition, on the outer slopes of two parallel ridges, and in the trough between them—a relation which holds to a great extent in a section taken from the Val Ferrex across the range of Mont Blanc and the Aiguilles Rouges—we are entitled to infer the contemporaneous elevation of both ranges.

A still more difficult branch of enquiry presents itself when we endeavour to infer from the present condition of the sedimentary strata surrounding the crystalline centres of the Alps, the probable condition of the surface when these were originally uplifted.

In studying various mountain chains of moderate height, we are led to admit as highly probable the conclusion that before the upheaval of the range the sedimentary rocks which we now find cropping out on the opposite flanks, lay in conformable stratification, forming a continuous portion of the crust until broken through by the force which carried the inferior masses to the surface. In such cases the edges of the strata exposed on the opposite flanks of the range would actually reunite if a movement of subsidence were to depress it to its former level, save in so far as denudation has since acted on the exposed section of each deposit.

There are several portions of the Alps where a similar mode of reasoning leads to a similar conclusion. As one instance, we find the stratified rocks on the opposite sides of the Belledonne group so similar in their composition and arrangement as to lead to the inference that they must, at one period, have formed portions of a continuous mass. An additional proof is found in the fact affirmed by M. Lory, that fragments of the same liassic deposits that lie upon the opposite slopes of the same range are preserved in the folds of the crystalline rocks near to the crest of the ridge. A similar argument may be applied to the range of the Aiguilles Rouges, where patches of triassic and liassic rocks, identical with those of the Buët and the Valley of Chamouni, are found near to the summit; and as the same strata reappear in the Val Ferrex, we are led to infer the probability of their former extension over the area now occupied by the range of Mont Blanc.

It would, however, be rash to conclude from these and some other special instances that throughout the entire chain of the Alps a similar continuity of identical strata existed up to the period when its various members were uplifted. It is true, as we shall have occasion to show, that the difference between the sedimentary rocks on the opposite sides of the great chain is less than was formerly supposed; yet the contrast is, in many respects, too great, and the distance between the scattered members of the same formation too wide, to authorise such a sweeping conclusion. We must bear in mind that, with the exception of some small patches of tertiary strata, no sedimentary rocks of any description are found on the southern slopes of the Alps, through the long interval between the Val Maira and the Lago Maggiore. Throughout that space the crystalline rocks abut directly on the margin of the alluvial plain of the valley of the Po. Unless we assume the action of denudation on a scale of which we have no well-proved example elsewhere, or suppose that the entire of the original southern slope, with its coating of sedimentary rocks, has subsided below the level of the plain, and been thus concealed from view, there seems no remaining alternative but to admit that the rocks which are developed on so vast a scale in Savoy and Southern Switzerland were never deposited in the southern slopes adjoining the valley of the Po. If this imply, as it apparently must do, that the district in question was dry land while the sea flowed over the area occupied by the western and northern flanks of the chain, we must admit that the whole region must have undergone various oscillations of level previous to the great changes that determined the present relief of the surface, and learn to recognise in the Piedmontese Alps the remains of an island or shore of a continent, washed by the sea, in whose bed the vast masses of sedimentary strata of Dauphiné and Savoy were being accumulated.

In support of this conclusion, and tending to prove great oscillations of level during the deposition of the strata in question, M. G. de Mortillet* has given several instances of sudden changes in the thickness of particular beds of stratified rock in the Dauphiné and Savoy Alps.

To work out these difficult problems, and trace the history of the past in the complicated phenomena of the present, is the task that remains for the next generation of geologists.

SEDIMENTARY DEPOSITS.

The sedimentary deposits of the Alps are in many respects widely different from those of all other known mountain chains. The most practised geologist, whose experience has been gained in other regions, here fails to recognise those fixed points, which elsewhere serve to fix the position of a rock in the general succession of the strata. To gain a knowledge of the structure of a mountain district in the Alps, as M. Studer has remarked, a single section, or even several sections, are quite insufficient. 'In the absence of a required starting-point, the order of superposition of different masses of stratified rock conveys to him no accurate knowledge. The geologist is forced to follow patiently along the line of outcrop of each deposit, in the hope that every now and then, and at long intervals, some traces of fossils may throw a light upon his path. It too often happens that he is disappointed in this expectation, and he is often left to infer the age of one deposit

* Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France, tome xix. p. 857.

merely from its relative position in respect to overlying or underlying strata, whose age has been more or less accurately determined.'

The Alpine geologist has not merely to contend with the difficulties arising from upheaval and depression, the repeated folding of the strata, or the actual reversion of their original order of superposition; he has to deal with deposits, which scarcely ever retain the characters that are elsewhere familiar to him. The marls and clays here appear as hard slates—the calcareous deposits as crystalline marble, as dolomite, or as cellular limestone; and even where their mineral structure is less changed, the colour is constantly altered. Thus the representative of the chalk in the Sentis is a black limestone. The most formidable difficulty of all arises from the absence or rarity of fossils.

It is not surprising that the first attempts of Alpine geologists should have failed to discover a clue through this labyrinth. For a long time the opinion prevailed that the Alps were composed of peculiar rocks altogether different from those elsewhere known to geologists; and even thirty years ago the stratified rocks of the Alps were generally classed only in three general divisions, under the names *Culcaire Alpin*, *Flysch*, and *Verrucuno*, to which on the outer flanks of the chain were added *Molasse* and *Nagelfluë*. At the present day, thanks to the persevering labours of independent Swiss and Italian geologists, and to the encouragement given to geological research by the Austrian, French, and Bavarian Governments,* the Alps have ceased to form an exceptional region. The principal formations, and most of their subordinate groups, have been identified with more or less precision in various parts of the chain.

As might be anticipated, the most serious difficulties have been encountered in the interior troughs, where narrow bands of sedimentary rocks are found in the spaces lying between adjoining crystalline masses, and have undergone the utmost degree of mechanical disturbance, as well as metamorphic action. Nevertheless, if it be true that these crystalline masses have been forced upwards through the overlying stratified deposits—it matters little whether in a solid or semi-fluid condition—it follows that the deposits remaining in the intervening troughs must have been originally the same as those found on the exterior flanks of the chain. Metamorphism has in many cases, however, so completely altered their aspect as to make it all but impossible to recognise them; and this is carried so far that it is sometimes very difficult to distinguish between the altered sedimentary formation and the underlying crystalline nucleus.

From these observations it follows that a beginner wishing to study the sedimentary deposits of the Alps, should commence his observations on the outer slopes of the main chain, where the rocks are comparatively little altered. Tracing, step by step, the same formation from the outer zone to the interior recesses of the chain, he will learn to identify rocks whose mineral structure is often widely different. In this way he will, for instance, find in the Valais, near Sion, the carboniferous formation well identified and

* It is but an act of simple justice to add the name of that eminent geologist, Sir Roderick Murchison. His earliest papers published in 1829 and 1830, the latter jointly with Professor Sedgwick, and his important memoir on the Geological Structure of the Alps, Apennines, and Carpathians, presented to the Geological Society in December 1848, not to mention other writings, have largely contributed to the establishment of correct views as to the true relations of the sedimentary deposits of the Alps.

associated with beds of coal worked for fuel, connected with rocks, such as certain conglomerates, quartzites and schists, whose relative position and appearance is such that he is able to recognise them elsewhere, even in spite of the metamorphic action to which they have been subjected.

There is no foundation for the supposition that the more ancient strata have constantly undergone a higher degree of metamorphic action than the newer formations. Thus we find at the Furka Pass, which is a continuation of the great trough of the Rhone Valley, and at the neighbouring pass of Nüfenen, similarly related to the Val Bedretto, a highly metamorphic rock, containing plates of mica and garnets, formerly counted as a crystalline schist, but now proved by the presence of belemnites to belong to the Jurassic formation.

As a general rule, the troughs, and especially those of no great width, contain only palæozoic and older secondary deposits; the newer secondary and tertiary rocks are generally absent. Thus on the new geological map of M. A. Favre we find no rock newer than the Lias in the valley of Chamouni or the Val Ferrex on the opposite sides of the Mont Blanc range. The Urseren Thal contains palæozoic rocks, with some fragments of the Jurassic formation. The trough separating the Tauern group from that of the Drave does not appear to contain any newer deposit.

In some of the wider troughs we find the Jurassic formation developed on a large scale, and some patches of eocene limestone have been detected at one or two points; but the miocene is nowhere found in the valleys of the Alps, if we except the cases already mentioned, at their eastern extremity in Carinthia and Carniola. The molasse forms an external girdle encompassing the chain, but at a distance from the higher summits.

As we have already mentioned, it is upon the outer slopes of the Alps, and at a distance from the crystalline groups, that the sedimentary rocks can be studied to the best advantage. Here it is sometimes possible to observe the entire series, from the palæozoic to the miocene deposits, following each other in their natural order, and so much the better displayed as they are remote from the centres of disturbance. It is on this account that the Eastern Alps are, on the whole, more favourable for the study of the stratified rocks than the central and western divisions of the chain, and that we owe to the Austrian geologists several important steps in the determination of the true relations of the strata.

PALÆOZOIC, OR TRANSITION SERIES.

If it be a recognised truth that the metamorphic action, which in the Alps has so extensively modified the sedimentary rocks, depends directly or indirectly on the vicinity of the crystalline centres, it follows that the oldest formations, being generally speaking nearest to those centres, must be those which have most frequently been subjected to alteration. This holds especially as to the Central and Western Alps. The metamorphic action has worked with less intensity at the E. end of the chain, and it is there alone that it has been possible to recover the traces of the earliest formations.

Silurian and Devonian Formations.

Sir Roderick Murchison first recognized the presence of Silurian (or Devonian according to M. Suess) rocks near Grätz in Styria. They are also found near Werfen, in the valley of the Salza; and M. Gumbel has

traced a similar formation along the course of that stream westward through the Pinzgau, and as far as Rothenburg on the Inn, and eastward to Radstadt, at the head of the valley of the Enns. They have also been observed near the junction of the Mürz with the Mur. No rocks of Silurian or Devonian age have yet been identified in the Central or Western Alps, but we must not, on that account, infer their necessary absence. We may well admit, with Murchison, the probability that these earlier strata lie concealed among the vast masses of metamorphic rock whose origin still remains uncertain.

Carboniferous Formation.

To understand the part played by this formation in the Alps, we must distinguish its two main divisions—the Mountain Limestone, of marine origin, and the Coal Measures.

Like the Silurian formation, the *Mountain Limestone* is at present known only in the Eastern Alps. It was first detected by Messrs. Murchison and Verneuil, in examining a collection of fossils from Bleiberg in Carinthia which included specimens of *productus* and other characteristic species. It has been since recognised in the Gailthal, and on a more considerable scale in Friuli, where the Austrian geologists distinguish two subdivisions: the lower, schistose; the upper, true limestone.

While the marine division of this formation is confined to the Eastern Alps, the overlying *Coal Measures* are mainly, if not exclusively, confined to the Central and Western Alps, where they are developed on a very considerable scale. Beds of anthracite and true coal belonging to this formation, have long been known and worked at various points in Switzerland and Savoy; as, for instance, at Chandolin near Sion, at Coupeau near Chamouni, in the valley of the Isère, and that of the Arc. These beds are associated sometimes with schist, sometimes with grit or conglomerate, which may all be safely referred to the same formation. This occupies a considerable space in the provinces of Maurienne and Tarentaise in Savoy, and by its singular relations to the lias at Petit Cœur, the Col des Encombres, and other localities, has caused much controversy among geologists. In some of these cases there has been not only a complete inversion of the natural order of position, but this has been followed by a folding together of the beds, so that the older and newer deposits appear to alternate the one with the other. The impressions of ferns and other plants known to belong to the coal measures have been the guides to a recognition of this formation in other parts of the Alps, as in the Val d'Aosta and the Maritime Alps.

The identification of a certain conglomerate of Val Orsine, on the way from Chamouni to Martigny, by the impressions of *Sigillaria*, has been of great value, as this conglomerate, when traced to a distance, has preserved its peculiar character in spite of the alteration of the surrounding rocks.

Permian Formation.

The Permian strata have not yet been identified in the Alps with any certainty. It is not unlikely, however, that certain rocks hitherto classed as verrucano, and distinguished by Prof. Theobald as *Talcose quartzite*, should be referred to this formation. They are found in the Rhætian range, at Davos, in the Engadine, and especially in the Munster Thal.

Indeterminate Transition Rocks.

The area occupied by the palæozoic rocks, whose position in the geological scale has been tolerably well ascertained, is but small in comparison with the large extent of metamorphic rocks, probably all belonging to this series, that remain as yet to be accurately determined. In this class we include the *grey slates* and *green slates* of M. Studer; a portion of the schists of the Grisons—e.g., those on the rt. bank of the Plessur, erroneously referred to the eocene in the geological map of MM. Studer and Escher; the clay slates of the Tyrol and Austrian Alps; the metamorphic rocks of the Graian Alps, referred by M. Sismonda to the Jurassic formation; and a considerable part of the zone of metamorphic rocks, connecting the Maritime Alps with the Ligurian group. We are disposed to include provisionally, certain igneous rocks containing hornblende, as well as some mica-schists, when either are found to alternate with crystalline limestone or dolomite. The researches of future geologists may refer these rocks to their proper place in the above series, or possibly to some earlier group anterior to the Silurian.

SECONDARY SERIES.

Trias Formation.

The Trias may be said to be the characteristic formation of the eastern half of the Chain of the Alps. On crossing the Rhine we not only find it largely developed in the Vorarlberg, Algau, the Bavarian and Tyrolese Alps, and in the districts of Salzburg and Admont, but also in the interior valley of the Inn, and on the S. side of the main chain, where it extends as far west as the Lake of Lugano. We shall see farther on that, though occupying a much less area, it is not wanting in the Western Alps.

The geologist who has studied this formation in England or France, or in Germany where it is most fully developed, and who is familiar with its three well-marked divisions, known in ascending order as the New Red Sandstone, the Muschelkalk, and the Keuper, is led to expect that no great difficulty can be found in identifying deposits which elsewhere retain their general character with such constancy over a wide area. In point of fact, however, this is precisely the least easy to recognise and identify of all the Alpine sedimentary formations. Laborious and patient research was needed before it could be ascertained that the bituminous limestone of the Lake of Como, as well as a great portion of the dolomite of the Eastern Alps, are the equivalents of the Muschelkalk, and, stranger still, that the Keuper is represented by compact limestones in the Tyrol. Not only are the representatives of these deposits widely different from the ordinary forms known elsewhere, but they vary in a perplexing manner in different parts of the Alps, so that the identification of a particular rock in one district offers no clue to the determination of another coeval formation in another district, where it is utterly different in its external characters.

It is only by careful search, and minute examination of the very scanty remains of animal or vegetable life, that the principal members of this formation have been recognised under the various disguises which they have assumed. Many of these determinations must be regarded rather as reasonable conjectures than as proved results. There is ample room for further research, which will doubtless serve to modify and complete the views now held by Alpine geologists.

On the northern side of the great chain we find the *New Red Sandstone*, represented in the Austrian Alps by red and green slates, known as the Schists of Werfen. Farther W., in the Grisons, and on the shores of the Lake of Wallenstadt, certain sandstones, and a red conglomerate, are the equivalents of the same deposit. These have been improperly called *Verrucano* from their supposed identity with the rock forming the Verruca, and the greater part of the Monte Pisano, in Tuscany. The true Verrucano belongs to the carboniferous formation, while the Grisons rock is undoubtedly triassic. In Lombardy certain coarse conglomerates are immediately overlaid by an argillaceous slate of variable colour, called *Servino*, which appears to be a minor subdivision of this group.

The sandstones and conglomerates representing the lowest member of this formation are covered in the southern Tyrol and in Bavaria by calcareous rocks, which in some places are associated with vast masses of dolomite. Doubts have long existed, and still survive, in regard to the exact limits to be assigned to the limestones and dolomites that are developed on a vast scale in the region between the Adige and the Piave, but it is certain that a considerable portion belongs to the *Muschelkalk*. In Carinthia this division of the trias is represented by the Guttenstein limestone, while in Lombardy it corresponds to the so-called inferior Dolomite, and to beds of bituminous limestone, rich in remains of fish, reptiles, and fossil shells, known as the Varenna and Perledo Beds.

Great difficulty has been found in the attempt to distinguish the Alpine equivalents of the *Keuper* from the underlying deposits representing the *Muschelkalk* on the one hand, and from the lowest stage of the *Lias* on the other. It may now be considered as decided that the Raibl Limestone of the Austrian geologists and the St. Cassian beds of the S. Tyrol belong to the Lower Keuper; and to the same stage may be referred the Schists of Partnach, and the Hallstadt Limestone.

Above the Lower Keuper we find vast masses of dolomite, known in Bavaria and the Vorarlberg as the Chief Dolomite. This corresponds to the Middle Keuper, and is probably represented in the Jura by the dolomite beds that separate the *Lettenkohle*, or clay coal of Wurtemberg, from the Upper Keuper.

Above the Middle Keuper, represented by this great extension of dolomite, are a series of deposits which are most fully developed in the Rhætian Alps, and have been therefore called the Rhætian group. They include two principal members: at the base are the Kössen beds, the equivalent of the beds with *Avicula contorta* of many geologists, and probably also of the English bone-bed; and above these is the Dachstein limestone. Some geologists refer this series to the Keuper: others, especially M. Stoppani, class it as a distinct member at the base of the next formation, under the name *Infra Lias*. The latter writer has traced in Lombardy the equivalents of most of the members of the Keuper as well as the Rhætian group.

M. Alphonse Favre has succeeded in tracing the trias throughout a considerable portion of the Western Alps, and points out as especially well-marked the quartzites of the St. Bernard. In contrast to the opposite end of the chain, where it forms massive peaks, it is here usually limited to a thin band, a few feet in thickness, extending along the line of junction of the *lias* with the carboniferous formation, but representing an almost incal-

culable lapse of time. More recently, M. Lory has been led to refer to the trias a series of deposits, including gypsum, and grey sandstone passing into quartzite, extensively developed near Briançon, and previously included in the lias. The same formation probably extends through the Vaudois Valleys of the Cottian Alps, and may be found to include the dolomite of Mont Cenis.

Lias Formation.

The Lias usually presents itself in the form of marly deposits, which, even when consolidated in the form of rock, display little solidity. Hence in the Jura the outcrop of this formation, instead of being marked by eminences, usually corresponds to depressions, locally known as *combes*. The case is otherwise in the Alps, where it usually appears as a hard and compact limestone; but the fossils being for the most part identical, leave no doubt that the one is geologically the representative of the other.

The *Lower Lias* has been identified chiefly in the central and western parts of the Alpine chain. Thus a limestone deposit near Meillerie, on the Lake of Geneva, containing *Ammonites Bucklandi*, has been referred to this stage of the formation, to which also belong the calcareous schists of Petit Cour in Tarentaise, apparently intercalated in the midst of the Coal Measures. Certain slates of the Oisans district, and limestones of the neighbourhood of Briançon, have been referred hither by M. Lory; and to the same stage Messrs. Stoppani and Ragazzoni refer a series of rocks that have been traced along the S. side of the Lombard Alps from the Lake of Garda to that of Lugano, and which are especially developed about Saltrio and Arzo.

The *Upper Lias* is represented on the S. side of the Alps by a well-known rock, the *Calcare Rosso Ammonitifero* of Italian geologists, especially developed about the Lake of Como, and near Erba, in Brianza. The name is justified by the extraordinary abundance of ammonites, yet is open to objection as not being exclusively appropriate to this formation. M. Von Hauer distinguishes two divisions of this deposit, one of which he refers to the upper lias, the other to the oolite. Some of the Lombard geologists contest this division, and maintain that the fossils supposed to characterise each formation are found associated together in the same beds. The matter deserves further investigation.

The same stage of the lias is represented in the Austrian and Bavarian Alps by several groups of deposits, of which the most important are the *Adneth Limestone*, corresponding to the *Calcare Ammonitifero* and the *Spotted Marls of Algau (Fleckenmergel)*.

The Upper Lias is also found in the Western Alps, as in Tarentaise, below the Col des Encombres, and in the Bernese Alps, near Châtel St. Denis, near Blumenstein in the Stockhorn range, and above Bex. The fossils found in the two last localities seem to show that the *Middle Lias*, not identified elsewhere in the Alps, is there present, as well as the upper and lower members of that formation.

Oolite Formation.

The name Oolite has been objected to, with some reason, as being suitable only to certain members of this formation; but to the name Jurassic forma-

tion there is the stronger objection that this is vague in its limits, the term having been applied by some writers to the oolite, and by others to the oolite and lias collectively. We retain provisionally the older designation. The geologist must not expect to find this important formation so fully developed in the Alps as in England, France, or the Jura range, but the chief subordinate groups have been satisfactorily identified.

The *Inferior Oolite* was first identified in the Bernese Alps. It is well marked in the two localities above referred to near Blumenstein and above Bex, where it is found overlying the Upper Lias and is identified by fossils of which *Belemnites giganteus* is one of the most conspicuous. It has been traced SW. through the Canton of Vaud, and NE. to the foot of the Titlis, and by the flanks of the Glärnisch to the Lake of Wallenstadt. In Savoy its presence has been recognised near the Col d'Anterne, between Sixt and Servoz, and elsewhere in the same district. It has been found in the Grabachthal (Vorarlberg) by M. Escher, and in the Vicentine and Veronese Alps by M. de Zigno.

The *Middle Oolite*, or Oxfordian of foreign geologists, plays a more important part in the Alps than either the upper or lower members of this formation. It is to this that we refer the enormous masses of limestone which formerly, along with other members of the Jurassic System, passed under the vague name of *Alpine limestone*. It is in the chain of the Bernese Alps that this attains its maximum development; it there forms the grand peaks of the Altels (11,923'), Blumlis Alp (12,041'), the outer peak of the Wetterhorn (12,149'), and the Titlis (10,620'). The same formation constitutes much of the mountain country between the Lake of Thun and the Lake of Geneva. It is probable that the limestone which makes up a great part of the Windgelle, the Scherrhorn, the Clariden Grat, and the Tödi, belongs to the same stage of the oolite. It usually appears as a brittle hard rock, sounding under the hammer like glass, with finely granular crystalline fracture, and treacherous to the climber, as it is usually traversed by fissures along the line of stratification. This rock often exhibits a curious phenomenon known by the name of *Karrenfelder* (Fr. *lapias*). Considerable surfaces of bare rock are traversed by parallel fissures or grooves, separated by narrow and sharp edges. A good example may be seen near the Dauben See at the summit of the Gemmi Pass.

Fossils are rare in this rock; a few belemnites and ammonites are seen at intervals, the characteristic species being *Belemnites hastatus* and *Ammonites tortisulcatus*. The belemnites are often traversed by veins of quartz or calcareous spar, while the ammonites are distorted in a manner that shows the action of enormous pressure.

The *Echini* lately discovered by M. Favre in the Val Ferrex on the S. side of Mont Blanc prove that this stage of the oolite formation is present there; and a continuous zone of the same rock may be traced along the W. side of the Dauphiné Alps, from Gap to the neighbourhood of Grenoble.

The Oxfordian deposits exhibit somewhat different characters on the south side of the Alps. In the Alps of Vicenza, M. de Zigno assures us that beds with impressions of plants of the oolitic period are covered by a yellowish limestone containing characteristic Oxfordian fossils, while this in its turn is overlaid by the red and yellow limestone which has passed in the Venetian Alps for the *Calcare Rosso Ammonitifero*. It is, however, a

different rock from that bearing the same name in Lombardy, which, as we have already seen, belongs to the upper lias, while that now in question contains species peculiar to the middle oolite; e.g., *Ammonites plicatilis*, *A. taticus*, *A. anceps*, along with equally characteristic species of *Aptychus*. The Oxfordian Limestone may be traced along the Venetian Alps to the Italian Tyrol, where it is seen near Trent and Roveredo, whence it extends to Lombardy, appearing near Brescia in the form of a red siliceous limestone.

It seems probable that the rock indicated by M. Gumbel in his geological map of Bavaria under the name *Upper Jura Limestone*, and which has been traced in the Vorarlberg, and as far west as the Calanda near Coire, being everywhere distinguished by the prevalence of species of *Aptychus*, belongs to this stage of the oolite, though some geologists are disposed to refer it to the Kimmeridgian section of the following division.

Various ferrugineous deposits in the Alps, such as those of Ardon in the Valais, and the iron sand of the Bavarian Alps, seem to be the representatives of the Kelloway rock, and therefore a portion of the Middle Oolite. We may perhaps include in the same group the iron deposits containing Chamosite at the head of the valley of Chamoson in the Valais, and the deposits worked for many centuries at Gonzen near Sargans.

The *Superior Oolite* appears to be much less developed in the Alps than the preceding group. It is limited to Switzerland, and, so far as we know, to the district between the E. end of the Lake of Geneva and the Lake of Thun, enclosing the upper parts of the Simmenthal and the valley of the Sarine, extending N.E. as far as the Baths of Weissenburg, and S.E. to the Tours d'Ay. On the S. side of the Lake of Geneva, it reappears in the province of Chablais, reaching a considerable height in the Cornettes range, and the mountains enclosing the head of the Dranse d'Abondance. The rock is a dark-coloured limestone of shaly texture. In the last-named locality beds of secondary coal are worked for fuel. These beds, as well as the associated shales, abound in shells partly fresh water, partly marine. The rocks on the Swiss side of the lake should, perhaps, be referred to the Kimmeridge Clay; but the beds above spoken of in the valley of Dranse perhaps belong to the Purbeck formation, rather than to any portion of the Oolite.*

Cretaceous Formation.

It is only of late years that the presence of the principal subdivisions of the Cretaceous formation has been clearly made out in the Alps, and the Neocomian group, not before known at all, has been shown to be the most largely developed. The chief seat of this formation is in the Western and Central Alps. The period of its deposition appears to have been one of frequent disturbance, so that the series of its members is rarely continuous: sometimes one, sometimes another, is entirely absent, leading us to infer oscillations of the relative level of land and sea, or else very extensive denudation at successive intervals.

The *Neocomian* group forms a broad band along the French and Savoy side of the Western Alps extending from Provence to the neighbourhood of

* M. Onpel has recently proposed the designation 'Tithonian Group' for the beds forming a passage between the Oolite and Cretaceous Formations of which he distinguishes ten subdivisions,

Chambéry, where it forms the range of the Grande Chartreuse. Attaining its greatest width in the region enclosing the Lakes of Bourget and Annecy, it divides into two branches, the western of which forms a conspicuous portion of the Jura range, while the eastern branch traverses the province of Chablais, and extends right across Switzerland, along the N. side of the Bernese Alps, through the Faulhorn and the Brienzer Grat, to the Pilatus and the Mythen on the Lake of Lucerne, and thence to the loftier peak of the Glärnisch. NE. of the Lake of Wallenstadt, it reappears in the range of the Churfürsten and the Sentis, and crossing the Rhine is still traced at intervals through the Bavarian Alps, and the adjoining portions of the Tyrol N. of the Inn.

This stage of the Cretaceous formation, best known to English geologists as the Lower Greensand, was subdivided by Studer into two well-marked members—the lower, called by him *Spatangus-kalk*, characterised by the prevalence of *Spatangus retusus*—the upper, called *Schratten-kalk*; equally well marked by the abundance of *Cuprotina ammonia*. Later researches have induced geologists still further to subdivide this group, and five distinct members are now generally recognised. We shall briefly notice them in ascending order.

The *Vulangian*, whose type is seen in the Jura near Neuchâtel, appears as a hard siliceous limestone at the E. end of the Lake of Lucerne, in the Glärnisch, and the Sentis.

The *True Neocomian*, or *Spatangus Limestone*, is, in the Alps, of dark colour and slaty texture, often containing much silex. It is generally poor in fossils. Exceptions to this observation are the localities of Ricki and Ro-faien above the Axenberg, some points in the Sentis chain, and in the valley of the Sihl. *Spatangus retusus* (*Toxaster complanatus*, Ag.), *Exogyra Couloni*, and *Ostrea macroptera* are the characteristic fossils.

The *Crioceras Limestone*, so named from the numerous fossils of the genera *Crioceras* and *Aucyloceras*, or *Barremian Limestone*, from Barrême in the Basses Alps, where, as in Provence, it is extensively developed, has been separated as a distinct group. As a compact limestone with a conchoidal fracture, of pale grey colour mottled with black, it is found in the Voirons near Geneva, at Châtel St. Denis, N. of Vevey, in the Justithal, and near the Lake of Thun, in the range of the Stockhorn, where it forms several of the highest peaks.

The *Urgonian*, or *Schratten-kalk*, or *Cuprotina Limestone*. This is a compact hard limestone, usually paler in colour than the true Neocomian, and remarkable for its sterility. It is thus often recognised at a distance, where it forms a zone of nearly bare rock on the steep side of a mountain, as, for instance, on the slopes of the Hohgant and the Abendberg, near Interlaken. In the Entlibuch, where it is extensively developed, the rain-water scoops out long tortuous channels—locally named *Schratten*—on the bare surface. Hence the name given to the rock by the Swiss geologists. The characteristic fossils are *Cuprotina ammonia* and *Radiolites neocomensis*. In the upper zone occur beds formed almost exclusively of *Orbitolites lenticularis*, which serve as guides amid the intricacies of the limestone Alps, where the strata have been violently disturbed, and the clue to the true order of superposition would otherwise be wanting. These fossils also mark the transition to a succeeding group—the Aptian, or *Plicatula clay*, of foreign

geologists—equivalent to the English Lower Greensand. In the Alps this is not distinguishable as a distinct group from the Urgonian.

The *Gault* has been traced at intervals along the margin of the Neocomian deposits from Savoy to the Sentis, and thence into the Vorarlberg and Bavarian Alps. It usually presents the appearance of a narrow band of green or nearly black sandstone, easily disintegrated. It is often rich in fossils, and therefore very important for the determination of the under and over-lying strata. Amongst the localities where these fossils are most easily found, we may notice the head of the valley of the Reposoir in Savoy, the slopes above Saxonnet in the valley of the Arve, and the Meglis Alp and See Alp, in the Sentis.

The upper division of the Cretaceous formation, which is divided by Continental geologists into three groups—the *Cenomanian*, or *Upper Greensand*, the *Turonian*, or *Chalk-marl*, and the *Senonian*, or *Flint Chalk*,—is far less developed in the Alps than the lower division of the same formation. The Sewen limestone, which occupies a large space in the N.E. of Switzerland, where it forms the summits of the Kamor, Hohenkasten, and Sentis, is there the only representative of the above deposits. This rock is a compact, distinctly stratified limestone, of pale, or dark, or reddish-grey colour, and conchoidal structure. It is sometimes bituminous, and sometimes contains flint nodules. In consequence of its close conformity of stratification with the underlying Gault, it has been sometimes referred to the Cenomanian, or Upper Greensand; but the presence of *Ananchytes ovata*, a fossil especially characteristic of the true Chalk, appears conclusive proof that it should be regarded as the equivalent of that member of the series.

Certain deposits, developed on an extensive scale at Gosau, in the Salzburg Alps, and extending thence eastward into Austria, and SW. into the Tyrol, have caused much controversy among geologists. They are very varied in composition, including marls, sandstones, conglomerates, and limestones. M. Gumbel is disposed to refer these deposits to the Turonian group, to which he would also refer scattered patches of cretaceous limestone found at several localities in the Eastern Alps, e.g., at the head of the Ammergau, on the banks of the Kochel See, and on the l. bank of the Inn, opposite the opening of the Zillertal.

The cretaceous formation is not wanting on the S. side of the Alps; but it is a matter of much difficulty to identify the rocks in that region with the subdivisions adopted elsewhere, and on that account it has appeared most convenient to notice them apart.

In the Venetian Alps the Oxfordian, or Middle Oolite, is immediately succeeded by a white compact limestone, called *Biancone*, which M. de Zigno has positively identified by its fossils with the Neocomian; it is probably to be referred to the subdivision above named, Crioceras or Barremian limestone.

According to M. de Mortillet, the same deposit extends along the S. side of the Alps into Lombardy; but the name Biancone is there exchanged for that of *Majolica*. Geologists are yet undecided as to the true position of the majolica. One portion of it appears, like the Biancone, to be in no respect different from the Neocomian; but we are assured by several excellent geologists, that in the lower beds of the same limestone there is found a mixture of characteristic fossils of the Oxfordian period, along with those of the Neocomian. From this fact, M. de Mortillet deduces the important

conclusion that, during the long period occupied elsewhere by the Upper Oolite and the Wealden formations, the Oxfordian and Neocomian fauna here succeeded each other by a process of slow intermixture, until the former was gradually supplanted by the latter.

The Gault is not wanting in the Venetian Alps; but as the mineral character of the rock is the same as that of the underlying Neocomian, and fossils are scarce, the identification is very difficult. The late M. Massalongo was the first to establish the presence of the Gault near Tregnago, NE. of Verona. M. de Mortillet believes that it is also represented in the sections which he has made in the neighbourhood of the Lake of Iseo, but fossils are as yet wanting.

The last-named geologist refers to the Turonian, or Upper Greensand, a grey limestone dotted with small crystals of calc-spar, sometimes oolitic in texture, and sometimes composed almost exclusively of shells and other organic remains, found in several parts of the Venetian Alps overlying the Biancone. Numerous hippurites and other fossils were found by him near the Lake of Santa Croce, in the province of Belluno, and farther east in Friuli. He finds the same fossils in a conglomerate worked at Sirone in Brianza, N. of Milan, and between Gorlago and Sarnico in the province of Bergamo.

The equivalent of the Senonian, or Flint Chalk, is known in the Venetian Alps by the name *Scaglia*. It is usually an argillaceous limestone, stratified in thin layers, varying in colour from white to dull red, sometimes containing flint nodules. In Lombardy this stage is represented by beds of marly limestone alternating or passing into sandstone.

TERTIARY SERIES.

Eocene Formation.

The Eocene formation is largely developed upon the outer slopes of the Alps, and has sometimes been raised to a great height on the N. side of the main chain. It naturally forms two groups, which may best be noticed separately.

The *nummulitic zone*, once in part referred to the Cretaceous formation, but now definitively associated with the Tertiary series, of which it marks the earliest appearance, is usually a grey limestone, abounding in nummulites, but sometimes appears as a green sandstone, or as a ferruginous schist, containing many large terebratulæ and echinidæ. The iron is sometimes so abundant as to be worked, as, for instance, at Kressenberg in Bavaria.

On the W. side of the Alps, a large patch of this deposit extends from the Durance along the E. side of the Pelvoux group, and is said to attain a height of nearly 11,500 ft. in the Aiguilles d'Arves. It reappears in Savoy, where it has been lifted up on the ridge of the secondary rocks so as to form many of the highest summits of the outer range. Thus, according to A. Favre, it reaches 10,433 feet in the summit of the Pointe de Salles, and rises to a great height on the N. flank of the Dent du Midi. In the range of the Diablerets which links the Alps of N. Savoy to those of the Canton of Berne, the same deposits play a still more important part, forming the peaks of the Dent de Morcles, the Grand Moërvan, and probably also that of the Olden-

horn (10,250'). They may be traced along the summit of the range thence to the Gemmi, and then along the valley of the Kander to the Lake of Thun and the Lake of Lucerne. A parallel band extends to Rosenlauri, forming the passes of the Wengern Alp and the Scheideck. The same band, apparently, reappears at Altdorf, mounts through the Schächenthal, and extends along the range of the Clariden Grat and the Tödi to the Baths of Pfäfers, showing itself on the summit of the range at the Kisten Pass, Panixer Pass, and Segnes Pass.

The same deposits are developed very extensively in the Canton of Schwytz, where the rock changes its mineral character, becoming a green sandstone, very like the Gault, except from its fossils. They are also seen in Appenzell on both flanks of the Sentis; but they do not reappear E. of the Rhine until we reach the Styrian Alps, where they are found in several places.

On the S. side of the Alps the nummulitic deposits are largely developed, and acquire special interest from their fossil remains, both animal and vegetable. The fossil shells of Ronca and Castel Gomberto, the crustacea and echinidæ of the neighbourhood of Verona and Schio, and above all the fossil fish of Monte Bolca, and the magnificent fossil flora with its palms, and monstrous fruit of various Fracastoriæ of the same neighbourhood, have made us unusually well acquainted with the conditions of life at the period when these rocks were deposited. They speak of a shallow sea existing along a pre-existing line of coast, and subjected to considerable but not violent changes of level, the movement of subsidence being that which prevailed, and to which we owe the preservation of so many memorials of the period. M. de Zigno has pointed out the existence in the Venetian Alps, of certain beds of marly limestone interposed between the Scaglia, or Upper Chalk, and the nummulitic limestone. These beds contain in their lower part, corals and terebratulæ of Cretaceous aspect, and in their upper portion pass into a calcareous grit containing nummulites, and apparently constitute a link between the two formations, as though in this region the succession from the one to the other had proceeded without interruption.

In the Maritime Alps, where the Oolite and Cretaceous formations are altogether wanting, the Eocene beds are found resting on metamorphic rocks now referred to the Trias. On the N. side of the main range these may be traced from near Cuneo along the Stura, and over the Col de la Madeleine to the Ubaye and the Durance.

Flysch or *Macigno*.—This is one of the most remarkable of the sedimentary deposits of the Alps. Though it has no representative in the neighbouring mountain districts of the Jura, the Vosges, or Bohemia, it is developed in the Alps on a great scale, forming masses several thousand feet in thickness. With the exception of a few localities, no animal remains whatever are found in it, and the only organic remains are those of fuci, which are sometimes very plentiful. This is the more remarkable, as the deposit appears to have been formed slowly and tranquilly, under conditions favourable for the development of animal life.

The usual form of the Flysch is a fine-grained grey shale, of little solidity, and disintegrating rapidly by exposure, forming a soil very favourable to vegetation. Whenever in the Swiss Alps steep cliffs are seen to produce abundant vegetation, there is reason to suspect that they are composed of this deposit.

The base of such cliffs is usually covered by huge piles of débris, which soon become covered with herbage. It is to the Flysch that the Gruyère district owes the excellence of its pastures. Occasionally the rock becomes harder, and is fit for use as slate. It is worked for that purpose in Savoy, at the Niesen, at Pfeffers, and at Glarus, where these slates are well known for their fossil fish. Sometimes again the Flysch appears in the form of a dark-green sandstone, mottled with spots of lighter colour. This modification is called *Grès de Taviglianaz*, from a place of that name on the way between Bex and Anzeindaz.

The grit of Ralligen, on the shore of the Lake of Thun, appears to be a lacustrine deposit of the age of the Flysch. It contains impressions of plants similar to those of Sotzka, in Styria.

In spite of the apparent differences between this and the underlying nummulitic deposits, the fact that they are frequently seen associated together in conformable stratification, and that it is not rare to find a gradual transition between them, leaves no doubt that they are closely connected together. The Flysch being the more easily disintegrated, it less often remains upon the exposed summits of the exterior ranges of the Alps. It is in the district between the Rhone and the Aar that the Flysch has been most largely developed, so much so that M. Studer has distinguished six distinct zones, which it is unnecessary to enumerate in this brief sketch.

Certain phenomena that have been pointed out in that district deserve especial notice.

The point at which the Flysch deposits attain their greatest dimensions is in the pyramidal peak of the Niesen, well known to travellers who pass the Lake of Thun. The base of the mountain is formed of a black shale, the upper part of a peculiar grit called *Grès du Niesen*. The presence of characteristic fuci leaves no doubt but that the whole mass belongs to the same deposit. It is very remarkable that, although the mountain rises so boldly, nearly from the shore, no trace of the Niesen grit should yet have been discovered on the opposite side of the Lake of Thun.

Near Sepey, in what M. Studer has called the Simmenthal zone of this deposit, is a conglomerate composed of angular blocks of protogine, gneiss, mica-schist, and quartz confusedly mixed together, and apparently cemented together by the Flysch.

In the valley of Habkern, on the N. side of the Lake of Thun, the Flysch contains enormous angular blocks of a granite apparently different from any yet found *in situ* in the Alps. The origin of these blocks has naturally been an object of discussion among geologists, but as yet it remains a mystery.

Miocene Formation.

Under the name of. *Molasse* this formation, including both marine and freshwater deposits, occupies the entire plain of Switzerland between the Alps and the Jura. It forms the subsoil of the plateau of Bavaria, and extends eastward within a narrower zone to the neighbourhood of Vienna. Bending round the E. extremity of the chain, it spreads out, near Grätz, into a plain that separates the mountains of Waradin from the outer ramifications of the Carinthian Alps. With a slightly altered aspect, it reappears in Friuli, N. of Udine and near Görz, the lower beds containing many fossil

remains, and among others *opercularia* and true nummulites, on which account Massalongo proposed to distinguish these deposits by the name *Oligocene*. The existence of Miocene deposits in Lombardy has been suspected, but not clearly made out. In Piedmont this formation is nowhere seen on the slopes of the Alps, but only in the low hills that rise in the centre of the valley of the Po, and on the flanks of the Apennine chain.

It is important to note that, with the exception of two or three low valleys at the E. extremity of the chain, the Molasse nowhere penetrates into the interior, but remains everywhere on the outer margin of the Alps, which it nearly encompasses. This arrangement leads to the inference that the Alps formed dry land during the Miocene period, while we have direct evidence that during the preceding period, while the Jura and central Germany were above the sea-level, a great part, if not the whole of the Alps, lay at a depth which could not be less than 12,000 ft. below the present level, and probably exceeded that amount. It appears that a vast oscillatory movement preceded the upheaval which gave to the chain of the Alps its present form.

Although limited to the outer zone, the Miocene has undergone a great amount of disturbance. Its beds are not only twisted, folded, and set on end, but in some cases huge masses, forming entire mountains, have been turned over so as to have the natural order of superposition reversed. Thus, at the Rigi Scheideck we see the Cretaceous and Eocene rocks resting on the Miocene conglomerate; and a similar reversal of the natural order is found in the Speer, and other mountains lying on the outer margin of the Alps.

On the northern and western slopes of the Alps no instance has yet been observed of a transition from the Eocene to the Miocene; and in some instances it is asserted that the beds lie in unconformable stratification. On the S. side, in the Venetian, and also in the Styrian Alps, we have evidence of the same gradual passage which existed, as we have seen, between the Oxfordian and the Cretaceous formation, and between the latter and the Tertiary series.

Pliocene Formation.

The Pliocene is entirely wanting on the northern and western flanks of the Alpine chain, but it has been detected in Lombardy and Piedmont by the active geologists who have thoroughly examined the margin of the valley of the Po, which during some portion of this period must have formed the bed of a shallow sea. The localities of these deposits are Castenedolo near Brescia, Nese NNE. of Bergamo, La Folla d'Induno near Varese, and Masserano and San Martino near Pavone. Near the latter town, M. de Mortillet has found a littoral deposit of rolled pebbles, containing masses of lignite arising from the accumulation of floating wood. The same geologist attributes the fact that the Pliocene is thus limited to a few scattered patches, to the action of denudation upon incoherent deposits, incapable of resisting the prolonged action of the elements.

Pleistocene Period.

The geological period which commenced with the establishment of the present fauna and flora has by some writers been elevated to the rank of an epoch, equivalent to those marked by the commencement of the Secondary

and Tertiary Series, and therefore styled Quaternary Series, while others of high authority have refused to admit its claim to be counted as more than a subordinate member of the Pliocene. It seems most convenient to use a term which does not prejudice the question in dispute, calling the interval since the deposit of the Pliocene, with its proportion of extinct organic being, by the name Pleistocene Period.

The deposits formed during this period are in most districts so insignificant in extent that they might be passed over without notice, were it not for the special interest that attaches to the history of the operations that progressed in the Alps during the interval.

These operations, whatever they may have been, have resulted in the transport of enormous quantities of solid matter from the inner and higher parts of the chain to the lower channel of the main valleys, and to the low country surrounding the base of the Alps. This transported matter is of three kinds, each of which deserves a brief notice.

1. *The Ancient Alluvium.*—This is present to a greater or less extent on all sides of the Alps, and in the bottoms of most of the great valleys, but is mainly developed on the S. side of the chain, and may there be studied to the best advantage. To this is referred the masses of rolled stones, composed of crystalline or harder sedimentary rocks, that at a slight depth beneath the surface are seen to spread along the valley of the Po, extending to a variable distance from the foot of the mountains, and along the course of the wider and deeper valleys. A deposit of similar character, covered only by a thin skin of vegetable soil, covers the plain of Friuli, from the Piave to the Isonzo, and, in some places at least, forms beds of considerable depth.

2. *Moraine Deposits.*—In a subsequent page the reader will find a brief notice of the geological action of glaciers, where the nature of those masses of mineral matter which are borne down from the upper regions of the Alps to the lower valleys, and are known by the name of *moraines*, is more fully described. At many points in valleys, where from other evidence we know that glaciers formerly extended, mounds of transported matter, including large angular blocks irregularly dispersed through gravel and fine soil, still exist, and at the opening of the great valleys on the S. side of the Alps similar mounds appear on a great scale, sometimes forming hills of considerable height. Those which surround the S. side of the Lake of Garda are fully 35 miles in length, and some of them, as that of Solferino, are nearly 500 ft. in height. These ancient moraines have been carefully studied by excellent geologists, such as MM. Studer, Escher, Guyot, Martins, Gastaldi, Omboni, Villa, De Mortillet, &c., and their conclusion that these masses are true moraines, which must have been deposited in their present position by glaciers that once descended to the plain, is now generally accepted by geologists. Important consequences have been made to turn upon the question whether or not the ancient alluvium owes its origin to the same operation which transferred the great moraines from the upper ridges to the foot of the Alps.

In support of the affirmative opinion, it has been urged that the materials of the alluvium and those of the moraines are identical in composition, the main if not the only difference being that the former have undergone the action of water, while the latter remain in their original position. An intermediate condition, where the materials of a moraine have been attacked by

streams and partially stratified, is occasionally seen, and has been appealed to in evidence.

Those who affirm the existence of an essential difference between the alluvium and the moraine, point out various characters by which it is thought that they may be distinguished. The alluvium is composed of rounded blocks of moderate size, never ice-worn, never mixed with earth, and lying in a position of stable equilibrium. The whole mass shows more or less traces of stratification, and the materials are sorted stones of about the same size usually lying together. In the ancient, as in modern moraines, the materials are mixed pell-mell; they include angular blocks, with edges little or not at all worn, and the smaller stones are often scored and striated. The greatest stress is laid upon the fact that the moraines are constantly found resting upon the ancient alluvium, which must have been deposited in its place, and in some degree consolidated before their arrival.

3. *Glacial Silt*.—The action of glaciers in pulverising the underlying rocks and transporting the materials to a distance in the form of extremely fine mud, has been referred to in Art. XIII. (On Glaciers). Accurate measures are wanting to show the amount of solid matter thus annually transported from the Alps to the lower valleys, to the bottom of lakes, and to the sea. Whatever that amount may be, it must have been much greater during the period when all the valleys of the Alps were traversed by glaciers, and an extent of surface was exposed to the grinding action of those glaciers 20 or 30 times as great as the beds of existing ice-streams. A large share of this deposit must have been carried into the valley of the Po, and when beyond the reach of the ancient alluvium this must be the chief constituent of the subsoil. Researches are yet wanting into the extent of the deposit, but they may hereafter throw some light on the history of the so-called Glacial Epoch.

RELATIONS BETWEEN THE GEOLOGY AND THE OROGRAPHY OF THE ALPS.

The aspect of a mountain country is mainly determined by the nature of the valleys and depressions of the surface. In considering the causes which may have operated in giving its actual form to the chain of the Alps, it is desirable to point out that the valleys may be reduced to four types having a very different geological significance, and that the passes, or *cols*, which present a marked break in the continuity of the range, also partake of the characteristics of some one of these types.

The four types to which the *Valleys of the Alps* may be reduced, are those of disruption, of outcrop, of depression, and, finally, of erosion.*

Valleys of Disruption are evidently produced by rents that have torn asunder ranges once continuous. The ordinary character of such a valley is that of a narrow defile, enclosed between steep walls of rock, and traversed by a torrent which often leaves little room for a passage. The harder the rocks through which it lies, the steeper are the walls. When they are formed of soft strata, the common causes of destruction act upon them, and the opening is enlarged, but the essential character remains the same. To the eye of the

* The French terms used by the Author are respectively *cluse*, *combe*, and *maît*. There being no exact English equivalents, the Translator contents himself with explaining the Author's meaning, without attempting to coin new terms to express it.—[Ed.]

geologist, it is always recognisable by the correspondence of the strata on the opposite sides of the valley.

To this type of valley belong most of those famous for the boldness of the scenery. Well-known examples are, the valley of the Rhone between Bex and Martigny, and that of the Arve between Cluses and Sallenches; the valley of the Hinter Rhein above Coire, including the famous defile of the Via Mala, and the middle part of the valley of the Salza. Examples are still more numerous on the S. side of the main chain, in the tributary valleys of the Po.

Valleys of disruption are less common amongst the crystalline masses of the Alps than in the sedimentary strata. Few instances can be cited in the Central Alps, save the valley of the Reuss from Fluelen to Andermatt, partly traversing stratified and partly crystalline rocks; the valley of the Tessin, lying altogether through the crystalline nucleus of the Tessin group; and the course of the Dora Baltea from Châtillon to St. Martin. The crystalline group of the Belledonne in the Western Alps is cut through by four valleys of disruption—those of the Romanche, Arc, Isère, and Doron. It will be remarked that of all the crystalline masses of the Alps, that of the Belledonne is one of the longest and narrowest.

The numerous cases of clefts which have cut into, without cutting through a mountain range, must not be confounded with true valleys of disruption, although they sometimes produce very similar effects on the scenery.

Valleys of Outcrop.—By this not very intelligible name we designate the type of valley which is formed parallel to the line of strike of a mountain range, either owing to a disruption of continuity, or to denudation which has acted extensively upon one deposit, while the under or over-lying strata have been comparatively unaffected. Such a valley usually occurs along the line of junction between crystalline or other hard rocks, and softer strata. The only example, if such it be, of a valley of this description lying altogether amidst crystalline rocks, is the middle portion of the valley of the Adda, between Tirano and Sondrio. Many of the greater valleys of the Alps belong to this type, as, for instance, the upper valley of the Romanche, a portion of the valley of the Rhone, the valley of the Inn from Landeck to Innsbruck, the Pinzgau, and the Gail Thal. The essential character of these valleys is their want of symmetry. A traveller passing through one of them will constantly find himself proceeding along the line of outcrop of some formation, with the older rocks on the one hand, and the newer on the other.

Valleys of Depression.—These valleys, which have far greater geological importance than those above described, have been spoken of in the first portion of this essay, under the name of *troughs*. They are depressions between adjoining crystalline masses, characterised by the synclinal disposition of the strata. It not rarely happens, however, that there is great difficulty in tracing the original synclinal stratification. These depressions usually give evidence of excessive lateral compression, and the strata comprised within them have often been set vertically on end, and sometimes reversed in position.

There are other cases in which there is neither depression nor synclinal stratification, but where the presence of fragments of stratified rock between adjoining crystalline masses is evidence of what may be called an ideal trough, which has for the geologist the same significance as if the trough were a real one. Thus it sometimes happens, either through subsequent

disturbance or extensive denudation, that what was originally the bottom of a trough is now found on the flank of a mountain, nay, even on the summit of a hill or projecting eminence. M. Lory, in his '*Description Géologique du Dauphiné*,' has given an illustrative section of the hill crowned by the village of St. Sauveur, on the way to Gap.

It must be admitted that cases sometimes occur where it is difficult to classify a valley under any of the types above described. The valley of the Rhone above Martigny is in part a valley of outcrop, but instead of following the course of the softer strata, it cuts at an oblique angle the beds of harder rock near the Baths of Saxon.

Valleys of Erosion. In comparison with those already described, valleys of this type are of secondary importance in the physiognomy of the Alps. There is, however, one form of erosive action that justly attracts the attention of all travellers, and which produces some eminently striking and picturesque effects. These are exhibited in those deep and very narrow clefts where a torrent is heard to roar, while still engaged in deepening the chasm which it has cut. Among the best-known examples are the Via Mala and the gorge of the Tamina at Pfeffers. These are at once recognised by the smooth and polished surfaces on either side resulting from the action of water. The name *Rofla* has been given to such clefts from the gorge of the Rofla near Andeer.

Most of the passes of the Alps belong, geologically speaking, to the type of troughs. They correspond to depressions between adjoining crystalline masses, probably reduced in height by denudation of the sedimentary strata which once filled the gap. Two exceptions will occur to Swiss travellers. The passes of the St. Gotthard and the Simplon both lie across the axis of a crystalline group. In the first case it seems natural to admit that the break in the continuity of the range, which is indicated by the pass, is not unconnected with the deep rents that traverse the contiguous crystalline masses, and form the valleys of the Reuss and the Tessin. The Simplon Pass is similarly connected with the valley of the Diveria, and the pass with its approaches may be considered as an imperfect valley of disruption.

The *Lakes of the Alps* may, in a similar way, be classified by the character of the valleys in which they lie.

To the first class belong the Lakes of Como and Iseo, and the Traunsee, Attersee, and Tegernsee, in the German Alps.

To the second class, characterised by the contrasted scenery of their opposite shores, may be referred the Lakes of Brienz and Wallenstadt.

Of the third class it is not easy to cite any well-known example. The only instances that occur are some small lakes in the Sentis, and the Mond See in the Salzkammergut.

Of Lakes of Erosion, there are examples only on the skirts of the Alpine chain. Such are the Sempacher See, the Chiem See, the Wurmsee, and probably the Lake of Constance.

A separate class of lakes requiring notice are Moraine Lakes. These are lakes near the mouths of certain valleys. They owe their existence solely to the waters being retained by the remains of ancient moraines. Several small lakes in Piedmont belong to this category, and most of the larger Italian lakes probably owe their present form and dimensions to moraines that have raised the water above what would otherwise be its natural level.

Some of the larger lakes of the Alps are formed by the union of several

distinct valleys belonging to different types. The Lake of Lucerne, for instance, lies in a valley of disruption from Flüelen to Brunnen, in a valley of depression between Brunnen and Bürgen, and, perhaps, in a valley of erosion at the end near Lucerne.

Small lakes, or tarns, such as are seen at the summit of many passes of the Alps, lie in mere accidental depressions or undulations of the surface.

SKETCH OF A GEOLOGICAL HISTORY OF THE ALPINE REGIONS.

A complete history of the portions of the earth's surface now occupied by the Alps would extend back to a period long antecedent to the existence of a mountain chain. Before that period a succession of distinct genera and species of animals and vegetables lived and perished on ground that sometimes remained for ages at the bottom of a deep sea, sometimes was raised to about the sea-level, being alternately estuary, or marsh, or freshwater lake, and may sometimes have remained at a higher level where the remains of organised life are with difficulty preserved.

In the present brief sketch we shall merely glance at this early phase of the history of the Alps, before passing to the period of their final upheaval.

Period preceding the Upheaval of the Alps.

Without attempting to penetrate the obscurity that rests over that portion of the early history of the earth where no fossil remains have yet been found to guide the geologist, it will be sufficient to note the existence of evident traces of the earliest fossiliferous formation in the Eastern Alps. Elsewhere the Silurian rocks are found in continuous masses, covering a wide area, and it is highly improbable that they should have been deposited in the Alps only in the few places where they have yet been identified. This consideration has led to the conjecture that the metamorphic rocks so extensively developed in the central region of the Alps may be, at least in part, the representatives of the Silurian formation. In their existing condition it is little likely that satisfactory evidence will ever be forthcoming to enable us to attribute these metamorphic rocks to their true place in the geological scale. In the absence of fossils we have no means of distinguishing them from the older azoic sedimentary rocks. Some geologists are inclined to believe that a large portion even of the so-called crystalline rocks of the Alps may be merely old stratified rocks in a highly altered condition. The only source from which positive evidence is ever likely to arise is from the occasional discovery of organised remains. It should be generally known to Alpine travellers that the rudest traces of animal or vegetable life seen in any of the crystalline or semi-crystalline rocks may be of the highest value to geologists, and should, therefore, be carefully preserved with a note of the exact position where they may be found.

During the incalculable lapse of time occupied by the Silurian and Devonian Periods, and the deposition of the Mountain Limestone, we have no evidence that the surface whereon the Alps now stand approached or rose above the sea-level. The first distinct evidence to that effect presents itself when we find that some portions of the Alps, in common with other large districts of our continent, produced that abundant vegetation that has been

preserved in the Coal Measures. We have already seen that these are present in many of the interior valleys, especially in the Western Alps.

However long a time may have been occupied by the deposition of the Coal Measures, it was short in comparison with the succeeding period, during which the sea probably again covered nearly the entire area. This appears to have been the prevailing condition from the date of the deposition of the upper portion of the Coal Measures to the commencement of the Lias. There is reason to believe that the latter epoch was preceded and accompanied by considerable oscillations of level, and that from thence we may date the commencement of a continuous barrier of dry land, separating the seas that flowed on its north and south sides.* The labours of the Italian geologists, and especially those of M. Stoppani, have brought to light the contrast which exists between the earlier rocks, whose fossils on both flanks of the chain are identical, and those from the Lias upwards, which throughout the remainder of the Secondary Period present marked differences in their fossil remains on the opposite side of the Alps.

That the change of level throughout the Secondary Period was in the main one of continuous elevation, is rendered probable by the disposition of the strata, which usually succeed each other with tolerable regularity. But it is certain that great oscillations of level frequently recurred; and from the complete absence of some important deposits in one or other part of the chain, we infer the probability that the same tract which at one time was raised above the sea-level was subsequently submerged during the deposition of a succeeding formation. As illustrations of this conclusion we may cite the absence of the Superior Oolite in the Tyrol and Grisons, that of the Upper Greensand in the Swiss Alps, and that of the Oolite and Cretaceous rocks in South Savoy.

The commencement of the Eocene Period was marked by considerable changes of level, and especially by the depression of the valley of the Stura between the Cottian and Maritime Alps. The opening of a strait, communicating between the narrow sea on the N. side of the chain and the wide expanse extending at least as far as from the Alps to Africa, led to an assimilation of the marine fauna and flora of this period on the opposite sides of the chain.

The Miocene Period was marked by a further depression of the low country on either side of the range of the Alps. The plain of Switzerland was submerged to a depth which permitted the accumulation of vast masses of conglomerate and of Molasse, and at the eastern extremity of the Alps the sea reached districts which apparently had not been touched by it since the Palæozoic Epoch, and formed the deposits of Molasse, which we still see in the valleys of the Mur and the Drave, in the valley of Lavant, &c. To judge from the organic remains of the Miocene Period, the conditions of life were not then widely different from those that now obtain in the same region. The climate seems to have been slightly warmer, corresponding nearly to that of Central Italy. (See *Die Urwelt der Schweiz*, by Prof. O. Heer.)

* To the same epoch may probably be referred the first formation of the basin of the Valley of the Po, caused by the upheaval of a continuous series of crystalline masses, extending in a circular arc from the Ligurian Apennine to the group of the Adula—an operation which, as M. Studer has pointed out, appears not only in the general form of the mountain masses, but in the direction of the stratification in the separate portions of the chain.

Epoch of the Final Upheaval of the Alps.

We have seen that at a remote geological period some portion of the Alps was uplifted from the bed of the sea, and that certain small districts may probably have subsisted since that time as islands, but that the formation of a continuous range, capable of forming a barrier between the sea to the N. and that on the S. side, probably dates from an early portion of the Secondary Series. This suffices to show that it is an error to speak of the *upheaval of the Alps* as if it were a single geological event, accomplished by an agency which continued to operate from the time when it commenced to the period of its completion. It is nevertheless true that the final period of upheaval, commencing after the deposition of the Miocene strata, is that which gave to the Alpine chain its existing form. Although many of the folds and undulations of the surface appear to date from this recent period, there is reason to think that some of the main features of the physiognomy of the Alps were already defined, and that the chief change was to increase very much the mean height of the entire chain. In the Rigi, and other exterior mountains of Northern Switzerland, we find the Miocene rocks raised to a height of nearly 6,000 English feet above the sea-level; so that we are led to infer that the amount of upheaval in this latest period nearly equalled the combined effects of all the antecedent periods of elevation.

Considering the extent and importance of the changes effected in recent times, and the copious evidence of them that is forthcoming in most parts of the Alps, it is not surprising that geologists have given more attention to this than to the earlier oscillations of level, and have sometimes spoken of the final, or *Post Miocene*, upheaval, as if it were, in an exclusive sense, the *period* of upheaval of the Alpine chain. To this period seems especially to belong the fissures, which are seen to traverse all the formations, from the most ancient to the most recent—sometimes forming valleys of disruption, sometimes lesser indentations in the chain, and which may without difficulty be distinguished from the mere action of streams that have, not unfrequently, deepened the channel of a pre-existing fissure.

It is clear that a series of changes, which included the rupture of mountain masses, and disturbances of stratification that led to the actual reversal of the natural position of the beds, could not have been accomplished without a corresponding disturbance of the conditions of animal and vegetable life. It was natural that the theory which affirmed a connection between the upheaval of mountain chains and the transition between the fauna and flora of successive geological epochs, should seek a confirmation of that conclusion in the Alpine region, whose elevation has had so vast an influence on the destiny of our continent.

If the organised creation was not entirely destroyed by so great a catastrophe, it is at least certain that in the centre and north of Europe this was connected with great changes in the relative distribution of land and sea, and with that general emersion of a large portion of our continent, both north and south of the Alps, that marked the passage from the Tertiary to the present period. These changes of themselves imply the destruction or displacement of vast numbers of species, and the substitution of others in their place.

The study of all the phenomena connected with the upheaval of the Alps

on the north side of the main chain has led geologists to establish with great certainty two conclusions. First, the extensive disturbance of the Miocene strata, seen to rest conformably on the older Tertiary rocks, proved that the upheaval commenced after the deposition of the Miocene. Secondly, the close conformity of the channels of the ancient glaciers with the existing form, and the relative level of the surface, show that the period of disturbance must have ceased before the Glacial Period. But during the long interval between these two geological dates, occupied elsewhere by the deposition of the whole mass of the Pliocene strata, there is nothing to fix the epoch of upheaval.

The Pliocene formation, as we have already seen, has not been traced on the north side of the Alps, but has lately been recognised at the southern base of the chain in a few isolated stations. Had the formation been more fully developed, if it were possible to compare the stratification with that of the older Miocene deposits, we should be able safely to conclude whether the upheaval had preceded or followed its deposition. The negative evidence, which as yet is all that is forthcoming, points to the former inference; but this does not justify any positive decision.

It is well known that the greater part of the Apennines have been upraised since the deposition of the Pliocene, whose beds are often seen tilted up at a high angle. For the present it must remain uncertain whether the last great upheaval of the Alps, and the elevation of the Apennines, were contemporary events.

Glacial Period.

As we have already seen, the relative level of the different portions of the Alpine chain has undergone no considerable change since the close of the Tertiary Period. Events not less interesting and important have occupied this latest portion of the history of the Alps, which is marked by the extraordinary extension of the glaciers.

It is impossible here to enter into any detail of the evidence upon which the present conclusions of geologists have been based, and still less to refer to the prolonged discussions to which at every step they were subjected—discussions which ultimately served to establish the new theory upon fuller enquiry, and more decisive proof, than if it had been more easily accepted.

In the brief description which has been given (Art. XIII.) of the phenomena of existing glaciers, it has been shown that amongst other operations they transport large quantities of mineral matter from the upper ridges of the Alps to the lower valleys; that this transported matter consists in part of large blocks, partly of smaller stones and gravel. It was seen that a portion of these blocks are stranded upon the bank of the glacier, while others are carried down to its lower end, where, if the shape of the ground be favourable, and the glacier remain long enough stationary, they enter pell-mell, along with the rest of the transported materials, into the formation of a terminal moraine. Again, it was seen that by the passage of a glacier, the bottom and sides of the valley are subjected to a peculiar process of smoothing and polishing, that leaves its tokens permanently impressed on the general form of the rocks, and on the condition of their surface. Finally, it appeared that the pressure of the glacier against the bottom and sides of the valley reduces the rocks and gravel that find their way to the

bottom partly to fine mud, and partly to flattened pebbles, scored by the friction they have encountered in the rocky bed of the glacier.

It was long known that blocks of stone, sometimes of great dimensions, and composed of rock utterly different from that of the district in which they are found, are scattered through the lower parts of the main valleys of the Alps, and over the low country at their base. Such blocks, with their edges still fresh, and without trace of violent transport, are seen resting on steep slopes. Further enquiry showed that in the places where these blocks were deposited, the rock *in situ* is often rounded and grooved—nay, even, that when hard enough, it has preserved the finer striae and polish which we see under the beds of existing glaciers. One after another the moraines, the glacial mud, and the scored pebbles, were discovered at vast distances from the present limits of the glaciers, but associated with the distribution of the erratic blocks; and these appearances were shown not to be confined to the Alps, but to be equally distinct in other mountain districts, as, for instance, in the British islands, during the same recent geological period.

Sustained by able and zealous supporters, foremost amongst whom must be reckoned the late M. Charpentier, the theory which accounted for the dispersion of the erratic blocks by the agency of extinct glaciers encountered much opposition. It has perhaps suffered more from the exaggerations of some of its supporters than from the criticism of its opponents. At present the original controversy is nearly set at rest. The absolute identity of the operations of existing glaciers with the facts traceable throughout the Alps, and other mountain countries, has overcome the reluctance of many eminent geologists to admit the new theory, and the former extension of glaciers over a wide area in the Alps, and elsewhere, is now one of the admitted data of geological science.

The evidence is in some respects more complete and convincing on the southern than on the northern side of the Alps; and it is probable that if the phenomena had been sooner studied in that region, the period of resistance to the new theory would have been abridged. It has been fully proved that nearly all the secondary valleys that open into the valley of the Po were traversed by great glaciers which extended down as far as the opening of the valley, and in some instances were protruded into the plain. The greatest of these was the glacier of the Adige, which filled the basin now occupied by the Lake of Garda, and after a course of about 170 miles, left in the plain S. of the lake a series of terminal moraines, extending in an arc 35 miles in length, and in some places attaining a height of fully 500 feet.

On the north side of the Alps the area occupied by the ancient glaciers was even more extensive. The glacier of the Rhone, with a vast number of affluents poured into it from the tributary valleys of the Pennine and Bernese Alps, not only filled the basin of the Lake of Geneva, but covered a great portion of the plain of Switzerland, and reached to a considerable height on the flanks of the Jura.

A map showing the distribution of the erratic blocks in Switzerland has been published by M. Escher von der Linth; a similar map, including the Alps of Lombardy and a part of Piedmont, accompanies a memoir by M. Omboni in the 2nd volume of 'Atti della Società Italiana di Scienze Naturali.'

In the 3rd volume of the Acts of the same society, M. G. de Mortillet has published a more complete map of the ancient glaciers of the Italian side of

the Alps, with an interesting memoir, in which he discusses at length various questions to which in this brief essay it is impossible to do justice. The latest speculations upon the part played by glaciers in the past history of the Alps lead to conclusions that have not as yet gained the general agreement of geologists. M. de Mortillet, M. Gastaldi, and other distinguished Italian geologists, hold that during the period preceding the utmost extension of the glaciers, the Italian lakes were filled with the waterworn materials that constitute the so-called ancient alluvium, and that the cavities so filled were scooped out by the action of the glaciers when they descended into the lake-basins. Other theorists, and amongst them an eminent English geologist, Mr. Ramsay, have gone further still, and have sought to prove that the ancient glaciers were competent not only to clear out the bed of a lake, supposing it filled with alluvium, but to excavate the rock-basin itself. When we recollect the depth of the Italian lakes, which vary from 900 feet in the Lake of Lugano, to over 2,600 feet in the Lago Maggiore, we feel that more cogent evidence than any yet produced is required before we can admit the probability of even the more moderate of these hypotheses. The subject is interesting from its novelty as well as its geological importance; but, pending its further discussion, we concur in the objections to the new theories urged by Mr. Ball in the 'Philosophical Magazine' for February and December 1863, and we continue to regard the extension of the so-called ancient alluvium as one of the series of phenomena which accompanied the former extension of the glaciers. On somewhat similar grounds we can give no credence to the supposed operation of glaciers in the excavation of the valleys of the Alps, while we admit the probability that the action of ice has, along with other agents, had a large share in modifying the details, and shaping the minuter features, of the surface of the Alpine valleys.

Notwithstanding the labour that has been bestowed by geologists upon the study of the glacial period in the Alps, there remain many branches of enquiry which are far from being exhausted. One of these relates to the probable oscillations in the extent of the glaciers. The great moraines which are so remarkable on the S. side of the Alps prove that the glaciers must have remained for a long period at or about the limit which they indicate, and that that limit has not since been surpassed; but this does not imply that at an earlier date the great ice-streams may not have flowed farther into the plain, without remaining long enough to leave such moraines as would survive to the present period. One of the difficulties found in studying the glacial phenomena in that region arises from the fact that during the period of the retirement of the glaciers, and since that time, the materials of the ancient moraines have been constantly attacked by torrents, sometimes transported to a distance, and partially stratified. The region of ancient moraines along the southern base of the Lombard Alps is extremely interesting from its diversified scenery, and the small lakes formed by the mounds of moraine matter add much to its beauty; but laborious and patient study is necessary for those who would unravel the phenomena.

Another branch of enquiry connected with the same subject regards the effects of the glacial period in the Alps upon animal and vegetable life. It is probable that at the period of the utmost extension of the glaciers, life had ceased to manifest itself, and that the present fauna and flora began to appear on the flanks of the chain only as the glaciers retired to the upper valleys.

Among the mammalia whose remains belong to that period are a few now extinct species. There is nothing to show that the new inhabitants appeared simultaneously, but some reason to hold the contrary opinion. The fish, insects, and mollusca that inhabit the Alpine lakes could have made their appearance only after these were clear of ice, a period which must be separated by a long interval from the commencement of the retirement of the glaciers. Amongst the latter species are several that are peculiar to these lakes; and those who are averse to admit the theory of special creation have not yet satisfactorily accounted for the appearance of these animals within so recent a period.

On the questions concerning the antiquity of man, which now so much interest geologists, the glacial deposits of the Alps have hitherto been silent, and there is nothing to show whether the earliest human inhabitants may have witnessed the presence of great glaciers in the lower valleys of the Alps.

AUTHORITIES TO BE CONSULTED ON THE GEOLOGY OF THE ALPS.

Readers who may wish for fuller information respecting Alpine geology will find much matter of a general character in the works of Saussure, Schlagintweit, Forbes, Agassiz, and Desor, enumerated in Art. XV. The following list includes most of the more important works and memoirs on the subject recently published, along with a few of earlier date, and a notice of the geological maps most useful to the student.

General Works and Maps.

- Bach (H.) Geologische Karte von Central Europe, 1859.
 Ebel—Ueber den Bau der Erde in den Alpen-Gebirgen, 1808.
 Murchison (Sir R. I.) On the Geological Structure of the Alps, the Apennines, and the Carpathians, &c. 'Quart. Journal Geol. Soc. of London,' vol. v. p. 187.
 Same Work, translated into Italian, with an Appendix on the Geology of Tuscany, by P. Savi and G. Meneghini, Florence, 1851.
 Rüttemeyer (L.) Ueber Thal- und Seebildung. Basel, 1860.
 Studer (B.) Geologische Uebersichtskarte des Alpen systems, 1851.

Western and Central Alps.

- Baretta (M.) Alcune Osservazioni sulla Geologia delle Alpi Graje. Bologna, 1867.
 Beaumont (E. de) Faits pour servir à l'Histoire des Montagnes de l'Oisans. Annales des Mines, 3me série, tome v., 1re livraison; Paris, 1834.
 Brunner (C.) Aperçu géologique des Environs de Lugano. 'Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helv.' vol. xli. 1852.
 Charpentier (J. de) Essai sur les Glaciers, et sur le Terrain erratique du Bassin du Rhône, 1841.
 Collège — Sur les Terrains stratifiés des Alpes Lombardes. 'Bull. Soc. Géol. de France,' 2e série, vol. i.
 Dausse — Sur la Forme et la Constitution de la Chaîne des Rousses, en Oisans. 'Mém. Soc. Géol. de France,' vol. ii. p. 125.
 Escher v. d. Linth (A.) Ueber Contact-Verhältnisse. 'Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helv.' vol. lii, 1839.

- Favre (A.) Recherches géologiques dans les parties de la Savoie, du Piémont, et de la Suisse voisines du Mont Blanc. 3 vols. Geneva, 1867.
 Fournet — Recherches sur la Géologie de la Partie des Alpes comprises entre le Valais et l'Oisans. 'Ann. Soc. d'Agric. de Lyon,' 1845.
 Gastaldi (B.) Sugli Elementi che compongono i Conglomerati Mioceni del Piemonte. Turin, 1861.
 Gras (S.) Sur la Constitution géologique du Terrain Anthracifère Alpin, &c. 'Bull. Soc. Géol. de France,' 2e série, vol. xii.
 Guyot (A.) Note sur la Distribution des Espèces de Roches dans le bassin erratique du Rhône. 'Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Naturelles de Neuchâtel,' 1845.
 ——— Note sur la Topographie des Alpes Pennines. Same work, 1847.
 Herr (Oswald) Die Urwelt der Schweiz. Zurich, 1865.
 Lory (C.) Description Géologique du Dauphiné, 2 vols. Grenoble, 1860.
 (The same author has published several valuable memoirs.)
 Martins (Ch.) et Gastaldi (B.) Essai sur les Terrains Superficiels de la Vallée du Po.
 Mortillet (G. de) Géologie et Minéralogie de la Savoie, 1858.
 ——— Terrains du Versant Italien des Alpes. 'Bull. Soc. Géol. de France,' 2e série, vol. xviii.
 ——— Sur la Carte des Anciens Glaciers du Versant Italien des Alpes. 'Atti Soc. Ital. Sc. Nat.' vol. lii.

(Cited amongst many other memoirs by the same author.)

- Omboni (G.) *Série des Terrains sédimentaires de la Lombardie.* 'Bull. Soc. Géol. de France,' 2e série, vol. xii.
(With several other memoirs.)
- Rendu (Monseigneur) *Théorie des Glaciers de la Savoie.* 'Mémoires de la Société Royale Académique de Savoie,' tome x. Chambéry, 1841.
- Rozet — *Mémoire géologique sur les Alpes françaises.* 'Bull. Soc. Géol. de France,' 2e série, vol. xii.
- Rütmeyer (L.) *Ueber das Schweizerische Nummulitentrain.* 'Nouv. Mém. Soc. Helv.' vol. xi, 1850.
- Sismonda (A.) (Among the numerous memoirs of the learned author, the following, all taken from the 2nd series of the 'Memoirs of the Royal Academy of Turin,' may be cited.)
- *Osservazioni Mineralogiche e Geologiche, per servire alla Carta Geologica del Piemonte,* vol. ii. 1840.
- *Sul Terreni Stratificati delle Alpi,* vol. iii. 1841.
- *Osservazioni Geologiche sulle Alpi Marittime,* vol. iv. 1842.
- *Notizie e Schiarimenti sulla Costituzione delle Alpi del Piemonte,* vol. ix. 1847.
- *Classificazione del Terreni Stratificati delle Alpi,* vol. xii. 1852.
- Stoppani (A.) *Studi Geologici e Paleontologici sulla Lombardia,* 1857.
- Studer (B.) *Geologie der Schweiz.* 1853.
(A large number of valuable memoirs by the same author deserve to be enumerated, since nothing that he has published is unimportant.)
- Theobald (Prof. G.) *Beiträge zur geologischen Karte der Schweiz.* Herausgegeben von der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft.
- Carta Geologica di Savoia, Piemonte, e Liguria. A. Sismonda, 1863.
- Carte géologique de la France, par Dufrenoy et E. de Beaumont, 1841.
- Carte géologique des Parties de la Savoie, &c., voisines du Mont Blanc, par A. Favre, 1862.
- Carte géologique de la Suisse, par B. Studer et A. Escher, 1853.
- Geologische Uebersichtskarte der Schichtengebirge der Lombardei. V. Hauer, 1858.
- Eastern Alps.*
- Buch (L. v.) *Geologische Beobachtungen auf Reisen,* 1802.
- Emmerich — *Ueber den Alpen-Kalk.* 'Zeitsch. Deutsch. Geol. Ges.' vol. i.
— *Uebersicht über die Geognostischen Verhältnisse Süd-Tyrols.* 1846.
- Fuchs — *Die Venetianischen Alpen,* 1844.
- Gümbel — *Geologie des Königreichs Bayern,* 1861.
— *Geognostische Beschreibung des Bairischen Alpengebirges, und seiner Vorlands.* 1 vol. Perthes, Gotha, 1862.
- Haidinger — *Naturwissenschaftliche Abhandlungen.* (Various.)
- Hauer (v.) *Ueber die Gliederung des Alpen-Kalkes im Oestlichen Alpen.* 'Neu. Jahrb.' 1850.
- *Geologische Uebersichtskarte der Oesterreichischen Monarchie.* Sheets v. and vi. include the whole of the Eastern Alps.
- Klipstein (V.) *Beiträge zur Geologische Kenntniss der Oestlichen Alpen,* 1843.
- Richthofen (F. v.) *Die Kalkalpen von Vorarlberg und Nord Tyrol.* 'Jahrb. der k. k. Reichsanst.' vol. x.
- *Geognostische Beschreibung der Umgegend von Predazzo, St. Cassian, und der Seisser Alp, in Süd Tyrole.* With map. Perthes, Gotha, 1862.
- Schafhäütl — *Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Bayern. Voralpen,* 1854.
- Schauthroth (K. v.) *Uebersicht der Geognostischen Verhältnisse der Gegend von Recoaro im Vicentinischen.* 'Jahrb. der k. k. Reichsanstalt.' Vienna.
- Sedgwick and Murchison — *On the Geology of the Eastern Alps.* 'Trans. Geol. Soc. Lond.' 2nd series, vol. iii. 1832.
- Sonklar (Karl v.) *Die Oetzthaler Gebirgsgruppe, mit besonderer Rücksicht auf Orographie und Gletscherkunde,* 1 vol. Atlas. Perthes, Gotha, 1860.
- *Die Gebirgsgruppe der Hohen Tauern, mit besonderer Rücksicht auf Orographie, Gletscherkunde, Geologie und Meteorologie.* 1 vol. with 4to. Maps. Vienna, 1866.
- Geognostische Karte Tirols, 1849. In 10 sheets, published by the Montanistischer Verein.
- Geologischer Atlas der Oesterreichischen Monarchie. Published by the Reichsanstalt.
- Gümbel — *Geognostische Karte des Königreichs Bayern.*
- Morlot — *Uebersichtskarte der Nordöstlichen Alpen,* 1847.

Art. XV.—Books connected with the Alps: Alpine Maps.

In the first edition of this work an attempt was made to give a complete list of books of various classes connected with the Alps. Although the titles of more than 200 works were thus enumerated, the list remained very incomplete; while it included many works of but slight and purely local interest. It has appeared more convenient to give in this place a list con-

finer to works of a somewhat general character, likely to interest various classes of readers, either as narratives of travel and adventure, or as illustrative of the natural phenomena of the Alps, or as useful works of reference. Lists of books of a more local character are added to the Preliminary Notes prefixed to each part of this work.

- Agassiz (L.) *Études sur les Glaciers*, 1 vol. and atlas, Neuchâtel, 1840.
 ———— *Système Glaciaire, ou Nouvelles Études et Expériences sur les Glaciers Actuels*, 1 vol. and atlas, Victor Masson, Paris, 1847.
 Alpine Club—*Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers*, 1st series, 1 vol. Longman & Co. 1859.
 ———— *Traveller's edition*, 1 vol. 1860.
 ———— 2nd series, 2 vols. Longman & Co. 1862.
 ———— *The Alpine Journal* (Quarterly), edited by Douglas W. Freshfield, M.A. Longman & Co.
- Baedeker (K.) *Die Schweiz, die Italienischen Seen, Mailand, Turin, Genua, Nizza; Handbuch für Reisende*, 12th edition, 1869.
 ———— *Ditto* (English edition).
- Bakewell (R.) *Travels in the Tarentaise, &c., in the Years 1820, 1821, 1822*, 2 vols. Longman & Co. 1823.
- Bancq (Otto). *Apenbilder*. Leipzig, 1863.
- Beattie—*The Waldenses, or Protestant Valleys of Piedmont, Dauphiné, &c., illustrated by Brockedon, Bartlett, Stanfield, and Harding*, 1 vol. Virtue & Co. London, 1838.
- Beaumont (Jean François Albanis de) *Travels through the Maritime Alps*, London, 1795.
 ———— *Voyage pittoresque aux Alpes Pennines*, fol. col. pl. Genève, 1787.
 ———— *Description des Alpes grecques et cottiennes*, 1re partie, 2 vols. Paris, 1802.
 ———— 2me partie, 2 vols. Paris, 1806.
- Berghaus (Herm.) *Höhentafel von 100 bekannteren Gebirgsgruppen der Erde, besonders der Alpen, 'Geographisches Jahrbuch'*, 1 band. Gotha, 1866.
- Berlepsch (H. A.) *The Alps; or Sketches of Life and Nature in the Mountains*. Translated by the Rev. L. Stephen. 1 vol. Longman & Co. 1861.
 ———— *Die Alpen in Natur- und Lebensbildern dargestellt*, 1 vol. Costenoble, Leipzig, 1861.
 ———— 1 vol. (*Traveller's edition*), 1862.
- *Schweizer-Kunde, Land und Volk*, 1te Abtheilung, Schwet-schke und Sohn, Braunschweig, 1859.
- Bonney (Rev. T. G.) *The Alpine Regions of Switzerland and the neighbouring Countries*. Cambridge and London, 1869.
- Bourrit (M. H.) *Description des Glacières et Amas de Glace du Duché de Savoye*. 12mo. Genève, 1773.

Bourrit (M. H.) (English translation) *A Relation of a Journey to the Glaciers in the Dutchy of Savoy*, 2nd edition, 1 vol. G. Robinson, London, 1776.

————— *Nouvelle Description des Glacières, etc., nouvelle édition*, 3 vols. 12mo. Genève, 1785.

Brockedon (W.) *Illustrations of the Passes of the Alps*, 2 vols. London, 1828.

————— *Journals of Excursions in the Alps*, 1 vol. J. Duncan, 1843.

Browne (Rev. G. F.) *Ice-caves of France and Switzerland*. London, 1865.

Carlini, Plana, &c.—*Opérations Géodésiques et Astronomiques pour la mesure d'un arc du parallèle moyen, exécutées en Piémont et en Savoie par une commission composée d'officiers de l'Etat Major Général et d'Astronomes Piémontais et Autrichiens en 1821-2-3*. 2 vols. and atlas, Milan, 1825.

Club Alpino Italiano, *Bollettino del*. A part, including from 60 to 150 pages, appears every three months. E. Löschner, Firenze e Torino.

Coleman (E. T.) *Scenes from the Snowfields, being illustrations from the Upper Ice-world of Mont Blanc*, fol. London, Longman, 1859.

Corabœuf—*Notice sur une Mesure Géométrique de la hauteur au-dessus de la mer de quelques sommités des Alpes. Recueil de voyages et de mémoires publié par la Société de Géographie de Paris, tome ii*. Paris, 1855.

Cotta (Bernard) *Die Alpen*, 2te Ausgabe. Weigel, Leipzig, 1851, 1 vol.

Decandolle (Alphouse) *Hypsométrie des Environs de Genève dans un espace de 25 lieux autour de la ville*. 'Mém. de la Soc. de Genève,' viii. 2me partie, 1839.

Deluc (Jean-André) *Recherches sur les Modifications de l'Atmosphère*, 2 vols. 4to. Genève, 1772.

————— *Geological Travels*, 3 vols. 8vo. London, 1811.

Desor (E.) *Excursions et Séjours dans les Glaciers et les Hautes Régions des Alpes de M. Agassiz et de ses compagnons de voyage*, Neuchâtel et Paris, 1844.

————— *Nouvelles Excursions*, do., do., Neuchâtel, 1845.

Deutschen Alpenvereins, *Zeitschrift des*. Munich. Published periodically since 1869.

Dollfuss-Ausset—*Matériaux pour l'étude des Glaciers*, 8 vols. in 12 parts,—not concluded. Paris.

Durheim (C. J.) *Sammlung trigonometrischer und barometrisch-bestimmter absoluter Höhen der Schweiz*, 1 vol. Bern, 1850.

Forbes (Sir J.) *A Physician's Holiday, or a Month in Switzerland in the Summer of 1848*. 1 vol. 3rd edition. Orr & Co., London, 1852.

Forbes (J. D.) *Travels through the Alps of Savoy and other Parts of the Penine Chain, with Observations on the Phenomena of Glaciers*, 1 vol. 1st edition, A. & C. Black, Edinburgh, 1843; 2nd do. A. & C. Black, Edinburgh, 1845.

Forbes (J. D.) *The Tour of Mont Blanc and Monte Rosa* (abridged from the author's 'Travels through the Alps of Savoy,' &c.) 1 vol. A. & C. Black, Edinburgh, 1855.

————— *Journals of Excursions in the High Alps of Dauphiné, Berne, and Savoy*; appended to 'Norway and its Glaciers,' 1 vol. A. & C. Black, 1853.

————— *Occasional Papers on the Theory of Glaciers*, 1 vol. A. & C. Black, Edinburgh, 1859.

Freshfield (Douglas W.) *Across country from Thonon to Trent*. London, 1865.

Fröbel (Julius) *Reise in die weniger bekannten Thäler auf der Nordseite der Penninischen Alpen*, 1 vol. Reimer, Berlin, 1840.

George (H. B.) *The Oberland and its Glaciers explored and illustrated with ice-axe and Camera*. London, 1866.

Godeffroy (Ch.) *Notice sur les Glaciers, les Moraines, et les Blocs erratiques des Alpes*, 1 vol. Cherbuliez, Paris, 1846.

Grüner — *Die Eisgebirge des Schweizerlandes*, 3 vols. Bern, 1760.

Hinchliff (T. W.) *Summer Months amongst the Alps*, 1 vol. Longman, 1857.

Hogard (H.) et Dollfuss-Ausset — *Matériaux pour servir à l'Étude des Glaciers. Principaux Glaciers de la Suisse imprimés en lavis aquarelle*, with fol. atlas of 16 pl. Simon, Strasburg, 1854.

Hopkins (William) *On the Motion of Glaciers*, first Memoir, 'Transactions of the Cambridge Philosophical Society,' vol. viii. Cambridge, 1864.

————— Do. second Memoir, do.

————— Do. ; with two Ascents of Monte Rosa, 2nd edition, Longman & Co. 1856.

Hugi (J. J.) *Naturhistorische Alpenreise*, 1 vol. Amiet Lutiger, Solothurn, 1830.

Illustrierter Alpen-Führer (200 illustrations) 1 vol. Weber, Leipzig, 1854.

Joanne (Adolphe) *Itinéraire Descriptif et Historique de la Suisse, du Jura Français, du Mont Blanc, et du Mont Rose*, 4^{me} édition. Hachette, Paris.

- Joanne (Adolphe) *Itinéraire Descriptif et Historique de la Savoie*, 1 vol. Hachette, Paris.
 ————— Do. du Dauphiné, 1re partie (Isère), Hachette, Paris.
 ————— Do. do. 2me partie (Drôme et Hautes Alpes), Hachette, Paris, 1863.
 ————— Do. de l'Allemagne du Sud, 1 vol. Hachette, Paris.
 ————— La Suisse ('Guides Diamant') 2nd edition, Paris, 1868. Very compact and accurate.

- Keller (Dr. F.) *Lake Dwellings of Switzerland and of other parts of Europe*. Translated by G. J. E. Lee. London, 1866.
 King (Rev. S. W.) *The Italian Valleys of the Pennine Alps*, 1 vol. Murray, 1858.
 Kohl (J. G.) *Naturansichten aus den Alpen*, 2te Auflage, 1 vol. Leipzig, 1862.

- Ladoucette (J. C. F.) *Histoire, Topographie, Antiquités, Usages, et Dialectes des Hautes Alpes*; avec atlas et notes. 2 vols. Gide, Paris. 1848.
 Latrobe (C. S.) *The Alpenstock*, 2nd edition. London, 1839.
 Lory (Prof. Ch.) *Tableau des Positions géographiques et Hauteurs absolues des Points principaux du Département de l'Isère et des Localités environnantes* 1 vol. Maisonville, Grenoble.

- Meyer—*Physik der Schweiz*. Leipzig, 1854.
 Monson (Lord) *Views in the Department of the Isère and the High Alps, chiefly designed to illustrate the Memoirs of Felix Neff*, by Dr. Gilly, 1 vol. London, 1840.
 Moore (A. W.) *The Alps in 1864*. London, 1867. Not surpassed for vividness and accuracy of description by any similar work. Unfortunately, this is not published, being printed for private circulation.
 Morell (—) *Scientific Guide to Switzerland*. London, 1866.
 Mortillet (G. de) *Guide de l'Etranger en Savoie*, 1 vol. Perrin, Chambéry, 1855.
 Mousson (A.) *Die Gletscher der Jetztzeit*, 1. vol. Schulthess, Zürich, 1854.
 Murray (J.) *A Handbook for Travellers in Switzerland, the Alps of Savoy, and Piedmont*, 1 vol. 9th edition, Murray, 1861.
 Muston (A.) *Histoire complète des Vaudois, du Piémont, et de leurs Colonies*, 4 vols. Meyreuls, Paris.

- Oesterreichischen Alpen-Vereins, *Mittheilungen des*, vols. for 1863, 1864. Vienna.

Oesterreichischen Alpen-Vereins, Jahrbuch des. A volume has appeared yearly since 1865. Vienna.

Osterwald (J. F.) Recueil des Hauteurs du Pays compris dans le cadre de la carte générale de la Suisse, 1 vol. Wolfrath, Neuchâtel, 1844-7.

Parrot (Friedrich) Ueber die Schneegrenze auf der mittäglichen Seite des Rosagebirges und barometrische Messungen. 'Schweigger's Journal für Chemie und Physik,' xix. Band, Nurnberg, 1817.

Plantamour (Prof. E.) Mesures hypsométriques dans les Alpes, exécutées à l'aide du baromètre, Fick, Genève, 1860.

et Burnier (F.) Nivellement du Grand St. Bernard. 'Bibliothèque Universelle de Genève,' Oct. 1855.

Rambert (Eugène) Les Alpes Suisses. Deux Séries. Paris et Genève. Revue des Alpes, Maisonnville, Grenoble.

Ruskin (J.) On Mountain Beauty, vol. iv. of 'Modern Painters,' 8vo. London, 1856.

Ruthner (Dr. A. von) Berg- und Gletscherreisen in den Oesterreichischen Hochalpen. Vienna, 1864.

Salis (J. von) und Steinmüller—Alpina. Eine Schrift der genaueren Kenntniss der Alpen gewidmet, 4 Bände. Winterthur, 1806-9.

Saluzzo (Annibale di) Le Alpi che cingono l'Italia. Parte prima, volume primo, 1 vol. and atlas. Mussano, Turin, 1845.

Saussure (H. B. de) Voyages dans les Alpes, précédé d'un essai sur l'histoire naturelle de Genève, 4 vols. Fauche-Borel, Neuchâtel, 1803-6.

Saussure (A. B. de) Partie pittoresque des Ouvrages de H. B. de Saussure, 1 vol. Cherbuliez, Paris and Geneva, 1852.

Schaubach (R.) Die Deutschen Alpen, 2nd edition, 5 vols. Jena, 1865-70.

Schenchzer (J. J.) Itinera Alpina, 4 vols. P. Vander, Leyden, 1723.

Schlagintweit (Hermann und Adolph) Untersuchungen über die physicalische Geographie der Alpen, 1 vol. and atlas. Barth, Leipzig, 1850.

Neue Untersuchungen über die physicalische Geographie und die Geologie der Alpen, 1 vol. and atlas. Weigel, Leipzig, 1854.

- Schott (A.) Die deutschen Kolonien in Piemont; ihr Land, ihre Mundart und Herkunft, Stuttgart, 1842.
- Schuckburgh (Sir George, Bart.) Observations made in Savoy in order to ascertain the Height of Mountains by means of the Barometer; being an examination of M. de Luc's rules, delivered in his 'Recherches sur les Modifications de l'Atmosphère.' 'Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society' for 1777, vol. lxvii. pt. 2.
- Schweizer Alpen-Club, Jahrbuch des. An annual volume published at Berne, commencing with 1864. Since 1867 a French edition has appeared similar in form to the German edition.
- Simler (J.) Vallesiae et Alpium Descriptio, Lugd. Batav. 1633.
- Sonklar (Karl von) Allgemeine Orographie, die Lehre von den Relief-formen der Erdoberfläche, Wien, 1873.
- Studer (Bernard) Geschichte der physischen Geographie der Schweiz bis 1815, 1 vol. Stämpfli. Bern, 1863.
- (Gottlob) Ueber Eis und Schnee. Die höchsten Gipfel der Schweiz, und die Geschichte ihrer Besteigung. 3 Abtheilungen. Dalp, Bern.

- Töppfer (A.) Premiers Voyages en zigzag, ou Excursion d'une Pension en Vacances, 1 vol. 5me édition, Garnier Frères, Paris, 1859.
- Nouveaux Voyages en zigzag, 2me édition, Garnier Frères, Paris, 1858.
- Tourist, der, Organ für Natur-und Alpenfreunde. An illustrated periodical, edited by G. Jäger, published at Vienna.
- Troyon (F.) Habitations Lacustres des Temps anciens et modernes, 1 vol. Bridel, Lausanne, 1860.
- Tschudi (Dr. F. von) Thierleben der Alpenwelt, 1 vol. 6th edition, Weber, Leipzig, 1861.
- Les Alpes; Description pittoresque de la nature et de la faune alpestres (authorised French translation), 1 vol. Dalp, Berne, 1859.
- Sketches of Nature in the Alps (English translation, abridged), 2 parts of 'Traveller's Library,' Longman, 1858.
- (Iwan). Schweizerführer, 6th edition. St. Gallen, 1865.
- Tyndall (Prof. J.) The Glaciers of the Alps, 1 vol. Murray, 1860.

Ule (Otto). Bilder aus den Alpen. Halle, 1866.

- Vogt (C.) Im Gebirg und auf den Gletschern, 1 vol. Jent & Gassmann, Solothurn, 1843.
- Weber (J. C.) Die Alpenpflanzen Deutschlands und der Schweiz. Coloured figures and text, 4 vols. Munich, 1867-8.

- Weilenmann (J. J.) Aus der Firnenwelt. Gesammelte Schriften. Liebeskind, Leipzig. Two volumes have appeared.
- Whymper (Edward) Scrambles amongst the Alps in the Years 1860-1869. Murray, 1871.
- Wills (Alfred) Wanderings among the High Alps, 1 vol. Bentley, 1856.

- Ziegler (J. M.) Sammlung absoluter Höhen der Schweiz und der angrenzenden Gegenden der nachbarländer, 1 vol. Zürich, 1853.
- Zurlauben—Tableaux topographiques, pittoresques, physiques, historiques, moraux, politiques, et littéraires de la Suisse, 3 vols. folio, Paris, 1780.
- 2nd edition, 12 vols. 4to. Paris, 1784.

A list of the more important works and memoirs connected with Alpine Geology is annexed to Art. XIV.

The want of convenient works including the entire chain of the Alps is much felt both by zoologists and botanists, who are forced to depend either on books of a general character, needlessly bulky, and wanting in local information, or else confined to a small portion of the Alpine region. Nearly all the plants of the Alpine chain are described in Bertoloni's '*Flora Italica*,' a work consisting of ten 8vo. volumes. An English work by the late Mr. Joseph Woods, entitled '*Tourist's Flora*,' 1 vol., London, includes all except a few recently-discovered species of the Alpine Flora; but the descriptions are so meagre, that it cannot be much recommended to those not already pretty well acquainted with the objects described. By far the best botanical work on the Flora of Switzerland and the Eastern Alps is Koch's '*Synopsis Floræ Germanicæ et Helveticæ*,' 3rd edition—a work of high authority, written in Latin, and well known to all botanists. This, however, does not include the species of plants peculiar to Piedmont and the Western Alps.

The chief works connected with the controversy as to Hannibal's Passage of the Alps are enumerated in page 56 of the first part of this work.

The only general *Map of the Alpine Chain* deserving serious notice is that of J. G. Mayr, entitled '*Atlas der Alpenländer, Schweiz, Savoyen, Piemont, Süd-Bavern, Tirol, Salzburg, Erzth, Oesterreich, Steyermark, Illyrien, Ober-Italien, &c.*,' $\frac{1}{450000}$ 9 Blätter, Perthes, Gotha, 1858-62.' The execution is very unequal, and there are many serious errors. It is, however, much to be preferred to a series of maps on a larger scale by J. E. Wörl, entitled '*Atlas von Südwest Deutschland und dem Alpenlande*,' $\frac{1}{200000}$ 48 Blätter, Freiburg, 1838: these must be pronounced very unsatisfactory, and are likely to mislead a pedestrian who puts his trust in them. An admirable map, but on rather a small scale, is that of Scheda of Vienna, in course of publication, under the title, '*General Karte des Oesterreichischen Kaiserstaates, mit einem grossen Theile der angrenzenden Länder*.' Scale, $\frac{1}{575000}$. The sheets including the Alpine chain as far west as Monte Rosa and the Lake of Thun are all published, and may be had separately. The only serious errors which the writer has detected occur in the Val Maggia and its tributaries, in the Canton Tessin, where, as in most other maps, excepting that of Dufour, the true position of the valleys and the villages are completely misrepresented.

The following list includes the maps of most reputation relating to the principal portions of the Alpine chain :—

LIST OF THE PRINCIPAL ALPINE MAPS.

- Raymond (J. B. S.) Carte topographique militaire des Alpes, comprenant le Piémont, la Savoie, le Comté de Nice, le Valais, le Duché de Gènes et le Milanais, et Partie des États limitrophes, $\frac{1}{300000}$. Paris, 1820.
- État-Major piémontais et État-Major autrichien—Carte chorographique d'une Partie du Piémont et de la Savoie, comprenant le réseau trigonométrique fait pour joindre la Grande Triangulation de France avec celle de l'Italie, $\frac{1}{300000}$ (attached to the 'Opérations pour la Mesure d'un Arc du Parallèle moyen'). Milan, 1825.
- État-Major piémontais—Carta degli Stati di Sua Maestà Sarda in Terra ferma (6 sheet Sardinian map), $\frac{1}{350000}$. Turin, 1841.
- Do. (91 sheet do.), $\frac{1}{500000}$. Turin.
- Do. $\frac{1}{150000}$ (not published). Turin.
- Chorografia delle Alpi dall' Mediterraneo all' Adriatico, $\frac{1}{800000}$ (attached to 'Le Alpi che cingono l'Italia'). Turin, 1845.
- Bourcet—Carte géométrique du Haut Dauphiné et de la Frontière ultérieure, levée par ordre du Roi pendant les années 1714 jusqu'en 1754 (about $\frac{1}{350000}$). Paris.
- État-Major français—Carte de France, $\frac{1}{800000}$. The following sheets including portions of the region adjoining the Alpine chain have appeared:—188, 189, 198, 201, 209, 222, 232, 233, 254—but Feuille 200 (Gap), an important sheet, is still wanting.
- Lory (C.) Carte géologique du Dauphiné. Merle et Cie., Grenoble, 1858.
- Delacroix—Carte de la Drôme, dressée par M. Morel, et publiée dans la Statistique de M. Delacroix.
- Perrin—Atlas de Savoie, $\frac{1}{150000}$, 7 cartes. Chambéry.
- Chaix (Paul) Carte du Duché de Savoie et des Vallées qui l'avoisinent. Genève, 1846.
- Société géologique de Paris, Carte géologique de la Savoie. Bulletin de la Société géologique de Paris, 1855.
- Favre (A.) Carte des Parties de la Savoie, du Piémont, et de la Suisse voisines du Mont Blanc, $\frac{1}{150000}$. Wurster et Cie., Winterthur, 1861.
- Do., coloured geologically, do., 1862.
- Payen (J. F.) Carte topographique et routière de la Vallée de Montjoie et des Environs des Bains de St.-Gervais. A. Goujon & P. Jannet, Paris, 1857.
- Briquet, Rives du Lac de Genève, Chamouni, Mont Blanc, et Vallées intermédiaires. Briquet et Fils, Genève, 1860.
- Dufour (Genl.) Topographischer Atlas der Schweiz, $\frac{1}{100000}$, 25 Blätter.
- Keller (H.) Zweyte Reisekarte der Schweiz, Zürich.
- Leuthold (H. F.) Reisekarte der Schweiz, Zürich.
- Studer (B.) u. Escher von der Linth—Carte géologique de la Suisse. Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1853.
- Weiss (J. H.) Atlas Suisse, etc., $\frac{1}{115000}$, 16 Blätter. Aarau, 1786-1802.
- Studer (Gottlieb) Karte der südlichen Wallisthåler, $\frac{1}{100000}$.
- Schlagintweit (A. H.) Karte der Monte Rosa und seinen Umgebungen im Jahre 1851 entworfen. Weigel, Leipzig, 1854.
- Ziegler (J. M.) Topographische Karte der Kantone St. Gallen und Appenzell, $\frac{1}{250000}$, 16 Bl. Winterthur u. Berlin, 1852-55.
- Karte des Kantons Glarus, $\frac{1}{500000}$, 2 gr. Bl. Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1862.

- Ziegler (J. M.) Ueber topographische Karten, mit 4 reducirten Karten vom Kanton Glarus, 4 Bl., $\frac{1}{125000}$. Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1862.
 Wurster u. Cie.—Karte des Kantons Graubünden, $\frac{1}{250000}$, 1 Bl. Wurster & Cie., Winterthur, 1862.
 Michaelis (E. H.) Carta della Republica e Cantone del Ticino, $\frac{1}{200000}$, 1 Bl., 1847.
 Ziegler (J. M.) Karte des Kantons Tessin, $\frac{1}{150000}$, 1 Bl. Wurster & Cie., Winterthur.

LIST OF MAPS OF THE EASTERN ALPS.

- Anich (P.) and Huber (Bl.)—Tyrolis sub felici regimine Mariæ Theresiæ, &c. $\frac{1}{100000}$, 22 sheets. Vienna, 1774.
 Burgalz (F.)—Höhenkarte von Vorarlberg nach den Bestimmungen des K. K. Quartiermeisterstabes und den Messungen des Herrn Schmidt. Wagner, Innsbruck.
 État-Major français—Carte du Tyrol, vérifiée et corrigée sur les mémoires de Dupuits et la Luzerne, et réduite d'après celle d'Anich et Hüber, $\frac{1}{140000}$, 6 sheets, Paris, 1800. (2e édition du Dépôt de la Guerre en 1808, 9 sheets. Longue, Paris.)
 Foetterle (F.)—Geologischer Atlas des Oesterreichischen Kaiserstaates. Perthes, Gotha.
 Freyer (H.)—Special-Karte des Herzogthums Krain, $\frac{1}{115200}$, 16 sheets. Müller, Vienna, 1844–45.
 General-Quartiermeister-Stab — General-Karte des Herzogthums Salzburg, $\frac{1}{288000}$, 1 sheet. Militär-Geographisches Institut, Vienna, 1810.
 ————Karte des Herzogthums Salzburg, $\frac{1}{144000}$, 15 sheets. Militär-Geographisches Institut, Vienna, 1810.
 ————General-Karte vom Kaiserthum Oesterreich, $\frac{1}{88400}$, 9 sheets, Vienna, 1822.
 ————Karte der gefürsteten Grafschaft Tyrol nebst Vorarlberg und dem angrenzenden Fürstenthum Lichtenstein, $\frac{1}{144000}$, 24 sheets. Militär-Geographisches Institut, Vienna, 1825–31.
 ————Ditto, $\frac{1}{288000}$, 2 sheets, ditto, Vienna, 1831.
 ————General-Karte des Herzogthums Steyermark, $\frac{1}{288000}$, 4 sheets. Militär-Geographisches Institut, Vienna, 1842.
 ————Topographische Karte des Lombardisch-Venetianischen Königreichs, $\frac{1}{88400}$, 42 sheets. Milan, 1833–38.
 ————General-Karte des Lombardisch-Venetianischen Königreichs, $\frac{1}{288000}$, 4 sheets, Milan, 1838.
 ————Karte des Königreichs Illyrien und des Herzogth. Steyermark nebst dem Königl. Ungarischen Littorale, $\frac{1}{144000}$, 37 sheets. Militär-Geographisches Institut, Vienna, 1834–41.
 ————General-Karte des Königr. Illyrien nebst dem Kgl. Ungar. Littorale, $\frac{1}{288000}$, 4 sheets. Militär-Geogr. Institut, Vienna, 1843.
 ————Karte des Erzherzogth. Oesterreich ob und unter der Enns, $\frac{1}{144000}$, 31 sheets, Militär-Geographisches Institut, Vienna, 1813 and 1843 (2nd edition).
 ————General-Karte des Erzherzogthums Oesterreich ob und unter der Enns, $\frac{1}{288000}$, 2 sheets, Vienna, 1823 and 1843 (2nd edition).
 Geologische Uebersichtskarte der Oesterreichischen Monarchie, nach den Aufnahmen der K. K. Geologischen Reichs-Anstalt bearbeitet von Franz

- Ritter von Hauer, $\frac{1}{576000}$, 12 sheets. (Two sheets, V. and VI., are already published, and comprise the whole of the Austrian Alps.) Beck, Vienna.
- Heyberger (J.)—Topographische Special-Karte der Alpen Bayerns und Nord-Tirols von der Zugspitze bis zum Kaisergebirge $\frac{1}{144000}$. Mey und Widmayer, Munich, 1862.
- Keil (Fr.)—Topographische Reise- und Gebirgs-Karte der Umgebung von Salzburg, $\frac{1}{72000}$, chromolith. Glonner, Salzburg, 1867.
- Topographische Reliefkarten aus den Deutschen Alpen, $\frac{1}{48000}$, 8 Reliefs mit Begleitkarten. Mayr, Salzburg, 1862.
- Relief des Gross-Glockner und seiner Umgebung, $\frac{1}{72000}$, mit Begleitkarten. Mayr, Salzburg, 1862.
- Mayr (J. G.)—Spezielle Reise- und Gebirgs-Karte vom Lande Tyrol, mit den angrenzenden Theilen von Süd-Bayern, Salzburg, der Schweiz und Ober-Italien, $\frac{1}{500000}$, 4 sheets.
- Mey and Widmayer—Maps of the Bavarian Highland, 1862 (lithographed from the Government Survey).
- Pauliny (J. J.)—Special-Karte des Salzkammergutes, $\frac{1}{144000}$. Lechner, Vienna 1861.
- Karte des Herzogthums Kärnten, $\frac{1}{880000}$. Leon, Klagenfurt, 1860.
- Relief-Karte der Orteler Spitze, $\frac{1}{72000}$, with two maps and text Vienna, 1861.
- Richthofen (F. Frhr. von)—Geognostische Karte der Umgegend von Predazzo St. Cassian, und der Seisser Alp in Sud-Tirol. Perthes, Gotha, 1862.
- Sonklar (K. A. von)—Uebersichtskarte des Oetzthaler Gletschergebietes, $\frac{1}{144000}$ Perthes, Gotha, 1860.
- Wörl (J. E.)—Topographischer Atlas von Bayern, von dem Königl. Bayerischen Gen.-Quartiermeister-Stab, $\frac{1}{50000}$, 113 sheets. Munich, 1812-56.
- Zollikofer (Th. von) and Gobanz (Dr. J.)—Hypsometrische Karte der Steiermark, herausgegeben von der Direction des geogr. montan. Vereines für Steiermark, Gratz, 1864.

THE
ALPINE GUIDE.

CENTRAL ALPS.

ABBREVIATIONS AND EXPLANATIONS.

The following are the chief abbreviations used in this work :—

hrs., m.—for hours and minutes. When used as a measure of distance, one hour is meant to indicate the distance which a tolerably good walker will traverse in an hour, clear of halts, and having regard to the difficulty of the ground. In cases where there is a considerable difference of height, the measure given is intended as a mean between the time employed in ascending and descending, being greater in the one case and less in the other.

ft., yds.—for feet and yards. The heights of mountains, &c., are given in English feet above the level of the sea, and are generally indicated in the manner usual in scientific books, by the figures being enclosed in brackets, with a short stroke.

m.—for mile. Unless otherwise expressed, distances are given in English statute miles.

rt., l.—for right and left. The right side of a valley, stream, or glacier, is that lying on the right hand of a person following the downward course of the stream.

The points of the compass are indicated in the usual way.

Names of places are referred in the Index to the pages where some useful information respecting them is to be found.

Throughout this work the reader is frequently referred for further information to the Section and Route where this is to be found. When the reference is made to a passage occurring in the same Section, the Route alone is mentioned.

ALPINE GUIDE.

CHAPTER VII.

BERNESE ALPS.

SECTION 22.

DIABLERETS DISTRICT.

Route A—Paris to Ormond Dessus, by Neuchâtel and Lausanne . . .	4
Route B—Ormond Dessus to Château d'Oex and Bulle . . .	11
Route C—Ormond Dessus to Bex . . .	12
Route D—Bex to Sion, by the Col de Cheville . . .	13
Route E—Sion to Saanen . . .	15
Route F—Saanen to Ormond Dessus . . .	18
Route G—Vevey to Thun, by Bulle and the Simmenthal . . .	19
Route H—Château d'Oex to Vevey, on foot or horseback . . .	22
Route I—Vevey to Fribourg and Berne . . .	23
Route K—Lausanne to Berne . . .	24
Route L—Bulle to Thun . . .	26

SECTION 23.

GEMMI DISTRICT.

Route A—Paris to the Baths of Leuk, by Basle and Thun—Ascent of the Doldenhorn and Altders . . .	28
Route B—Thun to Kandersteg, by the Kien Thal—Ascent of the Blümlis Alp . . .	41
Route C—Kandersteg to Turtman, or Visp, by the Lötschen Pass . . .	44
Route D—Baths of Leuk to Ferden or Kippel . . .	46
Route E—Thun to Sierre, by Adelboden, and the Strubelack . . .	47
Route F—Thun to Sion, or Sierre, by the Rawyl Pass . . .	48
Route G—Kandersteg to Lauenen, by Adelboden and Ander Lenk . . .	51
Route H—Baths of Leuk to Ander Lenk—Ascent of the Wildstrubel . . .	52

SECTION 24.

BERNESE OBERLAND.

Route A—Thun to Interlaken and Meyringen, or Reichenbach . . .	58
Route B—Meyringen to Interlaken, by Grindelwald and Lauterbrunnen . . .	65
Route C—Meyringen to Brieg, by the Grimsel . . .	77

Route D—Vlesch to Brieg, by the Egischhorn and Bell Alp—Ascent of the Finsteraarhorn, Jungfrau, Aletschhorn . . .	84
Route E—Interlaken to Kandersteg . . .	95
Route F—Lauterbrunnen to Kandersteg . . .	96
Route G—Lauterbrunnen to Turtman, by the Lötschenthal—Ascent of the Bietschhorn . . .	101
Route H—Lauterbrunnen to the Egischhorn, by the Aletsch Glacier . . .	103
Route I—Grindelwald to the Egischhorn—Ascent of the Mönch and Almerhorn . . .	106
Route K—Grindelwald to the Grimsel—Ascent of the Schreckhorn . . .	113
Route L—Rosenlaui to Meyringen, by the Urbachthal and Weit-sattel . . .	121
Route M—Meyringen to Grindelwald, by the Bergli Joch . . .	123
Route N—Meyringen to the Grimsel, by the Gault Pass . . .	124
Route O—Grimsel to the Egischhorn—Ascent of the Oberaarhorn . . .	125
Route P—Berne to Lucerne, by the Entlebuch . . .	127
Route Q—Interlaken to Burgdorf, by the Emmenthal . . .	128

SECTION 25.

TITLIS DISTRICT.

Route A—Briens or Meyringen to Lucerne, by the Brüning . . .	130
Route B—Meyringen to Stanzstad, by the Melch Thal . . .	132
Route C—Sarnen to Engelberg . . .	134
Route D—Meyringen to Engelberg—Ascent of the Titlis . . .	134
Route E—Meyringen to Wasen, by the Susten Pass—Ascent of the Sustenhorn . . .	137
Route F—Mühlestalden to the Grimsel, by the Triftlimmi . . .	139
Route G—Stein Alp to Guttannen, by the Steinlimmi and Furtwang Passes—Ascent of the Steinhorn and the Mährenhorn . . .	142
Route H—Geschenen in the valley of the Reuss to Meyringen, by the Geschenenthal . . .	143

Of the preceding portion of this work the larger part was devoted to the description of the Pennine Alps and

the ranges immediately connected with them. To that group, and to those extending from it to the east-

ward, and hereinafter described, the designation of *main chain* of the Alps is commonly given, both because it is the dividing range between the waters that flow into the basin of the Po on the one hand, and those which are distributed through France, Germany, and Eastern Europe on the other, and also because its height and its geological constitution point it out as the region, where the forces that have elevated the Alps have acted with most intensity.

The most considerable of all the secondary ranges of the Alps is that which is described, in the present chapter under the title Bernese Alps. Under this denomination we include the entire range which extends from the gorge of St. Maurice, through which the Rhone finds its way to the Lake of Geneva, to the still narrower defile that gives a passage to the Reuss in its descent from the St. Gothard to the Lake of Lucerne. The principal ridge, whose highest peak is the Finsteraarhorn, forms the watershed between the Cantons Berne and Valais, being limited to the S. by the deep trench forming the valley of the Rhone; but on the northern side a wide tract of mountain country connected with this range extends through a great part of Canton Berne, throwing out branches to the W. into the adjoining Cantons of Vaud and Fribourg, and to the E. into Uri and Unterwalden.

It is in the central and eastern portions of the range only that crystalline rocks make their appearance; the western part is composed exclusively of sedimentary deposits, and the secondary ridges extending through Berne and the adjoining cantons are formed of jurassic, cretaceous, or eocene strata. To the eye of the geologist it is not easy to fix limits to the range which culminates in the peaks of the Bernese Oberland. To the WSW., as has been remarked in Sections 12 and 17 of this work, it is evidently connected with the ranges

that extend across Northern Savoy and Dauphiné, while in the opposite direction it is still more closely linked with the chain of the Tödi, from which it is separated by the defile of the Reuss.

Although the outer valleys are extremely irregular in their direction, having owed their origin in great part to erosive forces acting on friable strata, there is amongst them an unmistakeable tendency to parallelism with the main ridge, which in its turn conforms to the general direction that predominates in the Pennine chain. Accompanying this fact is the frequent recurrence of deep and narrow valleys, or true clefts, in a direction transverse to that of the main chain. Two such clefts are the defiles of the Rhone and the Reuss, which form the orographic limits of the entire group.

The extreme beauty of the scenery, and the facilities offered to travellers by the general extension of good inns and other needful appliances, must always make the Bernese Oberland one of the portions of the Alps most visited by tourists. Unlike the French and Piedmontese Alps, which until very lately have been left to be explored by strangers, this region has been long visited by Swiss travellers and men of science. They have explored most of the mountain ranges not very difficult of access, and, further than this, have attained most of the higher summits. The works of M. Desor and M. Gottlieb Studer, referred to in the Introduction, have been followed by several other publications that bear testimony to Swiss mountaineering activity; yet the adventurous members of the Alpine Club have found room for many new expeditions, both in climbing peaks previously untouched, and in devising passes across portions of the range where nature seemed to have placed impassable barriers to human enterprise. The western portion of the chain, presenting less

lofty summits, and comparatively inconsiderable glaciers, has attracted far less attention, and on this account, perhaps, is less well supplied with inns and other conveniences for travellers. For the same reason, however, it offers attractions to those who prefer to the frequented haunts of tourists retired spots where, in following the track of the native chamois hunter, they discover scenes whose beauty is heightened by the charm of surprise.

It may be remarked, that the range of the Bernese Alps described in the present chapter furnishes to the judicious traveller ample occupation for a long summer's tour. The early portion of the season being passed in the beautiful district adjoining the Lake of Geneva, he would gradually advance towards the east—shifting his head-quarters in succession from Plan des Isles to Ander Lenk, and thence to Kandersteg or Leukerbad—devoting the larger portion of the season to the grand scenery of the Oberland.

The arrangements made in the Canton Berne for the accommodation of travellers, and for the supply of horses, carriages, and guides, are usually sufficient and satisfactory. In the Oberland the charges are fixed by a tariff, which will be found in the Introduction to § 24. In the Valais the Cantonal authorities have also undertaken to establish a tariff which has been frequently modified. Travellers should obtain the latest information on the subject through innkeepers. The Valais rules are marked by the mean and grasping spirit which seems characteristic of the proceedings of the local authorities. A traveller arriving with horses hired in an adjoining Canton is liable to have them sent back, in order to force him to engage those of inhabitants of the place where he happens to be. Such is the system of protection carried out to its legitimate consequences.

SECTION 22.

DIABLERETS DISTRICT.

AT its western extremity the main range of the Bernese Alps is abruptly cut short by the defile of St. Maurice, which separates the Dent de Moreles from the Dent du Midi, and the lofty range described in § 17, by a trench 8,000 ft. in depth. The *Dent de Morcles* (9,639') is succeeded by the *Grand Moveran* (10,043'), and this by the many-peaked mass of the *Diablerets*, whose highest summit reaches 10,666 ft. This adjoins the *Oldenhorn* (10,250'), beyond which the range falls away to the E. towards the Sanetsch Pass, which forms the natural limit of this member of the Bernese chain. If the portion of the main range here included be short and of secondary importance, the minor ridges connected with it extend through a considerable portion of the Cantons of Vaud and Fribourg; the chief of them, extending northward from the Oldenhorn, forms the line of demarcation between the Cantons of Vaud and Berne. Apart from the well-known sites at the eastern end of the Lake of Geneva, which may be held to belong to this district, the most attractive head-quarters to the mountaineer will be found in the Val des Ormonds, where fair accommodation is now found at several good country inns and *pensions*. The neighbourhood of Bex abounds in fine scenery, and possesses many attractions for the naturalist; but the situation is rather too hot for the summer season, and mountain excursions are laborious from the long ascent necessary to rise above so deep a valley. Unlike the remaining portions of the Bernese Alps, where German is the native tongue of the inhabitants, French is here the prevailing language, except in the neighbourhood of Saanen and in some valleys of the Canton Fribourg.

ROUTE A.

PARIS TO ORMOND DESSUS, BY NEUCHÂTEL AND LAUSANNE.

	Kilo- mètres	English miles
Dijon (by railway)	315	195½
Dôle	47	29½
Pontarlier	94	58½
Neuchâtel	46	28½
Lausanne	73	45½
Vevey	18½	11½
Villeneuve	11	7
Aigle	12	7½
	<hr/> 616½	<hr/> 383½
Sepey (by road)	12	7½
Ormond Dessus	11	7
	<hr/> 23	<hr/> 14½

The railway from Paris to Neuchâtel, opened in 1863, is by many degrees the most direct line for travellers from England bound for Central or Southern Switzerland. The scenery, and especially the descent from the Jura towards Neuchâtel, is extremely interesting—best seen by those sitting on the rt. hand going from Paris. It has, however, the misfortune to be subject to the Paris, Lyons, and Mediterranean Company, whose policy it is to disregard all traffic save that of the Marseilles line, with a partial exception in favour of the longer and more expensive route to Switzerland by Geneva. There is but one direct train (the night mail) from Paris to Neuchâtel, fast as far as Dijon, but taking 7 hrs. to perform 119 miles thence to Neuchâtel. Travellers pressed for time may go on without change of carriage direct to Berne or Lucerne, but if bound for Lausanne must descend at the Auvernier station, close to Neuchâtel, and there catch the train to Lausanne, reaching that town about noon. By at once taking the train to Villeneuve, they may thus get to Sion in little more than 20 hrs. from Paris, or, if bound for the Val des Ormonds, may easily reach any of the inns in the upper part of the valley in time for dinner on the day after they have left Paris. Travellers going from Switzerland to Paris are rather better treated, as there is one

train that performs the journey in about 13 hrs., and during the summer season they may go the whole way from Berne to Paris, without change of carriage, in about 15 hrs.

It should not be forgotten that the Swiss railways are regulated by Berne time, which is 26 minutes in advance of Paris time, kept on all French railways.

At Dijon the traveller leaves the main line from Paris to Lyons, and follows the branch line leading to Besançon and Belfort as far as Dôle. Here, unless by the night mail, he again changes carriage for the branch to Pontarlier, and reaches the foot of the Jura range at the *Mouchard* station. It was originally intended to carry the railway to Pontarlier by

Salins (Inns: H. des Messageries; Sauvage), a small town, with saline springs producing annually a large quantity of salt, and now frequented for the sake of the baths and a hydro-pathic establishment opened in 1859. The main line follows a different direction, but there is a branch 5 m. in length leading from Mouchard to Salins. Another longer branch line leads SW. from the Mouchard station to Lons-ne-Saulnier, passing at a distance of 5½ m. *Arbois*, well known for an agreeable, sparkling wine, of much repute in this part of France.

At Mouchard the main line bends SE., and gradually ascends to the central plateau of the Jura, where stands, at 2,854 ft. above the sea, the frontier town of *Pontarlier* (Inn: Hôtel National). The luggage of travellers entering France is examined at the railway station. Near this place one of the highest summits of the Jura, called the *Grand Taureau* (4,350'), commands a wide view, extending from Mont Blanc to the Grand Ballon in the Vosges, but not nearly equal to those gained from the eastern slopes of the Jura which overlook the plain and the lakes of Switzerland, backed by the snowy ranges of the Bernese Alps.

The Jura mountains, though not comparable, in point of natural beauty, even with the secondary ranges of the Alps, present some picturesque scenes, and are interesting to the geologist and the naturalist from the numerous contrasts which they present to the greater mountain region to which they form an exterior belt to the N. and W. In place of the violent disturbances that have uplifted the strata of the Alps, very commonly setting them on edge, or even reversing the natural order of superposition, we here find a series of comparatively gentle undulations, increasing gradually in height as we pass from France towards Switzerland, and, in the intervals, broad and gently-sloping valleys parallel to the general direction of the range, which, after running nearly due N. from the frontier of Savoy, is gradually bent NE., and ultimately tends nearly due E. in the northern cantons of Switzerland. In a few places only the rocky undulations that form the principal ridges are cut through by narrow gorges, through which the streams escape on either side towards France or Switzerland. The highest ridge which faces the plain of Switzerland alone presents a somewhat abrupt aspect, as on that side it descends by an almost unbroken slope to the level of the plain.

The vegetation of the Jura has been the subject of an important work by M. Thurmann, entitled *Phytostatique du Jura*. The prevalence of extensive peat-bogs, which are comparatively rare in the Alps, supplies a home to many Scandinavian species, most of which are found in the colder parts of the British Islands, but are rare, or unknown, elsewhere in Central Europe. Such are *Saxifraga Hirculus*, *Oxycoccus palustris*, *Andromeda polifolia*, *Swertia perennis*, *Alsine stricta*, *Betula nana*, *Scheuchzeria palustris*, and many *Carices*. Several rare plants are found on the higher calcareous ridges, or on the slopes of the eastern declivity.

Of these, *Arabis serpyllifolia*, *Iberis saxatilis*, *Cephalaria alpina*, *Crepis montana*, *Ligusticum ferulaceum*, *Epipogon Gmelini*, *Erythronium Dens Canis*, *Festuca Scheuchzeri*, and *F. pumila*, deserve especial notice.

The high road and the railway to Neuchâtel are carried for a short way along the Doubs, close to the fort of Joux, which guards this entrance into France, and then turning NE. through a defile, pass the Swiss frontier at *Les Verrières* (3,061'), about 7 m. from Pontarlier. Beyond this village the line traverses another narrow gorge, and following the stream of the Reuss, descends to *Motiers*, once the residence of J.-J. Rousseau, and then to *Travers* (2,392'), a village which gives its name to the valley. From this or the following station of *Noiraigne* an excursion may be made to the *Creux du Vent* (4,806'), a mountain nearly level at the top, which derives its name from a singular hollow, nearly 2 m. in circumference and 1,000 ft. deep, lying near to the summit. This is the greatest example of this class of hollow depressions which are characteristic of the Jura, and known as *Cirques Jurassiques*. The effect of the echoes produced by the discharge of a gun into the hollow is said to be extraordinary. In certain states of the weather it is filled by a mass of white vapour, which exhibits a singular agitation, as though it arose from a mass of water in violent ebullition. The pedestrian may descend either to Neuchâtel or to Concise, half-way between that town and Yverdon, being rewarded for his expedition by the glorious views of the lake and the snowy Alps that are gained from all the neighbouring heights of the Jura.

At the *Auvernier* station, less than 3 m. from Neuchâtel, the railway joins the line from Neuchâtel to Yverdon and Lausanne. If anxious to reach the latter city without delay, the traveller will sometimes find it advantageous to descend here, in order to take a train from Neuchâtel which might otherwise

be missed, but if not pressed for time he will do well to proceed to

Neuchâtel (Inns: Bellevue, handsome house, well managed and comfortable, travellers are taken *en pension* both in summer and winter; Grand H. du Lac, formerly H. des Alpes; both on the lake; H. du Lac, small but clean; Faucon; H. du Commerce). The railway station is nearly 200 ft. above the new town. Those who go on foot may pass by a shady walk, avoiding the dusty road. This small town, finely placed on the borders of the lake which bears its name, has acquired a certain importance from the number of public institutions, several of which are connected with the names of its distinguished inhabitants. The Gymnasium contains a Museum of Natural History, formed in great part by the activity of M. Agassiz, who long resided here. A Picture Gallery, in the Musée, contains some good specimens of the modern Swiss school. Private collections belonging to Count Pourtalés and M. Rouillet de Mézerac are readily shown to amateurs. The new Observatory, the public Hospital founded by Pourtalés, the Charitable Asylum of David Pury, who bequeathed 160,000*l.* to his native city, the Orphanage, and the Asylum for the Insane built near the town by M. de Meuron, are institutions worthy of a wealthy state, and do honour to the munificence and public spirit of the inhabitants.

The *Lake of Neuchâtel* (Germ., Neuenberger See), about 24 m. long, and from 4 to 6 m. in breadth, is 1,427 ft. above the sea-level, and not more than 488 ft. deep. Its eastern shore is low and monotonous, and the scenery is far from rivalling that of the more famous Swiss lakes; but when viewed from the NW. side, backed by the noble outline of the Bernese Alps which are everywhere visible from the slopes of the Jura, in clear weather even from the windows of the hotels in the town, it forms a beautiful picture. It is traversed twice daily by steamers, which go as far as Morat

(Rte. K). The remains of lacustrine dwellings have been discovered at many places on the shore of the lake, especially near Concise, Cortaillod, and Estavayer. M. Desor, the well-known geologist, who has published an account of these remains of an early race, possesses a valuable collection of these objects, which now attract so much the attention of geologists and antiquaries.

Several agreeable excursions may be made from Neuchâtel. To obtain views over the plain of Switzerland and the lakes of Neuchâtel, Bienne, and Morat, it is sufficient to mount the slopes of the Jura by any of the roads or paths that radiate from the town, but the point most frequently visited is the summit of the *Chaumont* (3,845'), reached on foot, or by a good carriage-road, in about 2 hrs. from the town. This is not properly a separate mountain, but rather the SW. end of a continuous terrace-like ridge that extends parallel to the lakes of Neuchâtel and Bienne for a distance of 18 m., gradually rising towards the NE. to its highest point—the *Chasseral* (5,279') above Bienne. The view from the Chaumont extends from the Titlis to Mont Blanc, and is especially beautiful when the setting sun lights up the snowy chain after the low country is already plunged in twilight. There is a large Pension, close to the top, said to be very well managed. A path through the woods leading up to it, is not quite easily found.

Among the shorter excursions from Neuchâtel, that to the gorge of the Seyon, through which passes the road to Vallengin, may be recommended. The great works connected with the three railway lines that converge near the town, especially the viaduct of Serrières, well deserve examination. There is a railway from Neuchâtel to Chaux de Fonds and Locle, the chief seats of the Swiss watch manufacture. A day may be well spent in visiting those places and the remarkable works on the line. The entire ascent is about

1,700 ft., but the greater portion lies in the space between the town and the station of *Hauts Geneveys*, distant but 3 or 9 m. in a direct line. The ascent is effected by a great zigzag, in which the direction of the train is twice reversed.

Chaux de Fonds (Inns: *Fleur de Lys*; *H. de France*; *Guillaume Tell*; *Balances*) was not long ago a poor mountain village, 3,274 ft. above the sea, producing little beyond poor crops of barley which ripens with difficulty. The increase of the watch trade has brought extraordinary prosperity to this and the village of *Leclé* (Inn: *Trois Rois*), 5 m. distant. They both of them now surpass in wealth and population most of the towns of the Swiss confederation. *Chaux-de-Fonds* in particular is remarkable for the air of comfort and even elegance which characterises the dwellings of the people. Each artisan works at home, and produces but a single part of the watch movement. The division of labour is carried so far, that it is said that 120 men are employed in the production of each first-class repeater watch.

The erratic blocks of granite, and other crystalline rocks derived from the range of the Pennine Alps, which lie scattered on the eastern flanks of the Jura have attracted much of the attention of geologists. According to some writers, they may be traced to a height of about 2,000 ft. above the level of the Lake of Neuchâtel. The largest of these blocks, called *Pierre à Bot*, is about 2 m. from Neuchâtel, on the rt. of the road to Vallengin. It measures 62 ft. in length by 48 ft. in breadth, and lies 2,247 ft. above the sea, or 820 ft. above the lake. The only agency by which these blocks can have been borne to their present resting-place is that of ice, and the only difference now existing on the subject amongst geologists is between those who believe in the former extension of the glacier of the Rhone to the flanks of the Jura, and those who hold that the plain of Switzerland may at the period

in question have been covered with water, and the blocks conveyed from the valley of the Rhone on floating ice-rafts.

The best wines of Switzerland are those grown on the slopes of the Jura. Those of Cortaillod, Neuchâtel, and St. Blaise are especially esteemed.

Passengers from Neuchâtel to Lausanne, or Vevey, may take the steamer to Morat, go by char or omnibus to Fribourg, and thence by rly. (described in Rte. K). The usual and direct course is by rly. from Neuchâtel. After passing *Boudry* and *Concise*, this traverses the famous battle-field of *Grandson*, where 20,000 Swiss utterly routed the Burgundian army of Charles the Bold, from 50,000 to 60,000 in number, and captured a prodigious booty left by their presumptuous enemy. The church of Grandson is one of the most curious of the early Christian churches of Switzerland. The materials appear to have been taken in great part from the Roman buildings at Aventicum. Many remains of antiquity have been found in this neighbourhood, some of them of Roman origin, others more ancient are commonly ascribed to the druidical period. Beyond Grandson the rly. traverses a marshy tract, formed by the continual encroachment of the land upon the shallow bed of the lake, before reaching

Yverdon (Inns: *H. de Londres*; *Croix Fédérale*), a small town of great antiquity, the Eburodunum of the Romans (Germ., *Yferten*), remembered chiefly for the sake of Pestalozzi, who here laboured in the educational experiments to which he devoted his life.

A pleasant excursion may be made to the *Lac de Joux*, lying in one of the most picturesque positions in the Jura range, at 3,310 ft. above the sea. It is best approached from *Orbe* (Inn: *G. Tell*), once a residence of the Burgundian kings, distant about 7 m. from Yverdon, or 2 m. from the Chavornay station. The distance from Orbe to *Le Pont* (Inn: *La Truite*), at the N. end of the lake, is only 13 m., but the

diligence employs from 4 to 5 hrs. in the ascent. Above the lake are two of the highest summits of the Jura—the *Mont Tendre* (5,512'), and the *Dent de Vaulion* (4,877'). The NW. side of the latter mountain is cut away in a sheer precipice overhanging the valley of the Orbe. In addition to the panoramic view obtained from other points in the range, many of the peaks of the South Savoy Alps, and the higher summits of the Pelvoux group in Dauphiné, may be discerned in clear weather. Some caution is requisite in wandering amongst these mountains. The limestone rocks abound in narrow fissures partially concealed by herbage, and, what is still more dangerous, wells are dug to provide water for cattle, and imperfectly covered over to save it from evaporation. In one of these an English traveller was drowned in 1837.

The rly. from Yverdun traverses a fertile country, amidst agreeable scenery which presents no object of much special interest. After passing the *Chavornay* station, the rly. ascends a little, and having traversed two short tunnels enters the valley of the *Venoge*, through which it descends gently towards the Lake of Geneva. Near the *Cossonay* station the village of that name is seen picturesquely placed on a hill on the rt. bank of the stream, and about $4\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther, at the *Busigny* junction station, the rly. joins the main line from Geneva to

Lausanne (Inns: H. Gibbon; Faucou; both good; H. Bellevue, well situated, quiet, and reasonable; H. Richemont, near the rly. station, well spoken of; H. and Pension Belvedere, well situated; H. du Grand Pont, commercial). This town, and the road by Vevey and Villeneuve to Aigle, are described in § 18, Rte. A, of this work. Brief notes of the points most interesting to travellers are here inserted.

Objects of interest at Lausanne.—Cathedral; Musée Arlaud, good collection of Swiss pictures; Musée Cantonal, public library.

At *Ouchy*, $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the town (Inns: Beaurivage, first-rate in all respects; H. de l'Ancre, second-rate; Pension Bachoffner, good), is the port of call for the lake steamers.

The Signal, 2 m. from the town, on the slope of Mont Jorat, commands a fine view of the lake—not, however, extending to Mont Blanc.

The road from Lausanne to Fribourg is described in Rte. K.

Vevey (Inns: Grand Hôtel, $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the town on W. side, very large, first-rate; Trois Couronnes, very good, not dear; H. du Lac, new house, good; H. Senn; H. Leman; all on the lake, commanding beautiful views; Trois Rois; Faucon; both fair and cheap; Croix Fédérale; Poste). The church of St. Martin is worth a visit. The road from Vevey to Fribourg is described in Rte. I, that to Thun in Rte. G.

Montreux. The path by the Dent de Jaman to Château d'Oex is described in Rte. H. Near the *Vernez* station is the Hôtel de Montreux, well kept by Mdlle. Loring, and the H. du Cygne. 2 m. beyond Vernex is the Castle of Chillon, interesting from its beautiful position, and the associations connected with it.

Villeneuve (Inns: H. du Port, clean and reasonable; Aigle Noir), at the end of the lake, the port for the steamers. Close at hand is the large Hôtel Byron, in a fine situation, good and reasonable.

Aigle (Inns: Beausite, close to the station, new and good; H. du Midi; H. Victoria). Here travellers bound for the Val des Ormonds leave the railway.

Aigle is connected with the district called Les Ormonds by a narrow glen traversed by La Grande Eau, a rapid torrent that drains the upper valley. Through this glen an excellent road as far as Sepey has been open for many years to Château d'Oex (Rte. B). The new part of the road between Sepey and the latter village is now open for traffic. This has shortened by nearly 40 miles the dis-

tance by carriage-road from Thun to Bex, and all parts of the Canton Valais. The road from Aigle to Sepey along the steep N. slope of the valley of the Grande Eau, involving an ascent of more than 2,000 ft. in $7\frac{1}{2}$ m., is a creditable piece of engineering, and the scenery, which is best seen in descending the valley, with the Dent du Midi in the background, and the Dent de Chamossaire rising on the opposite side of the deep ravine, is striking.

Sepey (Inns : H. des Alpes, good ; H. de-Ville, rough, cheap for persons remaining *en pension*) is the chief village of the district, and sometimes called Ormond Dessous. The glen of the Grande Eau here widens out into a broad pastoral valley, whose brilliant green slopes are belted round by the forests that occupy the middle region of the surrounding mountains. The *Val des Ormonds*, as the district is commonly called, is inhabited by an active race of mountaineers, famed as rifle-shots. The agreeable scenery of the main valley, rising to grandeur towards its head, the beauty of the Alpine views obtained from the surrounding summits, and the numerous inns and pensions affording fairly good accommodation at moderate rates, make this an eligible halting-place for those who would pass some time in this part of the Alps. Sepey is much inferior in attractions to the places lying higher up in the valley, but is the most convenient starting-point for the ascent of the *Tour d'Ay* (7,818'), or the *Tour de Mayen* (7,622'). The latter, though somewhat lower, commands a more extensive view of the Lake of Geneva.

[Rather more than 3 m. above Sepey, on the new road from Château d'Oex, after passing the ruins of the Castle of Aigremont, is *Comballaz* (4,416'), where good accommodation at very reasonable prices is found at the Pension Roch (charges, 5 fr. a day without wine; children $2\frac{1}{2}$ fr.; servants, including wine, 4 fr.). The landlord keeps ponies for mountain excursions. Of

these the most frequently made is to the mountain lake of *Lioson*, 6,135 ft. above the sea. The *Pic de Chaussy* (7,799'), immediately over the lake, may be reached in little more than 1 hr., and rewards the ascent by a noble view of the Diablerets group. The Pension Roch is not a very convenient stopping-place for passing travellers, as it is hard to obtain food except at fixed hours.]

The ascent to the head of the *Vai des Ormonds* is made from Sepey by a rough char-road on the rt. bank of the Grande Eau. The road passes opposite the village of L'Eglise with a country inn, and about 7 m. above Sepey comes to an end at

Ormond Dessus, also called *Plan des Iles*, an open tract of pasture with many scattered groups of houses, surrounded by high mountains. Here, at 3,832 ft. above the sea, a very good hotel and pension (H. des Diablerets) has been opened within the last few years. Near it is another small and very cheap inn, *Au Chamois*. Though at times rather hot, this affords the best head-quarters for a traveller wishing to explore this portion of the Alpine chain, and to enjoy at his ease the pure air and beautiful scenery of the neighbourhood. Seen from the N. side, the Diablerets present a very different aspect from that which they present towards the S., where they rise in formidable precipices above the path of the Col de Cheville (Rte. D). Beyond *Les Iles*, and less than 1 hr. distant, the *Eau Noire* is seen to issue from a vast amphitheatre called *Creux de Champs*, formed by steep precipices of limestone, surmounted by snowfields and glaciers that are drained by streams that fall down the face of the rock. But few spots can be named in the Alps that so much resemble the characteristic *cirques* of the Pyrenees.

The annexed woodcut (from M. Ulrich) gives a correct representation of the chief peaks visible from Ormond Dessus. The dotted line shows the



THE DIABLERETS.

direction taken by that gentleman in his ascent of the Diablerets.

The excursion most commonly made from Ormond Dessus is the ascent of the *Chamossaire* (6,932'), the highest point of the ridge separating the valley of the Eau Noire from that of the Gironne leading to Bex. The summit is as easily reached from Sepey or Comballaz, and is accessible to ladies and moderate walkers. There are two paths; by the longer one visitors may ride for 3 hrs. from the Hôtel des Diablerets, leaving the horses at some chalets close to a little lake. Thence $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. or $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. suffices to reach the top. The range of Mont Blanc forms the most striking object in the view from this as well as all the other summits in this district.

The ascent of the *Diablerets* (10,666') was effected from this side in 1850, by MM. Ulrich, G. Studer, and Siegfried, and is described in the second series of 'Berg- und Gletscher-Fahrten.' The summit has been frequently reached from the NE. side by the Sanfleuron Glacier (Rte. E), and of late years from Anzeindaz (Rte. D). The way from Ormond Dessus by the Creux de Champs is probably the most interesting, but also the most difficult. M.

Ulrich describes a portion of the ascent, in passing from the higher Rocher de Culand to the main mass of the mountain, as somewhat dangerous from the steepness of the ice-slope that has to be surmounted. The expedition is evidently one that requires some training, good guides, and the use of the rope and ice-axe. It would be expedient to sleep at the highest chalets at the base of the Rocher de Culand, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Les Iles, as the distance to be traversed is considerable.

The highest peak, sometimes called La Grosse Tête des Diablerets, which is but imperfectly seen from Plan des Iles, immediately overhangs, at a height of nearly 6,000 ft., the Lake of Derborence (Rte. D). It affords probably the finest panoramic view of the chain of the Pennine Alps from the N. side, corresponding in many respects with that from Mont Emilius (§ 14). The greater part of the view from the Diablerets may be gained, with no other difficulty than a scramble up a steep rocky chimney called Borne de Culand, by ascending the W. or lower of the two summits called *Rochers de Culand*. This, which is 9,185 ft. in height, may be reached in

about 5 hrs. from the Hôtel des Diablerets.

The limestone of the Diablerets abounds in nummulitic fossils.

The routes from Ormond Dessus to Saanen and to Bex are described in this section. (See Rtes. C and F.)

The N. summit of the Diablerets group, the *Oldenhorn* (Fr. *Becca d'Audon*), attains 10,250 ft. The summit may be reached in 6 or 7 hrs. from Ormond Dessus by the *Châlets d'Audon*, lying in an alpine glen of the same name. (See Rte. E.)

Of the other excursions from Ormond Dessus, the most interesting is the ascent of the *Tête du Moine* (7,713'). It lies about due N. of the hotel, and is easily reached in 3½ hrs. The view on a clear day is of the highest order.

ROUTE B.

ORMOND DESSUS TO CHÂTEAU D'OEX AND BULLE.

5 hrs. to Château d'Oex. Thence to Bulle, 6 leagues by carriage-rd., 7½ hrs. by Charmey.

The most direct and interesting way from the Val des Ormonds to Fribourg and Berne is by Château d'Oex. Diligences run twice daily by the new and picturesque carriage-road by Comballaz in 6½ hrs. from Aigle to Château d'Oex. Starting from Plan des Isles, the traveller descends the valley as far as Comballaz (Rte. A), about 6 m. distant by mule-path. To reach that place by carriage it is necessary to return near to Sepey, and then ascend by the new road. The way then lies nearly due N., and in about 2 m. reaches the hamlet of *Mosses*, lying on the plateau which separates the Val des Ormonds from the valley of the *Hongrin*, the stream which drains the mountain lake of Lioson. More than a mile farther is the solitary and poor inn of *Lécherette* (4,519'), whence a path leads in 4 hrs. by the Col de Chaude to Villeneuve (Rte. H). The way from Lécherette to Château d'Oex quits the valley of the *Hongrin*, and traverses pastures to

a low col overlooking the pretty valley of *Etivaz*, where a mineral spring of sulphureous water supplies baths of some local celebrity. A rather rapid descent through that valley leads to the hamlet of Moulins, on the high road, about 1¼ m. from *Château d'Oex* (Inns: H. Berthod, well situated; Ours; Maison de Ville; and several pensions), a small town on the rt. bank of the Sarine, on the road from Thun to Vevey, 3,261 ft. above the sea.

Those who intend to follow the high road to Bulle, described in Rte. G, may avoid Château d'Oex, turning to the l. at Moulins, and following the road to Montbovon; but a pedestrian, desiring to see something of the unfrequented valleys of this part of Switzerland, may with advantage take a somewhat longer route, passing by Charmey. For this purpose he should follow the road to Saanen for 3 m. from Château d'Oex as far as the hamlet of *Flendru*, whence a path leads northward through a lateral glen to the *Col de Philisma* (5,010'), and thence to the valley of the *Jogne* (Germ. *Jaun*), whose numerous and thriving population produce the finest quality of Gruyères cheese. The chief commune, called *Charmey*, consists of 3 hamlets, the largest of which—*Fédières* (2,956')—is about 4 hrs.' walk from Flendru. By a détour, for which the assistance of a guide is indispensable, the naturalist may on his way to Charmey visit *Mortey*, a hollow basin in the limestone rocks at the S. base of the *Dent de Branleire*, (7,743'), one of the highest of the Fribourg Alps. This spot is full of interest to the botanist, the entomologist, and the geologist.

The dialects spoken in this part of the Canton Fribourg have attracted the attention of philologists. In the valley of the Sarine the patois is akin to the Romansch spoken in the Grisons, while Swiss antiquaries hold that the population of the valley of the *Jogne* (also called *Val de Bellegarde*) is of Scandinavian origin. This

valley and its affluents contain much pleasing scenery, little known in Switzerland, and scarcely ever seen by a foreigner. A lover of retirement, who could content himself with country fare, might spend, with satisfaction, several weeks in exploring the neighbourhood.

[About 2 hrs. above Charmey is the village of *Jaun* (Fr. *Bellegarde*), (3,324'), with an inn—*Im Hof*—and the remains of a mediæval castle, near to a pretty cascade 200 ft. in height. Half an hour farther the valley turns abruptly to the S., while a path mounting to the E. leads in 4 hrs. through a singular cleft in the mountain, called *Klus*, to Boltigen in the Simmenthal. Another path ascends through the valley to *Abläntschen* (4,275'), the highest village. Thence to *Zweisimmen* by the pass of the *Schlüendi* (5,610') is a walk of 3½ hrs., or to Saanen by the *Laucheren* (5,883') about 3 hrs.]

The mule-path from Charmey joins the char-road leading from Val Sainte (Rte. L.) to Bulle, at Crésuz, ¾ hr. from Fédières. Bulle may be reached in 1½ hr. farther, passing *Mont Salvens*, whose castle commands a fine view, and crossing the Sarine ¼ hr. below *Tour de Trême*, where the traveller rejoins the high road from Thun to Vevey.

ROUTE C.

ORMOND DESSUS TO BEX.

Distance, about 5 hrs.

An easy ascent of 1 hr. leads from the *Hôtel des Diablerets* (Rte. A) to the *Col de la Croix* (5,705'), commanding a fine view of the Val des Ormonds and the Diablerets on the one side, and on the other of the valley of the *Grimonne* that leads down to the Rhone, with the Val d'Illicz, backed by the *Dent du Midi* in the

background. It is possible to choose between a path on the l. side of the valley, passing *Taveyannaz* and *Grion* (Rte. D), and another on the rt. side, along the ridge whose highest peak is the *Chamossaire*, by the village of *Arveyes*. The valley of the *Grimonne* abounds in *pensions*, where many Swiss visitors enjoy pure air and fine scenery at very moderate rates. One of those most recommended is the *Châlet de Villard*, kept by M. Roux, a retired officer. It commands a beautiful view, and is within 2 hrs. of the summit of the *Chamossaire*, and 3 hrs. from *Plan des Iles*. The accommodation is somewhat rustic, but tolerably good; charge, *en pension*, 4½ fr. a day.

Bex (Inns: *Grand H. des Salines*, with baths; *Union*; *H. des Bains*) is noticed in § 20, Rte. A. Much frequented by invalids for the sake of the baths.

[The Editor has been favoured, by M. de la Harpe, of Lausanne, with notes of two expeditions of high interest, though very rarely undertaken by strangers. Owing to the low level at which the village stands, either ascent from *Bex* is long and laborious, and it is a better plan to sleep at some of the higher *châlets*. A guide well acquainted with the ground is indispensable, especially for the *Dent de Morcles*.

The *Grand Moveran* (10,043') is most conveniently approached from the W. side, by the *Châlets de Nant* above *Bex*. You mount thence direct to the *Frête de Saille*, a col traversing the ridge between the *Grand* and *Petit Moveran*. It is necessary to descend a short way on the opposite side, in order to attack the summit from the E. side. This is reached by climbing over rocks and steep slopes of débris.

The *Dent de Morcles* (9,639'), though a little lower, offers a still finer view than the *Moveran*, and one that must be counted among the grandest and most varied in the whole range of the Alps. Three different ways, joining each other below the summit, are offered to the choice of the mountaineer.

Each of them offers attractions of its own, but the most agreeable is to mount from Bex by Frenières to *Les Plans* (about 2½ hrs.), where there are several *pensions*, at which lodging may be had for the night. A steep path, through a picturesque glen, leads up to the *Glacier de Martinet*, lying close under the precipitous W. face of the peak. The summit of this small glacier, reached in 4 hrs. from Les Plans, commands a noble view of the Lake of Geneva, and a part of the range of the Pennine Alps. The traveller now enters upon the *Grand-vire*, a remarkable channel in the rock, cut into the S. base of the *Dent de Morcles*, and affording the only means of access to the summit. It takes nearly 2 hrs. to traverse the *Grand-vire*, and 1 hr. more to reach the higher of the two rocky teeth forming the summit of the mountain. The climb is steep, but with a steady head and a competent guide there is no danger. Fully 7 hrs., exclusive of halts, are required for the ascent from Les Plans.

Another way is to mount from the Baths of Lavey (§ 18, Rte. A) by the hamlet of Morcles to the *châlets* of Haut de Morcles, reached in 4 hrs. A steep ascent, keeping well to the E., now leads in 2½ or 3 hrs. to the *Grand-vire*, which is entered at a point higher up, and farther E., than when it is approached from the *Glacier de Martinet*. In 2 hrs. more the summit is gained.

A third way, especially interesting to botanists, is from the village of *Fouly*, on the rt. bank of the Rhone, near Martigny. A rather long but easy ascent leads to the *Châlets de Fouly*, standing near two small lakes, a locality famous for rare plants. From hence there is no difficulty in joining the way from Lavey and Morcles below the point where it enters the channel of the *Grand-vire*.]

ROUTE D.

BEX TO SION, BY THE COL DE CHEVILLE.

	Hrs. walking	English miles
Grion (by road)	1½	5
Sous-la-Lex (by foot-path)	1½	4½
Anzeindaz	1	4
Col de Cheville	½	1½
Derborence	1	2½
Chapelle de St. Bernard	2½	6
Sion	2	6½
	10½	28

New road to Grion; thence, mule-path. Charge for a horse, 20 fr.; for a guide, from 12 to 15 fr. The distance being rather considerable, some travellers sleep at Grion, or else hire a vehicle from Bex to that village; charge, 8 fr. This is, in great part, a very interesting pass, but the descent from Derborence towards Sion is long and comparatively dull. Some travellers prefer to make an excursion to the summit of the Col and return to Bex, whence Sion may be reached by railway in about an hour and a half, starting at 8.35 P.M. In this case they lose one of the most striking scenes if they omit to descend on the E. side of the Col as far as the Lac de Derborence.

There is a good road from Bex as far as

Grion (Inns: *Croix Blanche*; *Pension Saulet*; both tolerably good, homely, and cheap). 'A mule may be hired here as far as the Col for 7 fr., with 1 fr. *bonnemain*.'—[M.] Above Grion the path, which for some distance is practicable for rough country charrs, ascends very gradually along the N. slope of the valley of the *Avençon*. The way lies amid green pastures, broken here and there by clumps of pines, with frequent views of the imposing precipices of the *Diablerets* and the *Moveran*, or in the opposite direction across the Valley of the Rhone to the Savoy Alps. After about 1 hr. the track crosses the *Avençon*, and begins to ascend more steeply through a pine forest, above which it returns to the rt. bank of the stream,

and reaches the beautifully-situated châteaux of *Sous-la-Lex*. Bearing a little to the l., the way now lies through a narrow ravine, and after a steep ascent of about 1,400 ft., attains the châteaux of *Anzeindaz* (6,224'), the highest on this side of the Col. The Alpine pastures above these châteaux and the stony slopes at the base of the Diablerets are extraordinarily rich in rare plants. The botanist may find tolerable night-quarters in one of the châteaux, but he should take provisions, as little food is to be found here. *Ranunculus pyrenæus*, *Viola cenisia*, *Crepis pygmæa*, *Hieracium breviscapum*, and *H. speciosum*, are amongst the rarities of this locality. The geologist may find many fossils of the Gault period. From these châteaux the highest peak of the Diablerets (Rte. A) may be reached by a rather difficult climb of 3½ hrs. After mounting over steep débris to the foot of the precipitous rocks forming the peak, it is necessary to bear to the W., and continue the ascent by the clefts and ledges of the calcareous rock. The descent requires much steadiness, and a good guide is necessary.

A gentle slope of alpine pasture leads in ½ hr. from the châteaux to the summit of the *Col de Cheville* (6,686'), and from a slight eminence to the rt. the traveller may gain a fine view to the E., extending to the Monte Leone, and of the precipices of the Moveran to the S. The descent on the E. side of the Col lies down a steep rocky slope, first to the rt. and then to the l., the track being ill-marked till it reaches the Châteaux de Cheville (5,722'). The path, which now lies in the territory of the Canton Valais, descends steeply through stunted pines, bearing to the rt. till it reaches the châteaux of *Derborence* (4,711'), close to a little lake bearing the same name. This lake was formed by one of the falls of the Diablerets, two of which are amongst the most remarkable catastrophes of which an authentic record has been preserved. The first berg-

fall occurred in 1714. A huge mass of the mountain, after giving warning by loud subterraneous groanings continued for two days, fell with a terrific crash, destroying 55 châteaux, and whatever men and cattle had not been removed to a distance. The story of the one survivor who worked his way out, after three months' interment under the mass of rocks that had but partially crushed his chateau, and of his being taken for a ghost by his friends on his reappearance in the valley below during the following winter, is familiar to most readers of alpine literature. Warned by the experience of their fathers, the herdsmen made haste to retreat with their cattle, when, in 1749, new threats were heard to issue from the mountain. Only five Bernese, working at a saw-mill two leagues lower down in the valley, failed to retreat in time, thinking themselves secure at so great a distance. The bergfall came, covering a square league of country with its ruins, and scattering blocks far and wide. Under some of these the five men, who were never heard of again, must have met their fate.

For several miles from Derborence the path winds amongst the fragments of rock that cover the upper part of the valley. About ¾ hr. from the lake the track crosses the *Lizerne*, and is thenceforward carried along the l. bank of that stream, at first following its course, and then gradually rising, while the torrent descends through a deep and narrow ravine. Here the track is carried for 2 m. along a mere ledge, sometimes artificially hollowed into the rock, sometimes supported by masonry overhanging the precipice, which in some places is more than 1,200 ft. in depth. From the narrow valley, enclosed between high mountains, whose dominant peaks are the *Haut de Cry* (9,698') on the W., and *La Fava* (8,589') on the E., glimpses of the surrounding scenery are obtained from time to time, but it is not until after traversing a fine beech wood, and reaching the little

chapel of St. Bernard, that the traveller gains an extensive view over the valley of the Rhone, and the range of the Pennine Alps. Less than a mile farther is the village of *Avent*. The slopes leading down to the valley of the Rhone are very hot in the daytime, though trees give some shade from the sun. Rather more than 3 m. from *Avent* the high road of the Simplon is reached, close to the bridge over the *Morge*, 2 m. W. of *Sion* (Inns: Poste; Lion d'Or; both good), described in § 21, Rte. A. In fine weather, persons used to mountain walking do not require a guide for this route, but the way is not always easily traced on the E. side of the pass, and there is not a house between *Derborence* and *Avent*, so that it would be imprudent to go without one in unsettled weather.

ROUTE E.

SION TO SAANEN.

The most direct way from *Sion* to *Saanen* and the *Simmenthal* is by the *Sanetsch* Pass; this is passable for mules, and in fine weather the mountaineer may go without a guide. The *Goten* Pass is far less easy of access, involving glacier and rock difficulties, and requires good guides, who are not easily to be found.

1. By the *Sanetsch* Pass.

	Hrs. ['] walking	English miles
<i>Pont Neuf</i>	2½	6
<i>Sanetsch</i> Pass	3	7½
<i>Gsteig</i>	3½	8½
<i>Saanen</i>	3	9
	<hr/> 11½	<hr/> 31¼

Mule-path from *Sion* to *Gsteig*; char-road thence to *Saanen*. It is a long day's walk to or from *Saanen*, but a char may be taken between that place and *Gsteig*—price, 8 fr. To see the scenery to the best advantage, this pass should be taken from the N. side; but as the same remark applies to most of the passes leading from the Canton *Berne* into the *Valais*, it is not always

possible to arrange the route in the best way to suit each pass.

For about 4 m. from *Sion* the way to the *Sanetsch* lies amidst vineyards and narrow lanes, and it is easy to take a wrong turn in ascending. After passing *Ormona*, a hamlet buried amid walnut-trees, the way mounts to *Granois*, and redescends to *Chandolin*, the last village on this side of the pass, beyond which the traveller cannot count on finding bread or wine till he reaches *Gsteig*, 7½ hrs. distant. Soon after leaving the village the path reaches a small chapel, commanding a view of the valley of *Nendaz*, on the opposite side of the Rhone, and then enters the ravine through which the *Morge* descends from the *Sanetsch* Pass. The slaty rocks hereabouts have been extensively eaten away by the action of the elements, leaving here and there projecting shattered masses, which produce a fine effect when seen through the pine forest. About 1 hr. above *Chandolin* a solid stone bridge, called *Pont Neuf*, is thrown over the *Morge* at a great height above the stream. The way lies now for some time along the rt. bank. To the rt. is seen a wild glen, leading to the *Goten* Pass (see below). After returning to the l. bank of the *Morge* the track passes two groups of chalets, and then by a steep ascent in zigzags reaches the *Sanfleuron* chalets (6,785'), the highest in the valley, commanding a fine view over the opposite ranges S. of the Rhone. A hay bed and the usual chalet fare may be found here by travellers wishing to make the ascent of the *Diablerets* (10,666') or the *Oldenhorn* (10,250'). Both of them are moderately easy of access by the *Sanfleuron* Glacier, which descends to the E. and terminates near the top of the pass, about ½ hr. above the chalets. The middle region of the glacier is a good deal crevassed, but seems to offer no serious difficulties. The *Diablerets* is decidedly better situated for a panoramic view than the *Oldenhorn*. Mr. Hinchliff has given, in the first series

of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers,' an account of an ascent of the latter peak by a nearly direct course from Gsteig. On that occasion, as well as in the ascent of the Diablerets, recounted by M. Ulrich, the descent was effected by the Sanfleuron Glacier.

It is said that a pass may be made across the glaciers on the W. side of the Arbelhorn direct to Lauenen, but no such pass seems to be known in the valley of Lauenen.

The *Sanetsch Pass* (7,369'), marked by a cross, and therefore called Kreuzboden, is little more than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above the châteaux. The summit forms a nearly level plateau, or trough-shaped depression in the chain, three or four miles in length, whereon patches of snow often remain throughout the summer. The pass lies between the *Arbelhorn* (9,980') on the E., and the *Sanetschhorn* (9,679'), which intervenes between it and the Oldenhorn on the W. On reaching the N. verge of the plateau of Kreuzboden it is necessary to bear to the rt. or NE., when the traveller suddenly gains a fine view over the Gsteig Thal and the course of the Sarine. $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. fully suffices for the descent, but $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. are required to reach this point from Gsteig. The path is carried down steep faces of rock, being partly excavated and partly sustained by masonry, somewhat after the fashion of that of the Gemmi, save that it is not nearly so well kept. Below the base of the rocks, and about 2 m. from Gsteig, there is a very fine waterfall of the Sarine, a few hundred yards from the path, and well deserving a visit. Those intending to pass the Chrinnen Furke to Lauenen (see below) may turn aside near the waterfall, and, mounting by a path to the rt., will join the track from Gsteig near the summit of the pass.

Gsteig (Inn: Bär, rough, dirty, and dear, only two beds in one room)—the French name is Châtelet, but German is the language of this and the adjoining valley of Lauenen—is a scattered village about 3,940 ft. above the sea,

on the l. bank of the Sarine, finely situated in the midst of pastures and pine forest, surmounted by the precipitous faces of the surrounding limestone peaks. There is a very good char-road down the valley, a distance of 9 m., to Saanen. About half-way is the opening of the lateral valley of Arnen (Rte. F), and a little farther a bridge over the Sarine, by which the road crosses to the l. bank, and descends to

Saanen—Fr. *Gessenay* (Inns: Grosslandhaus, clean and reasonable; Ours), on the high road from Thun to Vevey. (See Rte. G.)

2. *By the Gelten Pass.* On the old maps, and in local works on the topography of Switzerland, a pass is laid down between Sion and Lauenen in the Canton Berne, lying between the peaks of the Arbelhorn and the Wildhorn, in the depression occupied by the Gelten Glacier. The pass, if it ever was frequented, had become unknown, and even lost to local tradition, when MM. G. Studer and Ulrich effected a passage from the N. side in 1852, and descended by the valley of the Morge to join the track from the Sanetsch Pass. Again, in 1858, the first-named traveller, with two companions, completed the passage by what appears to have been the ancient course, descending on the S. side by the Sionne valley, which opens into the valley of the Rhone at Sion. This route trenches upon the portion of the Bernese Alps described in the following section, but as it leads directly between Sion and Saanen it could not conveniently be inserted elsewhere than here. The pass may much better be attempted from the N. side than from Sion. The descent of the rocks above the Rothe Thal, especially to persons not well acquainted with the way, might be a matter of difficulty and even danger. In the following brief notice the traveller is supposed to start from Saanen. A char-road leads from Saanen through a narrow and very picturesque glen 6 m. in length to the pretty village of

Lauenen (Inn: Bär, rustic, but clean and not uncomfortable), beautifully situated at a height of 4,134 ft., in the midst of an amphitheatre of high peaks. In 1852 M. Studer found a good guide here in the person of Christian Brand, and in 1858 another, equally active, but not quite so judicious, in Johann Peter Würsten. The distance to Sion being from 12 hrs. to 13 hrs., exclusive of halts, it is expedient either to sleep at the *Gelten châteaux*, or to start from *Lauenen* some time before daylight. The head of the valley above *Lauenen* is enclosed between steep walls of rock, above which are gentler slopes that lead up to the snow-fields, and to the extensive *Gelten Glacier*, which fills the background in the view towards the S. The best way to reach the glacier is by mounting the slopes to the E., and then bearing S., above the wall of rock that overlooks the bottom of the valley. $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. are required to reach the *Kühdungenl Alp*, a group of *châteaux* near which a torrent descending from the glacier shoots over the edge of the precipice into the valley below. The cascade is called *Dungelschuss*. The path is thence carried along limestone ledges, and in one place, called *Geltentritt*, a ladder fixed to the rock enables the herdsmen to reach the uppermost pasture and *châteaux* of the *Gelten Alp*, about $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from *Lauenen*. There is another way, rather easier, but $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. longer, which keeps to the bottom of the valley till under the *Gelten Alp*, to which the ascent is effected by the rt. bank of the *Geltenbach*. This way passes near to a finely situated Alpine lake, the *Lauenen See*. M. Studer strongly advises travellers who may not attempt any more adventurous expedition to make the excursion from *Lauenen* to the *Gelten Alp* and *Rothe Thal* by the *Kühdungenl Alp*, returning by the *Lauenen See*—in all about 7 hrs.' walk.

In less than 1 hr. from the *Gelten Alp* the traveller reaches the *Rothe Thal*, a remarkable hollow in the midst of the wildest imaginable scenery. In

allusion to a vague superstition which makes it the home of troubled spirits, it is also called by the herdsmen, *Gspenster Thal*. This hollow is the filled-up bed of a small lake, surrounded by nearly vertical precipices of a reddish colour, which are surmounted by towers and pinnacles of ice, forming the lower edge of the *Gelten Glacier*. The precipices surrounding the *Rothe Thal* on the E. and SE. sides are fully 1,000 ft. in height, and the constant fall of blocks of stone or ice makes it unsafe even to approach their base. Towards the SW., however, the rocks are less lofty, and a branch of the *Gelten Glacier* descends in a steep ice-fall nearly to the level of the *Rothe Thal*. It may be possible, though far from easy, to ascend by this ice-fall, and so reach the upper level of the glacier, but another way is taken by the chamois hunters, who are usually far more skilful as cragsmen than upon the ice. The rocks on the E. side of the hollow form the base of the *Hahnschritthorn* (9,319'). This is a promontory projecting northwards from the *Wildhorn* (10,722'), the highest summit of this group (see § 23). Towards its northern end, on the extreme left of the traveller, looking up the *Rothe Thal*, the range of rocks becomes less steep, and though apparently inaccessible when viewed from a distance, may be scaled without danger by a steady climber. On attaining the summit of these rocks it is necessary to pass along a steep slope of compact debris, traversed by streams which cut deep furrows in its face, along the top of the precipices of the *Rothe Thal*. This passage is called *Hahnschritt* by the few chamois hunters who come so far in search of game. The ascent is continued by the slopes that flank the *Gelten Glacier* and by the moraine, until the ice is finally attacked at a high level, from whence gentle snow-slopes, broken by few crevasses, lead in about 1 hr. to the *Gelten Pass* (9,285'), lying immediately W. of the *Wildhorn*, and commanding a view of the Pennine

Alps, in which the Mont Blanc de Cheillon, the Rouinette, and the Grand Combin, are the most conspicuous peaks. In the ascent is seen a depression in the ridge connecting the peak of the Wildhorn with the Hahnen-schritthorn, over which there is a practicable pass to the *Dungel Glacier*, lying on the E. side of the latter mountain. The ridge of the Gelten Grat extends W. from the pass, covered with glacier and névé on its N. slope, but broken away in steep faces of rock on its S. side which overlooks the deep gorge of the Grandes Gouilles. A narrow and steep ice-stream flows down towards the head of the Grandes Gouilles from the upper névé that lies on the S. side of the pass. This, which is called *Glacier de Morzé*, affords the only apparent way for effecting a descent to the valley of the Morge. This is by no means easy, and varies of course according to the state of the glacier. The path from the Sanetsch Pass to Sion is joined about 1 hr. above the Pont Neuf, or rather more than 3 hrs. from Sion.

The traveller who would make his way from the Gelten Pass to Sion by the *Sionne* valley must cross the ridge connecting the Wildhorn with the *Cretabessa*—the highest point in the steep range dividing that valley from the Morge. This was effected, not without difficulty, in 1858, by crossing the head of the *Glacier de Morzé* and making a circuit round a steep ridge of rocks descending from the Wildhorn. The crest of the ridge was then attained without further difficulty, and the descent to the *Sionne* valley, though steep, gives no trouble to the practised mountaineer. M. Studer reckons the second pass as 600 or 700 ft. higher than the Gelten Pass. The descent to Sion, passing the village of *Arbaz*, where some refreshment may be obtained, does not appear to be interesting.

The Wildhorn may be ascended from Lauenen, but more easily from Au der Lenk. (§ 23, Rte. E.)

ROUTE F.

SAANEN TO ORMOND DESSUS.

There are three ways leading from Saanen to the Val des Ormonds (Rte. A), all of them passing through fine scenery and easy of access.

1. *By the Lake of Arnen.* $4\frac{1}{2}$ to 5 hrs.

About 4 m. from Saanen on the road up the Gsteig Thal the road crosses the Sarine to the l. bank, and soon after reaches the opening of the *Arnen Thal*, a lateral glen, near the head of which, $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Saanen, is the *Arnen Sec*, a pretty lake about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. in diameter, 5,072 ft. above the sea. Above the lake a low ridge, partly covered with pine forest, leads in little more than 2 hrs. to Plan des Iles. Another path leads to Etivaz and Château d'Oex.

2. *By Gsteig and the Col de Pillon.* $5\frac{1}{4}$ hrs.

Though rather longer than the last, this way is much more frequented, the path being better suited for beasts of burden. For the first 9 m. it lies by the char-road to *Gsteig*. (See last Rte.) Beyond the village the horse-track traverses marshy meadows, passing near a waterfall, and, after an ascent of $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr., reaches the *Col de Pillon* (Germ. *Pillenbergl*), only 5,092 ft. in height, the lowest point in the ridge which here divides the Cantons of Vaud and Berne. N. of the Col, and about 550 ft. higher, is the mountain-lake of *Rettau*, said to deserve a visit. On the S. side are the bold rocks which form the base of the Oldenhorn, whose summit is not seen. After a short descent a very pleasing view of the Val des Ormonds, with its green pastures and scattered groups of chalets, opens out. Several of these are passed, and in $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from Gsteig the traveller reaches the hotel at Ormond Dessus.

3. *By Lauenen and the Chrienen Pass.* $6\frac{1}{4}$ hrs.

By a détour of only 1 hr., the traveller going to the Val des Ormonds may see something of the fine scenery of the valley of Lauenen as

well as that of Gsteig. Taking a char., if so inclined, over the 2 leagues that separate Saanen from Lauenen (see Gelten Pass, last Rte.), he first crosses the low Chrinnen Pass (5,430'), lying between two mountains, both called *Windspillen*. The higher of the two on the S. side of the pass and called, for distinction, Wallis-Windspillen (6,522'), is a projecting buttress of the Arbelhorn. 2 hrs. suffice to reach Gsteig from Lauenen, and 2½ hrs. more lead the traveller to the Hôtel des Diablerets.

ROUTE G.

VEVEY TO THUN, BY BULLE AND THE SIMMENTHAL.

	Post leagues	English miles
Châtel St. Dents . . .	2½	8
Bulle	4½	12½
Château d'Oex . . .	6	18
Saanen	2½	7
Zweisimmen	2½	8½
Weissenburg	3½	11½
Thun	4½	14½
	<hr/> 26½	<hr/> 79½

A high-road traversed by diligences; but it is necessary to change carriages twice, if not oftener, and places cannot be secured at starting for the entire way from Vevey to Thun, or *vice versa*. Persons who can walk or ride will usually prefer some one of the passes mentioned in the next route to the circuitous course followed by the post-road between Vevey and Montbovon or Château d'Oex.

The scenery of the Simmenthal and the valley of the Sarine have scarcely been sufficiently appreciated by tourists. These valleys do not, of course, rival in wildness and sublimity the more famous sites that lie at the base of the giants of the Alpine chain, but they abound in beauties of no mean order, and a few days may be very well devoted to this route. The mountaineer will not want opportunities for gratifying his climbing propensities, since the panoramas from the Moléson,

the Dent de Jaman (both noticed in next Rte.), the Stockhorn, and the Niesen (§ 23, Rte. A), must be reckoned amongst the most interesting that are attainable from the secondary peaks of the Alps.

A fine modern road, very well engineered, mounts from Vevey through an opening in the hills watered by the stream of the Veveyse, commanding noble views over the Lake of Geneva. At one of the finest points, about 2 m. from the town, is the Hôtel Bellevue. Five miles farther the road enters the Canton Fribourg, and soon after reaches

Châtel St. Denis (Inns: Maison-de-Ville; H. des Treize Cantons). The church and castle, in great part modernised, are said to be of high antiquity. From hence to Montbovon the post-road makes a great détour, more than doubling the direct distance between those places, passing round the base of the Moléson (see next Rte.), which is accessible from almost any part of the circuit. The road is hilly and not very interesting as far as

Bulle (Inns: Cheval Blanc, 'dear' [J.]; Maison de Ville), a thriving town, the chief dépôt of the Gruyères cheese, 2,523 ft. above the sea. Having been burnt to the ground in 1805, it is almost altogether new. Trains on the branch railway to Romond (Rte. K) on the line between Lausanne and Fribourg run in ¾ hr. Here the road, which had followed a NE. direction from Vevey, turns abruptly to S. and passes along the E. base of the Moléson, ascending the valley of the Sarine. Half a mile from Bulle is La Tour de Trême, a large village, and about 2 m. farther the road passes at the foot of the hill whereon stands the little half-fossil town of *Gruyères* (Germ. *Grejers*), with no decent inn. It deserves a visit for the sake of its church, partly destroyed by fire in 1856, containing a curious monument of one of its former lords, but especially for its very picturesque castle, once the seat of the Counts of Gruyères, sovereigns of the surrounding district. The building is

tolerably well preserved, and contains the torture-chamber, and other relics of an age to which some persons look back with regret.

The scenery is very pleasing throughout the 10 m. of road from Bulle to *Montbovon* (Inns: H. de Jaman, very fair and reasonable; Croix Blanche), 2,608 ft. above the sea. Horses for the pass of the Col de Jaman 10 fr. each. (See next Rte.) The road now enters a wild and picturesque defile, called *La Tine*, from a hamlet with a homely inn (L'Ours), which lies amid masses of rock and the shade of forest trees. A little farther on is a bridge over the Sarine, passed on the l. hand, which leads to *Rossinières*, a village on the rt. bank, where an unusually large wooden house offers good accommodation at a very cheap rate—charge 4½ fr. a day. [Immediately behind *Rossinières* is a mountain called *Le Cray* (6,795'), the summit of which, reached in 1½ hr. by a path through fields, then up steep wooded slopes, finally along the ridge, commands a fine panoramic view. Still more remarkable is, however, the panorama gained from *Le Praz*, a point about 1 hr. more distant, and 600 ft. higher. This includes the chief summits of the Pennine Alps, a large portion of the Bernese Oberland, and most of Fribourg and the neighbouring parts of Canton Berne.] A mile beyond *Rossinières* the road reaches *Moulins*, where the path to *Etivaz* and *Comballaz* (Rte. B) turns off to the rt., and rather more than another mile of road leads to

Château d'Oex (Inns: H. Berthod, well situated; Ours; Maison de Ville), noticed in Rte. B. Farther on, the Sarine has worked for itself a deep bed in the limestone strata, and the road, henceforward carried along the rt. bank, alternately mounts and descends as it skirts the base of the mountains. Passing *Flendru*, where the path on the l. leads to *Charmey* (Rte. B), the next village is *Rougemont* (Germ. *Rothberg*), with an inn (Kreuz). In the castle, which was at the time a Cistercian

convent, a printing press was established so early as 1481. Some specimens of its productions are still extant. About half-way on the road to *Saanen* is the boundary of the Canton Fribourg. On entering that of Berne, the language of the population is changed to German. The valley of the Sarine is remarkable for the neatness and rustic elegance of the wooden houses, all pretty much of the same size and pattern, and ornamented with inscriptions, which usually record the names of the owner and his wife, with some appropriate Scripture text or rhyming motto.

Saanen (Inns: Grosslandhaus, clean and reasonable; Ours, not recommended), a country town with considerable trade in cattle. The French name is *Gessenay*. Here the valley of the Sarine turns due S., mounting to *Gsteig* and the pass of the *Sanetsch* (Rte. E). The road to *Thun* crosses an open plateau of marshy land, called *Saanenmooser*, which forms the watershed between the Sarine and the *Simmen*. Bold and fantastic peaks, clothed in their middle zone with pine forest, and above rising in precipices of bare limestone, add interest to the scenery. The most conspicuous from *Saanen* is the *Rüblhorn* (7,569'), behind which is the *Gummfluh* (8,068'), the highest summit of the range W. of the *Gsteig Thal*. Nearer at hand, on the rt. hand ascending to the *Saanenmööser*, is the *Hornfluh* (6,408'). There is a tolerable inn near the summit of the pass, which is 4,226 ft. in height. A rather rapid descent leads to

Zweisimmen (Inns: Couronne, new and good; Bär, not good), at the junction of the main stream of the *Simmen*, descending from the glaciers of the *Wildstrubel* (§ 23, Rte. E), with the lesser branch flowing from the base of the *Hornfluh*. The road to *Thun* follows the l. bank for about 2 m., then crosses the stream, and enters the fine gorge of *Laubegg*, overlooked by a castle of the same name. An inscription records the opening of the present road through the defile, once notorious

for the accidents that occurred to travellers by the old and dangerous road. The traveller soon returns to the lake, and 5 m. from Zweisimmen reaches *Reidenbach*, whence turns off to the W. a path to Bulle by the Klus and Val de Bellegarde (Rte. B), and another path leading in 4 hrs. to the baths of Domène (Rte. L). The valley of the Simmen continues to be a mere defile shut in between steep rocks. A mile farther on is

Boltingen (Inn: Bär, improved), a pretty village with characteristic large wooden houses, 2,726 ft. above the sea, at the base of the *Mittagfluh*, the summit of which may be reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. A huge block of limestone fell from the mountain a few years ago at no great distance from the village. The next place is Oberwyl, more than 2 m. lower down in the valley, and nearly 3 m. farther on is the post station of

Weissenburg (Inn: Poste), with the ruins of two castles. Horses and *chaises-à-porteur* may be engaged here for the ascent to the *Baths of Weissenburg*, about 2 m. distant. The path mounts steeply in zigzags, and then enters a gorge that gradually narrows till it becomes a mere cleft traversed by the *Buntschi* torrent. Here, in a site somewhat resembling that of the famous Baths of Pfäfers, is a large new establishment, said to be well kept and reasonable, which, along with the older and inferior building, can accommodate 300 guests. The waters resemble those of Leuk (§ 23). Being 2,930 ft. above the sea, the situation is cool, though the sun is very powerful during the two or three hrs. in which it daily reaches the baths. Pedestrians may reach from hence the summit of the Stockhorn, and descend to Thun, or to the Baths of Blumenstein. The way lies by Morgeten to the hamlet of Buntschi, and thence by the Wahlalp to the summit. Nearly 4 hrs. are required for the ascent, but $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. may be saved by a short cut up the face of a limestone rock about 300 ft. in height. The ascent is

made by rather rickety ladders fixed against the rock, and in part by steps and notches cut into the stone. It should, of course, be attempted only by very steady climbers. Paths lead from the Baths to Blumenstein, and to Gurnigel (Rte. L). A guide should be taken in this district, as the mountains abound in abrupt faces of rock and deep clefts, which may cause long delays to a stranger attempting to find his way alone. Persons going to, or coming from, Boltingen on foot need not pass by the village of Weissenburg, there being a path from the Baths to Oberwyl.

About 4 m. beyond Weissenburg is *Erlenbach* (Inn: Krone), at the S. base of the *Stockhorn* (7,195'), a conspicuous peaked summit in that outer range of the Alps that lies between the Simmenthal and the basin of Central Switzerland. A little lower than its rival, the Niesen, it is not quite so well placed for a view of the Oberland Alps, but the view of the Lake of Thun is even finer, and in the opposite direction it overlooks a large portion of the Cantons of Berne and Fribourg. A mountaineer will be glad to take the summit on his way to Thun. The direct track from Erlenbach by the Klusi Alp and the Klusen See is throughout very steep, and requires the assistance of a local guide to point out the way. $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice for an active climber to reach the summit. The botanist may find several rare plants. The descent to Thun lies along the ridge NW. of the summit, and gradually bears to the rt. by steep but not difficult slopes till the chalets of Aelpithal are reached. Thenceforward a path leads down through pine forest and over Alpine pastures to the hamlet of Oberstocken, and then to *Amsoldingen*, about $3\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Thun. The descent may be made in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., but 6 hrs. should be allowed from Thun to the summit.

After passing Erlenbach a slight ascent enables the road to command a view of the opening of the Simmen-

thal between the twin peaks of the Stockhorn and the Niesen, whose pyramidal summits, rising on either side 6,000 ft. above the valley, form a portal that has not many rivals in the Alps. Beyond *Latterbach* the road passes opposite the castle of Wimmis, whence the ascent of the Niesen (§ 23, Rte. A) is commonly made, and then descends towards the shore of the Lake of Thun, where it joins the Interlaken road, and 3 or 4 m. farther reaches *Thun*. (See § 23, Rte. A.)

ROUTE H.

CHÂTEAU D'OEX TO VEVEY, ON FOOT OR HORSEBACK.

Those who would avoid the long and rather uninteresting détour by the road between Vevey and *Château d'Oex*, have a choice of several paths, all of them very attractive, especially to those who are approaching the Lake of Geneva from the N. All these paths traverse the ramification of the Alpine chain that extends from the Val des Ormonds to the Moléson S. of Bulle. The chief summits are the *Tour d'Ay* (7,819'), *Tour de Mayen* (7,622'), *Dent de Naye* (6,693'), *Dent de Merdasson* (6,132'), and the *Dent de Jaman* (6,165').

1. *By the Moléson.* From 12 to 13 hrs.

This route is rather too long to be conveniently made on foot in one day from Château d'Oex, or even from Montbovon (see last Rte.). The best plan is to sleep at the village of *Albeuve*, rather more than 1 hr. beyond Montbovon, on the road to Bulle, where there is said to be a tolerable country inn. The *Moléson*, which is the object of this expedition, is not a single well-defined peak, but rather a highland district, affording pasturage to vast herds of dairy cattle, and culminating in a ridge 6,578' in height. The summit is easily reached from many points on the road between Montbovon and Châtel St. Denis (see

last Rte.); but as the highest point is seldom in view, a guide is more requisite than in the ascent of many less accessible mountains. Irrespective of the wide panoramic view of the Alps, it commands an unusually extensive view over the low country of Switzerland, and there is perhaps no other summit whence so large a number of towns and villages can be distinctly seen in favourable weather. There is no place of entertainment on the mountain, but dry hay may be found at some of the numerous chalets by those who would pass the night in order to enjoy the early morning view. The ascent from *Albeuve* requires about 3½ hrs., and 3 hrs. suffice for the descent to Châtel St. Denis, passing by the chalets of Trémottaz. The path from *Bulle* is perhaps the most frequented. At 2 m. from that town it passes by the suppressed monastery of Part-Dieu, and after an ascent of 2 hrs. more reaches the chalet of *Plané*, where strangers often pass the night. Thence to the summit is a walk of 1 hr.

2. *By the Col de Jaman.* 8 hrs., or 6 hrs. from Montbovon.

This is deservedly the most frequented way from the valley of the Sarine to Vevey. The pass is commonly taken from Montbovon, but in approaching it from Château d'Oex the traveller may save ½ hr. by taking a path to the l. soon after passing *La Tine*, and fully a mile before reaching Montbovon. After crossing the stream of the Hongrin the bridle-path ascends to *En Allière*, a hamlet with a rough but clean inn, where wine, bread and eggs, supply luncheon. Following the track up hill towards SW., the traveller in 1½ hr. more reaches the *Col de Jaman* (4,872'). There are many more extensive views from Alpine passes than that which is here suddenly opened before him, but it would be hard to name another more perfectly beautiful. The grand ranges of the Savoy Alps, seen across the blue Lake of Geneva, are framed in an exquisite

setting of nearer scenery, wherein bright green pastures and sombre pines are contrasted with the bold forms of the surrounding limestone peaks. It is not surprising that Byron, in a well known passage, should have declared this route to be 'beautiful as a dream,' for even the least impressionable passenger cannot escape its fascination. The mountaineer will be tempted to ascend the adjoining peak of the *Dent de Jaman* (6,165'). The precipitous faces of rock that it shows towards the S. and W. are completely inaccessible, but by its steep N. slope the summit may be reached in 1 hr. from the Col; not, however, without a stiff climb. The summit, which overlooks a picturesque mountain tarn—the Lac de Jaman—commands a view of the Bernese Alps, the entire Lake of Geneva, a wide tract of the Pays de Vaud and the rich country at the foot of the Jura, including the lakes of Neuchâtel and Morat.

About $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. below the Col de Jaman the path divides. That to the left descends directly to Montreux by the l. side of the stream that flows from the Col. To the rt. is a paved path, leading by a shorter way to Vevey, which may be reached in 3 hrs. from the summit. The path is so well marked that a guide is not needed; but there is a more shady and agreeable path than the hot and rough paved track.

[In going from Ormond Dessus or Sepey to Vevey, the traveller may follow a mule-track that passes a large rock or boulder called Pierre Mouillée, traverses Alpine pastures, and then descends along the Hongrin, till, on approaching EnAilère, he bears to the rt., and reaches the Col de Jaman in 5 hrs. from Sepey, or if bound for Villeneuve, he may join the track of the Col de Chaude at Les Crêtes.]

3. *By the Col de Chaude.* $7\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. The most direct way from Château d'Oex to the Lake of Geneva is by the Col de Chaude, leading to Villeneuve, and from the summit of the pass the traveller may ascend several adjoining

summits. The range connecting the Tour d'Ay with the Dent de Jaman abounds in caverns, deep clefts, and circular shafts, often of great depth, and the naturalist who would devote some time to the exploration of this range could scarcely fail to find many objects of interest. As mentioned in Rte. B., the Col de Chaude may be reached from Lécherette on the way between Comballaz and Château d'Oex, but a more direct way from the latter place is by *Ratevel*, Les Crosets, and Lavanchy. A short distance below the Col are some chalets, whence the traveller may ascend the *Dent de Naye* (6,693'). The view is much the same as that from the Dent de Jaman, save that, as this is 528 ft. higher, it commands a larger portion of the mountains on either side of the valley of the Rhone. A steep descent leads from the Col along the Tinières torrent to Plan-cudray, and thence to Villeneuve, which is reached in little more than 5 hrs. from Château d'Oex. Thence to Vevey s 7 m. by road or rly.

ROUTE I.

VEVEY TO FRIBOURG AND BERNE.

	Post leagues	English miles
Bulle . . .	$1\frac{1}{2}$	20 $\frac{1}{2}$
Fribourg . . .	$5\frac{1}{2}$	17 $\frac{1}{2}$
Berne . . .	$6\frac{1}{2}$	18 $\frac{1}{2}$
	<hr/> 14 $\frac{1}{2}$	<hr/> 56 $\frac{1}{2}$

Travellers pressed for time will avail themselves of the railway from Lausanne to Berne, taking the train at the Chexbres station. (See next Rte.)

The road from Vevey to Bulle is described in Rte. G. Although there are no objects of especial interest on the road from Bulle to Fribourg, the country is so picturesque, so rich with thriving villages, scattered houses, orchards, and clumps of timber, with occasional villas, and the remains of many buildings of the feudal period, that in any other country than Switzer-

land it would be sure to excite unusual admiration. One of the most pleasing views on the way is from the hamlet of Bry, about half-way between the two towns. Before entering Fribourg there is a stone cross, near the spot where the road crosses the rly. from Lausanne, whence Mont Blanc is visible in clear weather.

Fribourg (Zähringer Hof, close to the bridge, excellent in all respects and, considering the accommodation, very reasonable; Grand Hôtel de Fribourg; Hôtel des Merciers; well spoken of) is a town of over 10,000 inhabitants, called in German *Freiburg*, famed for the beauty of its site on the summit of a promontory of almost vertical rocks, whose base is washed by the stream of the Sarine. It is often compared to Berne, but if when seen from without its position is even more picturesque, the interior cannot bear comparison with that of the capital of Switzerland. The chief object of interest here is the famous suspension bridge, in many respects the most remarkable, as it was one of the earliest constructed in Europe.

The length between the great gateways at either end is 941 ft., and the height above the Sarine 181 ft. The bridge is supported by four wire cables, each containing 1,056 strands of wire, but so slight in appearance that from a distance the entire structure appears a mere cobweb when compared to the massive chains to which we are accustomed in England. The severest tests have been applied without injury, and there is no reason to doubt that the fabric, due to the skill of M. Chaley, of Lyons, which has now been in use for 30 years, will be as durable as other more cumbrous and expensive works.

A second bridge, not much inferior in dimensions to the first, was completed in 1840. It is thrown over the gorge of the Gotteron on the side of the Sarine opposite the town. It is 689 ft. in length, and 318 ft. above the bottom of the gorge. The wire cables on which it hangs are attached imme-

diately to the rocks on each side, and as they are fixed at points of unequal height the effect is very singular.

The chief object of interest in the town is the Church of St. Nicholas, one of the best specimens of ecclesiastical architecture in Switzerland, well restored in 1856. There is a very curious bas-relief over the portal under the tower. In the church is the famous organ built by Aloys Moser, once considered the finest in the world, and still possessing but few rivals. Until lately there was a daily performance with admission by ticket, but for the last two or three years it has been necessary for strangers to make a special arrangement with the organist.

Most travellers go from Fribourg to Berne by railway (see next Rte.), but the country is so rich and pleasing that those who prefer to travel by the road do not repent of their choice. The most frequented route is by *Neuenegg*, but some will prefer to pass by *Laupen*, which has given its name to one of the battles in which the Swiss laid the foundations of their independence. The distance by either road is about 20 m.

Berne is described in § 23, Rte. A.

ROUTE K.

LAUSANNE TO BERNE.

There are several roads from Lausanne to Berne, all of them passing through fine country, and leaving a pleasing impression of the comfort and prosperity prevailing throughout most parts of the Swiss Confederation, and which seem to be altogether independent of differences of race or religion, whatever may be said or fancied to the contrary. Most persons, however, prefer the railway, which abridges the journey, and carries travellers at once to their intended headquarters.

1. *By railway.* 95 kilomètres = 59 Eng. miles.

After quitting Lausanne the rly. to

Fribourg leaves the line to Vevey and St. Maurice, and gradually ascends to a considerable height on the slope above the lake, parallel to which it is carried for a considerable distance. It crosses a small torrent called Paudèze by a fine viaduct of 9 arches, which is followed by two other considerable works of the same kind before entering the tunnel that leads to the *Grundvaur* station. Between this and the following station some glimpses are obtained of the Savoy Alps and the lake. At the

Chexbres station passengers to and from Vevey join the line. Omnibuses take more than an hour to ascend to the station—fare 1 fr. The rly. now turns to the N., and after passing several minor stations, reaches

Romond (Inns: Cerf; Couronne), an old fortified town (2,326'), with a ruined castle, said to have been built by one of the Burgundian kings. Views of the Mont Blanc range are obtained in fine weather. The rly. traverses an undulating country, and follows a NE. direction for 16 m. farther to

Fribourg—described in last Rte. Little is seen from the rly., which passes through a tunnel to the station on the W. side of the town. Travellers who halt for the interval between one train and another are advised to walk from the station to the suspension bridge, cross this, and follow the road leading to the bridge over the Gotteron. After crossing it they should descend into the valley, and re-enter the town near the Arsenal.

After leaving Fribourg the rly. is carried over the Sarine by a massive lattice bridge, and traverses another considerable bridge before reaching the station of *Guin* (Germ. *Düdingen*). Several tunnels are passed, but in the intervals are very interesting peeps at the fine country through which the line is carried. At Flamatt the rly. enters the Canton Berne by a bridge over the *Singine* (Germ. *Sense*), which separates it from Fribourg. The grand outline of the Oberland Alps comes into view before reaching

Berne (§ 23, Rte. A).

2. By *Payerne* and *Morat*. 19 post leagues = 57 Eng. miles.

Diligences still travel by this road, employing 10 hrs., but most strangers who prefer the road to the railway will also prefer a carriage to the diligence.

From Lausanne the road begins at once to ascend the W. slopes of Mont Jorat, commanding views of the lake, but Mont Blanc is concealed by the intervening mountains of Chablais. The highest point (2,878') is reached about 6 m. from the town. After traversing a bare tract the road descends into a rich valley, and 15 m. from Lausanne reaches

Moudon (Inns: Cerf; Victoria, not good; *Maison-de-Ville*), one of the most ancient towns in Switzerland. An antiquary might find much occupation in examining the many ancient buildings, some of which are partly of Roman construction. M. Tissot, a notary, has a collection of coins and medals chiefly found on the spot. It is a pleasant drive of 13½ m. hence to

Payerne (Inns: *Stadthaus*, or *Maison-de-Ville*; *Bär*; both good), a walled town, called in German *Peterlingen*, containing the tomb and other memorials of Queen Bertha. The church, founded by her in the tenth century, converted at the Reformation into a corn market, is very curious in its architectural details. Diligences run daily from hence by *Estavayer* to Yverdon, 18½ m., and to Fribourg, 12½ m.

The road to Morat, distant 12 m., runs parallel to the E. shore of the Lake of Neuchâtel, but the country being flat, this is not seen from the road. 7 m. from Payerne the traveller reaches *Avenches* (Inn: *Couronne*), a little insignificant town on a hill, occupying a small portion of the site of the Roman Aventicum. Swiss historians carry the foundation of this city of the Helvetians to the sixth century, B.C. It was undoubtedly the capital of the Roman Helvetia, and, to judge from the extent of the remains, it must have been a city of first-rate importance.

For centuries the ruins served as a quarry, whence columns, marble pavements, and cut stone were drawn to serve as materials for churches and other buildings. Minor objects were sold to strangers or destroyed by the ignorant peasants, and it is only within a few years that the collection which now exists in a building near at hand has been formed under the management of a local antiquary. Among the objects preserved are a mosaic, several fragments of statuary, &c.

Nearly 4 m. beyond Avenches is a quadrangular stone column marking the site of the battle of Morat, wherein the Swiss confirmed by a still more bloody victory the ascendancy they had acquired by the battle of Grandson, dealing to the same enemy a still more crushing blow. The bones of the dead, said to have reached 15,000 in number, were thrown together by the victors into a mound which formed the most significant record of the event. At the time of the battle the lake reached the walls of Morat, having in the Roman period extended to those of Aventicum, and many of the Burgundians were drowned in attempting to escape by the shallow shore. In 1798, at the time of the French invasion, a Burgundian regiment blew up the mound, and flung the contents into the lake. Human bones are often thrown up on the shore, and are sold for knife-handles.

The *Lake of Morat* (Germ. *Murten See*) is a shallow basin, about 6 m. long by 2 m. in width, 1,427 ft. above the sea-level, with low shores, and communicating with the Lake of Neuchâtel by a shallow channel. In spring the surface is often covered with a pink scum formed by myriads of a species of Infusoria—*Oscillatoria rubens*. The small town of *Morat* (Inns: Courroune; Aigle; Lion) preserves but slight traces of its former importance. The castle dates from the thirteenth century. Neuchâtel may be reached by steamer in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., or by road, a distance of $16\frac{1}{2}$ m. To Fri-

bourg (omnibus 3 times a day, in 2 hrs.), by *Courgevaulx* is $10\frac{1}{2}$ m. On a low hill near the latter village is a lime-tree, said to be 36 ft. in circumference, and believed to have existed at the time of the battle of Morat, in 1476. The road to Berne—a distance of 17 miles—passes through pleasing scenery, especially in approaching the city, when the outline of the Oberland Alps comes into view towards the SW

ROUTE L.

BULLE TO THUN.

The mountain country between Bulle and Thun includes much beautiful scenery, scarcely ever visited by strangers, but resorted to by Swiss visitors for the sake of mineral waters, of which several are noticed below. The shortest way to Thun is by the Val de Bellegarde (R'e. B), leading by the Klus to Boltingen in $8\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., and thence to Thun in $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.

Another route, at least equally interesting, passes by Val Sainte and the Baths of Domène, about 16 hrs.' walk.

A char-road leads from Tour de Trême to Broc, where it crosses the Sarine near its junction with the Jogne, and ascends to *Crésuz* about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Bulle. Here the Val de Bellegarde is left on the rt., and the road ascends partly through forest, amid very picturesque scenery, to *Val Sainte* (3,360'), originally a Carthusian monastery, now private property, at the foot of a conical summit called *La Berra*. This mountain is an annual rendezvous of the country people for games and festivity on the third Sunday in July. The top may be reached in 5 hrs. from Fribourg.

The char-road ceases at Valsainte; a mule-path mounts thence in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. by the S. side of the Berra to the *Chessalle-Ech*—a low pass (4,659') commanding pleasing views in both directions—and descends in 1 hr. to the Baths of

Domène. A large house, capable of receiving 100 visitors, stands close to a small dark lake (3,464'), picturesquely placed in the midst of mountains that rise from 2,000 to 3,000 ft. above its shores. The *Kaiseregg*, lying to the SE., is visited especially by botanists. The summit (7,188') is reached in 3 hrs. from the Baths. A guide is almost necessary, as the way is steep, and not very easy to find.

From the Baths a char-road descends in 1½ hr. to the junction of the two branches of the *Singine* (Germ. *Sense*), one of which flows from the Lac Domène, the other from the *Ganterisch Pass*. To reach the pass is a walk of 4 hrs. from the junction of the two streams, and 2½ hrs. of rather rapid descent lead thence to

Blumenstein, a very beautiful spot, 2,205 ft. above the sea, frequented for the sake of its mineral waters, containing iron, combined with salts of magnesia. The establishment is plainly fitted up, but clean and not uncomfortable. There are in the neighbourhood an old castle, a cascade of the Fallbach, and several points commanding beautiful views of the Lake of Thun and the Oberland Alps. A more considerable excursion is the ascent of the Stockhorn (Rte. G), which may be accomplished in 4 hrs.

There is a good road from Blumenstein to Thun by Thierackern; the distance about 6 m. Charge for a char 6 fr., and 1 fr. to the driver.

Thun is described in § 23, Rte. A.

[From the *Ganterisch Pass* the traveller may turn aside from the path to Blumenstein, and with the help of a guide find his way to the Baths of *Gurnigel*, 3,783 ft. above the sea. The establishment can accommodate more than 200 visitors. There are two sources, both sulphureous, among the most frequented in this part of Switzerland, and considered efficacious in the cure of some internal diseases. The summit of the *Hoch Gurnigel* (5,066'), easily reached in only 1½ hr. from the Baths, commands an exten-

sive view. A longer excursion, requiring at least 3 hrs., is that to the much higher summit of the *Ganterisch* (7,143'). The descent may be made to Blumenstein, or to the Baths of Weissenburg (Rte. G).]

SECTION 23.

GEMMI DISTRICT.

THE middle portion of the range of the Bernese Alps is best known to tourists by the remarkable pass of the Gemmi,* leading from the Lake of Thun to the Baths of Leuk in the Valais, and that name is therefore selected to designate the district described in this section. It includes the part of the main chain lying between that pass and the Sanetsch, described in the last section, with the short glens which descend towards the Rhone on its S. side, and the more considerable tract belonging to the Canton Berne, lying between the head waters of the Sarine and the Kanderthal.

If it were not for the near neighbourhood of the higher group, called *par excellence* the Bernese Oberland, this district would probably have attracted a still larger share of attention than it has received from travellers. It contains much grand and beautiful scenery, and there are not many spots where a mountaineer can find more enjoyable head-quarters than at An der Lenk, Kandersteg, or the Baths of Leuk. The characteristic advantage of the Alps over all other European mountain chains is here especially manifest. Elsewhere, as, for instance, in the Pyrenees, the higher mountains form a single range, so that, on gaining one

* Sometimes written Ghemmi, but incorrectly, since the letter *g* in German is always pronounced as in the English words *get*, *give*, &c.

of the conspicuous peaks the eye ranges over a wide horizon, but does not encounter on either side objects of equal grandeur upon which it can rest. In this, and most other parts of the Alps, the mountaineer who has attained some lofty point is confronted by opposing ranges of equal or greater height, and is more or less completely encircled by snowy peaks that, in ceaseless variety of form, exhibit in a single view every conceivable combination of the elements of the sublime and beautiful in nature. In this district calcareous rocks prevail almost exclusively, and the near scenery, marked by the characteristic beauties that appertain to that material, contrasts in a striking manner with the great range of the Pennine Alps, rising on the opposite side of the Rhone valley, where crystalline rocks impress their peculiar mark upon the aspect of the mountains.

The highest summits of the range lying between the Gemmi and Sanetsch passes are the Wildhorn (10,722') and the Wildstrubel (10,715'), but it will be convenient to include in this section some notice of the higher peaks, outliers from the Oberland group, that rise in the immediate neighbourhood of Kandersteg.

ROUTE A.

PARIS TO THE BATHS OF LEUK, BY BASLE AND THUN.—ASCENT OF THE DOLDENHORN AND ALTELS.

	Kilo- mètres	Eng. miles.
Mulhouse (by railway)	45½	30½
Basle	30	18½
Olten	38	23½
Berne	67	41½
Thun	26½	16½
	652½	405½
	Post leagues	Eng. miles
Frutigen (by road)	4½	14½
Kandersteg	2½	7½
Schwarzenbach (by mule-path) .	3½	9
Baths of Leuk	8	8
	13½	38½

The arrangements on the French railways are ill adapted to the convenience of travellers going to Switzerland. Until the Neuchâtel line shall have been made more available for the general convenience of tourists, those bound from Paris to Berne, who dislike night travelling, should go by the trains of the Chemin de Fer de l'Est, from Paris to Mulhouse by Troyes and Belfort. From Mulhouse the traveller proceeds to Basle by the Strasbourg and Basle line, belonging to the same company. There are but two direct trains daily from Paris to Basle. The morning train, carrying first and second-class passengers, reaches Basle in 14 hrs., while the so-called express night-train, with first-class passengers only, takes 13 hrs. From Basle to Paris there is but one direct train, at 4 p.m. daily, which consumes 13½ hrs. on the way. The *buffet* here is ill-managed and dear; it is better to get refreshment at the Schweizerhof.

Basle (Germ. *Basel*) (Inns: Trois Rois, first-class; Schweizerhof, H. Euler, both good and close to French railway station; Sauvage; Couronne; Cicogne; Faucon; these four are second class, but fairly good) is a wealthy old city, the most interesting in Switzerland to lovers of art and remains of antiquity. The Münster—formerly the cathedral—is a curious building of red sandstone, exhibiting a singular mixture of the Romanesque and pointed styles of architecture. It contains many objects worthy of notice. The Council of Basle met in this church in 1431. The small hall, originally a chapter-house and now called Concilium-Saal, was used only by committees of the council. This has been made available for a collection of curiosities, including some relics of Erasmus, and 6 fragments of the original Dance of Death, falsely attributed to Holbein, since it existed here at the period of the Council.

The New Museum contains an important collection of pictures and drawings by early German masters, in-

cluding 36 works of the younger Holbein. The Passion and the Dead Christ are counted among his masterpieces. There are besides a few Flemish and Italian pictures of no importance, and some specimens of the modern Swiss school. In the same building is the library, containing several unique and very valuable MSS., a collection of antiquities and coins, and another of objects of natural history. The University boasts the names of many famous men among its professors. Paracelsus, Erasmus, Ecolampadius, Bauhin, Euler, the Bernouillis, and many others, may be enumerated in the list.

Not far from the Spahlenthor, a curious ancient gateway, is a fountain, called Holbein's Brunnen, the decorations of which were executed after drawings by that master. A stroll through the town will reward the lover of mediæval architecture, as many curious fragments have survived the changes of fortune and fashion since Basle passed from the condition of an imperial city to that of a free member of the Swiss Confederation.

The bridge across the Rhine leads to Klein Basel, on the rt. or German bank of the stream, where stands the terminus of the Baden railway. See § 26, Rte. A.

Seven miles from Basle, on the road to Rheinfelden, is *Augst*, standing on the site of the Roman *Augusta Rauracorum*, once a place of great importance, destroyed by the Huns in 450. The foundations of an amphitheatre, and other buildings, may be traced, and some columns and inscriptions are preserved here, but most of the portable objects have been removed to the museum at Basle.

[Those who prefer to travel at leisure through a fine country to the rapid but unsatisfactory process of railway transport, may reach Berne from Basle by the Val Moutiers, or Münster Thal, and Bienne. Three or four days may be agreeably employed in this way. The distance from Basle

to Bienne is 57 m.—Thence to Berne 48 m. by rly.; 20 m. by road. At St. Jacob, close to Basle, a Gothic cross commemorates the never to be forgotten battle, fought in 1444, by 1,500 Swiss against 30,000 French troops. At the close of the day 1,458 Swiss lay dead or mortally wounded on the field, having slain three times their own number—some accounts say 8,000—of the enemy. A few miles farther another battle-field, near the village of Dornach, recalls a victory of the Swiss over the Austrians. The road enters the valley of the *Birs*, otherwise called *Val Moutiers* (Germ. *Münsterthal*). Before reaching *Lauffen* (Inn: Sonne, not good), 16 m. from Basle, the valley is contracted to a very picturesque defile. Beyond this, the French tongue replaces German. At the mineral baths of *Bellerive* is a good and reasonable hotel. Three m. farther the valley opens out, and the road to Bienne, bearing to l., passes close to the large village of *Delémont* (Inn: Ours). A defile, on a grander scale than that already passed, leads to *Moutiers Grandval* (Inns: Couronne, good; Cerf), 17½ m. from Lauffen, so called from a famous monastery founded by St. Germain in the 7th century. A light carriage with 2 horses, costing 20 fr., may be engaged here to reach the summit of the Weissenstein over Soleure. The valley, which had widened out at Moutiers, is once again narrowed to a mere cleft, traversed by a new road which replaces the very ancient passage, ill fitted for modern vehicles. This defile, the finest of those on the way to Bienne, extends to *Court* (Inn: Ours), about 4 m. from Moutiers. 'Here the pedestrian may shorten the distance to Bienne, avoiding Malleray, Tavannes, and Sonceboz, by crossing the ridge of Montoz due S. of Court, and rejoining the road 5 m. from Bienne by descending through the Combe de Pery.'—[W. M.] The Hasenmatt (see below) may be resched on foot in about 5 hrs. The main road is now carried through green

meadows to *Malleray* (Inn: Lion d'Or, good, but not cheap), and thence to *Tavannes* (Inn: Couronne), 4 m. from Malleray, and 11 m. from Moutiers, a pretty village (2,523'), near the head of the valley of the Birs. The road now mounts a steep ascent, and traverses a natural arch in the limestone rock, well known as the *Pierre Pertuis*. A partly effaced Roman inscription proves the antiquity of this passage. Having crossed the dividing ridge, the road descends to *Sonceboz* (Inn: Couronne, good), a small village in the valley of the Suze, whence a very picturesque way along that stream leads in 12½ m. from Tavannes to

Bienne (Inns: Couronne, is, or was, good and reasonable; H. du Jura, dear; Croix Blanche), lying at the opening of the valley of the Suze, about 1 m. from the lake of the same name. The German name is Biel, and that of the lake Bieler See. Neuchâtel (§ 22, Rte. A) may be reached by rly. in little more than 1 hr. At *Nidau* and other places on the Lake of Bienne, considerable remains of lacustrine dwellings have been found. The railway from Bienne to Berne makes a great détour, joining the direct line from Basle (described below) at Herzogenbuchsee, 23 m. from Bienne. The only place of interest passed on the way is

Solothurn (Inns: Krone, good and reasonable; Rother Thurm; Hirsch; Falke), the chief town of the canton bearing the same name. The French name is *Soleure*, but the German tongue here predominates. This claims the distinction of being, with the sole exception of Treves, the most ancient city in Europe N. of the Alps, but does not contain many important remains of its early period. The Cathedral, built in the last century, is not very interesting. The Clock Tower, in the market-place, is certainly very ancient, though probably not of Roman origin, as commonly asserted. The Arsenal contains a fine collection of ancient armour, and many standards taken by the Swiss in the

battles by which they established their independence. The Museum is of interest to the geologist, on account of the fine collection of fossils from the Jura, chiefly formed by the naturalist Hugli.

The portion of the Jura range N. of Solothurn is called the *Weissenstein*. This ridge commands one of the most famous panoramic views of the Alps. The very fair inn at the top is frequented by visitors who go for the sake of the view, and by others who remain to enjoy the pure air and goat's milk or whey, often recommended to delicate persons. The charge *en pension* is from 4 fr. to 6 fr. a day. Three hrs. are required to reach the inn on the mountain from Solothurn. This is 4,209 ft. above the sea, and 2,812 ft. above the city. The view is more extensive from the Röhtheflüh (4,587'), 40 min. from the inn. The *Hasenmatt* (4,754'), which is the highest summit of the ridge, is 1½ hr distant, and the view not much superior to that from the Röhtheflüh. There is a road from Basle to Solothurn by the Hauenstein.]

The Swiss Central Railway has a trunk line from Basle to Olten, and three main branches leading thence to Berne, Lucerne, and Zurich, the three chief towns of the Confederation. The line to Olten starts from the station at Basle, which forms the terminus of the Alsace rly., and travellers pressed for time, who do not wish to enter the city, will find a pretty good restaurant at the station. They should bear in mind that Swiss rlys. are regulated by Berne time, 26 min. in advance of Paris time kept on the French lines.

On leaving Basle the rly. crosses the Birs, passing N. of the battle-field of St. Jacob, and is carried SE. through a fine country to *Liesthal* (Inns: Falke, Schlüssel; neither good), the chief place of the half-canton Basle Campagne, the single State having been divided into two, after a brief but bloody struggle, in 1832. There is a road hence to

Solothurn, 28½ m. distant, crossing the *Hauenstein*, a continuation of the ridge of the Jura. The rly., passing through a picturesque district by the *Sissach* station, traverses two or three short tunnels, and then enters the great tunnel, 1½ m. in length, by which it pierces the NE. extremity of the Jura range. The *Hauenstein Tunnel* was, in 1857, the scene of a frightful accident, arising from the falling in of a shaft, whereby 52 workmen, buried alive in the unfinished gallery, died of hunger or suffocation. Eleven other men lost their lives in the attempt to relieve their companions. On issuing from the tunnel the rly. commands a fine view over the valley of the Aar, and by a rapid curve, and a bridge over the river, reaches the *Ollen* station, 23½ m. from Basle. Close at hand is the *Hôtel von Arx*, good; and in the little town—supposed to be the Roman *Utinum*—two inns: *Thurm*, pretty good; *Halbmond*. There is a good restaurant at the rly. station. Whatever be the traveller's destination, he must here change carriage. The lines to Berne and Lucerne keep together for a few minutes, till, after making a sweep round the little town of *Aarburg* (Inns: *Krone*; *Bär*), with a picturesque fortress on the hill above it, the latter line diverges to SE., while the way to Berne is carried SW., through an uninteresting country to *Herzogenbuchsee*, where the branch leading to Solothurn, Bienne, and Neuchâtel diverges to the rt. After passing two minor stations the country becomes more picturesque. *Burgdorf*, at the entrance of the *Emmenthal*, is a place of some local importance. The road to Interlaken or Lucerne, described in § 24, Rte. Q, here diverges to the l. At *Hindelbank*—14½ m. from *Herzogenbuchsee*—is the ancient castle of the *Erlach* family, still possessed by their descendants. Passing through fine parklike scenery, the rly. traverses the Aar by a fine lattice bridge, 154 ft. above the river, and reaches

BERNE (Inns: *Bernerhof*, large house, noble view, very good but

dear; *Hôtel de l'Europe*, very good and reasonable. fine view; *Schweizerhof*, good and reasonable; *Boulevard*; *H. de France*; all these near the rly. station; *Bellevue*, near the mint, new and good; *Falke* (*Falcon*) in the *Weibermarkt*, well managed and reasonable. There are many good second-class inns, chiefly frequented by men of business; such are the *Pfistern* and *Mohr*, about the centre of the town; *Distelzwang*; *Storch*; *Wilde Mann*, near the rly. station; with others). There are several good cafés near the rly. station, but the most frequented in summer is the *Pavillon*, at the corner of the *Minster Terrace*. There are many *pensions*, of which that of *Jaggi* at *La Villette* has been well recommended.

This city, now the permanent seat of the Federal Government, is built on a sandstone promontory, 1,650 ft. above the sea, surrounded on three sides by the Aar. The tedious ascent and descent formerly required for crossing the river has been obviated by the opening of the *Nydeckbrücke*, a fine granite bridge, built of erratic blocks found on the *Kirchet* near *Meyringen*, standing at the E. end of the town, and giving access to the roads which diverge from the opposite bank of the Aar. The main line of street traversing the centre of the town, and passing under three antique towers, with footways on either side, carried under the first floors of the houses which rest on arcades, has a singular and picturesque effect. The *Minster* is a fine 15th century Gothic church, with many details that recall *Strasbourg Cathedral*. The organ an admired instrument, is played occasionally in the evening, entrance is charged, 1 fr. Opposite the W. entrance is the bronze statue of *Rudolph v. Erlach*, the hero of *Laupen*. The *Minster Terrace* is one of the most striking points of view in the city. At a height of 108 ft. above the Aar it commands a view of several of the highest peaks of the *Oberland Alps*. The new Roman Catholic church in

the Metzgergasse is a good specimen of modern Byzantine architecture.

The Natural History Museum is very interesting to naturalists, the zoological collection of Alpine mammalia, birds, &c., is extremely rich. The geological collections brought together by Prof. Bernard Studer are of great value and importance. In the same building is a collection of Swiss and other antiquities, and a so-called ethnographic collection, containing many objects brought from the South Sea Islands.

In the Bundes-Rathhaus, the place of meeting of the Federal Assembly, a stranger may be interested in hearing debates carried on alternately in four different dialects — French, Italian, German, and Swiss-German. The present Bear-pits, on the E. side of the Nydeckbrücke, replace the ancient cages in which from time immemorial these animals had been preserved in Berne, with a short interruption during the French invasion. The fancy which, at an early period, caused their adoption, as supporters of the city arms, has been maintained by tradition, until they have come to be regarded as guardians of the city.

To the lover of nature, there is nothing at Berne so attractive as the views of the Oberland Alps that are obtained from every commanding point in, and near to, the city. There is, indeed, no such panoramic view here as that which is gained from Turin and its neighbourhood, where more than half the horizon is girdled round by the peaks of the great chain; but the group of peaks seen from Berne is even more striking in form, and the effect of the contrast of the snowy range with the nearer scenery is more unexpected, and at least equally impressive. The view may be enjoyed from several points in the line of the ancient ramparts, now converted into public walks, but the most favourable position is perhaps that of the Engi Promenade, $\frac{1}{2}$ m. N. of the rly. station. Another delightful walk is along the hill called Altenberg, opposite the town on the

N. side of the Aar. It may be reached by a suspension bridge, or by the Nydeckbrücke. Another more elevated and more distant point of view is the summit of the *Gurten* (2,825'), about 4 m. from the town. Here, and at many other similar positions frequented by the citizens, a small inn or café supplies refreshments to visitors.

The distance from Berne to Thun by the rt. bank of the Aar, whether by road or rly., is about $16\frac{1}{2}$ m. By the l. bank the road, which is on the whole more interesting, is about 2 m. longer. Most travellers go by railway, but those not pressed for time may with advantage travel in an open carriage, or one-horse char. There is no place of any special interest on the way, but the road presents scenes of continually increasing beauty, and the gradual though slow approach to the snowy Alps cannot fail to stimulate the curiosity of those who approach them for the first time.

Thun (Inns: H. Bellevue, first-class establishment in very beautiful grounds outside the town, with a chapel for English church service, prices rather high to passing travellers, families taken *en pension*; H. Baumgarten, chiefly frequented as a *pension*, in a pretty garden by the river, good, charges a little lower than at the Bellevue; Freienhof; Weisses Kreuz; Krone; Falke; all in the town) is perhaps the most beautifully situated town in Switzerland, standing nearly a mile below the point at which the Aar issues from the lake. The interior has an antique aspect, and offers a fine view from the church, but has no buildings of importance. The ancient castle, built in 1182, overlooks the town, and is a most picturesque object. From its towers, but equally well from many other points near the town, the traveller may enjoy a view of the lake and the Oberland Alps, which in its way can scarcely be surpassed. A sheet of beautifully blue water, 11 m. in length, is seen surrounded by forest-clad mountains, rising some 6,000 ft. above its

shores, and some of them, especially the Niesen, remarkable for the boldness of their forms. Behind these the marvellous peaks of the Jungfrau, Mönch, and Eiger, forming what was long deemed an insurmountable barrier of rock and ice, two miles in vertical height, close the view. Though Thun is too distant from the higher mountains to afford desirable head-quarters to the mountaineer, it is not surprising that less active persons, content to enjoy without much exertion perfectly beautiful aspects of nature, along with much comfort and even luxury, should select this as a halting-place during the fine season, which here extends from June to October. There are several pretty houses in the grounds of the Hôtel Bellevue, which are let to families boarding in the hotel, by the week or month; and many villas, beautifully situated near at hand, chiefly belonging to wealthy Bernese. Of the many attractive points of view near the town, the most frequented is the Pavillon St. Jacques, in the grounds of the H. Bellevue. The Blümlis Alp, Doldenhorn, and Gspaltenhorn are visible, in addition to the higher peaks already enumerated. The modern Gothic castle of Schadau, built by M. de Rougemont, stands in parklike grounds of extreme beauty. Permission to enter is usually given to strangers. The park belonging to another villa, called the Chartreuse, is still better worth a visit:—the walk leading to a very pretty waterfall should not be omitted. Many places on or near the lake which form interesting excursions from Thun are mentioned in this and the following §. The Stockhorn, accessible in a rather long day's walk, and commanding a magnificent panorama, is described in § 22, Rte. G, and the baths of Blumenstein and Gurnigel, both deserving a visit from persons remaining at Thun, are noticed in § 22, Rte. L.

The *Lake of Thun* (Germ. *Thunersee*) is about 11 m. in length, by 2 m. in breadth. The surface is 1,837 ft. above the sea, and the greatest depth

768 ft. Besides the Aar, which drains the greater portion of the Oberland Alps, the lake receives the Kander, and several minor streams from the surrounding ranges. A steamer plies twice a day between Thun and Neuhaus, near Interlaken (see § 24), employing $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr.—fare 2 fr.

A post-carriage plies daily between Thun and Frutigen. A char from Thun to Kandersteg costs 17 fr., and from Frutigen to Kandersteg 7 fr.

On quitting the town the road to *Amsoldingen*, leading to the Stockhorn, is left on the rt. The main road crosses an alluvial flat, and nearly 3 m. from Thun approaches the lake near the Castle of Strättlingen, interesting from its association with the race which succeeded to the throne of Burgundy, and at a later date with the no less illustrious family of Erlach. The road to Saanen through the Simmenthal (§ 22, Rte. G) turns off to the rt., while that leading to Frutigen and Interlaken crosses the *Kander* by a long bridge. This stream, which rises in the glaciers near to the Gemmi, once flowed in a depression parallel to the lake, joining the Aar below Thun. The present course was cut in 1714, and the geologist will be interested in observing the considerable delta which it has formed about its entrance into the lake, within so short a period as 150 years.

The road now approaches the base of the *Niesen* (7,763'), a remarkable pyramidal peak everywhere conspicuous from the shores of the lake, commanding one of the finest panoramic views in the Alps. Since good paths and a tolerable inn near the summit have made the ascent easy, it is much visited. The most convenient way is that starting from *Wimmis*, a village with a castle on the rt. bank of the Simmen (§ 22, Rte. G), near its junction with the Kander. A char from Thun thither costs 5 or 6 fr., and a horse or mule from Wimmis to the top, 15 fr.; if kept overnight, 20 fr. A guide is unnecessary, as the way on this side is well marked. Those who take one

from Wimmis should not pay more than 4 fr., or 6 fr. if he be kept all night. The path from Wimmis lies at first SW., parallel to the Simmenthal. On reaching a torrent called Staldenbach, a signpost directs the traveller to turn to the l., and thenceforward the ascent is continuous, with many zig-zags, and with but a very limited view, until, in about 4 hrs. from the village, the track reaches a small inn providing tolerable accommodation for the night. This lies about $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. below the summit, a narrow plateau giving room for about 50 persons, falling away towards the lake by a steep but not precipitous slope. The panorama of the whole range of the Bernese Alps from the Titlis to the Diablerets is more complete than from any other point of at all equal height, but the highest peaks are not seen to such great advantage as from the Faulhorn. Taken altogether, this deserves to rank amongst the finest views of the kind, and will thoroughly reward the labour of the ascent to those who are fortunate enough to see it under favourable conditions. A good new path descends from the summit to the Heustichbad, near Mühlinen, where the traveller may find a vehicle either for Interlaken or Kandersteg.

Returning to the high-road from Thun to Frutigen, which was left at the bridge over the Kander, we come, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther on, to a point where the road divides. That leading to Interlaken is carried straight on near to the lake, while the road to Frutigen turns to the rt., mounting a little to the village of Wyler, nearly 6 m. from Thun, commanding a beautiful view of the lake, with the castle of Spiez (§ 24, Rte. A) conspicuous on its shore, and in the background the noble ranges of mountains on its opposite bank. Still finer is the view from *Aeschi*, standing a little to the l. of the road, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond Wyler. A char-road leads by that village to the shore of the lake near Leissigen, which shortens the way to Interlaken for

travellers passing between that place and the Gemmi. The road descends a little to *Mühlinen* (Inn: Bär; good country inn), at the E. base of the Niesen, nearly 10 m. from Thun. Less than 1 m. farther is *Reichenbach* (Inn: Bär), where the opening of the Kien Thal (Rte. B) is seen on the l. with the peaks of the Blümlis Alp in the background. Beyond the village the road crosses to the l. bank of the Kander, and the Rinderhorn comes into view, followed by the twin summits of the Balmhorn and Altels, before the traveller reaches

Frutigen (Inns: Helvetia; Adler; both clean, comfortable, and reasonable), a neat and thriving village, rebuilt after a destructive fire in 1827. Here the valley divides. The main branch mounts to Kandersteg, while the W. branch, called Engstligenthal, leads to Adelboden and the Strubel Pass (Rte. E). From henceforward the ascent of the Kanderthal becomes rather steep for carriages, and a pedestrian will lose no time by continuing his route on foot. The remains of huge moraines, and other traces of glacial action, are conspicuous in the valley. On leaving Frutigen, the road crosses the Engstligenbach, and 1 m. farther returns to the rt. bank of the Kander. The mountains on either side are clothed with forest, and occasional glimpses of the snowy Alps are gained through openings in the range until the Doldenhorn finally asserts its supremacy among the peaks that enclose the head of the valley. A gradual ascent of $7\frac{1}{2}$ m. leads to

Kandersteg (Inns: Victoria, in the village; Bär or Ours, at Eggswand, $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond the village, on the way to the Gemmi; the reports of travellers are conflicting, but the majority seem to incline to the Bär; a new inn, *Hôtel du Gemmi*, is very well spoken of). The Victoria is most convenient for the excursion to the Oeschinen See, and the other houses for most of the other routes, for which this is the starting-point. The following are the

charges fixed for carriages and horses from Kandersteg:—

To Thun—carriage	with 2 horses	fr. 34
"	with 1 horse	17
To Interlaken "	with 2 horses	45
"	with 1 horse	25
To Frutigen "	with 2 horses	14
"	with 1 horse	7
Horse or mule to Baths of Leuk		15
"	if starting after 10 A.M.	20
"	to Schwarzenbach	8
"	to Oeschinen See	6
"	to foot of Tschingel Glacier in Gasterenthal	10

In fine weather a guide is not required to cross the Gemmi, except by mere novices. Those who can walk a little are advised to take the horse only to Schwarzenbach, in whichever direction they travel. Delicate ladies should take a chaise-à-porteur. It is not advisable to ride down on the S. side. The fate of a French lady, who was thrown over the precipice in 1861, will probably deter future travellers from attempting the feat. The ascent from Leuk is not dangerous. Beware of checking the mule in difficult places.

Kandersteg (3,839') is very finely situated in the midst of a circle of high peaks, most of which are visible from the village, or its neighbourhood. Nearest to the village is the massive range, lying between the Oeschinen-thal and the Gasterenthal, whose highest summits are the many-pointed ridge of the Blümlis Alp (12,041'), and the Doldenhorn (11,965'). On the opposite, or S. side of the Gasterenthal, and more nearly adjoining the Gemmi Pass, is the group crowned by the peaks of the Balmhorn (12,100'), Altels (11,923'), and Rinderhorn (11,372'). Of the many excursions of which this is a convenient centre, the most attractive are those to the Oeschinen See (Rte. B), and the Gasterenthal (Rte. C). The ascent of the Blümlis Alp is noticed in Rte. B. The track to Adelboden over the Bonder Grat is described in Rte. G.

[To the enterprising mountaineer the most tempting expedition to be made

from Kandersteg is the ascent of the *Doldenhorn* (11,965'), but as this must be reckoned as a decidedly difficult expedition, it should be attempted only by men in good training, and with first-rate guides. The first, and probably the only, ascent yet effected, is described in a well illustrated volume, published in German and English, by Dr. A. Roth, and entitled *Doldenhorn und Weisse Frau*. Dr. Roth and M. E. v. Fellenberg started from Kandersteg at 2 A.M. on the 30th of June, 1862, with Christen Lauener and Johann Bischof of Lauterbrunnen, Kaspar Blatter of Meyringen, and Gilgian Reichen of Kandersteg, as guides, besides Christen Ogi of Kandersteg, and Peter Lauener, a son of Christen, as porters. Reichen is highly spoken of, and is probably the best guide at Kandersteg. A previous attempt made by M. v. Fellenberg and two companions in the preceding month of May, in which the party reached the summit of the second peak, or *Klein Doldenhorn* (11,443'), had put the travellers upon the true track, by which alone, as it would seem, the highest summit is accessible.

The Doldenhorn is an irregular pyramid of which the sides facing SE. and SW. are precipices of rock of appalling steepness, too nearly vertical for snow to rest upon. The NE. side, best seen from the Oeschinen Alp, shows a front of shattered glacier and ice slopes, resting on impracticable ledges of rock. It is on the NW. side alone that the slope is somewhat less formidable, and by this face, which is turned towards Kandersteg, the attempt was made. Westward from the highest peak extends a ridge which rises into several peaks, following each other in descending order—the Klein Doldenhorn, the Doldenstock, and the double-pointed Fisistock. The way to the summit is by the glacier lying on the N. side of this ridge. The glacier is best attainable by the Byberg Alp, reached in 1 hr. from Kandersteg

by a path which diverges from the Gemmi road at a saw-mill above the village. Thence the course bore somewhat to the l., and in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the travellers reached the base of the Spitzstein, a shattered mass of limestone projecting from the glaciers that cover the NW. slope of the mountain. The ascent was continued by a steep moraine lying along the ridge of the mountain which overlooks the Oeschinen See, and then over snow-slopes, till, in about 5 hrs., they gained the upper glacier plateau, from whence rise the peaks of the Great and Little Doldenhorn. Here the difficulties commenced. The glacier is riven by several enormous crevasses, and the traveller who diverges somewhat to the rt to avoid them, is threatened by the fall of impending masses of ice and snow that hang from the ridge of the Little Doldenhorn. Dr. Roth considers this part of the ascent so dangerous that it can be undertaken only under unusually favourable circumstances. After gaining the ridge between the two peaks, the summit was attained, after a laborious climb through soft snow, in 9 hrs. from Kandersteg.]

The char-road leading to the Gemmi is carried for $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond Kandersteg to the hamlet of Eggschwand. The new Inn (H. du Gemmi) is met first, and about $\frac{1}{4}$ m. farther the Bär, rebuilt in 1865. The stream issuing in a fine cascade from the *Ueschenthal*, a short, wild glen, joins the Kander from the SW., and the bridle-path to the Gemmi crosses to the l. bank of the main stream at the bridge of Klus. A little higher up is the junction of the chief source of the Kander, flowing from the Gasterenthal, with the lesser stream that descends from the S. The old path leading to the Gemmi, turns away from the stream, and bears to the rt. up the steep pine-covered slope of the Gelli-horn, while another misleading path keeps pretty near to the torrent. A new path, intermediate between those above noticed, is now used in ascend-

ing to the Gemmi. It gives a fine view into the Gasterenthal. Above the steepest part of the ascent, the track passes the boundary between the Cantons Berne and Valais, the latter here trespassing beyond the watershed separating the basin of the Rhone from that of the Aar. After passing the chalets of Winteregg, the traveller reaches a bare and wild tract of Alpine pasture, partly covered with rocks, fallen from the surrounding peaks. The Altels and Rinderhorn, hiding the higher summit of the Balmhorn behind them, rise very grandly from this dreary basin, wherein stands the solitary inn of *Schwarenbach* (6,775'), nearly 4 hrs. walk, ascending from Kandersteg. The inn here has been taken by the well-known Melchior Anderegg. It is small, but clean, and fairly well managed by his wife and his brothers, Andreas and Peter, who are good local guides.

The ascent of the *Altels* (11,923') has been frequently made of late years, and well deserves the exertion. A good guide, with the usual requisites of rope and ice-axe, are indispensable, along with perfect steadiness, as the snow-slope is extremely steep and long, and a slip would be almost certainly fatal.

The following notes may be useful to future travellers:—

'Turn off from the Gemmi track, a short distance below Schwarenbach, just before the stream from the Zagen Glacier is reached in the ascent from Thun; mount through a small wood of stunted pines, and turn to left in order to avoid a precipitous ledge of the mountain. Then go straight up the rough side of the mountain, keeping as near as possible to the right side (over the Zagen Glacier). After reaching the snow, keep the same direction. In fact, all that is needed is, never to go far from the edge of the precipice, on the Schwarenbach side. When the snow is much melted (as in 1859) it is possible to ascend almost all the way by a sort of causeway of bare rock between the snow and the edge of the

precipice. The point with the cross is not the summit, the highest point is at the other end of the ridge. Time: from Schwarenbach Inn to foot of mountain, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr.; to snow, 2 hrs. 37 min.; to summit, 2 hrs.; descent of snow, 1 hr. 5 min.; of rest of mountain, 1 hr. 45 min.—[T. G. B.]

The *Rinderhorn* (11,372') has been ascended from Schwarenbach by Mr. G. Studer. The ascent is of the same character as that of the higher and more tempting peak of the Altels.

The *Balmhorn* (12,100), the highest of the three associated peaks, rather less difficult than the Altels, and commanding a still wider view, was first ascended in 1864 by Mr. and Miss Walker, with Melchior and P. Anderegg. Keeping somewhat to the rt. of the Altels, the way is over a small glacier, leading to the ridge connecting the Rinderhorn with the Balmhorn, then along the arête to the highest point. In a second ascent by Mr. W. E. Uttersson, with four companions, of whom two were ladies, the party, guided by Andreas Anderegg, succeeded in descending direct to the Baths of Leuk.

Andreas and Peter Anderegg expect 20 fr. for the ascent of each of the higher peaks.

Rather more than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. of rough but not steep ascent from Schwarenbach is required to reach the *Dauben See* (7,328'), a dreary sheet of ice-cold water, derived from the melting of the Lämmeren Glacier, surrounded by seemingly bare rocks, that afford a tolerable harvest to the botanist. The geologist will notice numerous belemnites. The lake is drained only by subaqueous fissures in the limestone rock, but is supposed to feed a stream which bursts out on the S. side of the Gasterenthal. The Lämmeren Glacier stretches to the W., between the *Daubenhorn* (9,449') and the Lämmerhorn (?) (10,220'), which separate it from the valley of the Rhone, and the *Steghorn* (10,332'), an outlier from the mass of the Wildstrubel (Rte. H). But a short

way above the lake, and rather more than 1 hr. from Schwarenbach, is the summit of the

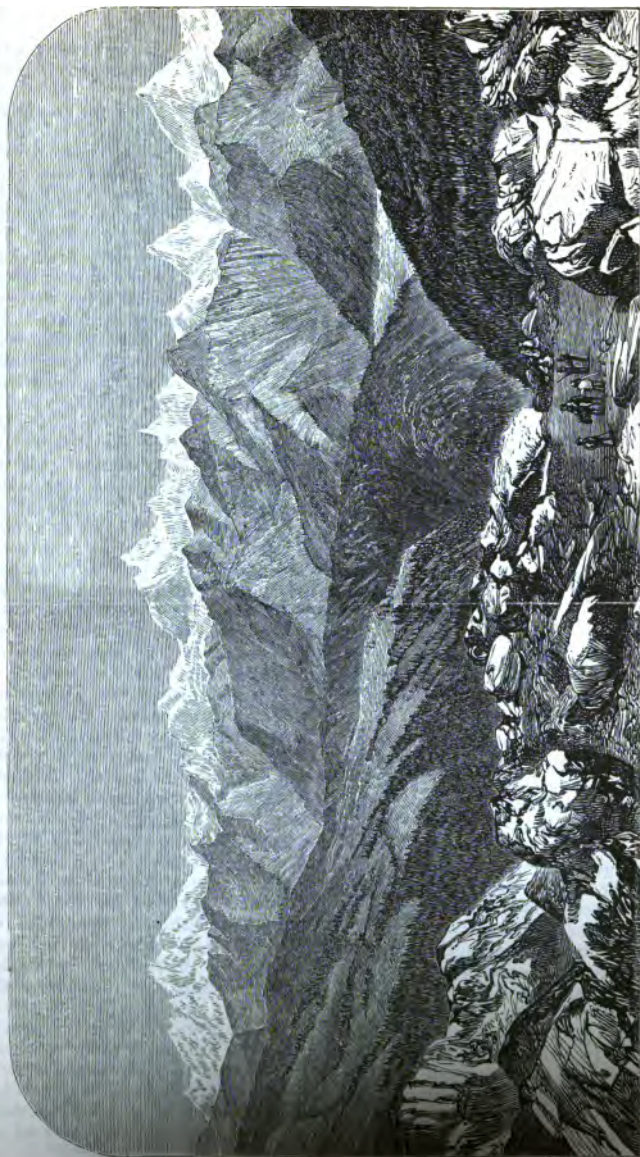
Gemmi Pass (7,553'). the lowest and most accessible in the long range, extending from the Grimsel to the Diablerets. The striking view, best seen from a point a few yards l. of the pass, is alone sufficient to recompense the slight labour of the ascent. The annexed outline will serve to show the position of the chief summits of the Pennine Alps visible from the pass, and usually misnamed by guides. The extraordinary path by which the descent is effected on the S. side must always render this one of the most remarkable passes in the Alps. To the practised mountaineer it is not altogether a new thing to undertake the descent of a precipice of nearly vertical rock, but it does not often happen that such a precipice is fully 2,000 ft. in height, and there is none other which is made accessible, as this is, by a perfectly safe and convenient path, daily traversed in summer by men, women, and beasts of burden. The head of the valley of the Dala above the Baths of Leuk is enclosed by a wall of jurassic limestone, from 2,000 to 4,000 ft. in height, connecting the Daubenhorn with the Rinderhorn. In one place immediately below the pass this wall is cleft by a deep indentation running from the top to the bottom. Although the rocks do not appear to be more accessible here than elsewhere, this break in the face of the barrier has afforded the means of scaling it by a practicable path, which was executed by Tyrolese workmen, employed by the Cantons Berne and Valais, between 1737 and 1741. This is chiefly carried along the W. side of the cleft by zigzags, running so nearly over each other that it is rarely possible either to see the way already traversed, or the path by which the descent is to be continued. The track is in most places 5 ft. in width, and is guarded at intervals by a low wall or by rails, so that it is perfectly safe for foot-passengers, however un-

MISCHABELHÖRNER. MONTE ROSA. BRUNECKHORN?

WEISS-SCHALL-
HORN. HORN.

GABEL- MATTER-
HORN?

DENT BLANCHE.



PANORAMA SEEN FROM THE SUMMIT OF THE GEMMI PASS.
(From a Sketch by F. E. Blackstone.)

used to mountain travelling. The fatal accident already referred to proves that there is risk in riding down a place where a slip of the animal may throw the rider over the verge to certain destruction; but in riding up the pass such an accident is all but absolutely impossible, and it is constantly traversed in this way by hundreds of travellers. The descent may be easily made in less than 1 hr.—the ascent requiring $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr.—and from the base of the precipice an easy $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. takes the traveller to the

Baths of Leuk (Inns: H. des Alpes, not well managed, but perhaps the best for tourists; Bellevue; H. de France, good; in all these the charge *en pension* for breakfast and dinner is 6 fr. a day. In the second-rate houses—Maison Blanche; H. de l'Union; H. Brunner; Croix Fédérale—the charge is 5 fr. a day). Strangers must be careful not to confound the baths with the town of Leuk, in the valley of the Rhone, 8 m. distant. The thermal springs, which have made this place famous, were known and resorted to in the middle ages, chiefly for the cure of scrofula and cutaneous diseases. They seem to have lost somewhat in importance during the present century, owing to the competition of other waters possessing similar qualities. The peculiarity which chiefly strikes strangers is the practice of congregating the patients in large public baths, wherein a miscellaneous company of both sexes passes several hours daily, beguiling the tedious hours by conversation, and such amusements as are practicable to persons immersed up to the chin in water. Floating tables are used to carry newspapers, coffee-cups, chessmen, &c. It is needless to say that the strictest decorum is observed by the bathers; and strangers, who are freely admitted to the galleries surrounding the baths, will recollect that the company, oddly disguised in long bathing dresses of dark woollen stuff, is the same that may be met at a later hour at the *tables d'hôte* of the hotels.

There is an omnibus daily to Sierre by Susten, on the Simplon road. The following tariff for carriages, mules, guides, and porters, is fixed by the Cantonal authorities:—

	1 horse	2 horses
	fr.	fr.
Carriage to Susten . . .	10	15
" to Sierre . . .	16	25
" to Slon . . .	25	40
" to Visp . . .	22	35
" to Brleg . . .	30	40
Horse or mule with guide to Kandersteg	fr. 20	
" to place called Stock . . .	15	
" to Schwarenbach . . .	10	
" to summit of Gemmi Pass . . .	6	
" to Leuk . . .	6 $\frac{1}{2}$	
" to Sierre . . .	8	
" to Turtman . . .	8 $\frac{1}{2}$	
" to Torrenthorn . . .	11	
" to Guggenhubel . . .	6	
" to Fluh Gletscher . . .	6	

For the shorter excursions the charge is 3 or 4 fr.

Porters carrying *chaises-à-porteur* or *Tragsessel*—2 men suffice for a child, 4 men for an ordinary adult, 6 men for unusually heavy persons—are each entitled to the following rates:—

	fr.
To Kandersteg . . .	7
" Schwarenbach . . .	5
" summit of Gemmi Pass . . .	4
" Leuk . . .	4
" Turtman or Sierre . . .	5

A porter carrying a moderate load of luggage:—

	fr.
To Kandersteg . . .	6
" Schwarenbach . . .	4
" summit of the Gemmi Pass . . .	3
" Leuk . . .	4
" Turtman or Sierre . . .	5

Apart from the rates specially laid down in the tariff, the daily charge for a horse with a man to lead it is 10 fr. and for a porter carrying luggage, 5 fr. The rather heavy tolls payable for horses, &c., passing by the new road down the valley of the Dala are included in the above charges. The rates fixed for the hire of horses are inclusive of the return to the Baths, except that persons crossing the Gemmi and returning from Kandersteg on horseback pay 2 fr. additional towards the maintenance of the track.

Apart from the inducements offered by the waters to the many Swiss and French visitors who resort thither, chiefly in the months of July and August, the Baths of Leuk, standing 4,642 ft. above the sea, in the immediate neighbourhood of many Alpine summits ranging from 9,000 to 12,000 ft., afford excellent head-quarters to the tourist and the mountaineer. The head of the valley of the *Dala* is almost completely hemmed in by precipitous limestone rocks; and the torrent is formed in part by the melting of some small glaciers, but mainly from springs that burst out near the base of the rocks, to which the copious sources that supply the Baths largely contribute. The valley is enclosed on the E. side by a lofty mass, whose highest summits are the *Resti Roth-horn* (9,761') and the *Torrenthorn* (9,679'), forming a promontory from the range connecting the Balmhorn with the central group of the Oberland Alps. On the l. bank of the *Dala* below the Baths is an almost vertical wall of limestone, called the *Wandfluh*, which is in truth the lowest course of the gigantic masonry that sustains the above-mentioned peaks. On the opposite side of the valley another steep range, an outlier from the *Daubenhorn*, cuts off access from the W. into this secluded valley.

The excursions to be made from the Baths are numerous and interesting. There is a pretty planted walk, $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. long, intended for patients unable to take more active exercise. The fall of the *Dala*, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. above the Baths, is worth a visit, and the traveller may follow up the course of the stream to the châteaux of Maing, and to the *Dala Glacier* at the S. base of the Balmhorn, 3 hrs. from the Baths. It does not appear that any serious attempt has been made to effect a pass in this direction to the *Gasterenthal*.

The passes leading from the Baths of Leuk to Ferden or Kippel, in the *Lötschenthal*, have lately attracted the attention of travellers, and are described in Rte. D.

One of the most frequent excursions is to the *Leitern*. A path along the l. bank of the *Dala* leads in 2 m. from the Baths to the base of the *Wandfluh*, the great wall of rock already mentioned. On the slopes above the rocks is the hamlet of *Albinen*. The ordinary way from the Baths to *Albinen* lies up the face of the *Wandfluh* by means of 8 ladders fastened to the rock by wooden pegs. Though these seem unsteady, there is neither risk nor difficulty in the ascent. The ladders serve as the ordinary means of communication, and are constantly used by the men, women, and children of the valley; but strangers who have not very steady heads may better decline the feat. *Albinen* is 2 hrs. from the Baths. A steep descent leads thence to *Inden* in 1 hr., or, if bound for the *Lötschenthal*, the traveller may reach *Ferden* in 4 hrs. by *Jeizinen* and the *Faldunz Pass* (Rte. D).

The *Guggerhubel*, reached in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. by a steep path, or by a rather longer mule-track, commands a fine view over the *Rhone* valley and the *Pennine* Alps. A more extensive view is gained by ascending $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. farther to the summit of the *Galmstock* (8,081'). But those who are favoured with fine weather have within reach of the Baths a far more remarkable panoramic view, and at the same time very easy of access. This is gained from the *Torrenthorn* (9,679'), also called the *Matighorn*, the highest point in the range immediately E. of the Baths. The ascent begins close to the *Hôtel des Alpes*, mounting towards the E. in zigzags over steep slopes of pasture. On reaching a belt of trees the path turns to the rt., or S., and is carried for some distance through a thick pine-wood. Then follows a steeper climb over rock, but the path is good, and ladies may safely keep to their horses. Above this the forest becomes more sparse, and the trees gradually dwindle, till a gate in a low stone wall opens upon a broad bare expanse of *Alpine* pasture. This is traversed for 2 hrs. of gradual ascent until the

mountain gradually contracts to a mere ridge, sloping away very rapidly to the rt. A wooden seat and rough table usually bear evidence of the luncheon of preceding visitors, and ladies are invited to descend from their mules, and to proceed a few yards farther on foot. In a quite unexpected way the ridge comes abruptly to an end, and travellers find themselves on the summit of the mountain, commanding a noble view which is not limited to the great range of the Pennine Alps from the Monte Leone to Mont Blanc, though this includes the grandest objects in view. The snowy range crowned by the Bietschhorn (12,969'), dividing the Lötschenthal from the Rhone, is very conspicuous, and farther to the l. appear all the highest peaks of the Oberland, rather too much crowded together to be seen to the best advantage. Near at hand a considerable expanse of névé, enclosed by shattered towers and pyramids of rock, descends to the N., giving birth to the small Maing Glacier. The ascent requires about 3 hrs., and the descent 2 hrs.; but with mules more time must be allowed in returning.

Travellers who have reached the Baths of Leuk by the Gemmi usually descend into the valley of the Rhone, and there join the great road of the Simplon leading from Martigny to Brieg, described in § 21, Rte. A. Should they be bound for the Lower Valais, they may best proceed direct to Sierre, but if their destination be Zermatt, or the Upper Valais, they may reach Turtman by Susten.

A new road has been completed within the last few years, by which carriages descend from the Baths to Inden, $4\frac{1}{2}$ m., but the old mule-path enables the pedestrian to shorten the way. A toll of 15 cent. is payable by foot-passengers, and 2 fr. for each horse or mule. After passing Inden, the road to Susten descends the very steep rocky slope above the rt. bank of the Dala. The rocks rise precipitously on the rt., and the road is in one place roofed over to protect it from falling

stones. This is the way taken by nearly all travellers, and the only one fitted for an ordinary carriage; but those bound for Sierre on foot or horseback may follow a track (passable also for light charrs), that issues from the gorge of the Dala at a point where a very fine view is gained over the broad valley of the Rhone. The descent lies by Varen and Salgesch, and after crossing the Raspilly torrent, *Sierre* [Inn: Soleil, good] (§ 21, Rte. A) is reached in 9 m. from Inden, or $13\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the Baths.

The carriage-road descends to a fine new bridge over the Dala, and is then carried along the l. bank till, in $7\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the Baths, it leads to the little town of

Leuk (Fr. *Louèche*), with a good country inn — *Kreuz* — very picturesquely placed on the rt. bank of the Rhone. Though now an insignificant place, it once boasted of two castles, whose ruins overlook the place, and several public buildings. A short descent leads to a covered bridge over the Rhone, and in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Leuk the high-road of the Simplon is reached at *Susten*, a small place with a very nice new inn, about 3 m. from *Turtman* [Inns: Poste, good; Soleil, fair] (§ 21, Rte. A). The omnibus between Sierre and the Baths passes by Susten, but few travellers will desire to travel by a vehicle which allows them to see little or nothing of the fine scenery of the valley of the Dala.

ROUTE B.

THUN TO KANDERSTEG BY THE KIEN-
THAL—ASCENT OF THE BLÜMLIS
ALP.

	Hrs ' walking	Eng. miles
Reichenbach . . .	$3\frac{1}{2}$	$10\frac{1}{2}$
Tschingel . . .	$3\frac{1}{2}$	$10\frac{1}{2}$
Dündengrat . . .	3	$7\frac{1}{2}$
Kandersteg . . .	$3\frac{1}{2}$	9
	<hr/> 13 $\frac{1}{2}$	<hr/> 37

This route affords to the active pedestrian a pleasant alternative to the ordinary char-road from Thun to Kandersteg, described in the last Rte. As there is no desirable stopping-place in the Kien Thal, it is advisable either to sleep at Mühlinen or Reichenbach, or else to start extremely early from Thun, engaging a vehicle as far as the last-named place. There is a very rough char-road from Reichenbach to Tschingel, but probably no time would be saved by taking a vehicle. The track over the Dündengrat being scarcely traced, it is not advisable to go without a guide. The road from Thun to Reichenbach is described in the last Rte. Less than a mile from the latter village is the hamlet of Kien, at the junction of the Kienbach with the Kander. The *Kien Thal* bears down the drainage of the N. side of the range of the Blümlis Alp, and its upper end presents far grander scenery than that visible from the main valley of the Kander. At the small village called *Kienthal*, 2 hrs. from Reichenbach, a torrent descending from the lateral glen, called *Spiggengrund*, joins the Kienbach. By that way lies a rough track leading to the valley of Lauterbrunnen (§ 24, Rte. E). About 4 m. higher up is the pasture of Tschingel, with several well-built chalets, which might afford tolerable quarters in case of need. Near at hand is a pretty cascade of the Dündenbach. The valley becomes more Alpine in character as it approaches the snowy peaks that enclose its head. Three torrents join to form the Kienbach. That flowing from the E. descends from the Seffnen Furke, leading to the valley of Lauterbrunnen (§ 24, Rte. F). The central, and principal stream descends from the *Gumchi Glacier*. This lies in a great hollow backed by the E. ridge of the Blümlis Alp, and shut in on the W. by the *Wilde Frau* (10,702'), and on the E. by the *Büttlassen* (10,463') and the *Gspaltenhorn* (11,260'). By this glacier, and by the *Gamchilücke* (§ 24, Rte. F), it is practicable to reach

the upper plateau of the Tschingel Glacier, and descend thence to Kandersteg by the Gasterenthal, to the Lötschenthal by the Peter's Grat, or to Lauterbrunnen by the Tschingeltritt.

The third torrent, descending about due N. into the head of the Kien Thal, is that which leads to the Dündengrat. The valley is left at the Steinen Alp, a group of good chalets; thence the ascent is steep, passing in succession two groups of chalets—Untere and Obere Bundalp. At the uppermost of these, M. de Fellenberg and party slept for three nights when engaged in unsuccessful attempts upon the Blümlis Alp, and had to combat most extortionate demands from their inhospitable host. Towards the top of the pass there are usually large patches of soft snow, causing some delay, and nearly 4 hrs. must be allowed for the ascent from Tschingel to the summit of the *Dündengrat*. This lies between the Bundstock (9,045') and the Schwarzhorn (9,121'). The height of the pass is not marked on the Swiss Federal Map. With boiling-water apparatus Mr. Jacomb found the height of 8,619 ft., which must be much nearer the truth than 7,451 ft., the measurement assigned by M. Joanne. The view from the summit is one of unexpected grandeur. To the S., and close at hand, the many-peaked Blümlis Alp (12,041'), followed by the Freudenthorn (11,050'), and the Doldenhorn (11,965'), may rival many more famous scenes in the Alps. To the E. and NE. the summit of the Jungfrau is seen towering above the range connecting the Gspaltenhorn with the Schilthorn above Lauterbrunnen. In the NW. a portion of the plain of Switzerland is seen above the mountains that enclose the Kien Thal. On the l. hand during the descent is the *Blümlis Alp Gletscher*, occupying, according to a fanciful tradition, the site of an alp which once fed large numbers of cattle. A rough and rather steep descent leads to the Ober Oeschinen Alp, commanding a fine view of the Wildstrubel

range, and of the beautiful little lake of Oeschinen, lying deep in the valley below, amidst precipices of rock and dark masses of pine forest. The descent to the lake is by a mere goat-track, carried along narrow ledges of rock, leading to the lower châteaux, and then down to the

Oeschinen See. This little sheet of water, secluded from the outer world by impassable ridges that rise many thousands of feet above its shores, and half buried amid forests that are saved from the axe by the difficulty of obtaining access to them, in whose still waters snowy Alpine peaks are constantly mirrored, offers a scene not surpassed by any other in the Alps. Those who may not select this route to approach Kandersteg, should not fail to make the excursion to the lake, and if favoured by weather they will do well to make the ascent to the summit of the Dündengrat, returning to the village and so enjoying the morning and evening aspects of the scenery. 'Majestic splendour of eternal snow; savage grandeur of the vast glacier abysses; sweet loveliness of the calm lake and fragrant pines; never-ceasing decay of the barren, grey, weather-beaten rocks; such are the characteristics of the Oeschinenalpe, and in these contrasts lies its charm.'—[A. R.] The descent from the lake through the Oeschinen Thal to Kandersteg is a walk of about 1 hr.

[The ascent of the *Blümlis Alp*, also called *Frau*, being best undertaken from the Oeschinen Alp, may be briefly noticed here. It is not properly a single mountain, but rather a ridge of great height, cut away in precipices on the SE. side, surmounted by 4 principal peaks, in the following order, reckoning from NE. to SW.:—*Morgenhorn* (11,733'), *Weisse Frau* (12,011'), *Blümlisalp* (12,041'), *Oeschinenhorn* (11,457'). To the SW. of the last peak, and between it and the Doldenhorn, is a minor summit—the *Freundenhorn* (11,050'). In front of the main ridge, as seen from the NW.,

e.g. from the Dündengrat, are seen three minor peaks which project as steep islets of rock from the great glacier-fields that cover that side of the mountain. These are the *Wilde Frau* (10,702'), *Blümlisalpstock* (10,564'), and *Oeschinen Rothhorn* (10,827'). The names adopted on the Federal Map, and those proposed by Dr. Roth, are here followed, saving the addition made to the last, in order to avoid confusion with numerous other mountains bearing the same name. The two main feeders of the Blümlisalp Glacier flow downwards through the openings between the three last-named summits, but a short branch from the ice-stream that descends between the *Wilde Frau* and the *Blümlis Alpstock* turns to the N., and flows into the head of the Kienthal. The two highest summits of the Blümlis Alp have each been once attained. The highest peak—*Blümlisalp*—was ascended in 1860 by Mr. Leslie Stephen, accompanied by Messrs. Liveing and Stone, with Melchior Anderegg and Pierre Simond of Argentière as guides. Starting from the châteaux of the Oeschinenalp at 2 A.M., they reached the ridge near the Dündengrat at 4.15. Then mounting over snowfields, and the glacier lying between the *Wilde Frau* and the *Blümlisalpstock*, they passed behind, or S., of the latter summit, and gained the depression between the Oeschinen Rothhorn and the highest peak at 6.10. From this point an arête (visible from Kandersteg) rises to the highest point, strongly resembling the last arête of the Jungfrau, but longer. We reached the top at 8 A.M., and had a grand view down the cliffs to the Tschingel Glacier, as well as a very fine view over the Swiss plains, and a general panorama resembling that from the Altels, returning easily to Kandersteg by 2 P.M.—[L. S.]

The ascent of the *Weisse Frau*, 30 ft. lower than its rival, was first effected in 1862 by Dr. Roth and M. v. Fellenberg, and is described in the interesting volume noticed in Rte. A.

Two previous attempts, made in 1859 by M. v. Fellenberg with two friends and four guides were defeated by bad weather; a M. Willener, from Berne, likewise failed in 1861. Under favourable circumstances the expedition involves no unusual difficulty except the passage of an extremely narrow and steep arête of ice, which leads to the actual summit. The way is the same as that above described as leading to the Blümlisalp, save that instead of passing behind the Blümlisalpstock it is necessary to keep straight on towards SE. till a small patch of rock is reached which projects from the glacier just at the base of the Weisse Frau. The ascent is steep, but not difficult, except the final arête, which requires perfect steadiness and much caution on the part both of guides and travellers. The actual summit is a very narrow ridge of frozen snow, partly overhanging the precipice on the side of the Tschingel Glacier. A vigorous blow of the alpenstock sufficed to detach a huge fragment, which fell down the precipice to the glacier below. Starting before daylight from Kandersteg, Dr. Roth and his companion descended by the Kienthal, and reached Mühlinen at night, after an expedition of 19 hrs.]

ROUTE C.

KANDERSTEG TO TURTMAN, OR VISP, BY THE LÖTSCHEN PASS.

11 hrs.' walk to Turtman. 13 hrs. to Visp.

This is a much rougher and more laborious way than that by the Gemmi Pass (Rte. A), nor can it be said to rival the descent from that pass to the Baths of Leuk, but as a substitute for those who wish to vary the route it is well worthy of attention. The scenery of the Gasterenthal, and the view from the summit of the pass are extremely fine, and there is to mountaineers the further inducement of the

ascent of the Hockenhorn, which may be combined with the pass from Kandersteg to Ferden. Peter Künzi of Selden, in the Gasterenthal, is a good guide. In fine weather a practised mountaineer may dispense with a guide.

As mentioned in Rte. A, the junction of the Gasterenthal with the Kanderthal is near to the bridge of Klus, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above Kandersteg. The path to the Gasterenthal here leaves the bridle-track to the Gemmi, and enters a savage and grand defile, cut deeply into the rocks which form the bases of the Altels and the Doldenhorn. Huge blocks, in part ice-borne from the head of the valley, in part fallen from the cliffs on high, almost bar the passage through which the torrent brawls its way. About $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Kandersteg, rendered short by the extreme grandeur of the scenery, the ascent commences on the S. slope of the valley, near the chalets of Im Selden (5,043') (§ 24, Rte. F). The slope is very steep, almost altogether grass-grown, and 2 hrs. are required to reach the base of the small glacier which descends from the col. The views of the head of the valley are here very grand. In some places may be seen remains of a paved mule-track. At a period whose exact date is not preserved, before the Gemmi was made easy of access, and before the glaciers had increased in this part of the Alps, as they undoubtedly have in the last two or three centuries, this appears to have been a frequented pass, perhaps at that time the only one practicable for beasts of burden between the Grimsel and the Canton Vaud. The ascent is continued by the moraine and slopes of débris on the l. bank of the glacier till this becomes less crevassed. After taking to the ice it is well to keep on the W. side of the glacier till the slope becomes gentler and the crevasses disappear. About $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Kandersteg, exclusive of halts, must be allowed for reaching the *Lötschen Pass* (8,796'), often called *Lötschenberg*, commanding

a noble view of the snowy alps on the S. side of the Lötschenthal, and of the more distant peaks that encompass the valley of Zermatt. [The mountaineer who has started early, and does not propose to go farther than Kippel, may reach the summit of the *Hockenhorn* (10,817'), also called *Schildhorn*, lying ENE. of the pass, and commanding a grand panoramic view of the Bernese and Pennine Alps. The ascent will add fully $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to the day's walk. In approaching the peak from the Gasterenthal, the glacier should be traversed at once, and from its E. side the traveller may ascend directly to the summit. The descent may be made to the highest point of the Lötschen Pass, but care and a good guide are requisite, as there are steep slopes of frozen snow in the way.] Snow usually lies at the top of the pass, but a few minutes' walk takes the traveller to the long slopes, at first bare and stony, then of Alpine pasture, that lead down towards the Lötschenthal. The noble views of the Bietschhorn and the head of the valley relieve a descent which would otherwise be monotonous. A fine larch wood is traversed, and in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., descending from the pass, the traveller reaches

Ferden, a very poor-looking hamlet, with a wretched inn. Those who would reach good night-quarters will turn to the rt., and push on to Gampel, or Turtman. Travellers bound for the upper end of the Lötschenthal and the grand passes leading out of it, should go to Ried, about $3\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Ferden, where a little mountain inn was opened last year. There is no fresh meat to be had in the valley. The *curé* of Kippel receives travellers, but the accommodation is not good. See § 24, Rte. G. The very grand scenery of the Lötschenthal would doubtless make it a favourite resort of mountaineers if better accommodation were provided for strangers. The passes leading to the upper end of the Lötschenthal are described in § 24.

A char-road has been completed for the greater part of the way from Fer-

den to the valley of the Rhone, but the descent is so steep that it is not likely to be of much service to travellers. The way lies on the rt. bank of the Lonza, but before reaching the chapel of Goppenstein, repeatedly destroyed by avalanches and as often rebuilt, the valley turns due S., and the view of the head of the valley is lost to sight. The botanist may find *Echinosperrum deflexum* in this part of the valley. The road crosses to the l. bank, passes the chapel, and descends through a barren rocky gorge. The scenery is wild rather than grand; a considerable fall of the Lonza is passed on the rt., but as there is no object of special interest in view, it is with a feeling of relief that the traveller reaches the last steep descent that leads him down to the valley of the Rhone. The village of *Gumpel* (Inn: zum Lötschenthal), with smelting-works connected with a mine that lies high up on the mountain, stands just at the point where the Lonza breaks out from its native valley, the hamlet on the l. bank of the stream being called *Steg*. This is reached in 2 hrs. from Ferden.

The traveller bound for Turtman should follow the char-road from *Steg* to the bridge over the Rhone, less than $\frac{1}{2}$ m., and will thus reach the Simplon road about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. E. of *Turtman* (Inns: Poste, good; Soleil, fair), more fully noticed in § 21, Rte. A. The pedestrian going to Visp may best keep to the rt. bank of the Rhone, passing *Nieder Gestelen* and *Raron*. Beyond the latter village a bridge over the Rhone enables him to join the Simplon road half-way between Turtman and *Visp* (Inns: Soleil, good; Poste, much improved, obliging landlord), about 8 m. from *Steg*.

ROUTE D.

BATHS OF LEUK TO FERDEN OR KIPPEL.

Until the last few years the ordinary way from the Baths of Leuk to the Lötschenthal involved a considerable detour. Travellers descended the gorge of the Dala from the Baths to the town of Leuk, thence followed a char road by the rt. bank of the Rhone to Gampel, and there crossing the Lonza to Steg, ascended by the road leading from that place to Ferden. Three passes leading by a much more direct, if not shorter, course are now known to Alpine travellers; and they all offer the advantage of being easily connected in the same day's walk with the ascent of the Torrenthorn. The mass of mountain lying between the Baths and the Lower Lötschenthal may be considered as a promontory projecting southward from the main range of the Bernese Alps. The watershed is marked by a ridge, extending SSW. from the *Ferden Rothhorn* (10,258') and connecting that peak with three high points, lying very near together, whose highest and central point is the *Resti Rothhorn* (9,761'). Southward of the latter peak is the *Laucherspitz* (9,383'), and beyond this the *Faldum Rothhorn* (9,311'). To the S. of this the mass subsides rapidly towards the valley of the Rhone. The *Torrenthorn* (9,679'), so often visited from the Baths of Leuk (Rte. A) rises to the W. of the ridge connecting the above-named peaks. Though so easy of access from the W. side, this is extremely steep in other directions, and none but practised mountaineers, with competent guides, should take the summit on the way to one or other of the passes named below.

1. By the *Faldum Pass*. This is the lowest and apparently the easiest of the passes here described. It is most easily reached by the *Leitern* (Rte. A) and the hamlet of Albinen, 2 hrs. from the Baths. The pass lies between the *Faldum Rothhorn* and the *Laucherspitz*,

and is probably about 8,000 ft. in height. It is reached by ascending a slope of *débris*. From the summit a rocky plateau slopes gently to the E., and as the traveller descends into the *Faldumthal* he finds a track on the l. bank of the stream leading to the *châlets* of the *Faldum Alp*. *Kippel* (§ 24, lte. G) is reached in 4 hrs. from Albinen, or 6 hrs. from the Baths of Leuk. See a paper in the 'Alpine Journal,' vol. ii. p. 91, by Mr. Brooksbank, who on his way took the summit of the *Torrenthorn*, and returned along the ordinary path from *Leukerbad* for about 18 min., then descending steep slopes of *débris* and bearing constantly to the l. till he joined the ordinary way from Albinen to the col.

2. By the *Resti Pass*. We give this name provisionally to the pass between the *Laucherspitz* and the *Resti Rothhorn*, sometimes traversed by local *chamois* hunters. It leads into the *Restithal*, a glen descending eastward, parallel to the *Faldumthal*. No particulars respecting it have been received by the Editor.

3. By the *Ferden Pass*. The *Ferden Pass*, also known as the *Schneidschnur Pass*, is higher and rather more difficult than those above-mentioned, probably also more interesting. The first reliable information respecting this pass is due to the Rev. J. E. Millard, who traversed it in 1864; and the writer has received further particulars from Mr. Thursfield, who with Mr. Latham took this way in 1865 from *Kippel* to the *Torrenthorn*, having as guides *Christian Almer*, and *Christian Ogi* of *Kandersteg*, a man well acquainted with this district.

On leaving *Leukerbad* by a path along the l. bank of the *Dala* the traveller reaches in about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. the *châlets* of the *Flüh Alp*. The way then crosses a low ridge bounding the hollow enclosing the lower end of the *Dala Glacier*. A long and steep ascent, chiefly over slopes of *débris* to the rt. of the traveller's previous course, leads to the pass (8,625') in less than 4 hrs. from the

Baths. The view extends in one direction to Mont Blanc, and on the opposite side to the peaks enclosing the Lötschenthal. A very steep descent leads to a small glacier at the head of the Ober Ferdenthal. A rough track through that glen leads past the Kummestaffel, and joins the path from Ferden or Kippel to the Lötschen Pass. To reach the Ober Ferdenthal from the Torrenthorn it is necessary to descend to the Maing Glacier, cross the ridge between this and the Ober Ferden Glacier, and so join the ordinary course. This way is sometimes rather difficult.

Another way between Lenk and Kippel is indicated in the 'Alpine Journal' by Messrs. Malkin and Martineau. They mounted from Kippel to a pass at the extreme N.E. end of the Dala valley, by a rock (called Milderstein?) visible from Leukerbad. Instead of descending thither, they made a second pass to Schwarenbach, between the Rinderhorn and Plattenhorn.

ROUTE E.

THUN TO SIERRE, BY ADELBODEN, AND THE STRUBELECK.

It appears certain that at one time a pass from Adelboden to Sierre in the Valais was once well known to the inhabitants on either side, but has been allowed to fall out of use and memory in recent times. Mountaineers attempting the pass should take a local guide from Adelboden.

At the village of Frutigen, $4\frac{1}{2}$ leagues from Thun (Rte. A), the *Engstliental*, descending from SSW., joins the main valley of the Kander. It is a narrow glen, rarely traversed by stragglers, but containing many scattered hamlets. The lower part is rich with meadows and forests, the upper end rugged and stern. The name *Adelboden*, derived from a great tournament which tradition declares to have been held here, is sometimes applied to the entire valley, but usually to a group of hamlets reached by a char-

road in 3 hrs. from Frutigen. The chief group of houses, where stands the church and a poor inn (Bär), is 4,452 ft. above the sea. The paths to Kandersteg and An der Lenk are described in Rte. G. About $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above the village is a fine fall of the Engstliengbach. The head of the valley due S. of Adelboden is enclosed by ranges of precipitous rocks, surmounted by glittering pinnacles of ice apparently presenting an insuperable barrier to further progress. The hunters of the valley are acquainted with at least one passage by which the rocks may be scaled. It is said that the highest chalets near the foot of the rocks are 4 hrs. from Adelboden, and 2 or 3 hrs. more should probably be allowed for the ascent of the rocks. By this apparently difficult route, and by a pass at the summit called *Strubelck*, the traveller will gain access to the great ice plateau sloping to the E. from the summit of the Wildstrubel towards the Gemmi, which is mainly occupied by the extensive Lämmeren Glacier (Rte. H). The ice-field is not, however, quite continuous; it is divided by a transverse ridge, and one portion falls slightly towards the S., sending its drainage down towards the Raspilly torrent which joins the Rhone near Sierre. When the traveller has gained the upper level of the Lämmeren Glacier he should cross it towards the SW., steering for a slight depression in the ridge which bounds it on that side. This is the *Lämmerenjoch* of Mr. F. J. Hort, who crossed this way from Schwarenbach to Sierre, and apparently also the Col du Schneehorn of some Swiss guide-books, where this pass is evidently not described from personal observation.

The view from the Col is very fine and extensive. From a point a little to the S. there is a steep descent to the large and very remarkable almost flat basin of névé called *Glacier de la Plaine Morte*. There appeared to be three possible outlets on the S. side; the middle one we (including M.

Anderegg) thought the most promising. It proved quite easy; but some little way down towards the head of the valley we were stopped by finding ourselves at the edge of a range of precipices like those of the Gemmi, but smaller. We lost some time in seeking a way down; but succeeded at last by keeping to the steep slope of screes on the rt. bank of the stream. Below the precipices the Raspillythal is of no particular interest.'—[F. J. H.]

Allowing for the time lost by Mr. Hort's party, from 5½ to 6 hrs. seem to be required to reach Sierre from the col between the Glacier of Lämmeren and that of La Plaine Morte. A traveller attempting the pass from the Engstligenthal should either sleep at the highest châteaux, or start from Adelsboden some time before daylight, as it would be prudent to allow for some loss of time in seeking for the track.

ROUTE F.

THUN TO SION, OR SIERRE, BY THE RAWYL PASS.

There are several routes from Thun to An der Lenk at the N. base of the Rawyl Pass. and on the S. side there are two paths leading to Sion, and a third by which the traveller may reach Sierre. In any case two days must be allowed for the journey between Thun and the valley of the Rhone.

1. *By Zweisimmen.* To An der Lenk, 11½ leagues by char-road. Thence to Sion, 11 hrs. by bridle-path, 10½ hrs. by foot-path; to Sierre, 11½ hrs. by foot-path.

The way from Thun to *Zweisimmen* is described in § 22, Rte. G. Here the *Ober Simmenthal*, bearing down the drainage of the glaciers of the Wildstrubel and the Wildhorn, joins the lesser branch of that stream and the road from Saanen. The way to An der Lenk lies through the main valley, a distance of rather less than 3

hrs.' walk, by a good char-road. This crosses the Simme opposite *Zweisimmen*, passes the Castle of Blankenburg and the hamlet of *Matten*, and in 3 m. more reaches *An der Lenk* (Inns: Sterne; Krone; both very fair; Bär—also at the Baths, outside the village, better quarters than at the inns), beautifully situated, 3,527 ft. above the sea, near the head of the *Simmenthal*, at the NW. base of a mass of snowy mountains, whose highest summit is the *Wildstrubel* (10,715'). This place affords excellent head-quarters for a mountaineer, being well situated for several interesting excursions, several of which are described by Mr. Hinchliff in the first series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers.'

A short way S. of the village is the junction of the two principal sources of the Simme. That descending from the *Rawyl Pass*, due S. of *An der Lenk*, flows through a branch of the valley called *Iffigenthal*, while the other shorter stream flows from the glaciers of the *Wildstrubel* SE. of the village. The two streams are divided by the green slopes of the *Laubhorn*, a promontory extending N. from the group of peaks whose highest summits are the *Laufbodenhorn* (8,901'), the *Gletscherhorn* (9,629'), and the *Weisshorn* (9,882'). The excursion most frequently made from *An der Lenk* is through the SE. branch of the valley. Ladies may go most of the way in a char. A pleasant walk of 1½ hr., passing the hamlet of *Oberried*, and near to some pretty falls of the Simme, suffices to reach the end of the glen, at the base of the *Amerthorn* (8,727'), a massive buttress projecting on the NW. side of the *Wildstrubel*. To the rt., at a great height, sustained by a range of very steep rocks, is seen the *Rüzli Glacier*, which descends from the snowfields lying between the *Gletscherhorn* and the *Wildstrubel*. A slight ascent leads to some châteaux, above which, at the very base of the rocks, several copious springs break out from the rock. Though more than seven in number

these are called *Sieben Brunnen*. The water, which must have traversed interior fissures in the limestone, is partly derived from the melting of the Rüzli Glacier, and partly from a small lake, called Fluh-See, near its base, lying above the barrier of rock. Though apparently difficult, there is a path known to the shepherds for ascending the very steep rocks below the Fluh-See; by this way the ascent of the Wildstrubel may probably be accomplished in less time than by the *Amerten Glacier*. The last-named glacier lies on the E. side of the Amertenhorn, and may be reached from Oberried, bearing due E. along the base of the precipitous N. face of the mountain. (See Rte. H.)

[The ascent of the *Wildhorn* (10,722'), the highest point in the range of the Bernese Alps W. of the Gemmi, is most easily made from An der Lenk. The best plan is to pass the night at the châteaux of Stieren-Iffigen, near the head of the Iffigenthal, 4 hrs. from An der Lenk. The peak of the Wildhorn, which is steeply cut away on its S. and W. sides, has a long, gradually sloping ridge extending towards the N. The W. slope of this ridge sends its snows to contribute to the *Gelten Glacier*, while on the E. side lies the *Dungel Glacier*. The two glaciers meet in a slight depression in the ridge, N. of which it rises again to form the Hahnenschrithorn. Whether the Wildhorn be approached from Lauenen or from An der Lenk, the most convenient course is to gain the above-mentioned depression or col. The ascent from Lauenen (§ 22, Rte. E) is steep and rather difficult, that from the head of the Iffigenthal is much easier. The last part, up a rather steep snow-slope, may require a little step-cutting when the snow is frozen hard. From the col the ascent along the ridge leading to the summit seems to be quite free from difficulty. M. G. Studer considers the view of the Pennine Alps from this peak to be the finest and most complete attainable

from any point on the N. side of that great range. From 3 to 4 hrs. should suffice to reach the top from the highest Iffigen châteaux.]

The chief passes leading to and from An der Lenk are described in the two following Rtes. In crossing the Rawyl Pass it is advisable even for practised mountaineers to take a guide. The way is little traversed, and the track of former travellers over the plateau at the summit is readily effaced, so that a stranger, especially in cloudy weather, might very readily miss his way and be entangled in serious difficulties.

The char-road through the Iffigenthal is carried for about 3 m. above An der Lenk; the way lies at some height above the torrent, through very beautiful scenery. *Cistopteris montana* is here unusually abundant. 'The solitary traveller should beware of losing time by crossing a tempting bridge about half-way to Iffigen, a little below a very picturesque waterfall.'—[M.]

After more than 1½ hr. walk the hamlet of *Iffigen*, with a small inn, is reached. The valley bends to the W., and the mountain on the S. rises so steeply that a stranger would never suppose it to be traversed by a safe path for men and beasts of burden. The way lies by zigzags, and then along ledges of very steep rock. In two places rivulets fall in spray across the path, and in wet weather those who pass receive an involuntary shower-bath. The track on this side has been so far improved that there is no risk in riding animals well used to mountain work, but ladies descending this way would do wisely to cross the more difficult part on foot. About 2½ hrs. are necessary to reach the cross which marks the limits of the Cantons Berne and Valais. The *Rawyl Pass*, 7,943 ft. in height, is formed by a nearly level plateau, more than 2 m. in breadth, cut into hillocks and gullies by the working of the elements on friable slate rocks. Patches of snow and small pools of water, with one larger basin forming a little lake, vary

the dreary surface, which is all but utterly bare of vegetation. The Weiss-horn to the NE., and the Mittaghorn on the W., do not rise boldly enough to relieve the monotony of the scene, and the traveller calls to mind the descriptions of some wild Lapland wastes, rather than the ordinary characteristics of an Alpine pass. Keeping well to W. of S. across the plateau, the traveller gains its southern verge, and suddenly enjoys a fine view of the Pennine Alps on the S. side of the Rhone valley. A moderately steep and rough path leads down the slope, at the base of which two considerable torrents burst forth from the face of the mountain. In about $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.' steady walking, exclusive of halts, from An der Lenk, the châteaux of Rawin (Fr. *Les Ravins*) are reached; here milk and fresh butter may usually be obtained.

From this point, at the head of the valley of the *Rière* torrent, three ways are offered to the traveller's choice. The mule-track to Sion keeps to the rt., and makes rather a considerable ascent, followed by a descent into a glen enclosed between rocks and pines. Thenceforward the path is carried along the slope of the mountain on the rt. bank of the valley, till a sharp turn round a rocky point opens out a view of the valley of the Rhone, and then descends, chiefly through forest, to the hamlet of *Ayent*, where the *curé* gives strangers lodging or refreshment. Here Mr. Hinchliff found a competent guide for the pass in the person of a drummer, or *tambour-major*. Guides are not easily found at Sion or Sierre. Fine views over the Valais lighten the way, and in 2 hrs. from Ayent, or $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the châteaux, the traveller reaches Sion. When travelling in the opposite direction, 5 hrs. at least should be allowed, irrespective of a halt at Ayent, which is usually given to the mules. The ascent being very hot in summer, a pedestrian cannot start too early from Sion.

There is a short cut in the descent of the valley from the châteaux of Rawin,

which avoids the ascent on the rt. bank of the torrent, and saves above $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., but unless the traveller has learned from experience that he can place perfect confidence in the steadiness of his head, he ought not to attempt the passage. The people of the Valais, being exposed to suffer from want of water on the hot slopes that overlook the valley of the Rhone, are distinguished for the industry and enterprise which they exhibit in leading streams of water from the higher mountains to irrigate their fields and meadows. Besides ordinary channels for running water, often carried for many miles along the slopes of the mountains, they convey the fluid in troughs formed of hollowed pine trunks over obstacles otherwise impassable. It is not uncommon to see these troughs carried along the face of a precipice, attached to the rock by wooden pegs fixed in crevices. These channels and troughs—called *Wasserleiter*—are characteristic of the Valais, and are seen in every part of the Canton. The water obtained at the head of the glen of the *Rière*, and destined to irrigate the slopes about Ayent, is carried through the deep and narrow ravine below the châteaux in the manner above described by troughs fastened to the precipitous rocks that overhang the torrent. Finding that the same course would much shorten the way between the châteaux and the lower part of the valley, advantage was taken of the work to carry a very narrow path by the side of the water-troughs. In one place the rock actually overhangs, and it is necessary to stoop in order to avoid striking the head against it, while in others the way lies over loose planks, through the chinks of which the dark torrent is seen at a great depth below. Though seemingly rickety, no instance of any fatal accident from the passage of this path has been recorded.

The way from the Rawin châteaux to Sierre lies by the l. bank of the *Rière*, on the opposite side to both the tracks leading to Sion. It is fatiguing from

the number of ravines which must be crossed, each involving a considerable descent, followed by a corresponding ascent; and the walk from An der Lenk to Sierre is longer than is desirable, except for pedestrians in thorough training. At Lens the traveller gains a fine view of the Rhone valley. A little farther on is Chermignon, and in the descent to Sierre the botanist will be pleased to find *Genista radiata*, and other southern species, announcing a marked difference between the climate of the Valais and that of the Canton Berne.

2. *By the Diemtigen Thal and Grimmi Pass.* 3 leagues to Latterbach by carriage-road; $9\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. thence to An der Lenk. This is an alternative route for pedestrians going from Thun to An der Lenk, or to Zweisimmen. To reach the former place conveniently in the day it would be advisable to take the diligence or a char to Latterbach, on the high-road of the Simmenthal, 9 m. from Thun. On the opposite side of the Simme is the opening of the Diemtigen Thal. After crossing, first, the Simme, and then the Chirel, which drains the latter valley, a path mounts to the village of *Diemtigen*, where there is a country inn. The pastoral valley which takes its name from this village lies between mountains about 7,000 ft. in height. It has many branches, through which lie passes of no difficulty leading in various directions. The highest neighbouring summit is the Männlifuh (8,734'), lying between the two main branches of the valley which unite about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above Diemtigen. At *Narrenbach*, $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Latterbach, a path leads SW. across the mountains in 5 hrs. to Zweisimmen, serving to vary the route between that place and Thun for those who have already seen the Simmenthal. The way to An der Lenk lies up the main branch of the valley to *Thiermatten*, 4 hrs. from Latterbach, where there is an inn. A number of short glens descend towards the head of the valley. The

way lies by that lying due S., and following that direction the traveller will, in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Thiermatten, reach the summit of the *Grimmi Pass* (6,234'), commanding a pleasing view of the Fermelthal, a pastoral glen which descends to the Obersimmenthal, on the W. side of the *Albristhorn* (9,078'). Two hours suffice to reach *Matten* from the top of the pass, and 1 hr. more will take the traveller to An der Lenk.

3. *By Adelboden.* $7\frac{3}{4}$ leagues by char-road to Adelboden; 4 hrs. by mule-track thence to An der Lenk.

The way from Thun to Adelboden is described in Rte. A; for that from Adelboden to An der Lenk, see next Rte.

ROUTE G.

KANDERSTEG TO LAUENEN, BY ADELBODEN AND AN DER LENK.

Kandersteg to Adelboden, $\frac{5}{4}$ or 6 hrs. on foot; thence to Lauenen, $8\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. by mule-path.

Combined with the way from the Val des Ormonds to Lauenen, described in § 22, Rte. F, this offers to a pedestrian wishing to keep to the higher valleys during hot weather a route by which he may reach Kandersteg from the Val des Ormonds in two days' rather hard walking. But it would be better to give several days to the expedition, so as to enjoy the fine scenery of the neighbourhood of An der Lenk and Adelboden. A local guide is wanted between Kandersteg and Adelboden. A still more interesting way for the mountaineer by *Schwarzenbach*, practicable in a long day from Kandersteg, is found in the next Rte.

About 1 m. above Kandersteg the path to Adelboden by the *Bonder Grat* turns off to the rt. from the *Gemmi* road; after ascending for more than an hour the path reaches some chalets, above which is a range of precipitous rocks, the steepest part of which is scaled by the help of a long ladder. Above the rocks the ascent

continues rather steeply, till in about 3 hrs. the ridge of the *Bonder Grat* is attained. It commands a very fine view of the Oberland peaks. On the W. side of the pass, after traversing an extensive rocky hollow, the traveller overlooks the Engstligenthal, and descends by slopes of débris to the highest châteaux. The way is thenceforward easy, bearing somewhat to the l., and traversing several patches of pine-forest. The Engstligenthal is reached nearly a mile below Adelboden (Rte. E). [There is a longer but easier way by a pass some miles N. of the Bonder Grat.]

The way from Adelboden to An der Lenk by the *Hahnenmoos* is easy and agreeable. The mule-track is well marked, and passes by several groups of châteaux. One of these is close to the summit of the pass, 6,404 ft. in height. An der Lenk (Rte. F) is reached in 3½ hrs. from Adelboden. A longer but more interesting way, which takes the traveller by the base of the Amertenhorn and the *Sieben Brunnen* (see last Rte.), turns aside from the direct path at a hamlet called Geilsbach, and follows a lateral glen to SW. Crossing the ridge N. of the Amerten Grat by a depression, 6,660 ft. in height, the track descends to the Amerten châteaux, not far from the *Sieben Brunnen*. From 5 to 6 hrs. are necessary to reach An der Lenk by this route.

The way from An der Lenk to Lauenen, over the Trütlisberg, is by a short lateral glen opening W. of the village. The best track—passable for laden mules—mounts on the N. side of the glen, and in 2½ hrs. reaches a plateau where stands a group of châteaux, called Ober-Staffel. Nearly another hr. is required to reach the *Trütlisberg Pass* (6,235'). The descent on the W. side is rapid and rather steep, and 1½ hr. suffices to reach

Lauenen (§ 22, Rte. E). Though not rising to grandeur, the scenery of the Trütlisberg is very pleasing, and fine views of the neighbouring Alps are gained from many points in the way. If bound for Gsteig, the traveller

may save a few minutes by traversing the valley of Lauenen from the base of the Trütlisberg to the path leading to the Chrinnen Pass (§ 22, Rte. F), without entering the village.

ROUTE H.

BATHS OF LEUK TO AN DER LENK— ASCENT OF THE WILDSTRUBEL.

10 to 11 hrs. from the Baths; 2 hrs. less from
Schwarzenbach.

The first edition of this work contained an account of the way from Schwarzenbach to An der Lenk, by the Lämmeren Glacier, first described by Mr. T. W. Hinchliff. Another rather shorter way is given in the 'Alpine Journal,' vol. ii., where, by a mistake, the time is under-estimated by 1 hr.

The old track leading to the Gemmi Pass lay on the W. side of the Dauben See. This is followed for some distance, and then, bearing to the W., the traveller gains a view of the Lämmeren Glacier. Following a sheep-track along the slope of the mountain, at a considerable height above the glacier, its N. bank may be reached in 2 hrs. from Schwarzenbach at a point some distance above the lower and more crevassed portions of the ice-stream. After threading the way along the middle, through crevasses on either side, the traveller reaches the upper plateau of the *Lämmeren Glacier*.

There is some confusion about the topography of the tract of mountain and glacier lying between the Gemmi and Rawyl Passes. The mountain range may be compared to a great rampart, showing very steep, almost vertical, faces on the N. side towards the Engstligenthal and the head of the Simmenthal, and on the S. towards

the valleys that descend to the Rhone. The whole summit of this rampart is coated over with glacier and snow-fields, sloping away to the E. and S. from the summit of the Wildstrubel. According to the maps, five separate glaciers radiate from this peak. Of these, the Amerten and Rüzli Glaciers, on the N. and NW. side, descend in steep ice-falls towards the Simmenthal. The *Glacier de la Plaine Morte*, on the S. side of the peak, has its outlet towards the Raspillythal, which joins the Rhone valley near Sierre. Lastly, the *Lämmeren Glacier*, much the largest of all, descends directly from the summit of the Wildstrubel nearly to the Dauben See. Between the two last, on the SE. side of the mountain, the maps exhibit a fifth—the *Wildstrubel Glacier*—of dimensions not inferior to either of them. The writer is disposed to believe this an error, and to suspect that all the névé formed on the E. and S. flanks of the Wildstrubel is ultimately borne either to the Glacier of Lämmeren, or to that of La Plaine Morte.

From the upper plateau of the Lämmeren Glacier, the highest peak of the Wildstrubel is seen rising by a gentle slope of névé. To the N., between that mountain and the Steghorn (?) is the Strubeleck (Rte. E), by which the hunters of the Engstligenthal gain access to the glacier; and on the E. lies the depression by which it is easy to pass to the Glacier de la Plaine Morte, and so descend to the valley of the Rhone.

From the plateau the ascent is easy, avoiding a few large crevasses, and in little more than 4 hrs. from Schwarenbach the traveller may attain the highest point of the *Wildstrubel* (10,715'). In addition to a noble Alpine panorama, including all the highest peaks of the Pennine and Bernese Alps, except the Jungfrau which is hid by the Altels, the view has the especial advantage of plunging down directly into the head of the Simmenthal, so that the houses in the village of An der Lenk are easily dis-

tinguished. The easiest line of descent to An der Lenk is to pass along the snow-ridge to the second peak, only 62 ft. lower than the first, and then follow the W. slope of the mountain, down to the verge of the Rüzli Glacier. Bearing round to the rt., a wild stony hollow between the Wildstrubel and the Amertenhorn is soon reached. There seems to be no difficulty in descending thence to the lower part of the Amerten Glacier, whence a foot-track is soon found that leads to Oberried and An der Lenk. Under favourable circumstances 8½ hrs. from Schwarenbach, exclusive of halts, would suffice for this interesting expedition.

Another way from Schwarenbach or Leukerbad to An der Lenk is to mount from the N. end of the Dauben See to a depression in the ridge S. of the Felsenhorn, near a projecting tooth of rock, and thence descend to the *Rothe Kumm Glacier*. Crossing this, and bearing to L., a second pass is effected at a point just on the S. side of a massive projecting block of yellow limestone, reached in 2 hrs. from the Dauben See. The traveller now looks down on a wild hollow, forming the uppermost end of the Engstligenthal, just under the Wildstrubel. This is crossed, and in 2½ hrs. more a third ascent leads to the summit of the ridge that encloses the Amerten Gl. on the E. side. A long but not difficult descent by steep slopes of turf and shattered shale now follows, and the path to An der Lenk is joined about ¼ hr. below the Sieben Brunnen. By this way that village is reached in 3 hrs. from the ridge, or 7½ hrs. actual walking from the Dauben See. [There is a pleasant and short way—scarcely 5 hrs.—from Schwarenbach to Adelsboden, by a faintly traced path that crosses the ridge N. of the Felsenhorn, and descends into the head of the *Ueschinenthal* near the foot of the Rothe Kumm Gl. It then mounts the opposite slope to the ridge N. of the Thierhorn, and descends on the other side close to the fall of the Engstligenthal.]

SECTION 24.

BERNESE OBERLAND.

IN describing the chain of the Pennine Alps it was observed that the region where, taking into account the extent, height, and number of the mountain ridges, the disturbing forces seem to have acted with most intensity, is that which has Monte Rosa for its centre. It was further remarked, that in the same district the general direction of the ridges and principal valleys which predominates throughout the Pennine chain—that from WSW. to ENE.—has been interfered with by forces that have impressed a N. and S. direction on the main ridges of the Monte Rosa group. It is somewhat remarkable that the Bernese Alps running parallel to the Pennine chain should have their maximum elevation and extent in the part of the range nearly due N. of the Monte Rosa, and that we should here find, though in a less marked degree, the evidence of forces that have upraised some of the highest ridges in a direction transverse to that of the axis of the chain. This is especially seen in the ridges enclosing the several branches of the Aar Glacier, which run from WNW. to ESE.

The most remarkable characteristic, however, in the orography of the central group of the Bernese Alps is, that whereas the W. portion of that chain, described in the last two sections, consists of a single series of summits with comparatively short projecting buttresses, the higher group presents a series of longitudinal ridges parallel to the axis of the main chain, and separated from each other by deep valleys that form the channels of great glaciers. Thus the Tschingel Glacier and the Gasterenthal, separate the portion of the main range lying between the Gemmi and the Mittaghorn from the equally high parallel range of the Doldenhorn and Blümlis Alp on its N. side. To the S. the same portion of the main range is divided from the still higher parallel range whose summits

are the Aletschhorn and the Bietschhorn by the Lötschenthal and Lötschen Glacier. To this again succeeds the deep trench through which the lower part of the Aletsch Glacier flows down to the Rhone, enclosed by the minor ridge that culminates in the Aeggischhorn.

The grandeur and beauty of the scenery of this district, which is best known as the Bernese Oberland, have long obtained for it a just celebrity; and since strangers first began to visit the Alps, the names of Grindelwald, Lauterbrunnen, and Interlaken have been famous. It was long, however, before the interior portion of the range, and the great glaciers that flow down towards the Rhone on its southern flanks, were known and appreciated by strangers. Unlike the inhabitants of the French and Piedmontese Alps, the Swiss do not mainly owe to foreigners the knowledge of the grandest scenery of their native land. The first, in this century, to lead the way in the exploration of the Oberland were the brothers Meyer of Aarau. They were followed by Hugli, who displayed great enterprise and perseverance at a time when a mountaineer had to contend against ignorance and prejudice as well as the inherent difficulties of his pursuit. In 1841 M. Agassiz, with several scientific friends, established a temporary dwelling on the Aar Glacier, and, along with scientific observations on the glaciers, commenced a series of expeditions, continued at intervals by himself and his companions, which are recounted in two volumes published by M. Desor, entitled, '*Excursions et Séjours dans les Glaciers*,' and '*Nouvelles Excursions*,' &c. Much additional information regarding the Oberland Alps is contained in M. Gottlieb Studer's volume, entitled, '*Topographische Mittheilungen aus dem Alpengebirge*.' Notwithstanding the activity of their predecessors, the members of the English Alpine Club have found scope for further exploits, amongst which may be reckoned the first ascents of the



Edw. Weiler

Alletschhorn and the Schreckhorn, and the still more arduous enterprise of crossing the range by passes, hereafter described, which must certainly be reckoned amongst the most formidable that have been effected in the Alps.

It might have appeared convenient to describe, in different sections, the portions of the Oberland group belonging to the Canton Berne, and those lying on the S. side of the water-shed in the Canton Valais. But here, as elsewhere, it is found that the main valleys form the natural divisions of a mountain country, and it seems best to include in the present section the entire region bounded on the S. by the Rhone, on the E. by the valley of Hasli and the Grimsel, and on the N. by the lakes of Thun and Brienz. To the W. the boundary, not so well defined, corresponds nearly with a line drawn from Gampel in the valley of the Rhone over the Lötschen Pass to the Blümlis Alp, and thence through the Kienthal to the Lake of Thun. It will be convenient to include also a slight notice of the minor ranges on the N. side of the lakes of Thun and Brienz.

There is no part of the Alps where arrangements for the accommodation of foreign visitors, and for extracting at the same time the utmost possible amount of coin from their pockets, are so completely organised as in this district, and especially in the valleys belonging to the Canton Berne. On the one hand it is of no little convenience to a stranger to find inns more or less comfortable at almost every spot where he can reasonably desire to pass the night, along with guides and abundant means of conveyance; but, on the other, it is not pleasant to find the entire population banded together with no other seeming object than to make a profit out of his passage. Along the frequented tracks of the Great Scheidegg and the Wengern Alp, the wayfarer is at every half-mile assailed by some new appeal to his pocket. Sometimes it is by a live chamois or marmot, sometimes by an echo to be awaked

by a horn, or a chorus of discordant children's voices; anon it is by bits of pyrites or quartz, or by specimens of wood carving, that toll is levied on the stranger; but the most effectual and simplest device is to put a wooden gate across his track, and keep a ragged child in readiness to open the gate on his approach, and tender its palm for the reward. The best way to save wear and tear of temper and good humour, is to be provided with a moderate supply of small coin, and suppress all outbursts of virtuous indignation.

It is probably for the advantage of foreigners that the Cantonal authorities should have established the tariff for carriages, horses, &c., as well as regulations for the guides which are in force on the Bernese side of the range. In regard to the regulations in force in the Valais, the reader is referred to the Introduction to this Chapter. The principal items of the *Oberland Tarif* are here inserted for the convenience of travellers. There is one general provision not commonly adopted elsewhere which enables tourists to make part of an expedition in a carriage, and then to use the horse, or horses, for riding to some desired point.

In default of special rates fixed by tariff, the ordinary daily charge for a carriage with one horse is 13 fr.—with two horses, 25 fr. Carriages with one horse hired for a short drive, not specified in the tariff, cost

	fr. cent.
For one league (Stund) and return	3 0
„ two leagues	4 50
„ three leagues	5 5
„ four leagues	6 0

and double the above rates for a carriage with two horses.

Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen and return, delaying not more than 3 hrs.—

Carriage with one horse	9 fr.
„ „ two horses	17 „

Same excursion, delaying more than 2 hrs., ordinary day's rate.

Interlaken to Grindelwald and return on same day—

Carriage with one horse .	14 fr.
„ „ two horses .	25 „

returning on the following day—

Carriage with one horse	. 25 fr.
" " two horses	. 45 "

Interlaken to Zweilütschinen only—

Carriage with one horse	. 7 fr.
" " two horses	. 12 "

Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen, thence to Grindelwald by road, and return same day—

Carriage with one horse	. 17 fr.
" " two horses	. 30 "

Employing two days, the rates are 25 and 45 fr.

Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen, thence to Grindelwald by the Wengern Alp, using the same horses, and return to Interlaken on same day—

Carriage with one horse	. 20 fr.
" " two horses	. 40 "

Employing two days—

Carriage with one horse	. 25 fr.
" " two horses	. 55 "

In addition to the above rates, there is a charge of 5 fr. for the conveyance of a 1-horse carriage, and 10 fr. for a 2-horse carriage, from Lauterbrunnen to Grindelwald; but if the tour be made in the opposite direction, going from Grindelwald to Lauterbrunnen, the last-mentioned charges are reduced to 3 fr. and 6 fr. respectively.

Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen, thence to Mürren, or Trachsellaunin, using same horses for the ascent, and returning by Lauterbrunnen to Interlaken in two days—

Carriage with one horse	. 28 fr.
" " two horses	. 56 "

Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen, Mürren, Wengern Alp, and Grindelwald, using same horses, and returning to Interlaken, if not engaged more than 3 days—

Carriage with one horse	. 35 fr.
" " two horses	. 65 fr.

The ordinary rate per day is payable for any number of additional days, and extra charge, as above specified, for conveyance of the carriage between Lauterbrunnen and Grindelwald while the travellers cross the Wengern Alp.

Interlaken to Grindelwald and the Faulhorn, using same horses for the ascent, returning on second day—

Carriage with one horse	. 33 fr.
" " two horses	. 60 "

Interlaken to Brienz and return, delaying not more than two hrs.—

Carriage with one horse	. 8 fr.
" " two horses	. 15 "

Same excursion, delaying more than two hours—ordinary day's rate.

Interlaken to Meyringen, returning same day—

Carriage with one horse	. 16 fr.
" " two horses	. 30 "

returning on the following day—two ordinary days are payable.

If the driver be discharged at night, and sent back empty—

Carriage with one horse	. 17 fr.
" " two horses	. 30 "

Brienz to Meyringen, discharging the carriage at once—

Carriage with one horse	. 7 fr.
" " two horses	. 13 "

returning with not more than 3 hrs. delay—

Carriage with one horse	. 8 fr.
" " two horses	. 15 "

delaying more than three hrs.—ordinary day's rate.

Interlaken or Meyringen to the Rothhorn, using same horses for the ascent, and returning in two days—

Carriage with one horse	. 25 fr.
" " two horses	. 50 "

Interlaken to Kandersteg—

Carriage with one horse	. 25 fr.
" " two horses	. 45 "

Interlaken to Frutigen, or to Thun—

Carriage with one horse	. 18 fr.
" " two horses	. 32 "

Interlaken to Wimmis—

Carriage with one horse	. 15 fr.
" " two horses	. 25 "

Carriages taken from Neuhaus, Unterseen, or Boningen, are payable at the same rates as from Interlaken. In all

the above excursions the rates payable are the same when the direction is reversed.

The ordinary daily pay for a horse or mule with a man to accompany it is 11 fr. ; or, if several animals be engaged for the same party, 10 fr. each. The following are the special rates fixed per horse and man :—

<i>Grindelwald to Lauterbrunnen by the Wengern Alp, return included, or vice versa</i>	15fr.
<i>Grindelwald to the Faulhorn and back on the same day</i>	15fr.
<i>Brienz to the Rothhorn and back on the same day</i>	15,,
<i>Meyringen to Rosenlaui, returning on the same day</i>	10,,
„ returning on the following day	15,,
„ to the Great Scheidegg „ „	15,,
„ to the Faulhorn „ „	25,,
„ to Grindelwald, returning on the following day	20,,
„ to the Faulhorn, descending thence to Grindelwald	30,,
„ to Lauterbrunnen, employing not more than two days	30,,
„ to Lauterbrunnen by the Faulhorn, employing not more than three days	40,,
„ to the Handeck and return in one day	15,,
„ to the Handeck and return in two days	20,,
„ to the Grimsel and return in two days	25,,

Donkeys are kept for hire at Inter-laken. The charge fixed is 1½ fr. for the first hour, and 1 fr. for each successive hour. Charge for the entire day, 6 fr.

The tariff is exhibited in the chief hotels, steamers, and other public places. It contains various regulations in regard to the drivers of hired carriages, the most important of which is that which fixes the maximum number of travellers to be carried in a one-horse carriage at three, while six are entitled to travel in a two-horse carriage. Drivers and the men who accompany horses are not entitled to anything extra, but travellers when satisfied with their conduct usually give a moderate *bonnemain*, or *trinkgeld*.

The regulations laid down for guides in the Oberland require that each professed guide should have a book containing an official certificate and warrant containing the guide's name and

place of residence. The ordinary rate of pay is fixed at 6 fr. for a day's walk not exceeding 8 stunden, and 8 fr. for expeditions somewhat exceeding that limit. The payment for longer and more difficult expeditions is left to be settled by mutual agreement. Return fare either to the place of hiring or to the place of residence named in the guide's book, at the traveller's option, is payable at the rate of 6 fr. per day's journey of 8 stunden. It is usual to give a guide who has behaved well something over the prescribed rate, but he is prohibited from making any demand to that effect. The guide is bound to carry at least 15 lbs. of luggage if required. Porters, who in the Oberland will carry very heavy loads, do not require any special authority to ply their trade, but are liable to punishment in case of misconduct. An inn-keeper or professed guide recommending a porter to a stranger becomes liable for his good conduct. The rate fixed is 6 fr. a day, and the same for return fare. While in most other districts four porters, and sometimes six, must be taken with a *chaise-à-porteur*, it is not uncommon in the Oberland for two men to offer to carry a lady of light weight for several days, claiming no more than the ordinary pay and return fare.

Besides the well-known head-quarters of tourists, the Grimsel Hospice, the inn on the Aeggischhorn, and that on the Bel Alp, are admirably situated as centres whence a mountaineer may enjoy in the fullest manner the grand scenery of the great glaciers, or apply himself to scientific research. Although the absolute height of the Oberland group be considerably less than that of the Mont Blanc range, or the great peaks of the Monte Rosa district, the glaciers are here on a greater scale. This has been partly explained by the form of the upper valleys of the Oberland Alps, which, on the E. and S. sides, have a more gradual slope than those of the Pennine Alps, and are connected with reservoirs of great dimensions. It is further probable that the absolute

quantity of snow falling annually at equal heights is greater here than in the Pennine range, and it is certain that the mean temperature is lower, and both these causes must contribute to increase the volume of the glaciers.

The mountaineer visiting the Oberland should not fail to supply himself with sheets 13 and 18 of the *Swiss Federal Map*.

ROUTE A.

THUN TO INTERLAKEN AND MEYRINGEN, OR REICHENBACH.

There are three ways offered to the choice of travellers who enter the Oberland from Thun. The easiest, cheapest, and most frequented way is by the steamers on the lakes of Thun and Brienz; the carriage road runs along the S. shore of the former lake and the N. shore of the lake of Brienz; and the pedestrian may find comparatively unfrequented, though not uninteresting, paths on the opposite side of each lake.

1. *By the Lake Steamers.*

	Eng. miles
Neuhaus (by steamer) . . .	11
Interlaken (by road) . . .	2½
Brienz (by steamer) . . .	9
Meyringen (by road) . . .	9
	<hr/> 31½

The steamers plying on the lake of Thun start from the town (§ 23, Rte. A), and take in passengers opposite to the *Hôtel Bellevue*. There are three departures daily in summer, and the passage occupies 1½ hr. After mounting against the stream of the Aar for about 1 m. from Thun, the steamer enters the lake. Nothing can exceed the beauty of the scenery; and the only regret felt by a stranger is, that the rapid motion of the steamer should shorten his enjoyment of so exquisite a combination of the milder with the more sublime aspects of nature. On the S. side the peaks of the Stockhorn (§ 22, Rte. G), and the Niesen (§ 23, Rte. A), with the castles of Strättlingen and Spiez near the shore of the

lake, are conspicuous objects. On the N. shore the traveller will remark the castle of Oberhofen and the St. Beatenberg (see below). In the background are the snowy peaks of the Oberland Alps. The Jungfrau remains constantly in view; and after passing the Nase, a rocky headland on the N. shore, the Eiger and Mönch are added to the picture.

Neuhaus is a village consisting mainly of third-rate inns and wine-shops, where passengers are landed from the steamers. Omnibuses (fare 1 fr. for each person) and numerous vehicles of all kinds are in readiness to convey passengers to Unterseen and Interlaken. Fare for 1-horse carriage, 2 fr.; for 2-horse carriage, 3 fr. The difference between the level of the lakes of Thun and Brienz being but 23 ft., there is reason to believe that they were originally continuous, and that the middle portion of the ancient lake-basin was filled up, and the alluvial plain between the present lakes formed from the mass of *débris* and sediment borne down by the *Lütschine*, aided by the *Lombach* on the N. side. The barrier thus formed would naturally raise somewhat the level of the upper lake. In the midst of the alluvial plain, which is cultivated like a garden and called *Bödeli*, on the rt. bank of the Aar, stands the ancient village of

Unterseen (Inns: *Hôtel* and *Pension Beausite*, good and cheap, civil people; *H. du Pont* [*Zur Alten Post*], old-fashioned, but good, clean, and cheap; *H. Unterseen*; *H. Eiger*; with several others). Persons who are not attracted by the more brilliant society of Interlaken, and who seek quiet and economy, resort hither; but the great majority of tourists prefer the newer and more fashionable place, and therefore cross the bridge over the Aar. The older houses near the river form the hamlet of *Aarmühle*, where two rather primitive inns (Inns: *Bellevue*; *Weisses Kreuz*) receive strangers. Here commences a noble avenue of walnut trees nearly a mile in length,

called the Höhweg, which forms the central portion of

Interlaken (Inns : H. de la Jungfrau, very well kept by F. Seiler, good and reasonable ; H. Belvedere, good, perhaps the best fitted up, frequented by English and Russians ; H. Victoria, good and reasonable ; H. des Alpes, fine house but inferior position ; H. d'Interlaken, much frequented by passing tourists ; Beaurivage, new, handsome house ; Schweizerhof, much frequented, kept open in winter ; H. Fischer, with baths in the Aar ; H. Ritschard, highly recommended, chiefly frequented by persons remaining *en pension*, many German families ; H. du Casino ; H. du Lac, at the farther end of the Höhweg, by the landing-place of the Brienz steamers). Strangers remaining more than a week are taken *en pension* at all the hotels. The size and number of the hotels above enumerated, nearly all of them in the Höhweg, prove the popularity of Interlaken as the favourite resort of tourists in Switzerland. But in addition to this incomplete list, there must be added a considerable number of inns and boarding-houses in the immediate neighbourhood. Of these the Felsenegg Châlet, kept by the head waiter of the H. de la Jungfrau, and commanding a beautiful view of the Lake of Brienz, has been particularly recommended. Towards the foot of the Rugen (see below) are several establishments, of which the Jungfraublick, the H. Wyder, and the H. Ober, have been well spoken of. At Bönigen, on the Lake of Brienz, are the Hôtel Seiler, the Pension Vogel, and the Châlet du Lac.

The position of Interlaken is picturesque, though perhaps not superior to that of many other places in the Alps ; the climate is mild and moderately sheltered from cold winds ; it is extremely well situated for many beautiful excursions ; but probably all these advantages would of themselves have done little to attract most of those who spend the summer season here. According to the traveller's humour and

disposition, he will consider it an advantage or the reverse that this is the chosen resort of those strangers who desire to carry with them into the sanctuary of nature as much as possible of the habits of fashionable watering-place society. Incapable of deriving deep and continuous enjoyment from the sublime objects that surround them, a large portion of the visitors of the gentler sex find constant occupation in the display of city finery ; while the less fortunate male idlers are too often reduced to a condition of utter vacuity, provoking painful comparisons between their condition and that of Dr. Guggenbühl's patients on the Abendberg. In spite of these disturbing elements, a stranger whose temper they do not ruffle may spend weeks and even months of true enjoyment amid the beautiful scenes that lie in the immediate neighbourhood of Interlaken. It lies too low and too far from the higher peaks to suit the ardent mountaineer, but it would be difficult to exhaust the list of longer or shorter excursions for which it serves as a convenient starting-point. Many of these are incidentally described in the following Rtes. Of those nearer to Interlaken the following may be specified.

The *Klein Rugen* is an almost isolated rock, the last and lowest of the range dividing the Saxetenthal from the Lake of Thun. The summit, commanding one of the finest views near to Interlaken, is reached in $\frac{3}{4}$ hr., passing the beautifully-situated Jungfraublick Pension. The return may be made by the picturesque castle of Unspunnen, and the road leading to Lauterbrunnen. Much higher up on the range terminating in the Rugen is the *Abendberg*, reached in 2 hrs., ascending from Unspunnen. A Dr. Guggenbühl, now deceased, opened here several years ago an institution for the cure of Cretinism. Very favourable reports were published, and large subscriptions were obtained from benevolent persons in various parts of Europe ; but the results have been since called in ques-

tion, and serious charges advanced against the manager. Corresponding to the Rugen, but on the N. side of the Aar, is the *Hohbühl*, a hill overlooking the Lake of Thun, and rivalling the former in the beauty of its view. The walk may be lengthened by descending on the opposite side of the *Hohbühl* to the opening of the *Habkerenthal*, and returning by *Neuhaus*.

In the opposite direction from the above excursions a walk of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from *Interlaken* leads to *Böningen*, finely situated on the L. of *Brienzen*, on the S. side of the outflow of the Aar. On the opposite side, reached by the road leading to *Brienzen*, is the *Golzwyler Hubel*, $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. from *Interlaken*, and $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. farther, the *Ringgenberg*, both commanding noble views of the lake and the mountains enclosing it.

The ascent of the *Harder*—about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to the summit—is an excursion often made from *Interlaken*, and deservedly so. There is a moderately good, and perfectly safe path, by the slopes on the N. side of the Aar, but it is easy to go astray. The upper part of the mountain is formed of steep slopes of slippery turf. Rashly venturing on these slopes, an English lady and two Swiss girls have lost their lives, and even practised mountaineers have felt themselves in danger when attempting to mount over the treacherous declivity.

Three interesting excursions may be made through the valley of *Habkeren*, drained by the *Lombach* torrent, which falls into the Lake of Thun by *Neuhaus*. There is a new char-road as far as the village of *Habkeren* (3,675'), 2 hrs. distant, which has a pretty good country inn. The valley is a narrow glen, enclosed between the *Harder*, said to be inaccessible on this side, and the *Güggistrat* (7,035'), overlooking the *Justithal* and the L. of Thun. The latter summit is reached without difficulty in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the village.

Rather longer and more laborious is the ascent of the *Hohgant* (7,216'). This may be taken in the way from *Interlaken* to the head of the *Emmen-*

thal (Rte. Q), or the traveller may go and return in one long day. The most direct, but roughest and steepest, way lies by the *Traubach*; a longer route, but more agreeable, is by the *Bohlegg*. The summit is a double peak with a deep cleft in the midst. In clear weather the view is said to extend as far as *Mont Blanc*. This excursion is interesting to the geologist. The *Hohgant* is in great part formed of that member of the cretaceous formation to which the Swiss geologists have given the name *Schrattenkalk*, from the local name given to the long tortuous channels which the rain scoops in the rock. In the *Habkerenthal* the flysch rocks contain fragments of a peculiar granite, which has not yet been found *in situ* anywhere in the Alps.

Another excursion to be made from the *Habkerenthal* is the ascent of the *Augstmattenhorn* (6,929'), a shattered summit overlooking the L. of *Brienzen*, and commanding a noble view of the *Oberland Alps*, rising on the opposite side of the lake. The ascent is not easy, and requires the aid of a local guide. The path turns to the rt. from the road to *Habkeren* just before reaching the bridge that leads to the village.

A new road has been opened to the village of *Beatenberg* (Inns: H. des *Alpes*; H. *Bellevue*; noble views), overlooking the Lake of Thun. The *Guggisgrat* is more easily reached from this side than from *Habkeren*.

The ascent of the *Schienige Platte* (6,181') is a very interesting excursion, now often made by ladies. Horse-hire from *Interlaken* 15 fr. The name, *Gummihorn*, given to the summit visible from *Interlaken*, on the authority of Mr. A. Wills, in the first edition of this work, properly belongs to a very steep obelisk of rock, standing farther back, and less well situated for a view. Turning to the l. from the road to *Lauterbrunnen* at *Gsteig*, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from *Interlaken*, the mule-path crosses the *Lütschine*, and ascends through a fine

beech forest. After an ascent of about 2,000 ft., a belt of pasture separates the beech from the higher zone of pine and larch forest. Then follows a grassy slope with a chalet visible from Interlaken. Here the path winds round the mountain towards the valley of the Lütchine, and in 3 hrs. from Gsteig reaches a plateau whereon stands a very fair mountain inn. From hence the summit may be reached on foot in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. The view is one of the finest in this neighbourhood. Its peculiar advantages arise from the position of the mountain in respect to the four main valleys that converge at Interlaken. Those occupied by the lakes of Thun and Brienz, as well as the valley of Lauterbrunnen, and that of Grindelwald, are seen throughout their entire length, while the view of the snowy peaks is little, if at all, inferior to that from the Faulhorn.

The ascent of the *Sulegg* is described in Rte. E.

Strangers restrained by bad weather from making excursions from Interlaken will find a tolerably well-supplied reading-room. The shops with articles in carved wood, many of which are really well executed, tempt most visitors. The Parquetterie-Fabrik of Arnold Halder, where excellent works in marquetry and inlaid woods are executed, deserves a visit. The owner is very well acquainted with the neighbouring Alps, and may be consulted with advantage by those planning any unusual expedition.

The guides of Interlaken are, with few exceptions, third-rate men, serving to show the way, but of no use in expeditions of any difficulty. For rules as to guides, and the tariff for carriages, horses, &c., see the introductory paragraphs to this §.

The Lake of Brienz which along with the L. of Thun forms the N. limit of the Oberland Alps, is about 9 m. in length, and 2 m. in breadth. The surface is 1,946 ft. above the sea, and its depth in some places is more than 2,000 ft., exceeding that of all the

other lakes on the N. side of the Alps. Probably on that account its waters have never been known to freeze in the severest winters. The depth at the upper end must once have been much greater, as the Aar constantly pours its turbid waters laden with silt and sand into the head of the lake, and issues forth in a pure stream at the opposite end. The steamer starts from the Zollhaus on the Aar at Interlaken, some distance below the point where the river issues from the lake. It plies to and from Brienz three times daily in summer, employing an hour in the passage, and calling at the Giessbach and at Kienholz.

Though less varied and striking than that of the L. of Thun, the scenery is fine. The great resort of strangers visiting the lake is to the *Giessbach*, a waterfall which owes its celebrity more to the extreme beauty of its position than to the volume or height of the fall. It lies near the E. end, but on the S. shore of the lake; and most passengers leave the steamboat, or else hire a boat at Brienz, to take them to the fall. Fare, either way, 3 fr. About $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the landing-place is a large and handsome hotel, said to be very well conducted—pension from 6 to 10 fr. a-day, according to the rooms occupied—and a little higher up, close to the fall, is a spacious dining-room, intended not only for persons remaining at the hotel, but for passing visitors, who may sometimes be counted by hundreds in a fine summer's day. From this building the fall may be seen to perfection in wet weather, when the torrent is swollen to the utmost. Part of the inducement to strangers to stop at the Giessbach Hotel is the practice of lighting up the fall at night with Bengal lights or other fireworks. The effect is very beautiful. The Giessbach is properly the name of the torrent which drains the steep N. side of the Schwarzhorn (Rte. B). No less than fourteen cascades are counted, which have been fancifully named after as many of the men famous in Swiss

history. The lower seven cascades are those which are commonly visited; and it is to the admirable manner in which they are grouped that the beauty of the fall is chiefly due. Strangers are recommended to pass behind one of the falls (the 6th ?), which leaves a clear space between the water and the rock, made accessible, as are all the falls, by a good path. A waterproof cape is advisable for this passage. The manager of the hotel is a botanist, and will direct the stranger to habitats for the scarcer species. Amongst these is *Malaxis monophyllos*. A steep track, not to be attempted without a guide, leads, in 5½ hrs., from the Giessbach to the summit of the Faulhorn (Rte. B).

Kienholz (Inn: Bellevue) stands at the E. end of the lake, on the way from Brienz to Meyringen, so that passengers bound for the latter place save some distance by landing here. The village has been twice destroyed by landslips from the adjoining mountain, and the Bernese Government offered to build houses for the inhabitants in a securer site; but they have refused to move from their homes, though repeatedly threatened with a renewal of the calamity.

Brienz (Inns: Bär, good, with first-rate prices, rather noisy, being close to the landing-place of the steamers; Weisses Kreuz, half a mile from the landing-place, attendance better, and prices lower) stands at the NE. corner of the lake, at the foot of the *Brienzergrat*. This is the headquarters of the Swiss carved-wood trade, which is here carried on in several large establishments: one of them is engaged in supplying a shop on the Boulevard des Italiens in Paris. Though not so much frequented as many other places in the Oberland, this has been the favourite resort of artists, who often lodge at a pavilion on the Fluhberg (belonging to the landlord of the Weisses Kreuz), which commands a fine view of the lake. A more extensive prospect is gained from the *Plana/p*, 1½ hr. above the town.

For those who do not care to ascend a height, the finest point of view is from the old church, standing on a rock at the W. end of the town, close to the ruins of a castle.

After the Giessbach, which is the indispensable excursion, that most frequently made from hence is the ascent of the *Brienzer Rothhorn* (7,917'), so called to distinguish it from the many other mountains of the same name. From 4½ to 5 hrs., exclusive of halts, are required to reach the summit on foot or on horseback. (See tariff.) A guide (required only by novices) is paid 5 fr. A new clean inn, standing about ¼ hr. below the summit of the mountain, replaces the old house, which was burned down by accident. The panorama is amongst the finest in the Alps, being intermediate in many respects between those of the Rigi and the Faulhorn. The Oberland peaks are seen in the same direction as from the Faulhorn, though not so near at hand; but the circuit here includes the Titlis, and the higher summits of the Uri and Glarus Alps, and an extraordinary number of lakes, even the L. of Constance being seen in the northern horizon. A pedestrian intending to visit the Rothhorn, will do well to take it, when practicable, in his way from Sarnen (§ 25, Rte. A) to Brienz. The views throughout the expedition present themselves more favourably than in the ascent from Brienz, and the traveller avoids a somewhat laborious and hot ascent by the S. slopes of the mountain, instead of which he has the pleasure of descending, with beautiful pictures of the lake and the Alps constantly before his eyes.

There is a good road from Brienz to Meyringen and to Reichenbach, each about 9 m. distant. After passing Kienholz (see above), the road turns away from the lake, and traverses a low tract, part of the ancient lake-basin filled up by the Aar, and liable to frequent inundation. The road is carried for 2 m. along the rt. bank of the river, and the valley of Hasli opens out

before the traveller between the range of the Brünig on the N., and the higher and steeper range on the S. side, down which two torrents fall in a succession of cascades. The road to Lucerne over the Brünig branches off to the l., and that to Meyringen crosses to the l. bank of the Aar, here embanked between massive dykes of rough masonry. After passing the cascade of the Wandelbach, the road recrosses the river (leaving on the l. bank the short branch road to Reichenbach), and soon reaches

Meyringen (Krone or Couronne; Wilde Mann or Sauvage; about equally good, very fair country inns; Bär; Landhaus; both second-rate), a large village (2,224'), the chief place in the *Haslithal*, whose far-famed beauties are to be sought mainly in the upper valley above the Kirchet, as the lower valley is defaced by the broad flat marshy tract lying between the village and the lake of Brienz. Here dwells in winter Melchior Anderegg, the famous guide; and Caspar Blatter, a young but excellent man. Johann Tännler of Wyler, his namesake of Hausen, A. Jaun, Jacob and Melchior Blatter, are well recommended. B. Naegeli of Guttanen is also a steady guide, but his namesake of Meyringen has been ruined by drinking. Most travellers prefer to Meyringen the *Hôtel Reichenbach*, standing below the waterfall of that name, on the opposite bank of the Aar. It is reached by road from Brienz in the same time as Meyringen, and is rather more convenient for travellers starting for the Grimsel or for Rosenlaui. The accommodation is superior to that in the village, when the house is not overfull, and the prices somewhat higher. There is an adjoining building—*Pension des Alpes*—kept by the same proprietor, intended for persons who remain for some time. A post carriage runs twice a day between Meyringen and Brienz, in connection with the steamer on the lake. The expeditions most commonly made from hence are described in the two following Rtes.

2. Thun to Brienz by Carriage Road.

16½ m. to Interlaken—10 m. thence to Brienz.

Though the scenery of the shores of the L. of Thun cannot be otherwise than beautiful, the way by the S. shore, traversed by the high-road to Interlaken, is on the whole less interesting than either of the other ways here described. Leaving Thun by the same road which leads to Frutigen (§ 23, Rte. A), soon after passing the bridge over the Kander the road to Interlaken keeps to the l., but not close to the shore. On the left hand, close to the lake, is seen the village and castle of *Spiez*. The latter is interesting from its associations with early Swiss history. Founded, as some say, by the Romans, or, as others believe, by Attila, it was in succession the seat of the three historic families of Strättlingen, Bubenbergs, and Erlachs. Near *Leissingen*, a village with an adjoining establishment of mineral baths, in a charming situation, the road from Interlaken to Frutigen mounts the hill on the rt. Passing close under the base of the Abendberg, the road reaches the point where the Aar falls into the lake. The old road goes to Interlaken by the l. bank: a new road, rather shorter, passes by Unterseen, twice crossing the river; a foot-path, between the Klein and Gross Rugen, leads to Unspunnen, on the road from Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen, shortening the way to the latter place by at least 2 miles.

The carriage road from Interlaken to Brienz lies by the N. shore of the lake. A short distance beyond the end of the Höhweg is a roofed bridge over the Aar, and less than 1 m. farther, the Golzwylers Hubel, overlooking the L. of Brienz, often visited for the sake of the view. The ruined castle of Ringgenberg, about 1 m. farther, is a conspicuous object; close to it is the village (Inn: Bär) of the same name. The lower slopes of the Brienzgrat traversed by the road are covered with forest, and the drive

of about 10 m. from Interlaken is thoroughly enjoyable.

3. Thun to Brienz by Foot-path.

14 m. to Intertaken—13½ m. thence to Brienz.

Though rather a hot walk in fine weather, it is surprising that the N. shore of the Lake of Thun is not oftener visited by pedestrian tourists, as it abounds with objects of interest and exquisite scenery. A char-road leads to *Oberhofen*, about 3 m. from Thun, a village with a fine castle, said to date from the 5th century, restored by the late Count Pourtalés of Neuchâtel. It is (or was) shown to strangers. From hence those who seek a wider view of the surrounding mountains and the low country may ascend the *Blume* (5,223'). The summit is reached in 2½ hrs., and the descent may be made by *Sigriswyl*, a large village finely situated on the slope above the lake, to *Rallingen*, situated in the direct way from Oberhofen to Neuhaus. Fully 5 hrs. must be allowed by those who make a détour to the summit, but 1½ hr. suffices to reach Rallingen for those who follow the mule-path along the lake. About 1 m. farther is *Merlingen* (Inn: Löwe), at the opening of the Justithal, a narrow and deep cleft between the almost vertical rocks of the *Wandfluh* to the E., and the *Ralligstock* to the W. A day may be well spent in exploring this wild glen, and the geologist is rewarded by finding many neocomian fossils, especially cephalopods. [About 2 hrs. above Merlingen, on the slope of the Ralligstock, is a singular cavern, called *Schafloch* because the outer part is used to shelter sheep, one of the most accessible of the ice-caverns, to which attention has lately been directed by the interesting work of Mr. G. F. Browne. A guide with lights should be taken by those who wish to visit the cave. The ascent from the Justithal is long and steep: Mr. George recommends an easier way from Sigriswyl, mounting diagonally

up the slope, and then by a steep zig-zag gaining the ridge close under the Ralligstock. The way thence is nearly level, with one bit of steep descent. To reach Interlaken from the cave the traveller may pass over the Guggisgrat, descending to Beatenberg, or, keeping further N., pass by Brandisegg in the upper part of the Habkerenthal.]

The track from Merlingen leaves to the rt. the headland called Nase, conspicuous from the lake; and a little farther on a path to the l. mounts to the village of Beatenberg, while that leading to Neuhaus is carried along the steep face of the mountain to the *Beatenhöhle*, or cave of St. Beatus, a (British?) saint, who is reported to have preached the Gospel in this region, and made his home in the cavern, in the second century. The size of the vault and the stalactites that adorn it are boasted of by the local guides, though deserving little notice; but few spots can be cited that present so exquisite a picture as that offered to the spectator issuing from the cavern, who sees as in a frame the peaks of the Jungfrau range rising above the intermediate mountains between the blue sky above and the blue lake below. Many who make the excursion from Interlaken hire a boat at Neuhaus (5 fr. to and fro), and land at a point whence the ascent to the cave is made in ¼ hr. The foot-path to Interlaken is carried along steep, and in some places slippery, rocks, and slopes of débris, requiring care, till it descends to the village of Sundlaenen. It then traverses the Sündbach torrent, passes the baths of *Kublis*, crosses by another bridge the Lombach, and immediately after reaches Neuhaus. Fully 5 hrs. should be allowed for the walk from Thun to Interlaken, but the traveller will do well to devote a long day to the expedition, giving himself time to enjoy it thoroughly. If a geologist, he will not fail to examine the deposit about Ralligen, known as Ralliger Grit, apparently belonging to the flysch, yet differing much from those of the same age de-

veloped on a large scale at the base of the Niesen on the opposite side of the lake.

The foot-path along the S. side of the l. of Brienz leaves the high-road at Bönigen near Interlaken (see above). It cannot be compared for beauty and variety of scenery to that just described, but is pleasing, and offers much more shade. The track is rough, and involves many short ascents and descents. From Sengg, nearly half way on the S. shore, a steep path, fit only for practised mountaineers, leads to the Faulhorn (Rte. B). About $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. farther is the pretty village of Iseltwald, and $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. more suffices to reach the Giessbach Hotel. Those bound for Brienz will do well to take the steamer or a boat from the Giessbach, as the foot-path is circuitous and not very interesting; but if bound for Meyringen or Reichenbach they may follow a very agreeable path, chiefly under trees through a dell called the Enge, afterwards passing along the base of the mountain, till it joins the road from Brienz near the first bridge over the Aar.

ROUTE B.

MEYRINGEN TO INTERLAKEN, BY GRINDELWALD AND LAUTERBRUNNEN.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Rosenlaui	3	8
Great Scheidegg	2	6
Grindelwald	2½	7
Little Scheidegg	3	8
Lauterbrunnen	3	7½
Interlaken	2½	8½
	16	45

It is to the route here described that the Bernese Oberland owes the greater part of its celebrity, for there is none other in the Alps where a very moderate effort, without even the semblance of risk, enables a stranger so fully to enjoy the union of the most picturesque with the most sublime elements of natural scenery. A very moderate walk, an

easy ride, or, if need be, the *chaise-à-porteur*, brings within the reach even of delicate ladies scenes not surpassed by those which the mountaineer seeks in spots of difficult and perilous access. The natural consequence is, that the two passes here described are by far the most frequented in the Alps. During the fine season a ceaseless stream of tourists of all nations flows in opposite directions over the great Scheidegg and the Wengern Alp. If the lover of solitude and quiet be tempted to complain, he will not, if a practised mountaineer, have much difficulty in striking out a course for himself far enough from the beaten track to leave him the undisturbed enjoyment of the scenery.

The ascent to the Great Scheidegg commences close to the Reichenbach Hotel on the l. bank of the Aar, $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Meyringen (see last Rte.). Most travellers turn aside to see the Falls of Reichenbach, a series of 5 cascades, the lowest of which is but a short way above the hotel. The volume of water is not considerable enough to make them very noteworthy. The lowest, and the fourth, are best worth seeing, the latter being to be preferred. A toll is levied on strangers for crossing the meadow that leads to it, and another for entering the Belvedere from which it is seen to advantage. There is a better view from a projecting point of rock immediately overhanging the fall, and barely out of reach of the spray, but to reach this requires some steadiness of head and foot. The ascent of the slope on the rt. bank of the torrent is somewhat steep, and the path roughly paved. The mountain on the l. hand, forming the base of the range of the Engelhörner, rises steeply, and on looking back there is a fine view of the Haslithal which is soon lost to sight. [A traveller going from Grindelwald to that valley, and not caring to see the Reichenbach, may reach Hof in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., descending from Rosenlaui by a rough path (passed on the l. in ascending) that leads first

to the hamlet of *Geisholz*, and then to the *Kirchiet* (Rte. C).] The path through the glen traversed by the *Reichenbach* torrent above the falls mounts very gently, and the scenery constantly increases in grandeur as the *Wellhorn*, and farther on the outer peak of the *Wetterhorn* and the *Biger*, come into view. After passing *Sagt*, vernacular for a saw-mill, the track crosses the torrent to the broad green expanse of *Breitenmatt* enclosed by pine forests, beyond which the two peaks above named, and a part of the *Rosenlaui* Glacier, complete a picture to render which on paper or canvas is the constant but vain aspiration of alpine artists. In fine weather it is common to see several of the fraternity, each with his outspread umbrella, engaged in the same hopeless but exciting enterprise. The slender fall of the *Seilbach* is here pointed out by the guides; but if not already used to tiny waterfalls, the traveller will soon reach a condition of comparative indifference to them, save as details in a view otherwise remarkable. The path to the *Scheidegg* is carried along the l. bank, and it is not necessary to recross the stream, but no stranger should omit to lengthen the way by a few minutes' walk in order to visit the

Baths of Rosenlaui, beautifully situated in a pine forest a short distance below the foot of the glacier, and the base of the *Wellhorn*. The inn, which was burned down in 1860 and has been since rebuilt, supplies very fair accommodation at reasonable prices. The landlord is well acquainted with the alpine flora, and sells collections of dried plants more correctly named than those commonly found in Switzerland. The specimens of carved wood kept for sale here are superior to those usually found elsewhere in the *Oberland*. The mineral waters, charged with alkaline salts, supply baths which are resorted to by a few Swiss visitors.

The neighbouring *Rosenlaui Glacier* has been justly famed for the beauty and purity of its ice-masses; but like

most other Alpine glaciers its appearance has been marred of late years by the melting of its mass, and access to it is more difficult than it used to be. On approaching the glacier, the torrent issuing from its base is seen to flow in a cleft, fully 200 feet deep, that it has cut for itself in the limestone. The surface of the surrounding rocks is rounded and smoothed by the passage of the glacier at some not distant period. The glacier originates in a vast plateau of *névé* lying NE. of the peaks of the *Wetterhörner* (Rte. K), and descends first NE., then about due N., between the *Wellhorn* (10,486') and the *Engelhörner*; having no medial moraine, its surface is almost entirely free from the blocks of stone and piles of gravel that too often soil the purity of the icy surface. The stranger who has had no previous acquaintance with glaciers may here form some idea of their beauty, though not of their dimensions, as this is on a smaller scale than the two *Grindelwald* glaciers, which are themselves greatly surpassed by those of the *Aar* and *Aletsch* on the opposite side of the *Oberland* group. An ascent of a little more than 1 hr., not without a guide, will take the traveller to the summit of a rock on the rt. bank, whence he may overlook the greater part of the glacier (see Rte. L). The botanist may find a considerable portion of the alpine flora of central Switzerland on the slope near the glacier, in the openings of the pine forest near the baths, and on or near the path leading thence to the *Scheidegg*. Travellers going from the glacier to *Grindelwald*, or vice versa, may save 20 minutes by taking a rough path that joins the mule-track some distance above the inn.

The ascent from *Rosenlaui* to the *Scheidegg* is in most places very gentle; at first the *Wellhorn* claims attention, but the stupendous precipices of the *Wetterhörner* rise more and more grandly as the traveller approaches the top of the pass. From the summit of the rocky wall crowned by the exquisitely-formed conical peak of the outer

Wetterhorn, or Hasli Jungfrau, and from several other points where small masses of glacier have accumulated on shelves or ledges of the mountain, masses of ice are occasionally discharged, forming avalanches of the same character as those of the Jungfrau more fully noticed below. Being well acquainted with the ground, the writer may safely contradict the assertion that the fragments discharged from these avalanches can at any time reach to or even approach the path followed by tourists. The distance is far greater than an ordinary observer would suppose, and the intervening space full of inequalities. Each of the ordinary channels of these avalanches gives rise to an accumulation of ice-fragments, and when sufficiently copious these are ultimately consolidated into a single mass, and form miniature glaciers. In their origin and their form these exactly resemble the piles of gravel and débris formed by mountain torrents issuing from a ravine on to more level ground, and called by geologists *cones of dejection*. The only essential difference is, that when the fragments are formed of ice instead of stone they become welded together into a continuous mass by virtue of the property of regelation. See Introduction, Art. Glaciers. The most considerable of these accumulations, called by some Swiss writers '*glaciers remaniés*,' is the *Lower Schwarzwald Glacier*. It may be reached by a rather deep depression, lying between the path from Rosenlauri to the Scheidegg and the base of the precipices connecting the Wetterhorn with the Wellhorn. The détour necessary to take it in the way to Grindelwald is little more than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and will well reward those interested in the study of glaciers. Travellers not familiar with such localities must be reminded to use much caution in approaching the places where the ice-avalanches fall. The discharges are renewed at longer or shorter intervals according to circumstances, and to be caught in the path through

which they descend involves rather more risk than to charge a battery of guns laden with grape-shot.

The ordinary traveller, keeping to the beaten track, admires these phenomena at a distance, which is not only safe, but too great to enable him to form a correct idea of the mass of fragments, that at a distance looks no more than the spray of a small waterfall on the face of the precipice. It is the sound alone that can lead him to suspect that at each fall very many tons of ice are precipitated down the face of the mountain. The echo returned from the face of the Wetterhorn, awakened by an ordinary Swiss cow-horn, when heard in calm weather, is most exquisite from the softness and clearness of the tone, and the long interval that elapses before it is returned to the ear, and well deserves the small coin with which all travellers reward the performer. It is best heard from the W. side of the pass.

The *Grosse Scheidegg* (6,910') is a narrow ridge connecting the base of the Wetterhorn with the range of the Faulhorn and Schwarzhorn. The small inn at the top supplies poor accommodation at high prices. The traveller who is fortunate as to weather should here turn aside from the path to Grindelwald to visit the Faulhorn (p. 70), or if much hurried may follow the path to it as far as the Grindelalp, and descend to Grindelwald by a détour of only 1 hr.

[The ascent of the *Schwarzhorn* (9,507') may be made with a guide in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the inn on the Great Scheidegg: This is the highest summit of the Faulhorn range, and in the opinion of Mr. G. Studer the view is decidedly superior. It includes the snowy peaks from the Titlis to the Gaienstein, described in the next §, with the summit of the Tödi in the E. horizon; but it may be doubted whether it is so favourable a point for viewing the greater peaks of the Oberland. It may be reached by an active walker in 5 hrs., either from

Grindelwald or the Baths of Rosenlauh.]

No amount of familiarity can much lessen the effect of the glorious scene that opens before the eyes of one arriving on the Scheidegg from the E. side; and it is in order to enjoy this in perfection that the writer recommends travellers to take this route from the side of Meyringen, rather than from Lauterbrunnen. The view from the Faulhorn is doubtless more complete, but except for those who make the difficult ascent by the N. side of that mountain, the effect is not heightened by the charm of surprise. Beyond the Wetterhorn rises to the S. the stern peak of the Schreckhorn. To this succeeds the rugged ridge of the Mettenberg, and behind it the snow-capped Mönch, and the Eiger towering more than 9,000 ft. above the village of Grindelwald, with its green valley, and cornfields, and orchards. To the NW. the range of the Faulhorn and Schwarzhorn, dwarfed by the huge masses with which they are contrasted, closes the view.

The descent towards Grindelwald is easy, but steeper than the path from Rosenlauh. Nearly half way the track crosses the stream of the Bergelbach, and soon after approaches near to the lower end of the Upper Glacier, or *Ober Grindelwald Glacier*. A détour of about $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. from the regular track suffices to reach a place where it is possible to descend into a cavity, and advance a short way under the bed of the glacier. Owing to the shrinking of the ice of late years ladders are now required for the descent. The difficult pass of the Lauteraar Joch (Rte. K) is reached by the steep rocks on the NE. side of the glacier. 1 hr. more suffices to reach

Grindelwald (Inns: Adler; Bär; Eiger, new; all three good, but not cheap; Zum Gletscher, new, cheaper, nearest the glacier, visitors taken *en pension* at 6 fr. a day), a rather large village (3,773), one of the natural centres for Alpine travellers. There

is none other so easily reached which lies so close to the foot of such great peaks, and in the immediate neighbourhood of two great glaciers. Christian Almer, Peter Michel, Peter Bohren, P. Baumann, and P. Inäbnit, guides already noticed in the Introduction, reside here, and there are many rising men who may be taken on difficult expeditions. The two first-named, who rank amongst the best in the Alps, are generally engaged during the summer by members of the Alpine Club. Peter Rubi, who earned high praise as porter in the difficult passage of the Jungfrau Joch, has become a regular guide. Christian Roth is highly recommended as a porter on glacier expeditions. It is a drawback to the pleasure of persons remaining for some days at Grindelwald that most of the paths near the village are roughly paved, and often used as channels for the rivulets intended to irrigate the adjoining meadows.

The excursion most frequently made from Grindelwald is to the Lower Glacier, or *Unter Grindelwald Glacier*. This great ice-stream, far more considerable than the upper glacier, originates in a great amphitheatre lying between the Mettenberg, Schreckhorn, Walcherhörner, Vieschergrat, and Eiger. It descends towards Grindelwald in a fine ice-fall through the comparatively narrow opening between the Mettenberg and the Eiger. Some visitors content themselves by going merely to the foot of the glacier, less than 2 m. from the village; charge for a horse to and fro 3 fr. Seen from below, it does not offer any very remarkable features. Far more interesting is the excursion to the Eis-meer, or Mer de Glace, which is accessible by a tolerably good path mounting by the rt. bank of the ice-fall. Horses are sometimes taken for the ascent, but it is scarcely advisable to take them all the way, as the path is carried along very steep slopes immediately overhanging the glacier; and a slip might have serious consequences. Those who are unable

to walk will do better to take a chaise-à-porteur. The excursion is often compared to that of the Montanvers from Chamouni; but has far more resemblance to the ascent to the Chapeau, since in both cases the path immediately overlooks an ice-cascade with its shattered towers and minarets separated by profound crevasses. After passing through some meadows, the branch of the Lutschine torrent descending from the upper glacier is crossed; and the ascent begins through the forest which covers the W. base of the Mettenberg. Less than 1 hr. is needed to reach a rocky point called Fluelenegg, beyond which it is not prudent to take horses. Thenceforward the path lies along ledges on the face of the rocks; but with ordinary care it is quite free from danger, save to persons subject to giddiness. A curious hollow in the rock is pointed out in connection with a legendary tale, like many others common in the Swiss Alps, respecting the giant St. Martin. The saint on some occasion is said to have seated himself on this side of the valley while he drove his staff through the rocks opposite. A perforation in the ridge of rocks descending from the Eiger, called the Heiterloch, through which the sun sometimes shines, proves the authenticity of the legend.

Many travellers are content to reach the *Bänisegg*, where refreshments, and in case of need beds, are found at a chalet commanding an admirable view of the glacier, and the grand peaks that enclose it. Those who wish to make closer acquaintance with the new world here opened before them usually extend the excursion as far as the *Zäsenberg*. The path which had been followed along the rocks comes to an end above the ice-fall, at a point where the glacier, nearly level, may be traversed without difficulty. According to the height of the glacier, planks or ladders are used to pass from the rock to the ice. The ice has of late shrunk greatly, and the *Eismeer* was in 1865 fully 100 ft. lower than in 1861. It takes 1 hr. to reach the *Zäsenberg*, a patch of Alpine pasture

at the base of a rocky promontory that divides the E. branch of the glacier from the S. branch descending from the *Mönch Joch* (Rte. I). Though not nearly so high, and much easier of access, the view from this point, whence scarcely anything is visible save the surrounding ice-fields and the great neighbouring peaks, may almost rival that from the *Jardin* near Chamouni. The upper basin of the glacier, often called by the guides *Grosse Eismeer*, is reached in two hours from the *Zäsenberg*; but the way is too rough for most ladies. It is possible, but not very easy, to return to Grindelwald by the l. bank of the glacier. In this excursion strangers going beyond the *Bänisegg* should take a guide. The uniform tradition prevalent throughout a great portion of the Central Alps, which declares that the glaciers formerly covered considerably less space than they now do, appears to be confirmed in the case of the Lower Grindelwald Glacier by authentic documents. It appears certain that the lower ice-fall occupies ground which was partly covered by pine forest at the beginning of the 17th century, and probable that a pass, in great part free from ice, existed between Grindelwald and the valley of the Rhone. An old church-bell, said to be of the 11th century, is shown at Grindelwald, and is believed (on what authority?) to have belonged to a chapel of St. Petronilla which stood on or near to the ancient pass.

An excursion rarely made from Grindelwald, yet very interesting and not difficult to practised mountaineers, is the ascent of the *Mettenberg* (10,443'). This is the great broad-topped ridge extending NW. from the Schreckhorn, and separating the upper and lower Grindelwald glaciers. It is especially interesting to geologists on account of the position of the limestone strata, which are curved in the form of a C, and underlie the gneiss of the Schreckhorn range. Ascending from the chalets of *Stieregg* on the rt. bank of the lower glacier, a short way beyond the *Bänisegg*, 'Grass slopes lead up to

the ridge from which a view of Grindelwald is obtained, and from thence there is an easy (?) route along the ridge to the summit. This is nearly equidistant from the Schreckhorn, Wetterhorn, and Eiger, of all which, as well as the low country, it commands very fine views.' [L. S.]

Much more arduous is the ascent of the *Klein Schreckhorn* (11,473'), first attained by Mr. Anderson. An easier course was taken by Mr. H. N. Dering and Prof. Aeby in 1865. Turning to the l. from the way to the Strahleck (Rte. K) they ascended by the Nässe Glacier and returned to Grindelwald in 18 hrs., including halts of 2 hrs.

The excursion from Grindelwald deservedly most in favour with those travellers who desire to view the upper region of the Alps without risk or much fatigue, is the ascent of the *Faulhorn* (8,799'). For horses, &c., see tariff in the introduction to this §. Within the last few years many points of view have been made accessible which may count as worthy rivals to this; but there are few which combine an extensive panorama with so grand and near a view of the giants of the Alps and great glaciers. The fact of there being a tolerable inn at the very summit is an additional attraction.

Tourists who reach Grindelwald from Meyringen by the Scheidegg, should follow the path (noticed below) leading from that pass to the Faulhorn; others usually take the direct route from Grindelwald, which occupies about 4½ hrs. in the ascent, and 3 hrs. in descending. Though the way is perfectly safe for animals as well as men, and the track well beaten, it is quite possible to go astray, especially in the lower part of the ascent, where many paths branch off in various directions. The lower part of the way lies through meadows and pine wood, in some places rather steep, and about half way passes the chalets or *Sennhütten* of the Bachalp, where alpine fare, milk, bread, butter, and cheese, are found. Not far is a pretty fall of the torrent which drains the Bachalpsee. The path is carried

along this alpine tarn lying E. of the *Simelihorn*, making a circuit round that peak and mounting through a wild hollow, where the shrill squeak of the marmot is often heard, and patches of snow often lie throughout the summer, till it reaches the base of the final ridge. A good path mounts by zigzags and reaches the Inn, a few yards below the topmost ridge of the mountain. Considering the height, this supplies tolerable quarters at not unreasonable prices. Travellers should recollect that at such a height the cold at night is often severe, and should be provided with ample covering. The bedrooms (?) are mere closets separated by wooden partitions, and contain two beds each. In fine weather the house is often overcrowded, and those who do not arrive early cannot count upon beds.

The Faulhorn is one of the higher summits of the range extending between the L. of Brienz and the main mass of the Oberland Alps. The panorama on the side of Switzerland is in itself very fine, extending from the mountains of Uri and the Lake of Lucerne, to the range of the Jura and the mountains W. and S. of the L. of Thun; but the main feature in the view is the noble group of the Oberland peaks, of which the Finsteraarhorn, the Schreckhorn, and the Wetterhorn, are especially remarkable. The first-named especially, as here presented, seems a mere obelisk, far more slender and sharply pointed than the Matterhorn, and the attempt to reach the summit must appear a mere act of insanity. It must not be denied that the view of these and the neighbouring snowy peaks is somewhat injured by the intrusion of a ridge with two summits, the Simelihorn and Röthhorn, both exceeding the Faulhorn in height. These shut out from view the greater part of the Valley of Grindelwald and the Lower Glacier. 'Both are accessible from the Faulhorn, but it is useless to ascend the former, as the view is partially masked by the Röthhorn. From the summit of the latter the tra-

veller obtains a view similar to that from the Brévent, as he looks down upon the fertile Valley of Grindelwald, and across it to the great peaks of the Oberland Alps.' [W. M.]

Valuable meteorological and other observations were made on the Faulhorn during several successive seasons by MM. Martins and Bravais.

Besides the way from Grindelwald above described, there are several others, that from the Scheidegg Pass being the easiest. A well-marked path winds from thence along the slope nearly at a level, until in about 2 hrs. it joins the path from Grindelwald in the rocky hollow on the E. side of the Simelihorn.

The ascent from the Giessbach is much longer and steeper than that from Grindelwald, and should not be undertaken without a guide; but it has the great advantage of presenting suddenly the grand view of the Oberland peaks at a height but little below the summit of the mountain. The way lies by the Giessfall falls, and in 3 hrs. reaches the Tschingelfeld, an alpine pasture. The direct way to the summit is by an ill-marked track, in part up steep slopes of débris; but the better course is by another track that joins the new path from the Schienige Platte, mentioned below.

A still steeper way, fit only for practised mountaineers, mounts from Sengg on the L. of Brienz. $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. exclusive of halts, suffice for an active walker. A guide is necessary for this as well as the two following routes, which are but little used.

From the new inn on the plateau of the Schienige Platte, mentioned among the excursions from Interlaken, a new bridle-path leads to the summit of the Faulhorn, traversing the Iselten Alp and the southern slopes of the Lauchhorn, till it descends slightly to the little lake of Sigis, whence it crosses the ridge of the Schwalhorn to reach the summit. Allowance for halts, 5 hrs. should be allowed for this expedition.

An extremely steep track mounts from the hamlet of Schwände, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. below Grindelwald in the defile of the Schwarze Lutschine. This is probably the shortest of all the paths leading to the Faulhorn; 4 hrs. are said to suffice for the ascent.

Travellers who are unable to walk or ride, or who encounter bad weather, may go direct from Grindelwald to Interlaken, a distance of 13 m., by the carriage-road which descends the valley of the Schwarze Lutschine, till at Zweilütschinen it joins the road from Lauterbrunnen described below. For the first 3 or 4 m. the road lies through a mere defile, which opens somewhat at Burglauenen (3,160'). The descent then becomes more rapid; the valley is partly obstructed by blocks fallen from the mountains on either side.

In fine weather no one going from Grindelwald to Lauterbrunnen or Interlaken will fail to take the track of the Little Scheidegg and the Wengern Alp; and many who desire a closer acquaintance with the wonders of nature in the Alps will be tempted to spend one or two days at either of the little inns on the way.

The ordinary and direct path crosses the *Schwarze Lutschine*, formed by the union of the torrents from the two glaciers of Grindelwald, and mounts over ground rendered wet and marshy by landsprings to the chalets of Alpigen. Those who have not already visited the base of the Unter Grindelwald-Gletscher, may do so by a détour of about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and at the same time see the *Nellenbalm*, or cave of St. Petronilla, a cavity in the limestone rock at the base of the Mittelegi. This name is given to the promontory extending NE. from the Eiger, which on this side sustains the Grindelwald Eismeer, leaving only the narrow opening between itself and the base of the Mettenberg, through which the ice-fall of the lower glacier makes its way to the level of the valley. The cavern is remarkable only for its position; the opening commands a striking view of

the pinnacles of ice of the lower part of the ice-fall.

The chalets of Alpigeln lie nearly half way in the ascent from Grindelwald; strawberries, cream, coffee, &c., tempt the passing tourist to loiter on the way. From hence, and throughout the ascent, the *Eiger* (13,045') asserts its claim to rank as one of the grandest objects in the whole range of the Alps. Less elegant, but more massive than the Aiguilles of Mont Blanc, it rises in one continuous pile of rock, so steeply that scarce a patch of snow can cling to its flanks, nearly 10,000 ft. above the lower glacier that lies at its base. The mountain does not properly form part of the main range. It is a huge limestone buttress, projecting from the granitic mass of the Mönch, and the glaciers on either flank feed two branches of the same stream—the Lüt-schine—that flow together to Inter-laken. (See Rte. I). The summit was first attained in 1858 by Mr. C. Harrington, with Christian Almer and other Grindelwald guides. The ascent, which was repeated in 1861 by Dr. Porges, and since then by several English travellers, is usually difficult and laborious. The ascent is made by the very steep NW. angle of the mountain. The rocks are easy to climb, except when glazed with a coating of ice. Under very favourable circumstances one party, in 1864, completed the ascent and return to the Wengern Alp under 9 hrs.

Above the chalets are some remains of a forest of Siberian pine (*Pinus cembra*), here called Arven—in Piedmont and the Valais, Arolla—found throughout the Alpine chain, but not common in places visited by tourists. The seed is eatable, and children here offer the cones for sale. About 3 hrs.' steady walking from Grindelwald suffices to reach the summit of the *Kleine Scheidegg* (6,768'). A very good little inn, H. de Bellevue, supplies refreshment to wayfarers, and very fair accommodation to those who remain for the night. The great advan-

tage of the position of the pass, which has made it celebrated beyond almost any other in the Swiss Alps, arises from the fact that it stands just opposite to the point where the Bernese range makes a salient angle, whose apex is the Eiger. From thence a series of high peaks rise in line towards the NE., ever on the left hand of the traveller who has followed a direct course from Meyringen to this point. On the other side the still higher summits of the Mönch, Jungfrau, Gletscherhorn, and Mittaghorn follow in succession from N. to S. Concealed by the Eiger from the neighbourhood of Grindelwald, and but imperfectly seen from the Faulhorn, the Mönch and Jungfrau here break upon the traveller in full grandeur, rising from the narrow gorge of the *Trümmletenthal*, which lies like a trench cut along the base of this gigantic wall, while on the rt. hand the slopes of the Wengern Alp, traversed by an easy path, form a terrace, whence strangers from all countries are enabled without difficulty or fatigue to survey the scene. Three comparatively large glaciers, with several minor accumulations of ice, are found in the hollows and on the shelving ledges of the three peaks that rise above the Trümmletenthal. To the N. is the *Eiger Glacier*, lying in the recess between the Eiger and the Mönch. This is separated by a huge projecting buttress of the latter mountain from the *Guggi Glacier*. Farther on is the *Giessen Glacier*, formed, at a higher level than the two last, on a shelf of the NW. side of the Jungfrau. A vast buttress, attaining almost the dimensions of a mountain range, extends somewhat N. of W. from the Jungfrau. Its chief summit is the *Silberhorn* (12,106'), and it terminates in the rocky peak of the *Schwarz Mönch* (8,675'), lying in the angle between the Trümmletenthal and the valley of Lauterbrunnen.

The name *Wengern Alp* is often given to the pass of the little Scheidegg,

but it properly belongs to the entire tract of Alpine pasture on the N. side of the Trümmletenthal over which the path to Lauterbrunnen is carried. On this slope, less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the summit of the pass, is a large new inn on the site of a building formerly well known to tourists as *Hôtel de la Jungfrau*. The upper inn is more convenient for some excursions, but the *H. de la Jungfrau* is better situated for a view of the avalanches that are among the most striking objects attracting the attention of travellers who cross this pass.

Such avalanches are not infrequent in the High Alps, but there are few spots where they are exhibited so frequently or on so grand a scale; certainly none where they can be viewed so easily, and with so little risk or fatigue. This arises from local conditions here unusually favourable. The Giessen Glacier, as has been said, rests on a high shelf of the Jungfrau. This lies above a nearly vertical precipice of rock some 2,000 ft. in height. As the glacier is gradually urged over the edge of this precipice, huge blocks are from time to time detached: when they reach the lower level at the base of the precipice, the form of the ground is such that all the fragments fall into a ravine or gully nearly 1,000 ft. in vertical height, until at its base they issue upon a conical pile, or *talus*, of ice débris, forming a *glacier remanié* that descends into the depths of the Trümmletenthal. Seen from the *Wengern Alp*, at the distance of about a mile, the appearance of one of these avalanches bears no proportion to the prolonged roar that accompanies the fall. An unpractised eye may wander for a while over the vast face of the mountain without detecting any apparent cause for the peculiar and impressive sounds that accompany the phenomenon. A slight vaporous cloud, resembling the spray from a waterfall but more dense, is the first token that is perceived, and then a fall of what seems no more than a small mass of snow. As the avalanches

in warm weather are frequently renewed—once in every $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., or even oftener—the spectator is enabled by practice to seize the earlier portion of the operation, and to descry the ice-blocks at the moment when they are detached from the upper glacier and fall over the cliffs, the descent being partly completed before the sound reaches his ear.

Travellers had long continued to content themselves with the distant view of these avalanches which is gained from the Wengern Alp, and were deterred from approaching nearer to the immediate scene of operations by hearing of many fatal accidents to men and cattle, struck by descending masses of ice or stone in the dangerous vicinity of the opposite cliffs. Mr. Francis Galton, the well-known traveller, was the first to discover a way by which it is sometimes possible to approach with safety to gain a near view of the ice-cataracts. Mr. Galton observed that the ravine above described is so deeply cut into the precipice that all the materials of the avalanche must fall through that channel; and further, that the rocks on the E. side of the base of the ravine are so formed that it is possible to approach close to the point where the avalanche issues from the cleft, and begins to spread its contents over the talus. It is sufficient to take such a course as shall avoid the possibility of trespassing on the path followed by the ice-blocks. Starting either from the Bellevue or the Jungfrau Hotel, an easy descent leads the traveller down a bridge over the torrent that escapes from the Eiger Glacier. Beyond this it is necessary to cross a small *glacier remanié*, called by Mr. Galton Kuhe Glacier, and said to derive its name from the destruction of 300 cows by a single avalanche that fell here in the spring. The ascent of the base of the Jungfrau lies up grassy slopes broken by two steep terraces of rock, each about 30 ft. high and involving a bit of rather difficult scrambling. The

guide may carry a rope with which to help an inexperienced cragsman. A narrow belt of stony sward lies between the topmost cliff and the base of the great precipice, and leads in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from either inn to the lower end of the ravine. Here he will find overhanging cornices of rock where the fall of the avalanches may be awaited in perfect security. The effect is described as highly impressive, and even startling. Along with the roar which announces the approach of the main mass, a black cloud of snow-dust is shot out from above far beyond the observer's head. Singular to say, in fine weather this cloud is completely dissipated before it reaches the base of the precipice, the snow-dust being first melted, and then evaporated in the course of its descent. Subsequent travellers declare that the risk of falling stones in approaching the spot in question is sometimes serious.

A longer excursion, not difficult for practised mountaineers, may be made from either of the inns on the Wengern Alp. This consists in ascending the great buttress of the Mönch lying between the Eiger and Guggi glaciers, which is easily reached by crossing the former. The ascent is much less difficult than it appears when seen from a distance, and is interesting for the near view of the way to the Jungfrau Joch (Rte. I), of which this buttress forms the first stage. The excursion may be extended to the middle plateau of the Guggi Glacier, or the climb may be continued to the summit of the buttress. A day may be pleasantly spent at the Wengern Alp in wandering over the alpine pastures N. of the Little Scheidegg, lying between the two branches of the Lütchine. The chief summits are the Tschuggen and the Laubhorn, neither rising more than a few hundred feet above the plateau. Glorious views in various directions may be gained with little exertion, and the botanist will find the alpine flora richly represented.

The ascent of the *Silberhorn* (12,166')

is a very laborious and difficult, and may be a dangerous expedition. A first attempt by M. v. Fellenberg was made from the Stufenstein Alp on the E. side of the valley of Lauterbrunnen in June 1863. After 9 hrs. of most perilous climbing the party encountered an impracticable precipice of rock, and were forced to return. In the following month of August MM. Bädeker and v. Fellenberg, with the two Michels of Grindelwald, and others, reached the summit from the Wengern Alp. Ascending by the Guggi Glacier, they passed a night on the rocks at the foot of the Schneehorn, a buttress of the Jungfrau dividing the Guggi and Giessen Glaciers. On the following day they gained the desired summit by a long and difficult circuit under the cliffs of the Jungfrau.

Still longer and equally difficult is the ascent of the *Jungfrau*, first effected from this side in 1865 by Mr. H. B. George, and Sir G. Young, with Christian Almer and J. Baumaun as guides. Having passed the night on the rocks of the Schneehorn they gained next morning the Silber Lücke, the depression between the Jungfrau and Silberhorn, and thence in little more than 3 hrs. reached the summit. Descending to the Aletsch Gl. they crossed the Mönch Joch, and passed a second miserable night on the rocks, reaching Grindelwald next day after $21\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. actual walking.

Attempts to reach the summit of the Mönch from the Wengern Alp have hitherto been unsuccessful (see Rte. I)

The track leading from the Wengern Alp to Lauterbrunnen turns to the NW. away from the Trümmletenthal, and is so well traced that it is impossible to miss the way. On reaching the verge of the steep descent into the valley of Lauterbrunnen, there is a choice of paths. The main track goes down directly to the village, but those who wish to reach Interlaken at once may save nearly $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. by taking a path to the rt., still steeper than the other, by which they gain a bridge over the

Lütschine leading to the carriage-road 1 m. lower down. In descending from the Little Scheidegg $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. ($5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Grindelwald), exclusive of halts, suffice to reach

Lauterbrunnen (Inn: Steinbock or Capricorne, good, but very dear; H. Lauterbrunnen; H. Staubbach, rather rough but clean), a small village (2,730'), famous for the surrounding scenery. Being within a drive of $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Interlaken, comparatively few tourists who pass this way sleep here. Means of conveyance—horses and chaises-à-porteur—with guides and porters in abundance, are in readiness here, and the population of the valley depends more on the annual harvest of strangers than on the scanty produce of the soil. The brothers Ulrich and Christian Lauener (named in the Introduction as guides) live near the village, and there are several other men fit to undertake difficult expeditions. A younger Christian Lauener, nephew of the first, is said to be a rising guide, while a third man of the same name, much older than the others, is an experienced and steady man, but rather over-cautious. Johann Bischof, on the contrary, is a bold mountaineer, apt to err on the side of rashness. He has made the ascent of the Jungfrau, Blümlis Alp, Doldenhorn, &c.

The *Valley of Lauterbrunnen* is one of the deepest in the Alpine chain when compared with the height of the mountains that rise directly on either side. It is a true cleft, rarely more than $\frac{1}{2}$ mile in width, between limestone precipices, sometimes quite perpendicular, everywhere of extreme steepness. It is to this form of the valley that it owes the numerous waterfalls from which it derives its name. The streams descending from the adjoining mountains, on reaching the verge of the rocky walls of the valley, form cascades so lofty that they are almost lost in spray before they reach the level of the valley. The most famous of these is the *Staubbach*—literally Dust-Cascade—within less

than $\frac{1}{2}$ m. of the inn at Lauterbrunnen. After rain, and early in the season when fed by the melting snows, this is a very striking object. The force of the stream above the fall is then sufficient to carry the water clear of the precipice, and the whole mass descends in a condition of liquid dust, between spray and cloud, that sways to and fro with the gentlest breeze. In a dry summer, when the supply of water is much reduced, the effect is comparatively insignificant. The height of the cascade is between 800 and 900 ft., probably the highest in Europe formed of a single unbroken fall. That of Gavarnie exceeds this considerably in total height, but is broken on an intermediate ledge. The Staubbach should be seen in the morning when the sun falls on it from the SE.; the effect is also very striking by moonlight. For the excursion to the Schmadribach and the head of the valley, one of the most interesting to be made from Lauterbrunnen, see Rte. F.

An extremely interesting expedition, which may be combined with the passage of the Sefinen Furke (Rte. F'), but is now often made by tourists from Interlaken, is the ascent to Mürren and the adjoining peak of the Schilthorn. The bridle-path to Mürren turns aside close to the village of Lauterbrunnen, and ascends through a ravine cut by a mountain torrent into the W. wall of the valley. The way is steep, but has the advantage of being shaded from the sun. From time to time the traveller gains beautiful views, in anticipation of the wider prospect that awaits him higher up. After mounting about 1,000 ft. above the valley, the path attains the upper pastures, bears to the l., and crosses the Pletschbach, which is the stream that feeds the Staubbach cascade; the bridge is reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Lauterbrunnen. The direction now followed is nearly due S., parallel to that of the main valley, the ascent being gentle, and lying in part through pine forest. The views, as the path reaches

projecting points on the slope, are more and more grand, and in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. the traveller reaches the hamlet of *Mürren* (5,348'), a group of old houses built of pine-trunks, grown black from age, with a new inn (zum Silberhorn), affording excellent accommodation. There have been some complaints as to prices; but recent accounts are favourable. Those who remain some days may well make an agreement as to terms. Johann Feuz of Mürren is said to be a good local guide.

Very few points can be named in the Alps that surpass this mountain hamlet in the magnificence of the view that is laid before the eyes of its inhabitants, but, until lately, it was unknown and unheeded by strangers. It may be compared in some respects with that from the Flégère, in the valley of Chamouni, or the Riffel Inn, above Zermatt; but neither of those sites overlook a trench so deep and precipitous as the valley of Lauterbrunnen; and the base of the Mont Blanc range, and that of the peaks above Zermatt, exhibit no such formidable ranges of precipices as those of the W. face of the Silberhorn and Jungfrau, and the circuit of great peaks extending thence to the Tschingelhorn. The view is rather more complete from the Almendhubel, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above the inn.

The ascent of the *Schilthorn* (9,728') from Mürren cannot be called a difficult expedition, but it requires a guide, and is somewhat too rough and fatiguing for ladies who are not much used to alpine walking. A rough path mounts NW. over alpine pasture and slaty rocks; after crossing the head of a stream it turns SW. through a narrow glen called Engethal. At the head of this glen, which commands a fine view of the peak, it is necessary to descend a little, passing on the N. side of a rocky hollow, which contains a dark pool or tarn. Crossing the stream that issues from a small glacier on the slope of the Schilthorn, a steep climb over loose slate leads us up to a minor summit, called Klein Schilthorn. This is

connected with the highest peak by a rocky ridge, falling away rather steeply on either side, and leading to the final peak of the mountain. Of the view, it is enough to say that it deserves to rank near to that from the Cramont (§ 16, Rte. B). The summit is reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., exclusive of halts. In descending, the mountaineer may avoid the ridge and the Lesser Schilthorn by a glissade down the snow slopes.

Those who wish to visit the upper valley of Lauterbrunnen may turn SE. from the little tarn above mentioned, and follow a track by the Gümelen Alp (see Rte. F), where there is now a little mountain inn. Descending by the Seftenthal into the main valley, Trachsellauenen is thence reached in 2 hrs.

The road from Lauterbrunnen to Interlaken lies through very beautiful near scenery; but it is only here and there that, on looking back, it is possible to gain a glimpse of the snowy peaks that enclose the upper part of the valley. The road lies all the way along the l. bank of the *Weisse Lütschine*, so called to distinguish it from the other branch descending from Grindelwald. For the first 3 m. the valley is contracted between the base of the *Vogelflüh* on the W., and the still bolder tower-like mass of the *Hunnenflüh* on the E. bank. On the l. of the road is the opening of the ravine of the Sausbach. A path leads that way to the Kienthal (Rte. E), passing the village of *Isenflüh*, which stands about 1,600 ft. above the valley of Lauterbrunnen. Though the view thence is not equal to that from Mürren, it well rewards the ascent, which may be made in rather more than 1 hr. from the road.

At *Zweilütschinen* (Inn: Bär, not bad), rather more than 3 m. from Lauterbrunnen, is the meeting of the two branches of the Lütschine, and of the valleys of Lauterbrunnen and Grindelwald. On the l., after passing the junction, is a block of stone, called *Bösestein*, that owes its title to the murder of a Baron Rothenflue, here

committed by his brother. On the opposite side of the valley is seen the plateau of the Schienige Platte. From the new inn there it is not difficult to reach the lake of Sägis and the summit of the Faulhorn. At the opening of Saxetenthal, a path leading to the Kanderthal (Rte. E) turns to the l. at the hamlet of Mülinen, and a few hundred yards farther is *Wilderschwyli*. A little farther are the ruins of the castle of *Unspunnen*, picturesquely situated on an isolated rock, deservedly a favourite point among the short excursions from Interlaken, which is less than 2 m. distant.

ROUTE C.

MEYRINGEN TO BRIEG, BY THE GRIMSEL.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Guttannen : . .	3	9
Handeck . . .	2	5
Grimsel Hospice . .	2	5
Obergestelen . . .	2½	6
Münster . . .	1½	4½
Viesch . . .	3½	10½
Brieg . . .	3½	12½
	17½	52½

The distance by the new road between Brieg and Obergestelen is commonly reckoned 9½ Swiss leagues, but this is an over-estimate.

In the two preceding rtes. the portions of the Oberland, belonging to Canton Berne, most accessible, and most frequented by strangers, have been described. Next to the circuit leading the tourist from Interlaken by Brienz, Meyringen, Grindelwald, and Lauterbrunnen, back to his starting-point, the route most often followed is that which follows the Aar up to its sources in the great glaciers that encompass the bases of the Finsteraarhorn and the Schreckhorn, the point usually aimed at being the Hospice of the Grimsel. Of late years, since it

has been known that the part of the Alps wherein the phenomenon of glaciers may be seen on the grandest scale is on the S. slope of the Oberland range, travellers have begun to frequent the Upper Valais, lying between the Glacier of the Rhone and Brieg at the foot of the Simplon. The carriage-road, lately completed from Viesch to the Furca by the Rhone Glacier, has much facilitated the approach of tourists to this side of the Oberland range, which belongs altogether to the Cantor Valais. The excursions which are within the reach of ordinary tourists are described in this and the following rtes.

Meyringen and the Reichenbach are described in the last rte., wherein the traveller quitted the lower valley of Hasli in order to reach Grindelwald by the Scheidegg. The way to the Grimsel and the valley of the Rhone lies through the Haslithal, nearly to the point where the Aar breaks out from its parent glacier. The char-road along the l. bank of the Aar is carried for about 4½ miles beyond the Reichenbach Hotel, and a paved track extends to the Grimsel, so that a guide is quite unnecessary. Above the village of Meyringen the valley is traversed by a rocky barrier, 400 or 500 ft. in height, called the *Kirchet*.

It is by no means uncommon to encounter such barriers in the ascent of an alpine valley. They usually mark the ascent from a lower level to a higher step or plateau. In many of these cases there is reason to believe that the dam thrown across the valley must originally have formed a lake, which, in the lapse of ages, has been filled up, so as to form a flat gravelly plain, level with its summit. In the case of the *Kirchet* a similar process must have been going on; but long before the basin had been filled, the Aar seems to have cut for itself through the limestone rock a deep and narrow cleft, through which it makes its way to the lower valley. The cleft which gives a passage to the Aar could not,

however, even if it then existed, serve the same purpose when the great glacier of the Aar descended through the valley of Hasli. The traces of former glacial action, which are seen on so great a scale throughout the entire valley, are nowhere more obvious than on the Kircheth. The surface still gives evidence of the passage of the glacier in the general outline of the limestone rocks, and in the scoring and striation of the surface in places where the marks have been protected from the weather. A vast number of blocks of gneiss, derived from the central part of the range, were deposited on the Kircheth during the retirement of the glacier, and have been used in the construction of the Nydeck bridge at Berne, and for other buildings.

The cleft by which the Aar traverses the Kircheth is called in the local dialect *Finstere Schlauche*—in guide books, *Finster Aar Schlucht*. It is accessible at one point by another cleft which descends at right angles to it from a point near the road. A guide-post directs the traveller to this lateral cleft, wherein the entomologist may find some extremely rare beetles. The descent, which is well worth the trouble, is not difficult. The rights of property over this worthless tract of rock are asserted by a native who levies, or did levy, a toll on the curiosity of strangers.

From the summit of the Kircheth the traveller gains a fine view towards the head of the valley. Immediately below him lies the green plain, or ancient lake-bed, called *Hasli Grund*, forming the lower end of the *Ober Haslithal*, which opens to the SE. To the N. of E. is the valley of Gadmén (§ 25, Rte. E), and in the opposite direction, but at a higher level, the *Urbachthal* (Rte. M) penetrates into the heart of the snowy range. Those who wish to gain a passing acquaintance with the latter fine valley, may take a track to the rt. from the SE. slope of the Kircheth. A short excursion will suffice to give some idea of its very grand scenery. On returning it is possible to reach Guttannen by

the l. bank of the Aar, following a very rough track through a pine forest that covers the W. slope of the valley.

The road winds in zigzags down the E. slope of the Kircheth, traverses the plain, and crosses the Aar to *Im Hof*, a hamlet with a good inn kept by A. Nägeli, at the junction of the valleys of Gadmén and Hasli. Not far off on the way to Gadmén is *Mühlestadlen*, where lives Andreas Weissenfluh, a good and careful guide, well acquainted with the neighbouring Alps. His father, now rather past active work, was a well-known guide.

The ascent of the *Mährenhorn*, which may be made from *Im Hof*, is described in § 25, Rte. G. A paved track leads from *Im Hof* to the Grimsel. The scenery of the middle portion of the valley is fine, the rock and pine forest of the nearer slopes being often backed by some of the bold peaks that enclose it on the E. side. Nearly 1 hr. above *Im Hof* the path returns to the l. bank of the Aar at *Schwanden*. The valley widens at *Im Boden*—where the widow of the famous guide, J. Leuthold, offers refreshment at a wayside cottage—then again narrows to a defile, and in about 2 hrs. from *Im Hof* reaches

Guttannen (Inn: *Hirsch*, fairly good and reasonable), the highest village in the valley, 3,534 ft. above the sea. The upper valley of Hasli is a wild and barren glen, seemingly suffering from an especially ungenial climate, as cultivation here stops short at a far lower level than in other parts of Switzerland. The village has been twice burned down in this century, and suffered severely from the storm of 1834. This does not seem to have affected unfavourably the physical condition of the people. The men are usually active and muscular, and will carry weights over the rough mountain paths that would not be attempted by well-fed townsmen. Soon after leaving Guttannen the track crosses to the rt. bank at the picturesque bridge of *Tschingelmatt*, and rather more than 1 m. farther on returns to the l. bank. The vegetation becomes more alpine

in character; the summits of the Gelmerhörner are seen above the rt. bank of the valley, and the path ascends through a forest when a distant roar, gradually growing more distinct, announces the approach to the famous waterfall of the *Handeck*. This is certainly one of the finest in the Alps, and has the unusual privilege of never languishing for want of water. The Aar, after flowing rapidly for some distance through a narrow channel, suddenly springs over a rocky ledge, and descends, at a single bound of 200 ft., into a dark chasm whence clouds of spray ceaselessly rise, as if driven up by blasts from some subterranean cavern. There are two points of view which should not be missed. One of these is in front and some way below the fall, reached by a narrow path turning to the l. from the bridle-track; the other is from a wooden bridge thrown across the stream immediately over the fall. The effect here is most impressive, rather too powerful for the nerves of some visitors, who cannot bear to look down on the rushing flood at the moment when it leaps wildly into the void. The effect is heightened by the circumstance that another, but much more slender, torrent, called the Arlenbach, happens to join the Aar just at this point. Its clear waters spring from a lateral cleft into the abyss, and before reaching the bottom are mingled with the murky flow of the Aar, here laden with the fine mud of its parent glaciers.

Within a few hundred yards of the fall is a chalet inn (5,159') of humble pretensions, except in its prices, where travellers usually halt to rest their horses, and to take refreshment. When the hospice at the Grimsel is overcrowded, which happens not unfrequently in summer, it is better to put up with the rough accommodation found here, but it is wise not to rely on the mere assurance of the innkeeper. [A pleasant excursion may be made to the *Gelmer See*, on the opposite, or E., side of the valley. 'It is reached in about 1 hr. by a steep path, occa-

sionally aided by ladders fixed against the cliffs.'—[W. G. A.] Above the lake an alpine glen mounts to the N. amid glacier-clad summits. By this way it may be possible to reach the summit of the *Diechterhorn* (10,583').] The head of the valley of Hasli from the Handeck to the Grimsel presents some of the wildest scenes that can be found at so moderate a height. The pines and Siberian fir gradually dwindle, and give place to a vegetation in which rhododendron and alpine willows predominate. The former presence of a great glacier filling up the valley to a great height is made manifest, even to the least observant traveller, by the smooth domes and bosses of granite, with rounded outlines, still preserving the furrows and scratches due to the passage of the glacier. The path ascends over some of these slopes, where the rock is so slippery that it has been necessary to hew steps in order to secure a footing for beasts of burden. The most remarkable of these is called *Helle Platte*, which has been corrupted into *Höllen Platte*. When covered with a thin coating of snow, as sometimes happens even in summer, care is required to avoid a dangerous slip. The track crosses and recrosses the Aar by rude bridges without parapets, and traverses a torrent descending from the *Bächli Glacier*, on the W. side of the main valley. But a single chalet—at the stony pasturage of Rättrichsboden—is passed on the way. At a point where the Aar makes an abrupt turn to the W. the stream is crossed for the last time, and a rather rapid but short ascent leads to the

Grimsel Hospice, originally established to receive poor travellers gratuitously, but now, to all practical intents, an inn. It had previously given cause for many complaints, but, the management having changed in 1864, is improved somewhat. The latest accounts are, however, unfavourable, and the rooms are close and small. The position is so favourable for many excursions that travellers put

up with slight discomfort sooner than seek lodging elsewhere.

Nothing can be more dreary than the position of this massive stone building, 6,129 ft. above the level of the sea, in the midst of a rugged amphitheatre of nearly bare rock. Two mountain tarns, whose dark waters reflect the bare rocks around, lie near the building.

Originally a religious foundation, the Hospice was maintained after the Reformation as a refuge for passing travellers. The landlord, who must derive a large income from the constant passage of travellers in summer, is bound to keep here one or two men during the winter, who provide food and lodging for the few persons who pass in that season. Weeks sometimes elapse without the appearance of a stranger, but in fine weather there is even in that season some traffic, which consists in the exchange of Oberland cheeses for wine and spirits from the Valais. The pass was held for some time by the Swiss and Austrian troops during the campaign of 1799, but the position was forced by the French under Gudin. Arriving from the valley of Hasli, they worked on the fears and the cupidity of a native of Guttannen, who was induced to lead a detachment by a steep and difficult track over the mountain called Nägeli's Grättli, E. of the Hospice. When the position was simultaneously attacked in front, the appearance of an enemy in the rear decided the retreat of the Austrians. The present building is new, the former Hospice having been feloniously burned in 1852 by Zybach, long favourably known to travellers as an attentive and intelligent host. Though the site is seemingly well chosen, the building has several times suffered from avalanches. The climate of the Grimsel appears to be exceptionally severe. Rain and snow fall here more frequently than elsewhere throughout the summer, and the soil is constantly kept at a low temperature by the melting of snow and ice from the adjoining heights.

It is probable that the position of the pass, nearly at the meeting of the valleys of the Rhone, Aar, Reuss, Ticino, and Tosa, and surrounded on every side by mountains, may account for its climatal peculiarities. Of the excursions to be made from this central point, the most interesting is that to the Unteraar Glacier. This is in many ways one of the most remarkable ice-streams of the Alps, and is at the same time one of the most easy of access. A moderately good walker, who desires to gain a near acquaintance with the upper region of the Alps, should go at least as far as the Abschwung, but will be well rewarded for his trouble if he should extend his excursion up the Finsteraar branch of the glacier towards the base of the Finsteraarhorn. (See Rte. K.) The Oberaar Glacier may also occupy a day. The ascent to the *Oberaarjoch* (Rte. O) is not difficult as compared with the descent on the S. side by the Viesch Glacier, and a moderate walker may easily go and return in the day. A guide should be taken for the glacier excursions. Melchior Schlappi, a servant at the Hospice, has acted as porter in several glacier expeditions, and is very well spoken of. He requires only experience to become an excellent guide.

The finest panoramic view in this neighbourhood is that from the *Sidelhorn* (9,449'), a projecting point in the range which here divides the cantons Berne and Valais. The summit may be reached in 3 hrs. from the Hospice, and a person well used to mountain walking will scarcely require a guide. The path leading to the *Todtensee* (see below) is followed for about 20 min. The ascent then lies up the slopes to the rt. The upper part of the ridge is rough. A first summit, called *Klein Sidelhorn* (9,075'), offers a view but little inferior to that from the highest point. This may be reached in little more than 2 hrs., and will save the less enterprising traveller nearly an hour's walk on very rough ground. The view is

deservedly celebrated. The peaks that surround the head of the valley of the Rhone are here fully seen, and the near mass of the Finsteraarhorn has few rivals for boldness and rugged grandeur. An active mountaineer may easily combine a visit to the Oberaar Glacier on the same day with the ascent of the Sidelhorn. Some unite both the glaciers along with the ascent in a single day's excursion, but this can be recommended only to those who do not care to see any of them thoroughly. The lower glacier is certainly more than enough for a full day's excursion. The return from the Sidelhorn to the Grimsel may be made by a mountain tarn called the Trübten See (7,772'), and by the N. slopes of the mountain. Those bound for Obergestelen may with a guide descend thither from the summit over very rough ground, without returning to the Hospice.

The *Löffelhorn* (10,138') is a higher summit in the same range as the Sidelhorn, lying S. of the Oberaar Glacier, and immediately overlooking the Rhone valley. It is decidedly superior to the Sidelhorn in the view of the Oberland peaks, but is little visited, as it involves a laborious ascent of nearly 6,000 ft. from Münster (see below). It may probably be much more easily accessible from the N. side, starting from the Grimsel, but the Editor has not heard of the attempt having been made.

The ascent of the *Juchlistock* (8,633'), may be made in 2½ hrs. from the Hospice. This is the E. extremity of the range forming the N. boundary of the Unteraar Glacier. The view is interesting; it commands the entire range on the E. side of the valley of Hasli, not well seen from any other point so easy of access. It also brings to light a considerable glacier district, whose existence might be scarcely suspected even by one well acquainted with the neighbouring ranges S. of the Urbachthal is a high tract lying between the *Rizlihorn* (10,774'), and the

Hühnerthälistock (10,607'), whence the *Aelpli* Glacier descends about due E., and the *Bächli* Glacier to SE., towards the base of the *Juchlistock*.

Another interesting expedition from the Grimsel is to cross the ridge called *Nägeli's Grätli*, and so reach the middle plateau of the Rhone Glacier. There is an easier way which turns to the l. at the *Todten-see*, and lies along the *Saasberg* immediately above the *Mayenwand*. Those who have merely seen the Rhone Glacier from below can form no conception of its vast dimensions. (See § 25, Rte. F.)

The direct way from the Grimsel to *Obergestelen*—about 2 hrs.' walk or 2½ hrs. in mounting from the *Valais*—is not very interesting; and most travellers make the *détour* by the foot of the Rhone Glacier, involving but little loss of time, as the whole distance is easily traversed in 3 hrs. by an active pedestrian. The way being in part very rough, mules take from 3½ to 4 hrs.

The bridle-track mounts from the Hospice along the W. and S. side of the little lake, skirting the E. end of the Sidelhorn range, and in about 2 m. reaches a slight depression, locally called *Hauseck*, which marks the summit of the *Grimsel Pass*, 7,103 ft. above the sea. A marshy plateau with rare *Carices*, e.g. *C. microstyla*, *C. Lageri*, &c., and a small dreary lake called the *Todten-see*, lie a few feet below the level of the pass. The ridge to the l. extending towards the Rhone Glacier is called the *Saasberg*. When the clouds lie low, or the ground is covered with snow, it is very easy to miss the way on this plateau; and as a general rule it is better for those who cross the pass, or make excursions hereabouts in doubtful weather, to take a guide. Many good mountaineers have been involved in serious difficulties within two or three miles of the Hospice.

The geologist will observe with interest the traces of glacial action that are not only apparent in the neighbourhood of the Hospice and on

the rocks surrounding the lakes, but even up to and above the summit of the pass, indicating by the direction of the furrows that the vast mass of ice that once filled the head of the valley of Hasli must have flowed over the Grimsel Pass towards the Valais. Neither will he fail to remark the contrast between the rough and jagged outlines of the upper ridges, that have never undergone the planing action of the glacier, with the condition of those parts that lay below the level of the ancient ice-streams. This may be very well seen in ascending the Sidelhorn or the Juchlistock.

On the NW. side of the Todten-see there is a choice between two paths. That passing W. of the lake leads to Obergestelen by a rough and uninteresting way, which keeps, with some deviations, a general direction about due S. It is also possible to descend to Oberwald, where the path joins the new road from Brieg. The track to the Rhone Glacier passes on the N. side of the lake; and soon reaches the brink of the steep descent overlooking the foot of the glacier. This slope is called *Mayenwand*, from the numerous alpine flowers that cover it in the spring and early summer, and afford a rich harvest to the botanist. The path has been improved, so that there is no danger in riding down, but it is so steep that ladies usually prefer to walk. $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. on foot, or about 2 hrs. with mules, suffice to reach the new inn built very near the foot of the Rhone Glacier. The old inn was a poor place; the new hotel opened by Seiler, who died in 1865, is well managed and will be found the best place for headquarters in this neighbourhood. Save for the purpose of excursions to the Aar Glaciers, it should be preferred to the Grimsel, which is but a little more elevated, this being 5,752 ft. above the sea.

The *Rhone Glacier* is the finest example in the Alps of what may be called the *fan-shaped glacier*. Originating in a vast basin of névé on the

W. side of the Galenstock, the ice-stream issues through a comparatively narrow portal, and is then left, free from the pressure of containing walls, to assume its natural form on the slope of the mountain. The result is, that it expands in a beautifully regular horse-shoe form, and the crevasses appear, like the sticks of a fan, to radiate from a centre. The lower part of the glacier may be traversed without much trouble, though the crevasses are sometimes rather wide. Travellers not accustomed to ice-work should on no account go without a guide. On the W. side, or rt. bank of the glacier, the regularity of its form is broken in one place by a fine waterfall, which bursts out from under the ice at a place where this breaks over a ledge of rock, and falls to a lower portion of the bed through an icy chasm at the base of the rock. There is a rough path along the W. bank, by which it is easy to approach the fall. The rough ground at the foot of the glacier, and the adjoining slopes, afford a rich harvest to the botanist. Among the rare plants found here may be noted *Achillea valesiaca*, *Carex bicolor*, *Kalmia hirsuta*, and many species of *Hieracium*. For further information as to the Rhone Glacier see § 25, Rte. F, and § 30, Rte. C. A diligence now plies daily in about 12 hrs. between Andermatt and Brieg. Places may also be secured at Hospenthal. The travellers going in either direction dine at Seiler's inn at the Rhine Glacier.

An active walker may easily reach Obergestelen in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the inn at the foot of the glacier. The new road replaces the bridle-path along the rt. bank of the Rhone, here a mere glacier torrent, through a picturesque glen to *Oberwald* (4,426'), where there is a new inn (H. de la Furca). Chars may often be found here by those who wish to cross the Furca (§ 30, Rte. C), or to descend through the valley of the Rhone to Viesch or Brieg.

Here commences the characteristic scenery of the Upper Valais. A broad

nearly level trench lies between slopes of uniform height and inclination, usually clad with pine forest; and except in the neighbourhood of Viesch there is not much of variety to attract the traveller's attention. The valley is so straight that the pass of the Furea, which forms its natural termination to the ENE., remains almost always in sight, and in the opposite direction the beautiful peak of the Weisshorn is an object of constant interest. $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles of level road lead from Oberwald to

Obergestelen (Inn: Cheval Blanc, good and reasonable), a small village, 4,393 ft. above the sea, at the meeting of several alpine paths. It was burned to the ground in 1868, and overwhelmed by an avalanche in 1720, when 84 lives were lost. At *Ulrichen*, $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. lower down the valley, is the junction of the *Eginenthal*, through which lies the path leading to the passes of Gries and Nufenen; 3 m. farther on is

Münster (Inn: Goldenes Kreuz, very fair country inn; reasonable prices). The chief inducement to halt here is the excursion to the *Löffelhorn* (10,138'), a peak N. of the village in the range dividing the Oberaar Glacier from the Rhone valley. From the summit a ridge stretches down towards the Rhone dividing the *Münsterthal* from the *Trützithal*. The path mounts along the SW. slope of the latter glen. In about $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. the traveller reaches a mountain tarn called *Trützi-see* (8,498'), one of the highest in the Alps; he passes this on the E. side, and then turning to the l. ascends nearly due W. over a small glacier to the highest peak formed of steep and shattered rocks mingled with snow. Fully 5 hrs., exclusive of halts, should be allowed for the ascent. The view is of the highest order. The Finsteraarhorn range is seen to great perfection, but it includes no glacier scenery that can compare with the view from the Aeggischhorn (Rte. D). Peter Bacher and Anton Guntern, of Münster, have been recommended as guides. Less than 2 m. below Münster is *Reckingen*, at the opening of the Blinnenthal,

noticed in § 29. About $3\frac{1}{4}$ m. farther, at *Niederwald* (small country inn), the valley narrows, and the scenery becomes more interesting. The botanist may here find *Nasturtium pyrenaicum*, and some other species characteristic of the Valais flora. Several picturesque hamlets—Bellwald on the rt., Mühlebach and Äernen on the l., are seen as the traveller approaches the deep ravine called Viescher-tobel, through which the torrent from the Viesch Glacier descends to join the Rhone close to the village of

Viesch (Inn: Zum Vieschergletscher, small but good; H. des Alpes), 3,816 ft. above the sea; a place of resort owing to the attractions of the neighbouring Aeggischhorn. (See next Rte.) Guides, mules, charrs, and larger carriages may be hired here. Lorenz Kredig has been recommended as a voiturier. The charge for a char to the Rhone Glacier is 20 fr.; to Brieg, 10 fr., to Visp, 14 fr. A traveller, who has come so far with horses or mules from the Canton Berne, is liable to be deprived of them by the local regulations of the Valais authorities, ever dictated by a narrow and grasping spirit. (See the introduction to this chapter.)

After passing *Lax* (Inn: Kreuz, clean and good), the home of J. J. Bennen, a famous guide (whose loss by an avalanche in the ascent of an insignificant mountain in Feb. 1864, has been a matter of general regret), the even slope of the valley is broken by a rapid descent over a barrier of rock, while the Rhone forces its way through a deep and narrow ravine which it has excavated for itself, receiving at the same time the waters flowing from the Binnenthal (§ 29, Rte. C). The road crosses the Rhone and returns to the rt. bank nearly a mile lower down. A sensible change of climate, corresponding to the rapid descent, is felt before reaching Möril (Inn: H. Aeggischhorn, tolerable), 2,690 ft. in height, or 1,126 ft. below Viesch. About 2 m. farther the road crosses

the *Massa*, as the short stream is called that carries the drainage of the Aletsch Glacier to join the Rhone. In proportion to the greatness of the ice-stream that supplies it, are the dimensions of this torrent, or rather river. Varying with accidental changes of season, this single stream usually exceeds in volume the Rhone to which it is here joined, although the latter is charged with the outflow from a dozen glaciers, besides the rainfall of a considerable valley.

The vegetation assumes a quite southern aspect, and the heat in summer is often oppressive. before the road reaches *Naters*, and then, crossing a long bridge over the Rhone, joins the main line of the Simplon road at *Brieg* (Inns: H. d'Angleterre; Poste; passing travellers may dine at a restaurant near the post). See § 21, Rte. A.

ROUTE D.

VIESCH TO BRIEG, BY THE EGGISCHHORN AND BELL ALP—ASCENT OF THE FINSTERAARHORN, JUNGFRAU, ALETSCHHORN.

Of all European glaciers the greatest in its proportions, and that which best enables us to form a conception of the still vaster ice-streams that poured through the valleys of the Alps during the glacial period, is that of Aletsch. Originating in a vast basin of *névé*, about 6 m. in diameter, which is enclosed by ridges that scarcely anywhere fall below the height of 12,000 ft. and include most of the highest summits of the Oberland Alps, the *Aletsch Glacier* issues from this reservoir through the opening between the Faulberg and the base of the Dreieckhorn, and flows down with a majestic sweep in a broad arc of singularly regular slope and dimensions. Measured along its axis from its head at the Jungfrau Joeh, the ice-stream is from 15 to 16 m. in length,

and for the greater part of its course $1\frac{1}{4}$ m. in width. When to these particulars we add the fact that it is easily accessible throughout the greater part of its surface, and that an unusual number of high peaks may be reached without extreme difficulty from its banks, it is obvious that there are here united inducements irresistible to the student of nature, and the lover of high mountain scenery. It is somewhat strange that in spite of such attractions this has been the last of the great glaciers of the Alps to excite the attention of travellers. The main cause was the absence of tolerable accommodation at a moderate distance from the glacier. The earlier explorers found no shelter save in the very poor *châlets* of the Märjelen Alp, where it was possible to pass a night, but which did not invite to a longer stay.

In 1856, an enterprising native of the Valais, named Wellig, opened an inn on the Eggischhorn which speedily became one of the favourite haunts of alpine travellers. More recently another inn, a worthy rival of the former, has been established on the Bell Alp, on the W. side of the glacier, and much nearer to its lower end. The traveller who wishes to become acquainted with the glacier region on the S. side of the Oberland Alps will not fail to visit both these stations, and if favoured by weather may well allow several days for his stay at each of them. Those descending the Valais from Obergestelen may forward luggage from Viesch to Brieg by diligence, and rejoin it at the latter place on their descent from the Bell Alp.

The hotel on the Eggischhorn is easily reached from Lax, or still more commonly from Viesch. Hire of a horse, 10 fr. The path mounts in zig-zags the slope of the mountain W. of the village, passing for 1 hr. through pine forest. There is a rather shorter footpath, that joins the main track near the summit of the ascent. A very steep and slippery track marks the channel by which the herdsmen bring

down cheeses and other commodities from the higher pastures on little sledges much used for this purpose in the Valais. On clearing the pine-forest the path emerges on an alpine pasture, and then winds for more than an hour along the slope of the mountain, ascending gradually above the ravine through which the torrent from the Viesch Glacier descends towards the Rhone. The views are not very striking, but by diverging a little to the l. from the path, the grand peaks enclosing the valleys of Saas and Zermatt are seen in full perfection; the rival pyramids of the Dom and the Weisshorn being pre-eminent. An active pedestrian may arrive sooner than the mules, which require $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to reach the inn—Hôtel de la Jungfrau—where at 7,150 ft. above the sea the traveller finds a degree of comfort rarely to be enjoyed in similar situations. The house is fairly well built, and in fine weather warm by day, but of course some degree of cold is to be expected at night. M. Wellig is a good cook, the food is usually unexceptionable, the wines better than commonly found in Swiss inns, and the charges are reasonable. Some English books and newspapers help to pass the time in case of bad weather. While ordinary visitors have every reason to be satisfied with the host, those who undertake long and difficult excursions have had grounds for complaint. M. Wellig has in his employment several men who act as guides, not usually by any means first-rate in their calling. For their services he fixes an unreasonably high rate of payment, while he is said to place difficulties in the way of those who come provided with efficient guides, and decline the services of his *protégés*. It is well to fix a limit to the supply of provisions, and to settle the bill before starting. As he is a man to whom mountaineers are much indebted for his enterprise in establishing so good an inn in so desirable a situation, and as he in his turn is no less indebted to English alpine

travellers who have given him their active support, it is much to be desired that a clear understanding between them should lead to reform in these respects. The position of the inn is not in itself very interesting. The only distant mountains in sight are the summits of the range at the head of the Binnenthal, dividing the Valais from the valley of the Tosa in Piedmont; though the great peaks round Zermatt may be seen from a point within 10 min. of the hotel. Its attractions lie in the fact that it has near at hand one of the very finest panoramic views in the Alps, and that it is the best starting-point for excursions on the Aletsch Glacier, and for the ascent of most of the higher peaks of the Oberland Alps.

The ascent of the *Äggischhorn* is the first and most indispensable excursion for all visitors. The clearest weather should when possible be selected, and those who remain some days will do well to make the ascent more than once, so as to compare the effect of early morning with that of the evening light. M. Wellig has done a good deal to facilitate the excursion, which at one time required some rough scrambling. The ascent may be made in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., being for more than half the way by a good path passable for mules. These are left at a hollow in the mountain covered with *débris*, whereon snow often lies even in the height of summer. When this has been crossed the remainder of the way is up the steep rocks that form the peak of the mountain. The highest point, 9,649 ft. above the sea, is formed of loose blocks of great size piled one on the other, as though a higher pinnacle had been shattered and had fallen in confusion. Although steps have been cut and rails placed at some points, the unpractised mountaineer should use caution, as it is easy to slip on the smooth surface of the rocks. The view unites more objects of interest, and is better fitted, in the writer's opinion, to give a lively conception of all the leading charac-

teristics of alpine scenery, than any other with which he is acquainted. The most impressive object is the Aletsch Glacier, descending from the NNW. with a nearly uniform slope 10 m. in length, from the snow saddle between the Jungfrau and the Mönch to the base of the mountain, just 2,000 ft. below. Beneath the spectator's feet the great ice-river bends gradually round to the SW. till it is lost to sight in the gorge of the Aletschwald. The giants of the Oberland group when seen from this side lose much of their accustomed effect, and the traveller who from the Wengern Alp has lately gazed up with awe at the precipices of the Jungfrau and the Mönch can scarcely recognise the same summits in the two flattened pyramids that rise scarcely 2,000 ft. on either side of the Jungfrau Joch. Far more striking is the Aletschhorn, whose conical peak is seen much nearer at hand, 6,000 ft. above the glacier which lies between its base and that of the Äggischhorn. Of the bold peak of the Finsteraarhorn the summit alone is visible above the range of the Viescherhörner. This is the range rising above the l. bank of the Aletsch Glacier, of which the Äggischhorn is properly a continuation; but between them, and immediately N. of the latter, is a deep hollow, cut down to a level somewhat lower than the surface of the glacier, and forming a flat trough about 2 m. in length, and 3 furlongs in breadth. It is evident that at an earlier period the Aletsch Glacier sent a branch through this depression to join the Viesch Glacier; but it is an error to assert, as some writers have done, that a branch of the former glacier does at the present time diverge into the hollow space left opposite this portion of its l. bank. As accurately represented on the Swiss Federal Map, the deviation is quite insensible. The reason is twofold. The depth of the hollow is insignificant when compared with the prodigious thickness of the glacier; Professor Ramsay, who made soundings

for the purpose, nowhere found a depth amounting to 100 ft. The cohesion of glacier-ice is too great, or its plasticity too limited, to cause under the circumstances any rapid flow of the ice in the direction where the containing wall is partially removed. More than this, the hollow is partly filled by a lake, called *Märjelen See*, whose waters in summer are kept at a temperature slightly above the freezing point. As this lake washes the flank of the glacier, where it forms ice cliffs that rise some 60 ft. above its own level, it eats away the base of the cliffs, and large masses fall away into the lake forming miniature ice-bergs that float upon its surface. To prevent the lake from rising so high as to flood the pastures at its E. end, a trench has been cut by which the surplus waters are carried off towards the Viescher-tobel. On the other hand the opening of some subglacial fissure on the side of the Aletsch Glacier occasionally breaks open a passage through which the greater part of the lake is drained in a few hours, leaving the ice-bergs stranded on its shores. The mean height of the Märjelen See is 7,710 ft. It is an interesting object when seen from the summit of the Äggischhorn, but well deserves closer inspection.

The panorama seen from the Äggischhorn towards the E., S. and W. is full of interest. In the ENE. beyond the Furka Pass are some of the peaks of the Tödi chain in the Grisons. Turning round to the rt. the eye follows the long range that separates the valley of the Rhone from the Val Formazza, culminating towards the S. in the Wasenhorn and the Monte Leone. To these follow the magnificent peaks of the Monte Rosa group, unsurpassed for beauty and variety of form; while in the far west is seen the Grand Combin, and beyond it, above the ridge of the Gredetschhorn, the summit of Mont Blanc. Mountaineers bound for the Bell Alp or the lower part of the Aletsch Glacier may descend directly from the summit by the W. face of the

mountain; but as the slope is very steep, and covered with loose blocks that are easily set in motion, that course is not advisable for inexperienced climbers. It is also possible, after descending from the highest rocks, to cross the shoulder of the mountain overlooking the Märjelen See, and so combine the view from the summit with a visit to that curious lake, and an excursion on the Aletsch Glacier. The way is rather steep, and very rough towards the bottom. Those who prefer securer footing must make the détour by the Märjelen Alp.

In making the excursion from the Äggischhorn to the *Aletsch Glacier*, each traveller must be guided by his own taste and power of endurance, as well as by the state of the snow on the upper part of the glacier. A comparatively short excursion, e. g., crossing the glacier to the base of the Dreieckhorn, will give a measure of the grand scale on which it is formed, and will bring the stranger to the ice-world into contact with many new and striking phenomena; but an active walker, favoured by weather, and by the state of the snow, can employ a long day in no better way than by following the glacier up to its extreme limit at the snow ridge between the Jungfrau and the Mönch. Though the Märjelen See is the daily resort of visitors from the Jungfrau Hotel, there is no well-traced path. This is no serious inconvenience when starting fresh in the morning, but there are few mountaineers who have not had occasion to feel the difficulty of finding the way after night-fall, or, at all events, to desire a less troublesome operation than that of crossing a steep ridge on their return from a hard day's walk. The most direct course is to cross the shoulder of the Äggischhorn and descend, in about 1½ hr. from the hotel, to the S. shore of the lake. Another way, rather longer, but easier, crosses the same shoulder farther E., where it is much lower, and after a slight descent reaches the Märjelen Hütten, a

couple of chalets, where four or five men remain during the height of summer. They not only have to tend the cows that are pastured near the lake, but also have the care of sheep that are turned loose on the steep slopes above the l. bank of the Aletsch Glacier. A third way from the hotel to the lake is to make a circuit round the ridge above spoken of. The chalets being little more than 500 ft. above the hotel, this involves a slight ascent; but as the slope of the mountain is furrowed by many gullies, it is a troublesome course, and not often taken. For part of the way a watercourse may be followed along the steep E. slope of the mountain, commanding a fine view of the ice-fall of the Viesch Glacier.

There is a rough path along the N. side of the Märjelen See, much easier than the rugged slope on the opposite bank covered with loose fragments of rock. From either side of the lake there is little difficulty in gaining the surface of the *Aletsch Glacier*. As this is usually somewhat crevassed near the l. bank, it is best to steer for the middle of the ice-stream, where the crevasses are few and narrow, and where the traveller, being equally distant from the mountains on either hand, forms a truer estimate of the vast scale by which he should measure the surrounding objects. Nearly opposite to the Märjelen See, one of its principal affluents, called the *Aren*, or *Mittler Aletsch Glacier*, joins the main stream.

The bold summits that rise on the rt. bank, N. of the junction, are portions of a ridge diverging from the Aletschhorn. The nearest peak, a mass of nearly bare dark rock, is the *Olmenhorn* (10,853'), and the much higher partially snow-covered pinnacle to the NW. is the *Dreieckhorn* (12,540'). On the opposite side is the range of the *Walliser Viescherhörner*, so called to distinguish them from the Grindelwalder Viescherhörner, a group of peaks lying in the range between the Finsteraarhorn and the Mönch (see Rte. I). The southern end of the range

immediately N. of the Märjelen See—about 10,000 ft. in height—is sometimes collectively called *Strahlhörner*, or *Strahlgrat*. Farther N. a summit called *Klein Wannhorn* (12,195'), rises out of the glacier that covers the upper part of the ridge. This is succeeded by other peaks, of which the highest, now called *Gross Wannhorn* (12,812'), was ascended in 1863 by M. M. G. Studer and Lindt. The NW. extremity is formed by a fine peak, lately known as *Schönbühlhorn* (12,697'). At the base of the latter mountain, about $4\frac{1}{2}$ m. in a straight line from the Märjelen See, is the *Faulberg Cave*, frequently used as night-quarters by mountaineers attempting the ascent of the higher peaks. Keeping along the centre of the glacier the traveller, after passing the Faulberg, reaches a position which is in many respects unique in the Alps. From a central point in what has been happily called 'the Place de la Concorde of Nature,' at about 9,200 ft. above the sea, four snow valleys diverge at rt. angles—that leading NW. to the Jungfrau Joch, which may properly be called *Jungfrau Firn*, is naturally considered as the principal source of the Aletsch Glacier, being in the same line with the main channel by which the traveller has ascended. To the SW. an equally broad avenue of névé—the *Grosser Aletsch Firn*—ascends by a gentle slope to the Lötchen Lücke (Rte. H). In the opposite direction, or NE., the *Grünhorn Glacier* mounts by a rather shorter and steeper inclination to the Grünhorn Lücke, connecting the snow-basin of the Viescher Glacier with that of Aletsch.

The entire absence of any apparent breaks in the vast snow-fields, and the gentle inclination of the slopes, suggest no thought of danger, and it is difficult to persuade even experienced mountaineers that they should not be traversed without the rope. Yet the warnings already received have been more than sufficient to inculcate caution. Many a traveller or guide has slipped through the treacherous crust

of snow that covers the concealed crevasses, and when not attached to the rope has owed his life rather to fortunate accident than to his own deserts. In one of the latest cases of the kind, a porter, who fell to a great depth, was released from his icy prison only after long and most arduous exertions, and was in such a condition that he would almost certainly have died during the night, had it not been for the unceasing attentions and judicious treatment of the English travellers who tended him in the Faulberg cave.

After passing the glacier cross-roads the traveller advances between the snow-covered ridges of the Kranzberg, an outlier from the Jungfrau on his left, and a snowy pyramid, with some sharp projecting ridges of rock, left unnamed on the Federal map, but generally known as the *Trugberg*, having received that name from the party who, with M. Agassiz, reached the summit of the Jungfrau in 1841, owing to the singular error of some of the guides who mistook this for the summit which they designed to reach. Although 12,904 ft. in height, it is overtopped by the adjoining range of the Viescherhörner, as well as by the Mönch and Jungfrau, and therefore does not offer much inducement to mountaineers. The writer has reached the southern and lower summit, and believes that the ascent to the northern peak presents no serious difficulty. S. of the Trugberg a glacier of considerable extent descends in a fine ice-fall to join the main stream of the Aletsch Gl., from the basin between the Trugberg and the Viescherhörner. It may best retain the name *Trugberg Glacier*, proposed by the writer in the first series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers.' Beyond this the ascent becomes rather more rapid, but not enough so to be laborious, except when fresh and soft snow lies over the névé. Passing along the base of the Trugberg, the traveller finally reaches the rather steep snow-slope leading up to the Jungfrau Joch. A crevasse, or bergschrund, sometimes intersects the névé, but it is

not found to oppose any serious obstacle; and the most inexperienced walker, with a competent guide, and attention to established precautions, may, in from 6 to 7 hrs. (exclusive of halts) from the Äggischhorn Hotel, attain the summit of the ridge connecting the Mönch with the Jungfrau. Those who first reached this point, and those who repeatedly scanned it from the Wengern Alp, were alike persuaded that, although the most obvious depression, or natural col, in the long range between the Finsteraarhorn and the Mittaghorn, it never could be made use of as a pass. The honour of overcoming the formidable obstacles by which it is defended on the N. side was reserved for some enterprising members of the Alpine Club. A notice of the ascent from the Wengern Alp will be found in Rte. I. The view is of the same character as that obtained from the summit of the Weiss Thor, or the Cima de Jazi (§ 20); but if the panorama of alpine peaks be less remarkable, the contrast between the vast snowy region that has been traversed in reaching the col, and the view of the low country suddenly unfolded from the summit, is even more striking. The spectator is here far nearer to the plain of Switzerland than he is to the low country of Lombardy when standing on the ridge N. of Monte Rosa, and from this vantage-ground he looks directly down upon the inhabited and frequented slopes of the northern valleys of the Oberland.

In the first published account of this excursion from the Äggischhorn ('Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers,' first series), Mr. E. Bunbury has given to it the names Col de la Jungfrau, or Mönch Sattel. The first appears inadmissible as the name of a pass lying in an exclusively German district; the second is in itself quite appropriate, but is liable to create confusion with the name Mönch Joch applied by general consent to the pass on the E. side of the Mönch described in Rte. I. It therefore appears proper to

adopt the name *Jungfrau Joch*, proposed by Mr. L. Stephen, who has published the first account of the passage from the Wengern Alp, in the 3rd number of the 'Alpine Journal.' The height, as determined by Mr. Jacomb, who with a friend made the second passage, is 11,095 ft. Some rocks jut out from the névé a short way on the S. side of the col, and afford a convenient halting-place for the midday meal. For the return to the hotel at least 5 hrs., exclusive of halts, must be allowed. Inasmuch as 11 or 12 hrs.' steady walking are required for this interesting excursion, and that time must be extended in case the snow should be soft and deep during the ascent, the experienced mountaineer will understand the expediency of a very early start. Besides the rope, he will not fail to be provided with dark spectacles, or a gauze veil, as well as lip-salve or cold cream.

Those who have not had much previous acquaintance with glacier scenery may be recommended to make an excursion from the Äggischhorn Hotel to the *Viesch Glacier*. This presents the same contrasts to the Aletsch Glacier that a rapid mountain torrent does to a calm river. The lower portion especially descends in a very fine ice-cascade. (See Rte. O.) In making this excursion it is easy to descend to Viesch without returning to Äggischhorn. On the N. side of the Viescher-tobel a well-defined ancient moraine extends down to the village, and has been partly cut through in the construction of the new road up the valley of the Rhone.

The most interesting excursion from the Äggischhorn for an enterprising mountaineer is the ascent of the *Finsteraarhorn* (14,026'), the highest peak of the Oberland Alps. Doubts have been raised as to the ascent by Hugi's guides, Leuthold and Währen, in 1829. The summit was certainly attained from the Oberaarjoch (Rte. O), in 1842, by M. Sulger of Basle, with Johann Jaun of Meyringen and

another guide. The next ascent was made in 1857 by several members of the University of Cambridge, and is recounted by the Rev. J. F. Hardy, in the first series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers.' The party slept at the Faulberg. That place has been much improved by M. Wellig, but it is inconveniently far from the object in view, and those who adopt it are liable to the inconvenience of having to pass a second night away from comfortable quarters. In the numerous ascents made within the last few years, some mountaineers have used a cave at the E. base of the Rothhorn (see Rte. O), which affords as good shelter as that of the Faulberg. Mr. F. W. Jacomb has pointed out a nearer site for a bivouac at the extreme W. slope of the Rothhorn, within 15 min. of the glacier flowing down from the Finsteraarhorn. A detached rock resting on a kind of keel from which its sides sloped upwards at an angle of 45° enabled the party, by building a low wall of loose stones, to secure tolerable shelter. But as this position is nearly 10,000 ft. in height, and lies in the very centre of a great snow-basin, an unusual amount of covering should be provided both for guides and travellers. The charge fixed by M. Wellig for guides from the Äggischhorn is 50 fr., and by comparison with other similar ascents this is not excessive. In starting from the Faulberg it is necessary to take a wide sweep round the W. base of the rocks, in order to avoid crevasses, before commencing the ascent of the glacier which flows between the topmost ridge of the Faulberg on the S. and the rocks called *Grüneck* (10,784'). In clear weather a party securely roped together may make this ascent before daylight, and in 2 or 3 hrs. from their sleeping-place, according to the state of the snow, may reach the summit of the *Grünhorn Lücke* (10,843'), a well-marked pass connecting the upper basin of the Aletsch Glacier with that of the Viesch Glacier, and forming a natural division between

the Walliser Viescherhörner to the S., and a group of high peaks connecting these with the Grindelwald Viescherhörner. The Commission for revising the Swiss Federal Map has called this the Grünhorn Group. Its highest summit—*Gross Grünhorn* (13,278')—is a bold rocky peak, and beyond it to the N. is a similar but lower point—*Klein Grünhorn* (12,884'). Nearer at hand, above the Grüneck is the *Grüneckhorn* (12,694'). Opposite to this range the Finsteraarhorn rises beyond the upper basin of the Viesch Glacier. The best known aspect of the peak, as it presents itself from the Faulhorn or from Berne, is that of an obelisk of rock so sharp that to attempt the ascent might seem sheer insanity. When seen towards the S.W., from the Aar Glacier, the outline is indeed less precipitous, but it is impossible from that side to gain the ridge by which alone the summit is to be reached. It is from the SW. side alone—that which lies opposite to the Grünhorn Lücke—that the peak offers any possibility of access. This face shows a number of projecting ridges of rock divided from each other by snow couloirs. Towards the top the rocks and couloirs are so steep that it seems impossible to reach the highest point directly from this side. The course taken is towards a point to the l. of the highest peak, whence it is possible to turn to the rt., and climb along the arête to the summit. A gentle descent across the hollow basin of névé leads in 1 hr. from the Grünhorn Lücke to the base of the rocks by which the ascent is commenced. These are extremely steep, but afford pretty good holding for feet and hands. For 2 hrs. the ascent is altogether by the rocks; above these are steep snow-slopes; the course inclines at first somewhat to l., then rather to the rt., and nearly 4 hrs. are consumed in reaching the ridge, from whence the traveller has an extraordinary view of the Aar Glacier, lying thousands of feet below him at the foot of

the precipices whose summit he has attained. Henceforward, the way lies along the extremely sharp arête, composed of projecting edges of rock with interstices filled by ice or hard snow. The ascent is longer, but not quite so difficult as the final arête of Monte Rosa, with which it is often compared, and nearly 2 hrs. are required to reach the highest point in the ridge, marked by a stone man, which occupies nearly all the narrow standing-ground. The view is remarkable, not only for its vast extent, but for the fact that within the range of distinct vision it is almost exclusively confined to bare rock, glacier, and snow field. Most of the principal peaks of the Alps allow the eye to descend into some inhabited valley, but here, in order to find traces of cultivation, it is necessary to look across the mountain tops to the farther end of the lake of Thun, where the tokens of man's presence become faint by distance.

It is needless to say that the descent requires caution and steadiness on the part of all concerned. On returning to the rocks it is difficult to recover the exact ledges and clefts by which the ascent was effected, and the ground is so steep that some delay may be caused by mistakes.* In some states of the snow it may be safe to make the descent by an ice-couloir, or miniature glacier, lying on the l. of the rocks which were used for the ascent.

In starting from the Faulberg it is necessary to allow from 9 to 10 hrs. for the ascent. If the travellers design to return to the Äggischhorn, it is rather shorter to descend from the base of the peak by the Viesch Glacier. As this is much crevassed, the better course is to take to the slopes of the Viescherhörner, opposite to the Rothhorn, and make a great part

of the way along the rt. bank of the glacier.

The *Rothhorn* (11,644') is a projecting peak SE. of the Finsteraarhorn, which shows a bold rocky front to those who view it in ascending the Viesch Glacier. It lies between the two main sources of that glacier—the great basin W. of the Finsteraarhorn, and the smaller reservoir below the Oberaarjoch. In one of his attempts to climb the higher peak, Hugi, approaching from the Oberaarjoch (Rte. O), crossed the ridge between the Rothhorn and Finsteraarhorn, afterwards descending to the upper névé of the Viesch Glacier. Mr. L. Stephen recommends this route to the Grimsel. Though rather more distant than the Äggischhorn the way is much easier, and the suggestion may lead future explorers to consider whether the former should not be preferred as the starting-point for this expedition.

More prominent than the Finsteraarhorn in the thoughts of Oberland tourists has ever been the *Jungfrau* (13,671'). The interest attaching to this mountain is mainly due to the fact that from the lake of Thun, and the greater part of the Canton Berne, it is the most conspicuous and the nearest of the Oberland peaks, while its extreme steepness when viewed from that side secured for it, as the name suggests, an early reputation for inaccessibility, which is in truth but ill deserved.

The first recorded ascent of the Jungfrau was accomplished in 1811 by J. R. and H. Meyer of Aarau with two Valais guides; the next in 1812 by another member of the same family, named Gottlieb Meyer, also with two men from the Valais. The reality of these ascents has been often called in question, but, in the writer's opinion, on insufficient grounds. The Rev. C. H. Pilkington, who made the ascent in 1862 by a course different from that usually taken, has from his own experience gone far towards explaining the supposed incompatibility of Meyer's

* When clambering alone in such situations, the writer has found it useful to carry a piece of chalk by which to mark the correct way in difficult places. If this plan be adopted by a party, the chalk should be in the hands of the guide who goes last in the ascent, in order that the marks may not be effaced.

narrative with the results of subsequent explorations. The third ascent dates from 1828, when several men from Grindelwald, headed by Peter Baumann, planted their flag upon the summit. Next came the ascent by MM. Agassiz, Forbes, Heath, Desor, and Duchatelier in 1841, recounted by M. Desor in his 'Excursions et Séjours dans les Glaciers,' and by Prof. Forbes in the appendix to his work on Norway. M. G. Studer has published an account of the next ascent made by himself and M. Bürki in 1842. Of late years the summit has been frequently attained, and as the ascent is shorter, though sometimes more difficult than that of the Finsteraarhorn it would become comparatively common if it were not for the excessive charge of 80 fr., now reduced to 70 fr., for each guide, and 40 fr. for porters, fixed by Wellig at the Äggischhorn. Local knowledge is so little required by those who make the ascent in fine weather—and none other is fit for such an expedition—that a party of mountaineers with first-rate guides may count with confidence on making the ascent without taking an Äggischhorn guide. It is, however, necessary to carry provisions and covering for the night to the Faulberg cave, and in most seasons a ladder is required to pass the Bergschrund at the base of the ascent, so that one or two porters are usually indispensable. As in all expeditions lying mainly over snow and ice, the time required depends mainly on the state of the surface. In 1862 a party of good mountaineers employed $17\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. in the ascent from the Faulberg and the return to that station, while in the succeeding year a party, consisting of Prof. Tyndall, Rev. J. J. Hornby, and Mr. T. H. Philpott, accomplished the same distance in the extraordinarily short space of $10\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.

The principal buttress projecting on the SE. side of the Jungfrau towards the Aletsch Glacier, but presenting no well-defined summit, has been called the Kranzberg. After mounting the gentle slope of the glacier for about 2

hrs. from the Faulberg, the ascent is usually commenced by a spur of the Kranzberg. When this has been surmounted, the traveller gains a view of the Roththalsattel, a depression in the ridge running S. from the highest peak of the mountain. The condition of the slope leading up to this point appears to vary in a remarkable manner according to the season and the amount of snow that has fallen in the preceding winter. While some experienced mountaineers have found it decidedly difficult, others have encountered no obstacle worth notice. Sometimes one considerable bergschrund traverses the steep snow-slope a few hundred feet below the Sattel, sometimes a second opens lower down; but in some exceptional seasons both are completely bridged over, and occasion no trouble to the attacking party. As a general rule, a ladder of some 25 ft. is indispensable. In the ascent by Mr. Pilkington, already referred to, the party being unprovided with a ladder, and having reason to apprehend serious difficulties in the ascent from the Roththalsattel, bore to the rt., and climbing by extremely steep rocks, and by slopes of hard ice in which the work of step-cutting was very laborious, reached the highest peak from its E. side, instead of from the S. as in all the other recent ascents. This course is, however, extremely laborious, costing $5\frac{1}{2}$ hours of hard work from the point where they left the ordinary route, supposed to be 1,400 ft. below the summit. The usual course is to reach the Roththalsattel (12,946') in about 5 hrs. from the Faulberg. The effect of suddenly arriving on this extremely sharp crest of snow, beyond which the eye plunges abruptly down a precipice 3,000 ft. in height into the depths of the Roththal (Rte. H), is strikingly impressive, and it is scarcely possible to believe that the ascent can be made from that side (See Rte. H). The remainder of the ascent is accomplished along one of the longest and sharpest arêtes of frozen snow to be found in the Alps. With perfect steadiness and

first-rate guides there is no danger, unless too early in the season, or soon after a heavy fall of fresh snow. When it is necessary to cut steps all the way in hard frozen *névé*, the work is very laborious, and 3 hrs. may be consumed in mounting the 725 ft. that separate the Sattel from the summit. Some rocks jut out close to the top, but the actual peak consists of a nearly level ridge of frozen snow falling away on either side like a house-top with an excessively steep roof. The view is wonderful, on the one side commanding the icy wastes of the Aletsch Glacier, and the highest alpine peaks far and near; on the other overlooking populous valleys that lie at a depth of 2 miles below the spectator's feet.

In going from the *Äggischhorn* Hotel to that on the Bell Alp, travellers have a choice between several interesting ways. The best for pedestrians is by the Mürjelen See, descending the Aletsch Glacier to a point below the junction of the Ober Aletsch Glacier, a comparatively narrow and rapid ice-stream flowing from the S. side of the Aletschhorn. In $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Mürjelen See the traveller reaches the point where he leaves the glacier on its rt. bank, and ascends in about 1 hr. by a rather steep, but well-made path, to the new hotel.

It is possible to descend direct from the summit of the *Äggischhorn* so as to reach the glacier about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. below the Mürjeleu See, and thus enjoy the view from the top on the way from the one hotel to the other.

A third way lies along the S. side of the ridge of the *Äggischhorn*. It is convenient for ladies, because horses can go to, and sometimes across, the glacier, and the views of the Valais Alps are in clear weather magnificent. A frequented track over alpine pastures at a height of rather more than 7,000 ft., passes by a nice and comfortable little inn on the *Rieder Alp*. Near this a track from the good inn at *Iax*, after mounting through forest, joins the path. A short ascent leads

thence to a depression in the ridge enclosing the Aletsch Glacier on the SE. side. A rough descent to the edge of the glacier lies over the steep slope of the Aletsch Wald, probably once covered with pine forest, but where, at least in its upper part, only a few straggling trees now hold their ground.

On the opposite side of the glacier the path above mentioned is found to lead in 5 hrs. from the *Äggischhorn* to the hotel on the *Bell Alp*, opened in 1860, and lately much enlarged and improved by the addition of a solid stone building. It is now a frequented haunt of mountaineers, and deserves their favour by good accommodation and reasonable charges, making it a worthy rival to Wellig's inn. This stands about 7,130 ft. above the sea, on a ridge overlooking the lower stream of the Aletsch Glacier, and its junction with the Ober Aletsch Glacier, whose fine ice-fall is in full view. The windows command a noble view of the snowy peaks from the Monte Leone to the Weisshorn. In this respect it has the advantage of the *Hôtel de la Jungfrau*, but it is not so conveniently placed for the excursions above described, nor for the passes noticed in Rtes. H, I, and O. Several days may, however, be spent here with advantage, and at least one first-rate peak may be attained in a single day.

The finest point of view of easy access is the *Sparrenhorn* (9,889'). The top is easily reached in 2 hrs. from the hotel. The view of the Monte Rosa group is perhaps superior to that from the *Äggischhorn*, but only a comparatively small portion of the great Aletsch Glacier is here in sight. On the other hand the comparatively trifling *Ober Aletsch Glacier*, which descends close under the precipitous E. face of the Sparrenhorn, is a very striking object. The last-named glacier is the outflow of the *Beich Firn*, wrongly named on the Federal Map *Jagi Glacier*, a vast basin of *névé* extending from the Aletschhorn to the Gross Nesthorn. It is divided into two main branches

--one extending northward between the Aletschhorn and the *Schienhorn* (12,638'), the other westward, between the latter and the *Gross Nesthorn* (12,533'). From the junction of these branches the *Ober Aletsch Glacier* flows to SE., at first with a gentle slope, between the *Sparrenhorn* and the *Fusshörner*, until on approaching the main glacier it plunges down the slope in a grand ice-fall. To reach the junction of the *Beich Firn* with the *Ober Aletsch Gl.* is an easy and delightful excursion of 2½ hrs., and is within the powers of many ladies. There is perhaps no other spot equally easy of access where the traveller in the ice-region of the Alps is so completely cut off from the outer world.

The *Gross Nesthorn* was first ascended from the *Bell Alp* in 1865 by Messrs. H. B. George and Mortimer, with Christian Almer and his son. Passing the base of the peak nearly to the head of the W. branch of the *Beich Firn*, they had on their l. a steep ice-slope, broken in five places by protruding masses of rock. Ascending the steep channel between the two masses nearest the *Nesthorn* they reached the ridge overlooking the *Gredetschthal*, turned to the l., and crossing a minor peak, and attained the summit in 6½ hrs., exclusive of halts. The view is of the very first order, perhaps surpassing that from the *Aletschhorn*.

An extremely interesting excursion from the *Bell Alp* is that to the savage gorge of the *Massa*, where the *Aletsch Glacier* rather abruptly terminates in a narrow ravine between extremely steep rocks. These are not passable on either side of the glacier, but it is possible to descend along the moraine on the l. bank between the ice and the base of the cliffs. A short way below the end of the glacier is a wooden bridge over the stream of the *Massa*, and a path mounts thence to a group of chalets above the village of *Blatten* traversed by the bridle-track leading from *Brieg* to the hotel.

The ascent of the *Aletschhorn* was

first effected in June 1860 by Mr. F. F. Tuckett, with Victor Tairraz, J. J. Bennen, and P. Bohren, as guides. The party passed the night in some holes in the rocks above the *Aren* or *Mittler Aletsch Glacier*, and on the following morning reached the snow arête connecting the *Drieieckhorn* with the main peak. The passage along this arête at so early a period in the year, before the snow has become well consolidated, involved some risk. The final peak is on this side a slope of névé lying at an angle of 50°, requiring care and good step-cutting, but involving no serious difficulty.

The *Aletschhorn* (13,803'), the second in height of the *Oberland Alps*, is the only one of the higher peaks which lies altogether in the *Valais*, being the culminating point of a range running parallel with the dividing ridge, and surpassing it in the height of its principal peaks. Standing thus between the principal range of the *Bernese Alps* and the *Pennine chain*, it shares with the *Bietschhorn* the advantage of occupying the most central position held by any of the higher peaks of the Alps. Surpassing its rival by more than 800 ft., it is often thought to command the finest of all the panoramic views from Alpine summits. To the SW. the view extends to the *Pelvoux* group in *Dauphiné*, distant 135 m. To the E. the panorama extends, according to Mr. Tuckett, to the *Grisons* and *Tyrol Alps*, but he has not specified the most distant point within the range of vision on that side. To the NW. the eye ranges across the snowy summits at the head of the valley of *Lauterbrunnen* to the plain of *Switzerland* and the distant *Jura*. On the S. side alone the view is bounded by the *Pennine chain*, which bars the prospect towards *Italy*. The ascent from the *Bell Alp* by the N. branch of the *Beich Firn* is shorter and easier than the way above indicated. Active climbers have reached the top in little more than 6 hrs. actual walking. It is well to start at 1 A.M.

For the Birchfluh Pass, see Rte. G.

The descent from the Bell Alp Inn to Brieg by the bridle-path takes 3 hrs. $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. is saved by going straight down the slopes to near *Blatten*, whence the track leads to Naters, close to Brieg; $3\frac{1}{2}$ to 4 hrs. are required for the ascent. The charge for a horse from Brieg is 10 fr., with 2 fr. to the boy who leads it—for a porter 5 fr.

ROUTE E.

INTERLAKEN TO KANDERSTEG.

In the preceding Rtes. the chief paths by which ordinary travellers approach the higher peaks of the Oberland Alps on the NE. and S. sides have been described. To complete the circuit on the W. side, most tourists choose the Gemmi Pass (§ 23, Rte. A), which is interesting in itself, and at the same time free from difficulty. In the present and the following Rte. some of the paths by which a pedestrian may approach the Gemmi from Interlaken or Lauterbrunnen are noticed, while in the succeeding seven Rtes. the various passes that traverse the great glaciers, and divide the main peaks, are more or less fully described.

A traveller going from Interlaken to the Gemmi has the choice of several routes.

1. *By Carriage road.* $7\frac{1}{2}$ Stunden, or $23\frac{1}{4}$ Eng. miles.

About 6 m. from Interlaken, near the Baths of *Leissigen*, a road turns to the l. from the main road leading to Thun, and mounts the slopes above the lake for a distance of nearly 4 m. to

Äschi (Inn: Bär), a village more than 1,000 ft. above the L. of Thun, commanding a noble view. The church is said to be of the 10th century. A slight descent leads in $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. to the road from Thun to Kandersteg, which is reached near the village of Mühlenen. For the road from thence to Frutigen and Kandersteg, see § 23, Rte. A.

2. *By the Saxetenthal.* 7 hrs. on

foot or mule-back to Mühlenen; 12 m. by road thence to Kandersteg.

The *Saxetenthal* is a very picturesque glen, which separates the outer range of mountains rising above the L. of Thun, whose chief summits are the Morgenberg and Abendberg, from the higher range culminating in the Sulegg (7,910'), Schwalmere (8,981'), and Dreispitz (8,305'). The torrent issuing from the Saxetenthal intersects the road from Interlaken to Lauterbrunnen a short way beyond the base of the Klein Rügen. A path mounts along the rt. bank, and in 2 hrs. reaches the village of *Saxeten*. It stands in a picturesque situation, much exposed to damage from avalanches. This is the best starting-point for the ascent of the *Sulegg* (7,910'), sometimes visited from Interlaken for the sake of its grand view of the Jungfrau. Though of moderate height, it is rather difficult of access, save for practised mountaineers; a guide should be taken from the village. The ascent is by the Bellenhöchst Alp. It is necessary to make a wide circuit in order to reach the eastern ridge of the mountain. The upper part is an arête of rock so extremely narrow that a man may sit astride upon the ridge. Those who are bound for Lauterbrunnen may descend from the base of the Sulegg to the village of Isenfluh (Rte. B).

The way from Saxeten to the Kanderthal mounts in the midst of picturesque scenery to the *Renggli Pass* (5,774'), reached in 4 hrs. from Interlaken. This divides the Saxetenthal from the Suldthai, which joins the Kander near Mühlenen. The descent is an agreeable walk of 3 hrs. through pleasing scenery. A pedestrian, who has made the Renggli the object of a day's walk from Interlaken, may turn to the N. from the summit of the pass, and reach Leissigen on the L. of Thun by the ridge of the Morgenberg.

3. *By the Sausgrat.* $9\frac{1}{4}$ hrs.' walking to Reichenbach; 11 m. by road to Kandersteg.

This rough and steep way is very

little used, and further information is desired. It may be taken as well or better from Lauterbrunnen, whence the distance is less by $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. than from Interlaken. Less than 1 m. beyond *Zweilütschinen* (Rte. B) the path to *Iseufuh* mounts through the woods on the l. bank of the Sausbach. Nearly $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. higher up are the châteaux of Matten. Up to this point it is possible to ride, but mules cannot well be taken farther. The head of the Sausthal is a wild hollow, enclosed between the Schwarz Grat (9,167'), Schilthorn (9,728'), and Kilchfuh (9,285') on the S., and the Schwalmere (8,981') on the N. side. The *Sausgrat Pass*, lying between the two last-named peaks, is called by M. Joanne Col de la Kilchfuh, and he has attributed to it the height of but 5,124 ft. The writer is not certain that the figures, 2,453, in the Federal map—corresponding to 8,048 Eng. ft.—refer to the lowest point in the ridge; but the pass, which is visible from the Faulhorn, cannot fall much below that height. The descent towards the Kanderthal lies through a branch of the Kien Thal (§ 23, Rte. B), called *Spiggengrund*. After reaching the châteaux of Hohkien (6,747'), a beaten track leads down that glen. After a circuit on the rt. bank the path crosses the stream, but returns to the N. side before approaching *Kienthal*, the chief village of the valley bearing the same name, standing at the junction of the main branch, described in § 23, Rte B. with the *Spiggengrund*. Not less than 6 hrs., exclusive of halts, should be allowed for the pass from Iseufuh to Kienthal.

ROUTE F.

LAUTERBRUNNEN TO KANDERSTEG.

The upper part of the valley of Lauterbrunnen displays alpine scenes of the highest order, and is deservedly visited even by those who do not at-

tempt the somewhat difficult glacier passes leading either to Kandersteg or to the Lötschenthal; but the excursion may be conveniently combined with the pass to Kandersteg by the Tschingel Glacier. A somewhat fatiguing way, but free from all risk or difficulty, is by the Sefinen Furke and the Dündengrat, most conveniently made from Mürren (Rte. B). Though it is possible to reach Kandersteg in one day from Lauterbrunnen by either route, it is a better plan to sleep at Mürren, if the course selected be by the Sefinen Furke, or at the Steinberg Alp, if the way by the Tschingel Glacier be preferred, thus leaving time to enjoy fully the beautiful scenery.

1. *By the Sefinen Furke*. 13 hrs.' walking from Lauterbrunnen by Mürren, or by Stechelberg.

In taking this pass from Mürren there is the great advantage of diminishing the ascent by at least 2,700 ft., no slight advantage when it is recollected that to reach Kandersteg it is necessary to traverse a second pass—the Dündengrat—not less steep and laborious than the first. A good guide is indispensable, as in so long an expedition mere loss of time in seeking the way would expose the traveller to the inconvenience of being benighted.

On leaving Mürren a track is followed SW. to the Gümelen Alp immediately overlooking the Schiltthal, and a little above the junction of that wild glen with the Sefinenthal. After crossing the Schilt-Bach, and a steep ascent round the base of a buttress of the Schilthorn, the path bears nearly due W. to the Oberberg Alp, where a group of châteaux overlooks the deep and savage ravine of the Sefinenthal, beyond which the rocks of the Gspaltenhorn (11,260') rise very grandly. Mounting gently to the W. from the Oberberg Alp, the traveller reaches the very extensive pastures of the *Boganggen Alp* (6,663'), where cheeses of superior quality are made in several châteaux. To the S. is a remarkable rock called Hörnli (8,032'). The ascent now becomes

much more rapid, though not difficult. A faintly-traced path mounts along a stream flowing from SW., and a small lake is passed on the l. hand. Towards the summit it is usually possible to choose between slopes of débris and a large patch of névé—the first being preferable for the ascent, the second for the descent. In about $3\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from Mürren the traveller reaches the crest of the *Sefinen Furke* (8,566'), also known in the valley of Lauterbrunnen as *Klein Furke*, a well-marked depression in the ridge connecting the *Hundshorn* (9,607') with the *Büttlassen* (10,463'). The former summit is connected with the *Schilthorn*, the latter is a northern buttress of the *Gspaltenhorn*; and between the two last-named summits the great range of the *Oberland* peaks, culminating in the *Jungfrau*, forms a grand picture. In the opposite direction the *Blümlis Alp*, much nearer at hand, shows its many-peaked ridge.

The traveller who would reach the *Sefinen Furke* direct from *Lauterbrunnen* will do well to engage a char as far as *Stechelberg*, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and to start considerably before daylight, so as to accomplish a good portion of the ascent before the sun has acquired power. The ascent by the N. side of the *Sefinenthal* is long, steep, and fatiguing, but the scenery is very striking. The valley forms, for nearly its entire length, one of the steepest and most impassable defiles in the Alps. More than 4 hrs., exclusive of halts, are required to reach the summit of the pass from *Stechelberg*.

The descent from the *Furke* towards the *Kienthal* is steep enough to require some caution. It lies at first over shattered slate rocks, then by a slippery slope of shale, troublesome to mount, and demanding care in the descent. Snow sometimes lies on the declivity before the highest pastures are reached. Thenceforward the way is easy to the *Dürrenberg Alp*, where in case of need shelter may be had for the night. This is reached in little more than 1 hr. from the pass, but those

travelling in the opposite direction must allow 2 hrs. for the ascent. From the *Alp* the guides often descend along the torrent which joins the main branch of the *Kien Thal*, below the chalets of the *Bund Alp*. Though the path is easier, this involves a considerable détour, and adds at least 1 hr. to the day's walk. There is no great difficulty (with the help of a local guide) in shortening the way by traversing the ridge which divides the two branches of the valley. Bearing somewhat S. of W. from the *Dürrenberg Alp* until he finds himself above the gorge through which the torrent flows from the *Gamchi Glacier*, the traveller should then turn SE. above the precipitous slopes until, in less than 1 hr. from the chalet, he reaches a point where it is easy to descend to the torrent, a short distance below its exit from the glacier. A steep ascent of about two hrs., or rather more than 7 hrs. from *Mürren*, then suffices to reach the *Dündengrat* (§ 23, Rte. B), whence *Kandersteg* may be reached in little more than 3 hrs.

For a practised mountaineer it is still better to bear to the l. from the *Furke*, winding along the slopes of the *Büttlassen* nearly at a level, until a very rapid descent leads to the *Gamchi Glacier*. He should then cross this glacier much above its foot, and afterwards steer for the *Dündengrat*. It is possible to ascend the glacier to the *Gamchilücke*, and so join the next rte. over the *Tschingel Glacier*.

2. *By the Tschingel Pass.* $12\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., exclusive of halts.

This route presents a series of grand and striking pictures such as are rarely united in a single excursion. Although practicable in one day, it is better to sleep on the way at *Trachsellauenen*, or at the *Steinberg Alp*. The latter may be reached in 3 hrs., but an entire day may be well spent in exploring the upper part of the valley of *Lauterbrunnen*. From the village of *Lauterbrunnen* a good char-road is carried for about 3 m. up the valley. Besides the *Staubbach*, many other streams are

seen to spring over the nearly vertical walls of limestone that rise on either hand. Crossing the Lütischine about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the village, the road traverses the torrent from the Trümmletenthal, which bears down the drainage from the glaciers lying on the N. face of the Jungfrau. A steep and giddy path leads to the Wengern Alp along the N. side of the ravine. The ascent through the main valley is very gentle as far as *Stechelberg*, where the char-road comes to an end. To the rt. is the opening of the Sefnenthal and the path leading to the Sefinen Furke. The traveller follows the bridle-track on the rt. bank of the Lütischine as far as the hamlet of *Sichellaüenen* (3,265'), where he returns to the W. side of the torrent. High up on the opposite bank are seen the pastures of the Stufenstein Alp, and the opening of the wild glacier basin of the Roththal, lying close under the S. face of the Jungfrau (Rte. H).

The last hamlet in the valley is *Trachsellaüenen* (4,144'), $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Lauterbrunnen, with a rough but clean alpine inn. Here the deep trenches excavated by the glacier torrents, whose union forms the Weisse Lütischine, divide the valley into many different branches. The stream from the Tschingel Glacier flows from the SW.; to the l. another torrent descends from the small lake called Oberhorn See, fed by the *Breithorn Glacier*, formed by the union of many smaller ice-streams on the northern escarpment of the range between the Tschingelhorn and the Grosshorn. In the lower part of its course the last-named glacier joins the *Schmadri Glacier*, issuing from a hollow between the Grosshorn and the Mittaghorn. Farther to the l. or E. of S., a smaller ice stream, the *Breitläuener Glacier*, descends between the Mittaghorn and the Ebnefluh.

The way to the Steinberg Alp lies up the steep declivity above the l. bank of the stream from the Tschingel Glacier; but those who are not pressed for time will do well to visit the fine

falls of the *Schmadribach*, thus lengthening the way by about 2 hrs. The path leading to the falls turns aside at the Ammertent Alp, crosses in succession two considerable torrents, and mounts at first SE., and then S., till it reaches a small hut just opposite to the principal fall. Almost immediately after escaping from the Schmadri Glacier the torrent springs over a ledge of rock fully 200 ft. in height, and lower down in the ravine which it has channelled on the slope of the mountain, forms two more fine falls before it joins the torrent from the Oberhorn See. The cascade is in itself very fine, and the effect is heightened by the grandeur of the surrounding scenery, and the noble background of ice-bound precipices that rise above it. The excursion is often made from Lauterbrunnen, 4 hrs. sufficing to reach the fall, and 3 hrs. for the return. To enjoy the view of the cascade in full perfection, it is well to clamber up a steep slope, where some scattered pines still cling to the rocks above the hut to which visitors are generally conducted. In going from the Schmadribach to the Steinberg Alp, it is possible to make a détour by the *Oberhorn See* (6,811'), lying on a high plateau on the W. side of the Breithorn Glacier, immediately opposite the Tschingeltritt. There is a very small herdsman's hut or chalet near the little lake, which is inhabited in the height of summer, and where very rough quarters may be had for the night; but there is better accommodation lower down on the opposite side of the Tschingel Glacier at the

Steinberg Alp (5,794'), which may be reached in little more than 1 hr. from Trachsellaüenen, or $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Lauterbrunnen, by those who do not make the détour to the Schmadribach. The site is well worth a visit even for those who do not attempt the passage of the Tschingel Glacier. It may be combined with the excursion to the Schmadribach by those who return on the same day to Lauterbrunnen.

The reader will find in M. G.

Studer's *Topographische Mittheilungen aus dem Alpengebirge* a full discussion as to the names of the peaks seen from hence, and here briefly enumerated. Commencing on the N. side with the rt. bank of the Lütschine, we have first the craggy peak of the Schwarz Mönch (8,675'), succeeded by the snowy summit of the Silberhorn (12,106'). The Jungfrau (13,671') here shows an unaccustomed aspect; the crags of its W. face, and those rising on the N. side of the Roththal, being so steep that the snow can scarcely cling to them. The highest summit of the *Gletscherhorn* (13,064')—first ascended in 1867 by Mr. Hornby and Christian Lauener from the S. side—lies due S. of the Jungfrau, and is almost concealed by the *Ebneshah* (13,005'). This forms a portion of the same ridge, and is separated by a slight depression from the *Mittighorn* (12,761') below which is seen the precipitous ridge of the Schmadriücke, dividing the Breilauen from the Schmadri Glacier. Behind the latter rises the *Grosshorn* (12,346'), followed by the bolder and better defined peak of the *Breithorn* (12,382'). West from the latter is the *Wetterlücke*, a well-marked col, over which lies a long disused, but lately refound pass to the Lötschenthal. See Rte. H. Mr. G. Studer has found a record of the passage being effected in 1783 by four miners from Trachsellauen. He attributes its abandonment to the great extension of the Breithorn Glacier. [The Breithorn was ascended from the Wetterlücke in 1865 by Mr. E. von Fellenberg, with four guides, mounting the W. arête. They were followed, 5 min. later, by Messrs. Hornby and Philpott, who had made the détour from the Steinberg by the Petersgrat and S. side of the Tschingelhorn.]

E. of the Wetterlücke is the *Tschingelhorn* (11,746'), the last prominent peak in this portion of the main range. Below this, and a little to the rt. as seen from the Steinberg Alp, an isolated rocky summit called the *Wetterhorn* (10,312')

partly, but not completely, divides the ice-streams of the Tschingel and Breithorn Glaciers. At the NE. base of the Wetterhorn the two glaciers meet, and it is apparent that a part of the outflow of the Breithorn Gl. is diverted to the S. so as to join the lower end of the Tschingel Gl. Immediately NW. of the Steinberg Alp rises the very steep ridge extending from the Gspaltenhorn (11,260') to the *Spitzhorn* (7,224'). This extremely sharp pinnacle, which forms the NE. extremity of the range of the Blümlis Alp, was attained by Mr. G. Studer with considerable difficulty, and not without the assistance of his guides.

To understand the character of the expedition from the Steinberg Alp to the Gasterenthal, a few explanatory topographical remarks may be serviceable. It was observed in § 23 that the range of the Blümlis Alp, extending from the Doldenhorn to the Spitzhorn, constitutes a secondary ridge parallel to that forming the watershed between the Cantons Berne and Valais. The two ranges are so close together that the air-line drawn between the opposite summits rarely exceeds $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. Towards the centre of the trough that lies between them is a plateau exceeding 9,000 ft. in height, broken through at the centre by a projecting rock called *Mutthorn* (9,957'). The ridge commonly called Petersgrat, limiting the plateau on the S. side and extending 5 m. from the Tschingelhorn to the Sackhorn, rises by gentle slopes of névé to the height of about 1,500 ft. above the plateau. There is probably no other example in the Alps of a high mountain ridge without a sensible break or inequality. Whatever asperities may exist in the rocky skeleton are filled up by névé, and the surface seen along the ridge maintains a dead-level which nowhere sinks or rises more than a few feet. From the great snow reservoir lying in the centre of the trough, considerable glaciers descend on either side. It is unfortunate that the authors of the

Federal Map should have applied to the whole glacier region including the ice-streams descending in opposite directions the two-fold name 'Tschingel oder Kander Gletscher.' The convenience of restricting the first name to the glacier descending into the valley of Lauterbrunnen, and the second to that which feeds the principal source of the Kander in the Gasterenthal, is so obvious, that we shall not hesitate so to apply the names in this work.

The *Tschingel Glacier*, fed by the névé of the central plateau, and in part from the slopes of the Petersgrat, descends on either side of the Mutthorn between the Gspaltenhorn and the Wetterhorn, maintaining for some distance a N.E. direction and a moderate slope until it encounters a projecting buttress of rock, precipitous on its E. face – the well-known Tschingeltritt. Forced aside from its direct path, the glacier turns due E and flows down through a narrow and steep channel on the N side of the Wetterhorn in an impassable ice-cascade. At the base of the fall it encounters a lesser ice-stream descending from the E. side of the Wetterhorn, and is bent abruptly at a right angle into the nearly level channel through which the lower end of the glacier extends northward into the head of the valley of Lauterbrunnen about $\frac{3}{4}$ m. This lower extremity of the glacier is easy of access from the Steinberg Alp, but to attain the upper and gentler slope above the ice-fall is a matter of some apparent difficulty. The rocks of the Tschingeltritt are formidably steep, and the only point where it seems practicable to attack them is at the end nearest the base of the ice-fall. Close at hand is a spot where fragments of ice from above are detached during the warmer hours of the day, and the shattered fragments roll some distance over the surface of the glacier. It does not appear that these often reach the place which must be crossed in order to reach the base of the Tschingeltritt, but those who pass during the daytime will do well to get

away as soon as possible from the neighbourhood of these unpleasant visitors. The lower part of the *Tschingeltritt*, reached in one hr. from the Steinberg Alp, consists of a rather slippery slope of shattered slate, above which rises a much steeper wall of rock, the lower part of which is almost precipitous. It consists, however, of solid flags giving good and secure hold for feet and hands. The steepest portion is usually mounted with the help of a pine trunk, set with rough cross-bar sticks for the feet; but even when this is absent, as happens when it has been carried away by the spring avalanches, a practised cragsman will find no particular difficulty in the ascent. The less experienced will receive an almost superfluous amount of assistance from the guides, who exaggerate the difficulty of this part of the route, while they constantly neglect the really important precaution of attaching the party together with the rope on the upper part of the glacier. For some distance the rocks continue to be very steep, and those who descend this way towards Lauterbrunnen require care and steady heads. As the slope becomes gentler the course followed approaches the l. bank of the glacier, where many alpine flowers bloom on the verge of the great snow-fields. In about 2 hrs. from the Steinberg Alp the traveller reaches the point where it is usual to take to the ice, which is not unfrequently coated with fresh snow. When this is the case, the rope, and veils or dark spectacles, should be brought into play. With proper precautions the ascent presents no difficulty or risk, as in the upper part of the glacier the crevasses are few and well bridged over. The rate of progress will depend on the state of the snow, but from $3\frac{1}{2}$ to 4 hrs. usually suffice to approach the remarkable gap in the ridge connecting the Gspaltenhorn and the Blümlis Alp called the *Gamchi Lücke*. This spot, 11,272 ft. in height, commands a wide view over the mountains and valleys of the Canton Berne,

with the blue line of the Jura in the background, which is especially interesting for the abrupt contrast to the region of ice, snow, and bare rock, lying on the other side. Immediately at the spectator's feet the Gamchi Glacier descends very rapidly into the head of the Kienthal, and forms a rather difficult pass to that valley from the head of the Tschingel Glacier. The détour to the Gamchi Lücke, which well rewards those who have time to spare for the purpose, involves a delay of about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. besides the time that may be spent in enjoying the view. The descent from the gap is a little troublesome, but other travellers have not found any such difficulties as are described by M. Roth in his '*Gletscherfahrten in den Berner Alpen*,' where he has given a lively and generally accurate account of this pass.

In $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., not including halts, nor the détour to the Gamchi Lücke, the traveller may count on reaching the summit of the *Tschingel Pass* (9,252'), lying between the low rocks of the *Mutthorn* and the precipitous ridge of the *Morgenhorn* (§ 23, Rte. B), the E. peak of the *Blümlis Alp*. The summit is ill marked, as the plateau of *névé* curves very gently on either side. A few steps farther, and the traveller looks along the sloping snow-fields that cover the upper part of the *Kander Glacier*, while on the l. hand the range of view is limited by the level snow-ridge of the *Petersgrat*. The few rocks that appear to rise above its ridge are in reality projecting bastions that do not reach the level of the upper plateau. The most striking object from the *Kander Glacier* are the precipices of the *Blümlis Alp*, whose four principal peaks lie in the ridge that bounds the ice-valley on the N. side. The descent towards the *Gasterenthal* presents no difficulty. The glacier is followed for about 1 hr. from the summit, until the increasing width of the crevasses makes it expedient to exchange the ice for the rocks that appear on the S. bank at a height of 7,940 ft. These

form the uppermost extremity of the pastures of *Alpetli* at the head of the *Gasterenthal*. The *Kander Glacier* is shattered into a thousand towers and pinnacles of ice as it falls over a ledge of rock which sustains the upper plateau: and the comparatively small ice-stream that descends into the valley below the ice-cascade is called by the herdsmen of *Gasteren* *Alpetli Glacier*. Those who approach it from the SW. have no suspicion that the narrow and insignificant glacier which seems to close the valley is but a mere excrescence from the vast mass, covering a square league of surface, that lies above the barrier. The descent on the rt. bank of the glacier is long and steep—a vertical height of 2,600 ft.—effected partly by the rocks and grass slopes, partly along the lateral moraine. Below the glacier are two or three clusters of chalets, the chief of which is called *Im Selden*, reached in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the summit of the pass. Here lives during the summer *Peter Künzi* and his son, the first a good and experienced guide, the second a promising young mountaineer. The remainder of the way to *Kandersteg*, a walk of 2 hrs., is described in § 23, Rte. C.

This beautiful excursion, being of moderate length, about 9 hrs. from the *Steinberg Alp*, and involving no appreciable risk with efficient guides, may well serve as a first exercise—a *pons asinorum* in an inoffensive sense—for those who aspire to more intimate acquaintance with the high Alps than can be gained by following the habitual track of tourists.

ROUTE G

LAUTERBRUNNEN TO TURTMAN, BY
THE LÖTSCHENTHAL. ASCENT OF
THE BIETSCHHORN.

$3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to the *Steinberg Alp*— $8\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to *Ried*—
4 hrs. to *Turtman*—in all 16 hrs.

The glacier pass from *Lauterbrunnen* to the *Lötschenthal* being rather longer

than that to Kandersteg described in the last rte., it is still more expedient to pass the night at the Steinberg Alp. Starting early next morning, an active walker may count on reaching Turtman, and thus avoid the poor inns at Ried and Gampel. The descent into the Lötschenthal is usually a more difficult piece of glacier work than any found on the route to Gasteren, and the rope should not be laid aside until the traveller has reached the rocks on the S. side.

As far as the summit of the Tschingel Pass this route is the same as that just described leading to Kandersteg. From the summit level on the NW. side of the Mutthorn which divides the Tschingel and Kander Glaciers it is necessary to turn about due S., descending a little into the snow-basin which is drained by the branch of the Tschingel Gl. that descends between the Wetterhorn and the Mutthorn. It would at first sight appear that a shorter course might be taken on the S. side of the Mutthorn; but that part of the glacier is much more crevassed, and time would doubtless be lost in seeking a passage. The ascent to the Petersgrat lies up easy slopes of *névé*, giving no trouble except after fresh snow. One or two large crevasses are seen; the smaller ones, if they exist, are well bridged over. The *Petersgrat*, reached in less than $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Tschingel Pass, or $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Steinberg Alp, presents, as stated in the last rte., no defined col, being a flattened ridge, almost perfectly level, about 10,550 ft. in height. It commands a noble view of the range of peaks on the opposite side of the Lötschenthal, extending from the Aletschhorn to the Kastlerhorn (10,827'). Preeminent amongst them is the grand rocky peak of the Bietschhorn (12,969'), rising exactly opposite from the snowy ridge which bars the prospect to the S. From the *névé* of the Petersgrat short glaciers descend towards the Lötschenthal through several narrow ravines that are excavated in the steep N.

slopes of that valley. The most considerable of these are the *Inner Pfafflerthal*, the *Ausser Pfafflerthal*, and the *Tellithal*, and by each of these the descent may be effected. The writer has followed the Ausserthal Glacier, reaching the rocks on its left bank just below a fine nameless rocky summit, 9,895 ft. in height according to the Federal Map. He found many treacherous snow-covered crevasses at the top, and the glacier steep and much broken lower down, so as to require considerable steadiness on the part both of guides and travellers. The descent by the Telli Glacier is now usually preferred by the guides. It presents a good many crevasses, but no serious difficulties. After reaching its base, a steep descent through a rocky glen leads down to the *Lötschenthal*, an alpine valley whose magnificent scenery has been insufficiently appreciated owing to the want of good accommodation. At its head is the Lötschen Glacier, over which lies the way to Viesch, described in next rte.; thence flows the Lonza torrent, which after watering the valley joins the Rhone at Gampel. In descending by the Ausserthal Gl. the level of the valley is reached at the chalets of Kuhmatten (5,309'). The descent through the Lötschenthal by a path on the N. bank of the Lonza is very easy, and the scenery highly interesting. In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the traveller reaches *Platten* (5,085'), the highest hamlet in the valley. Rough night-quarters, but no fresh meat, are found at a little mountain inn lately opened at *Ried*, the next hamlet below *Platten*. Travellers who follow the usual course through the Tellithal reach the main valley at *Platten*; but for those who intend to descend to the confluence of the Lonza with the Rhone, it is better to follow a more shaded path, chiefly through forest, along the northern slope of the valley, passing the hamlet of *Wysenried*, and joining the main track a short distance above *Kippel*. This is easily reached in about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from *Platten*, or

4 hours from the Petersgrat, if no unusual difficulties are encountered in the descent.

Kippel (4,659'), a very poor place, though the chief village in the valley, has no inn. In case of need, uncomfortable accommodation is found at the house of the curé. From hence to Turtman is a walk of 3 hrs.; for the passes to Kandersteg and Leukerbad, see § 23.

From Kippel the first ascent of the *Bietschhorn* (12,969') was effected in 1859 by the Rev. Leslie Stephen, accompanied by four natives of the valley, of whom one, named Johann Zügler, is recommended as an efficient guide. The expedition occupied 15 hrs.—9 in the ascent, and 6 in returning to Kippel. The course taken lay through the forest on the S slope of the valley until the party reached the *Nest Glacier*, a narrow ice stream which sends its torrent to join the *Lanza*, a little below Platten. The glacier was crossed, and the remainder of the way lay along the steep rocky ridge which descends from the highest peak towards NNW. In one depression of the arête snow lies; beyond this a high crag, impracticably steep, projects from the ridge, and makes it necessary to clamber along the rocks overhanging the head of the *Nest Glacier*, and regain the ridge farther on by a difficult climb. 'The arête is a narrow one, and the summit a sharp ridge about 100 yards long, of extremely wild and splintered rock, running N. and S.' [L. S.] Mr. Stephen was not fortunate in respect to weather, and the editor has not heard of any subsequent ascent. This peak shares with the *Äletschhorn* an unequalled position for a panoramic view. In the Federal Map the mountain is named '*Nesthorn* oder *Bietschhorn*;' but as the next high peak, about 3 m. to NE., is called *Gross Nesthorn*, the second name is now generally adopted. A third name is *Baltschiederhorn*, by which it is known in the *Baltschiederthal*, which descends from its base to the Rhone near Visp.

The *Birchfluh Pass* is extremely convenient for mountaineers going from the head of the *Lötschenthal* to the *Bell Alp*. It traverses the *Birch Grat*, or *Beich Grat*, which is the range connecting the *Schienhorn* with the *Bietschhorn*, and forming the NW. boundary of the *Beich Firn* (Rte. D). It is approached by the *Distel Glacier* from the *Gletscherstaffel* (see next Rte), or from *Kuhmatten*. Care must be taken to pass on the NE. side of a projecting point marked 3,120' on the Federal Map. In going from Ried about 9 hrs.—in the opposite direction 6 hrs.—suffice for this pass. View from the summit magnificent.

ROUTE H.

LAUTERBRUNNEN TO THE ÄGGISCHHORN, BY THE ÄLETSCHE GLACIER.

It is apparent from the map that the head of the valley of *Lauterbrunnen* is separated from the Valley of the Rhone by two alpine ranges of great height, and unusually difficult of access. Till very lately the range extending from the *Mönch* to the *Tschingelhorn* might be said to be impassable. The ancient passage of the *Wetterlücke* had been rendered so difficult of access by ice, that no one was known to have traversed it during the present century. The intrepid *Hugi* attempted in vain the ascent of the precipices that enclose the *Roththal*, and no mountaineer has yet detected a weak point in the barrier between the *Gletscherhorn* and the *Breithorn* offering the prospect of a successful escalade. The second ridge, extending from the *Dreieckhorn* to the *Kastlerhorn*, is not much easier of access. The only known pass is the *Birchfluh*, noticed in the last Rte.

Since the *Äggischhorn Hotel* has become the favourite head-quarters of mountaineers on the S. side of the *Oberland Alps*, it has been natural to seek a way thence to the valley of *Lauterbrunnen*, and so complete on the W.

side the tour of the central peaks of the Bernese Alps. One circuitous route, involving in fine weather no serious difficulty, has been for some time adopted. This consists in passing over the SW. end of the Jungfrau range by the Petersgrat, then mounting by the Lötschenthal and Lötschen Glacier to the head of the Aletsch Glacier along which the descent to the Märjelen See is effected by the NE. end of the Aletschhorn range. Of the alternative courses noticed below, all are difficult, and two must be accounted dangerous.

1. *By the Petersgrat and Lötschen Lücke.* The absolute distance from the Steinberg Alp to the Äggischhorn Hotel by the course here described is certainly not less than 35 m. It involves the passage of two cols, each about 10,500 ft. in height, the ascent or descent of the steep rocks of the Tschingeltritt, and many hours spent in traversing snow-fields. The distance is therefore too long for a single day's journey, although some Lauterbrunnen guides, starting before daylight, have accomplished it within that interval. It may be effected from the S. side by sleeping at the Faulberg, but it seems a much better plan to sleep at Ried, or at the Gletscherstaffel, where rough quarters may now be found by travellers. Either place may serve as night-quarters for those who may wish to approach the Äggischhorn from the lower part of the valley of the Rhone by a fine glacier pass instead of following the high-road to Brieg; and there is no advantage in halting at Ferden or Kippel. Mountaineers proceeding from the Baths of Leuk or from Kandersteg to the Äggischhorn will reach the Lötschenthal by some one of the passes mentioned in § 23 (Rtes. C and D), avoiding altogether the hot and uninteresting valley of the Rhone. From the head of the Lötschenthal to the Märjelen See the way lies altogether over ice or snow, the distance—allowing for unavoidable détours caused by crevasses—being about 18 m. There is probably no other greater glacier pass

so free from danger or difficulty, if made in suitable weather and with proper precautions, of which the most important are the use of the rope in the upper region where the névé stretches for miles in gentle slopes without a break, and that of veils or spectacles to protect the eyes.

In ascending the Lötschenthal, 2½ hrs. are counted from Ried to the foot of the *Lötschen Gletscher*, also called in the valley *Lange Glacier*, 6,175 ft. above the level of the sea. At a group of rather well-looking chalets, called *Gletscherstaffel*, ½ hr. below the end of the glacier, accommodation for the night may be found nearly as good as that at Platten. In any other part of the Alps the Lötschen Glacier might count as a considerable ice-stream, the main glacier descending from the Lötschen Lücke, being about 4½ miles in length. It receives a considerable branch from the N. descending from the Grosshorn and the Mittaghorn. On the S. side the Aletschhorn range rises more steeply; one small affluent—the *Distel Gl.*—descends near the foot of the main glacier. The lower and upper portions of the Lötschen Gl. are nearly free from crevasses, but the middle part is much broken, though not so much as to oppose serious obstacles to experienced icemen. The usual course is to cross the Lonza at the Gletscherstaffel, and follow the l. bank to the S. side of the glacier close to the junction of the *Distel Glacier*. Beyond the junction the course is by a sheep-path running along the base of the Birchfluh, returning after a while to the centre of the main glacier. 'It is a better way to ascend by the grassy slopes on the rt. bank of the Lange Gl. as far as the junction with the Ahnen Gl.' [A. G. G.] It is necessary to pass near the base of the grand ice-fall by which the latter glacier descends from a hollow between the Grosshorn and Mittaghorn. After reaching the névé, fresh crevasses opening near the rt. bank drive the traveller back towards the opposite side; but he should

not approach too near to the precipices of the Distelhorn, as this sends down frequent avalanches and blocks of stone that threaten danger to the unwary intruder. A rather steep snow-slope, traversed by a wide bergschrund which is usually bridged over, leads in 4 hrs. from the Gletscherstaffel to the summit of the pass.

The *Lötschen Lücke*, also called *Lötschsattel* (10,512'), is the lowest point in the range of the Ahnengrat, a transverse ridge linking together the parallel ranges whose highest peaks are the Jungfrau and the Aletschhorn. The latter noble peak rises near at hand, nearly due W. of the pass, in extremely steep snow-slopes. Bearing somewhat to the l. in the gentle descent from the Lücke, 1½ hr. usually suffices to attain that central point of the Aletsch Glacier, whence, as described in Rte. D, its four principal arms diverge. From thence the Eggischhorn Hotel is reached in 3½ or 4 hrs. (or fully 10 hrs., exclusive of halts, from Ried), by the Märjelen See (see Rte. D).

2. *By the Wetterlücke.* Mr. A. W. Moore, with Christian Almer, were the first to reopen this ancient pass, already noticed in Rte. F. Though much shorter in distance for those going from Lauterbrunnen to the head of the Lötschenthal, it takes quite as much time as the détour by the Petersgrat, and at certain times a ladder might be necessary for the passage of the Breithorn Glacier.

Crossing the spur of the opposite hill, Mr. Moore mounted from the Gletscherstaffel in 2 hrs. to the head of the Inner Pfaffliethal. To the l. is seen a tongue of glacier descending from the Petersgrat, in front another coming from the Wetterlücke. Mounting gradually above the l. bank of the torrent, and climbing through a steep gully, the latter glacier was reached at its extreme SE. angle, close under a great spur of the Breithorn. The ascent from that point to the col is gentle, and seems easy; but the névé

is undermined by enormous chasms masked by a thin coating of snow, and requires the utmost care. The Breithorn Glacier over which lies the descent to the Steinberg is extremely difficult. Mr. Moore bore rather towards the l. bank; in 1865 Messrs. Hornby and Philpott found a shorter course by keeping to the rt. after they had descended a short way from the col, and gaining the rocky buttress that sustains the upper part of the glacier. Here all difficulties were over, but the descent of the ice-wall on to the rock was extremely difficult, and may be sometimes impossible. When taken from Lauterbrunnen *keep as far as possible to the left* in descending from the Col.

3. *By the Lawinen Thor.* An account of this pass is given in the first series of 'Vacation Tourists.' It has not been repeated, and is too hazardous an expedition to be recommended for future adoption.

The *Lawinen Thor* is the name given by Professor Tyndall to a pass made by himself and Mr. F. V. Hawkins, from Lauterbrunnen to the Aletsch Glacier by the head of the *Roththal*. That savage glen, an ice-basin bound round by precipices of dark rock, is closed by the ridge connecting the Jungfrau with the Gletscherhorn, which on the W. side presents a range of formidable-looking rocks seamed by slender couloirs of snow or ice.

Starting from Lauterbrunnen with Christian Lauener and the younger Kaufmann of Grindelwald, August 9. 1860, in 2½ hrs. they reached the chalets of the Stufenstein Alp. The small glacier of the Roththal occupies the centre of a very grand amphitheatre, and is well worth a visit from Lauterbrunnen by those who do not aim at a further ascent. Mounting by the moraine on the rt. bank of this glacier, the party soon reached the névé at the head of the amphitheatre. The climb from the base of the rocks through the narrow couloir which led to the ridge cost 7 hrs., and the Eggischhorn inn was reached after nightfall.

At least three other difficult and dangerous passes have been effected by British travellers over the ridge between the Jungfrau and the Tschingelhorn. Messrs. Hornby, Philpott, and Morshead reached the col—called by them Ebnefluh Joch—between the Ebnefluh and Mittaghorn, in 10 hrs. from Trachsellaenen. The same travellers crossed the *Schmadri Joch* between the Grosshorn and Breithorn, and, finding the snow in good order, reached Lauterbrunnen in less than 9 hrs. actual walking from the Gletscherstaffel in the Lötschenthal.

Messrs. L. Stephen, Macdonald, and F. C. Grove, with Melchior and Jacob Anderegg, and Johann Bischof, mounted through the Roththal to a point a little above the Roththal Sattel, made the détour to the summit of the Jungfrau in only $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and reached the Äggischhorn in 18 hrs., including halts, from Lauterbrunnen. These must all be reckoned as *tours de force*, though, when better known, the Schmadri Joch may be found a useful pass.

ROUTE I.

GRINDELWALD TO THE ÄGGISCHHORN. ASCENT OF THE MÖNCH AND AL- MERHORN.

As stated in Rte. B, there is a tradition in the Bernese Oberland, supported by some documentary evidence, that, before the great increase of the glaciers, which appears to have occurred during the last two or three centuries, a practicable pass existed between Grindelwald and Viesch in the Valais. In modern times the old pass had been altogether disused, and its precise position is a matter of uncertainty. Of late years, since the hotel on the Äggischhorn has been frequented by English mountaineers, the practicability of traversing the great ridge that encloses

the head of the Aletsch Glacier, and so connecting the Äggischhorn with Grindelwald and the Wengern Alp, has become at once a matter of practical interest, and a topographical problem which has excited to the utmost the emulation of adventurous mountaineers. The result has been, that no less than four such passes have been effected. But one of them—the Mönch Joch—can be recommended even for practised mountaineers. Two of the number—the Jungfrau Joch and the Eiger Joch—may be counted among the most difficult hitherto accomplished in the Alps. Experience along with strength and activity in the traveller, and the assistance of first-rate guides, who alone should be taken on such expeditions, may reduce the risk within moderate limits; but it cannot be altogether removed by any amount of skill or experience. It is a further matter for consideration that those who undertake either the last-mentioned passes, or the Viescher Joch, must be prepared for the possibility of having, after a very laborious day, to pass the night in some exposed position at a great height above the sea, without fuel or extra covering; a prospect which to many persons is more discouraging than the inevitable but exciting risks of a perilous ascent.

1. *By the Jungfrau Joch.* Those who view the Jungfrau from the NW., or in the opposite direction from the Aletsch Glacier, must equally remark the well-defined col or depression which separates the peak from its neighbour the Mönch. This col forms in truth the natural termination of the Aletsch Glacier, and it has been seen, in Rte. D, that it is accessible from the Äggischhorn by the long but easy ascent of that great ice-stream. The case is very different on the NW. side facing the Wengern Alp. Thousands of travellers have annually crossed that pass, and have gazed up with admiration at the precipitous crags and impending ice-masses that seem to oppose an insurmountable barrier to human progress. It does not appear that the

idea of attempting to escalate this stupendous rampart ever presented itself to the mind either of foreigner or native, until some adventurous members of the Alpine Club, emboldened by the success of an almost equally hopeless-looking enterprise—the passage of the Eiger Joch—resolved to make the attempt. Two separate parties, intent upon the same design, happened to meet at Grindelwald in July 1862, and resolved to join their forces for the assault. The successful party consisted of Messrs. L. Stephen, F. J. Hardy, H. B. George, Liveing, Moore, and Morgan, with Christian Almer, Christian and Peter Michel, Ulrich Kauffmann, P. Baumann, and C. Bohren, as guides. As on many other difficult expeditions, the two first guides especially distinguished themselves. The party having been forced to return on the first day for want of the means for bridging over a great bergschrund, returned on the following day with a ladder 25 ft. in length, borne by Peter Rubi, a porter from Grindelwald, whose strength, steadiness, and good-humour under trying circumstances were highly commended. The way lies at first by the rocky buttress of the Mönch, separating the Eiger and Guggi Glaciers mentioned in Rte. B: though steep, it is not very difficult of access. From the buttress it is necessary to descend a little in order to reach the Guggi Glacier, which may be ascended without meeting serious obstacles as far as a considerable plateau, scarcely seen from the Wengern Alp. This halting-place, reached in about 3 hrs., lies immediately under the most difficult and dangerous part of the ascent. In front a pile of ice débris, lying along the base of a high ledge of rocks, seems to offer a possible route; but the débris is produced by the fall of masses of ice from an upper shelf of glacier, and an attempt to mount in that direction was found to be not only highly dangerous, but beset with insurmountable obstacles. To the rt. the glacier descends in shattered masses, divided by yawning cre-

vasses. The impending towers and pinnacles, along and around which it is necessary to climb or creep by steps hewn with the ice-axe momentarily threaten the intruders with destruction; and the frequent recurrence of crumbling blocks of ice proves the fragility of the material and the frequency of avalanches. The chance of passing in safety mainly depends on the travellers being able to get through this part of the climb before the sun has struck the ice, and loosed the bands that hold together the tottering structure. Towards the summit is a great bergschrund, in most places 30 ft. wide, traversing the whole width of the glacier, and impassable without a rather long ladder. Above the bergschrund is a second and smaller plateau, distinguishable from the Wengern Alp, which lies immediately under the long slopes of broken névé that lie below the col. Fully 2 hrs. must be allowed for reaching this from the lower plateau, perhaps a much longer time when it is necessary to cut steps for a great part of the way. Here there is a clear view of the last very arduous stage in the ascent. A single patch of dark rocks juts out from the snow in the ridge connecting the Jungfrau with the Mönch. To the l. of this the névé, broken in huge *séracs*, whose interstices are filled with snow, lies at an estimated angle of between 50° and 60°, the whole being irregularly cut through by crevasses. To the rt. of the rocks the névé lies in a more even, but still steeper slope; and after an attempt made by C. Almer and C. Michel to cut their way up it, the hardness of the névé and the perilous steepness of the wall induced them to return in order to try the alternative course by the *séracs*. This lies well to the l. of the last rocks, and though excessively steep, involves less of real risk than the lower portion of the ascent. After more than an hour's climb, direct progress was arrested by a great wall of blue ice, whose projecting cornice of snow was fringed by long icicles. It was necessary to

bear to the l. in the direction of the Mönch, along the base of the wall by a slippery pathway of ice formed from the dripping from the icicles above. At a point where the pathway thinned out nearly to a point, and was cut across by a transverse crevasse, the wall became low enough to be scaled by the ladder. This was the last serious obstacle: a moderate slope of névé, unbroken by crevasses, then led up to the summit of the pass, which was attained in 8½ hrs. from the Wengern Alp, inclusive of halts. After reaching the first patch of rocks, a short way below the col on the S. side, the party divided: Messrs. George and Moore, with C. Almer and U. Kaufmann, went down to the Äggischhorn, which was reached in 6½ hrs., exclusive of stoppages, while the remainder of the party returned to Grindelwald by the Mönch Joch.

Since the first successful passage the col has been traversed several times. In the second ascent, made by Messrs F. W. Jacomb and Rennison, with C. and P. Michel, and two other Grindelwald guides, with a view to turn to account the steps cut a few days before in the ascent of the Silberhorn, the Michels took a course from the main plateau of the Guggi Glacier lying farther to the rt., or nearer to the Jungfrau, than in the previous ascent. The glacier seems to be rather less broken on that side, but the slopes are even more formidably steep. Mr. Jacomb states that he measured with the clinometer inclinations of 60°, and even up to 72°.

The height of the *Jungfrau Joch*, as determined by Mr. Jacomb by observations with the Aneroid Barometer, boiling-point apparatus, and level, is 11,095 ft., probably a near approximation to the exact height.

For obvious reasons this pass should be taken from the Wengern Alp side. It is true that Messrs. Hornby and Philpott, with C. Almer, C. Lauener, and J. Bischof, having reached the summit from the Aletsch Glacier at 5 a.m., descended to the Wengern Alp,

getting off the ice at 10.30. The powers of their first-rate guides were tasked to the utmost, and the danger, if they had been delayed, very serious.

Through the familiarity with the formidable-looking crags and glaciers of the Jungfrau gained in these and other similar expeditions by the Oberland guides, at least two travellers—Mr. G. E. Forster, and subsequently M. v. Fellenberg—have been enabled to reach the summit of the Jungfrau from the Wengern Alp.

2. *By the Eiger Joch.* Like the pass just described, this should be attempted only from the Wengern Alp. It has been effected but once, by the Rev. Leslie Stephen and Messrs. W. and G. S. Mathews, with Ulrich Lauener of Lauterbrunnen, and J. B. Crox and M. Charlet of Chamouni.

It has been observed in Rte. B, that the Eiger does not lie in the ridge of the Oberland Alps which divides the basins of the Rhone and the Aar, but forms a promontory extending NNE. from the Mönch, and connected with it by a long and high arête, in which jagged teeth of rock project through a coating of ice. At the S. end, where this arête abuts against the shoulder of the Mönch, it overlooks the gently-sloping plateau which forms the summit of the Mönch Joch (next to be described), and the descent on the side of the Aletsch Glacier presents no serious difficulty.

In August 1859, the three enterprising mountaineers above named, failing to perceive any route by which the Jungfrau Joch could be attacked with a fair prospect of success, resolved to attempt to pass from the Wengern Alp by the N. and E. sides of the peak of the Mönch. Starting at 4 a.m. they soon reached the Eiger Glacier, and mounted for some distance along the side nearest to the Eiger. On reaching the very much crevassed middle region of the glacier, some time was lost in the endeavour to force a direct way. The correct course is to cross to the S. bank below the rocks of the Mönch.

After a short ascent the form of the crevasses makes it expedient to cross back to the opposite side, nearly to the edge of the glacier, here held up by the great rocky buttress of the Eiger, so remarkable from the Wengern Alp. Further progress seems to be barred by the menacing condition of the séracs; but the difficulties may be avoided by crossing the glacier diagonally a third time to a sort of snow valley, where the crevasses are apparently filled up by avalanches from the Mönch. By this circuitous but not very difficult route the party reached the uppermost plateau of the glacier, lying immediately below the ridge connecting the two peaks. On the side nearest the Mönch the ridge is accessible only by extremely long and steep slopes of hard névé. At the end approaching the Eiger the ridge is far easier of access, and this therefore was the first object of attack. On gaining the summit the travellers found themselves at the top of a tremendous precipice overlooking one arm of the Lower Grindelwald Glacier, while the arête to the rt. connecting them with the Mönch was broken through by so many jagged teeth of rock, and at the same time so narrow and difficult, that 6 hrs. would probably have been consumed in passing along it. It was therefore thought expedient to return, and to attempt the ascent by the ice-slope, as it should be called since the névé is so hard and slippery as to make step-cutting very laborious. Ulrich Lauener on that occasion displayed extraordinary strength and endurance, having in 5 hrs. of uninterrupted work cut 580 steps on an ice slope of from 50 to 52° inclination. That effort sufficed only to enable the party to gain a patch of rock some way below the summit of the ridge, and more than an hour more was expended in reaching the desired goal. Turning to the right along the arête, they finally reached at 6 p.m. the point on the shoulder of the Mönch which forms the summit level of this pass. It has been supposed that

this corresponds with a point marked on the Federal Map 3,747 mètres, or 12,294 ft. in height; but this must be considered uncertain. The view is rated by Mr. L. Stephen, who has seen at least as much of the upper region of the Alps as any other traveller, as unequalled for grandeur and variety. Unlike other passes, this commands the whole of three glacier basins. Beyond the Guggi Glacier lies the Wengern Alp, and the mountains, here dwindled into hillocks, that separate it from the Lake of Thun, and farther still, the plain of Switzerland bounded by the Jura. Eastward is the great basin of the Lower Grindelwald Glacier, with the rugged peak of the Schreckhorn, and the three Wetterhörner rising above the Mettenberg, while the sharp point of the Finsteraarhorn is seen above the Walcherhörner. Lastly, the magnificent stream of the Aletsch Glacier stretches far away to the S. between the snowy peaks that guard it on either hand. This is doubtless a finer point of view than that from the Jungfrau Joch, and in a favourable condition of the snow may be reached in a long day's excursion from the Eggischhorn; but it would be found rather too distant for ordinary pedestrians. It may, however, be combined with the passage of the Mönch Joch by a slight detour, which is recommended to future travellers.

In descending to the Aletsch Glacier the discoverers of this pass were benighted before they could reach the comparative shelter of the Faulberg cave, and were forced to pass the night on some exposed rocks at the S. base of the Trugberg, where their position in case of bad weather would have been very critical. The Eggischhorn was reached on the following morning about 9 a.m. in about 29 hrs. from the Wengern Alp, of which 22 hrs. were spent in active exertion.

3. *By the Mönch Joch: Ascent of the Mönch.* Unlike the two last passes, this must be taken from Grindelwald instead of from the Wengern

Alp, and is the most direct way from that place to the valley of the Rhone. As compared with them it may be called easy, and the chief objection to it arises from the distance to be traversed; which, even under favourable circumstances, requires 15 hrs. exclusive of halts. It is possible, however, to break the journey, and obtain some rest on the way, by passing the night in the hut at the Zäsenberg, or in a cave called by English travellers the Eiger Hole. In making the pass from the Äggischhorn, the halt may be made at the Faulberg, or, in very fine weather, by bivouacking on the rocks at the S. base of the Trugberg. In this way time may be found for a détour to the Eiger Joch, and even for the ascent of the Mönch or the Viescherhorn. Late in the season, when the snow-bridges over the crevasses have disappeared, it is better to make the passage from the Grindelwald side, as the descent of the very broken glacier on that side has been found, especially in 1865, very difficult for a party not provided with a ladder.

The first recorded passage of the Mönch Joch was effected in 1858 by the Rev. C. Hudson, and Messrs. Birkbeck and Joad, with Melchior Anderegg and Victor Tairraz as guides. It lies on the E. side of the Mönch, between that peak and the range of the Vieschergrat, and consists of a nearly level plateau of névé which descends on the S. side to the Aletsch Glacier, and in the opposite direction to the S. branch of the Lower Grindelwald Glacier, called on the Federal Map Viescher Gl. It is unfortunate that the confusion existing between that glacier and the greater ice-stream bearing the same name, which flows from the base of the Finsteraarhorn towards the village of Viesch, should be perpetuated by that authentic map, and that a similar confusion should have been allowed to continue in regard to the group of high summits lying in the space between the head of the Grindelwald Glacier and the Grün-

horn Lücke (bounded on the W. by the Trugberg Glacier, on the E. by the greater glacier of Viesch), and the rather lower group of the Walliser Viescherhörner, extending southward from the Grünhorn Lücke to the Märjelen Sec.

Since the publication of the first edition of this work, the nomenclature of this and some other portions of the Bernese Alps has been revised, and a new edition of the 18th sheet of the Federal Map will shortly appear, with various alterations. As it is probable that the names proposed on so high an authority will ultimately be adopted in Switzerland, it has seemed expedient to conform to them in the present work, although the new names cannot all be considered satisfactory. For the peaks immediately N. of the Grünhorn Lücke the collective name, Grünhorn Group is proposed, and for the separate peaks the names already mentioned in Rte. D. Instead of adopting the existing name, *Walcherhörner*, for the group lying between the Mönch and the Agassizhorn, the cumbersome designation *Grindelwalder Viescherhörner* is retained. The name *Gross Viescherhorn* is transferred from the lowest to the highest of this group, for which the name *Almerhorn* was proposed in the first edition of this work. Farther S. stands the *Hinter Viescherhorn* (13,189'), while the name *Klein Viescherhorn*, or Ochs, is given to the NE. peak, rising immediately above the Zäsenberg, as seen from the Bänisegg. This is 12,707 ft. in height. It seems scarcely advisable to overload this work by introducing unimportant names now for the first time proposed. This remark applies especially to separate names assigned to the upper portion of several glaciers; e.g. the name *Ewigeschneefeld*, given to the upper basin of the Trugberg Glacier, between that mountain and the Grünhorn Group.

The ascent of the N. side of the Mönch Joch may perhaps be permanently altered by the changes in the

upper part of the glacier that have occurred since 1865. The ice is much broken, and, though not indispensable, a ladder often serves to shorten the way and save time. The best course for approaching the pass is to cross the Lower Grindelwald glacier above the lower ice-fall, and ascend along the l. bank of the S. branch, or Viescher Glacier, by the Mittelegi, a ridge which descends from the Eiger. Here is a small cave well known to the Grindelwald guides, reached in about $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the village, where shelter may be had for the night. The ascent from thence, though not dangerous to skilful ice-men, is quite difficult enough to require the services of thoroughly good guides. According to the state of the snow, from $4\frac{1}{2}$ to 5 hrs. are required to reach the summit; and this time may be exceeded when the névé is so hard as to require the use of the axe. The view, already magnificent, may be extended by a détour to the summit of the Eiger Joch lying on the adjoining shoulder of the Mönch. The height of the *Mönch Joch* has not been determined by direct observation. The figures 3,560 on the Federal Map, equivalent to 11,680 ft., appear to refer to the W. end of the rocks of the Vieschergrat, a little above the level of the pass. Two courses are open for the descent to the Äggischhorn. Bearing to the rt. across the snow col that separates the Trugberg from the Mönch, there is no great difficulty in descending upon the head of the Aletsch Glacier, where this route joins that from the Jungfrau Joch (see Rte. D). From $7\frac{1}{2}$ to 8 hrs. should be allowed for reaching the hotel. The other course lies to SE., over the great field of névé lying E. of the Trugberg, whence flows the Trugberg Glacier. This is usually the shorter course; but the lower part of the Trugberg Gl. above its junction with that of Aletsch forms a steep and broken ice-fall, and some delay must be expected in the passage. It will generally be found expedient to pass along the rocks that form the S. base of the Trugberg.

Like Messrs. George and Moore, who passed this way in 1862, the writer in 1857 was guided to the best passage between the rocks and the lower glacier by the trail of a chamois. These rocks were turned to account by the last-named travellers as a halting-place for the night. They are conveniently placed for those who attempt the ascent of the Mönch or the highest Viescherhorn, but except in very fine weather they are too exposed to suit most travellers.

The ascent of the *Mönch* (13,438') may under favourable circumstances be combined with the passage of the Mönch Joch, but a long summer's day is not too much for an expedition which combines a difficult ascent with a very long walk. Though usually presenting a rounded outline, this is undoubtedly to be reckoned among the more difficult of access of alpine peaks. An account of the ascent in 1855 by a lady who writes under the name Countess Dora d'Istria is evidently fabulous, so far as regards the ascent from the Mönch Joch to the summit. The first authentic ascent was by Dr. Porges, of Vienna, with Christian Almer and other Grindelwald guides. It was effected by the E. ridge, which descends towards the Mönch Joch. The difficulties were so great, that it was necessary to descend by the S. arête, and the party slept for two successive nights on the rocks of the Vieschergrat near the top of the pass. Nearly at the same point a hut has now been built which will much assist future explorers. In 1862, two attempts to reach the summit, the one by the S. arête, the other from the Wengern Alp, by the great buttress that separates the Eiger and Guggi glaciers, were both unsuccessful. In 1863, Mr. Macdonald started with M. Anderegg and C. Almer at 1 A.M. from the Faulberg, reached the summit about 9 A.M., and was able to return to the Äggischhorn by 6.45 P.M. Six days later, the Rev. J. J. Hornby and M. T. H. Philpott, with Christian Almer, Christian Lauener, and J. Bi-

schoff of Lauterbrunnen, started from the Eiger Hole at 2.15 A.M., reached the summit at 11, and descended to the Äggischhorn at 8 P.M. Both these ascents were accomplished by the S. ridge of the mountain which connects the summit with the col separating it from the Trugberg, 3 hrs. being required for the ascent, and little more than 1 hr. for the descent. Although the ridge is very sharp, a part of the ascent may be accomplished along its W. face; but after attaining a point which looks from below to be the top, it is found that this is still at a considerable distance, and must be reached by a very sharp nearly level arête of ice. The summit is a flattish plateau whose highest point does not command a view of the Wengern Alp: this is seen by approaching the N. verge, which also overlooks the ridge leading to the Eiger.

The ascent of the *Gross Viescherhorn* (13,281'), called *Almerhorn* in the 1st edition, was first effected in 1862 by Messrs. George and Moore, with Christian Almer and Ulrich Kaufmann as guides. The numerous crevasses of the névé on the E. side of the Trugberg Glacier were well covered over, and after passing a wide bergschrund, and a steep but short slope of ice, the last part of the ascent was up a wall of very steep rocks, requiring skilful and cautious climbing. The top is a ledge of rock overhanging the upper basin of the Grindelwald Glacier. It appears to be the most centrally placed of all the higher peaks of the Bernese Alps. The Finsteraarhorn and the Schreckhorn are especially striking from the startling steepness of their uppermost ridges. The descent by the bergschrund and the crevassed Trugberg Gl. must be difficult after the sun has acquired power. It is expedient either to sleep at the Trugberg rocks, or to carry a ladder.

4. *By the Viescher Joch.* This pass was discovered in 1862 by Messrs. L. Stephen, Hardy, Liveing and Morgan, with the two Michels, Baumann, C.

Bohren, and Inabnit, as guides. Sleeping at the Kastenstein, a hole under a rock near the W. foot of the Strahleck pass, they ascended one of the minor ice-streams that flows into the head of the Lower Grindelwald Glacier on the SE. side of the Klein Viescherhorn, or Ochs. The summit of the pass was reached after many hours' fatiguing ascent through soft snow, and after passing a large bergschrund where a ladder borne by one of the guides was of essential service. Owing to bad weather, no definite account of the pass can be given. The way lay over the Viesch Glacier, and the Märjelen Alp was reached in 7 hrs. from the summit; but having lost their way in the dark, the travellers did not reach the Äggischhorn Hotel until near 3 A.M., after 22 hrs.' active exertion. Being decidedly longer than the Mönch Joch, and inferior in point of scenery, it may be inferred that this pass offers but few attractions for future travellers.

5. *By the Agassiz Joch.* This fine pass was first made in 1867 by Messrs. Hornby, Phippott, and Morshead. Starting from the Kastenstein, they crossed the Finsteraar Joch (Rte. K), and descended but a short way in order to approach the great couloir between the *Agassizhorn* (12,960') and the Finsteraarhorn. The snow being in perfect order, they mounted in 2 hrs. to the col which lies between those peaks, and descended in 7 hrs. to the Äggischhorn by the Grünberg Lücke.

A still more difficult and unattractive pass was made in 1868 by Mr. G. E. Forster, and called by him Ochsenjoch. It lies E. of the Ochsenhorn, and cost 6 hrs. of step-cutting in the ascent.

ROUTE K.

GRINDELWALD TO THE GRIMSEL.
ASCENT OF THE SCHRECKHORN.

The passes described in the two last rtes. all lead from the Bernese side of the Oberland Alps to the Valley of the Rhone. The great glaciers which on the one side feed the sources of the Aar, and on the other those of the Schwarze Lütschine, are connected by passes little less lofty, and quite as interesting for the grandeur of the scenery through which they conduct the traveller. These remain to be described.

The best known and on the whole the most interesting route between Grindelwald and the Grimsel is by the Strahleck Pass. A parallel pass called the Finsteraar Joch supplies an agreeable variation on the ordinary course, while the Lauteraar Joch, lying on the N. side of the Schreckhorn, diverges widely from it. As the first of these is better taken from the side of the Grimsel, the traveller is here supposed to start from that place. The other two passes may with more advantage be taken from the Grindelwald side.

1. *By the Strahleck Pass. Grimsel to Grindelwald*, 12 to 13 hrs., exclusive of halts.

In spite of the interest attaching to many of the high passes discovered during the last few years by the enterprising members of the Alpine Club, the writer is disposed to repeat an opinion advanced by him some years ago, that, if required to select a single pass by which a stranger to the upper region of the Alps should gain the fullest and most lively impression of the characteristic beauties of the ice-region, his choice would lie between this and the *Coi du Géant*. The distance may be shortened by sleeping at the Pavillon on the Aar Glacier when the pass is made from the Grimsel, or at the Bänisegg chalet in the ascent from Grindelwald; but a moderately active walker, starting in good time, may easily accomplish the entire dis-

tance in one day, and may well prefer this course to the discomfort of sleeping in bad quarters. It is desirable in the latter case to start some time before daylight, so as to have full time to enjoy the expedition. It is scarcely necessary to say that good weather is an essential condition for enjoyment, and that at least one thoroughly reliable guide should be taken.

A short descent from the Grimsel Hospice (Rte. C) leads down to the Aar, along which a tolerable path passable for mules leads in about 1 hr. by the N. bank of the stream to some stone huts, 6,139 ft. above the sea. These are close to the lower end of the great Unteraar Glacier. This is so covered with blocks of stone and finer gravel, that a stranger approaching it does not suspect the presence of ice. The medial moraines, which higher up may be easily traced to their respective sources, here run together so as to overlie the entire terminal slope of the glacier. After scrambling up the edge, and amidst large scattered blocks, the traveller reaches the comparatively flat surface which extends for a distance of rather more than 5 m with a gentle ascending slope, almost unbroken by crevasses, to the base of the promontory called the *Abschwung*, which projects to the E. from the ridge of the Lauteraarhörner, and separates the two principal ice-streams whose union forms the Unteraar Glacier. From its base to the foot of the *Abschwung* (8,284') the surface of the glacier rises about 2,120 ft. The range on the N. bank of the glacier rises gradually towards the W. from the *Bromberg* (8,675') to the *Schneehorn*, or *Schneestock* (11,158'?). On the opposite side the *Zinkensstuck* (9,987'), *Grünberg* (10,361'), and *Thierberg* (10,410'), separate this from the parallel ice-valley of the Oberaar Glacier. Among the objects of interest in this part of the glacier, the most remarkable is the great medial moraine descending from the *Abschwung*. Partly owing to the great

size of the blocks composing it, partly to the protection it affords to the ice against the action of the sun's rays, this forms a ridge seldom less than 50 or 60 ft. in height, quite shutting out the view across the glacier from those who approach it on either side. Under one of the huge blocks of this moraine M. Agassiz, with several scientific friends, found shelter in a very rude hut, whither they returned for several successive seasons while engaged in arduous observations upon the glacier, and in occasional exploration of the neighbouring mountains. This comfortable dwelling was rendered uninhabitable by the splitting of the great block which served as a roof, and more convenient quarters were afterwards provided in a solid stone cabin with two rooms, called the Pavillon, built by M. Dolfuss Ausset on the steep N. bank of the glacier. It contains a stove, cupboard, benches and a table, with a loft overhead. The chief inducement to use it is the beautiful view of the glacier and the surrounding peaks by moonlight, which is gained under favourable circumstances. The Pavillon is reached by a stiff climb up the rocks on the l. bank in 3 hrs. from the Grimsel. The first observations on the motion of glaciers possessing the least pretension to accuracy were made by Hugi, who noticed the effect of the movement in carrying downwards remarkable blocks on the medial moraine, and measured their distance from the Abschwung after a known interval. More detailed and accurate measurements were subsequently made by M. Agassiz. For these and many other particulars the reader is referred to that author's *Système Glaciaire*, and to Desor's *Excursions et Séjours dans les Glaciers*. It may be roughly estimated that a block lying on the surface of the ice employs from 120 to 150 years to travel from the Abschwung to the foot of the glacier, a distance of about 9,000 yards. Throughout that space the heat of summer suffices not only to remove the snow that falls on

the glacier during winter, but to melt a certain portion of the surface of the ice. The average thickness so removed annually may be reckoned at about 7 ft. When it is remembered that the glacier also wastes by its lower surface, it may be safely inferred that the thickness of the glacier below the Abschwung can scarcely be less than 1,000 ft.

On approaching the Abschwung it is seen that the natural prolongation of the valley containing the main glacier is that passing along the N. side of the Schreckhorn and the Lauteraarhörner. The S. branch—called Finsteraar Glacier—enters almost at a right angle through an opening between the Abschwung and the Escherhorn (10,105'). The latter summit terminates a short but lofty range extending NNE. from the Oberaarhorn (11,923') through the Grunerhorn (11,542') and Scheuchzerhorn (11,463'). On reaching the confluence of the Finsteraar Glacier the ascending slope becomes more rapid, and that glacier shows numerous crevasses of no great width or difficulty. On reaching the névé these are usually completely bridged over, and the eye ranges for miles over nearly unbroken surfaces of snow. After ascending SW. for about 1 hr. the view on the rt. hand begins to open, and it becomes evident that the upper basin of the Finsteraar Gl., lying between the two great NW. and SE. ranges which culminate in the Finsteraarhorn and the Schreckhorn, is divided longitudinally by a third and much lower ridge parallel to the others. This is called the Mittelgrat, or Strahlgrat, and consists of steep and rugged crags without any remarkable projecting peak. Its highest point attains 11,424 ft. The NW. end of the Mittelgrat is united to the Schreckhorn range by a transverse ridge over which lies the Strahleck Pass. It was long supposed that the Mittelgrat was united in a similar manner to the range of the Finsteraarhorn, and it is so represented on many

maps, but this (as is shown in the notice of the Finsteraar Joch) is an error.

There are few more striking objects in the Alps than the peak of the Finsteraarhorn as seen rising in abrupt and stern grandeur from the nearly level surface of the glacier. This view is probably still better seen by the rival route next to be described. The narrow and wild snow-valley leading up to the Strahleck Pass retains the name *Schreckfirn* originally given to it by Hugi. On approaching the pass, the snow-covered ridge closing the valley appears so formidably steep to the eye of a traveller not used to similar ascents, that he involuntarily looks to the steep rocks on his left in the expectation of discovering some easier exit. It is not impossible to mount on that side; but the ascent is more difficult, and much time is lost by it. A gradually-increasing slope leads up to the bergschrund which guards the base of the well-known ice-wall of the Strahleck. That term is not quite correctly applied to this slope. It sometimes happens that snow lying on an inclined plane exposed to the sun becomes so altered in structure, owing to the repeated melting and freezing of the surface, as to acquire a thick crust of ice requiring several blows of the axe to cut steps. But the SE. face of the Strahleck is rarely, if ever, in this condition; the snow is commonly in the state of *névé*, often soft enough to make it possible to kick steps into its steep face.

The earlier explorers of this district use language which gives a rather exaggerated impression of the steepness of the slope. The writer does not believe that it anywhere exceeds 48° , which is about the pitch of a good old-fashioned roof. The height of the ridge is about 800 ft., and about two-thirds of the way up a rib of rocks juts out here and there from the surface of the snow, and affords firm footing; the inclination soon becomes more gentle, and the summit of the *Strahleck Pass* (10,994 ft. in height, according to the

latest measurements) is attained in from 7 to $7\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Hospice, exclusive of halts. It lies immediately at the base of a great buttress of the Schreckhorn, overlooking the basin of the Grindelwald Glacier. The view is all but exclusively confined to the surrounding glaciers and peaks, including but a mere glimpse of the lower country towards the L. of Thun. The descent is somewhat less rapid than on the other side, yet steep enough to require caution, and the rope should on no account be laid aside until the traveller is clear of the *névé*. Some considerable crevasses, usually well bridged over, intersect the slope.

After accomplishing the first and steepest part of the descent, the course lies to the l. by the extreme eastern branch of the Lower Grindelwald Glacier. The *Kastenstein Glacier* is now seen descending from the Schreckhorn, whose precipices, too steep for snow to cling to them, tower upwards in the background. Travellers join the main stream of the glacier at a point below the highest ice-fall descending from the Finsteraar Joch, and above a second ice-fall where it forces its way down between the base of the Viescherhörner to the S., and a projecting buttress from the Schreckhorn range to the N. There is here a choice between two routes. The more direct way is by the rocks on the rt. bank. This involves the descent of a very steep ledge of rock, difficult only because, when approached from above, it is impossible to see the clefts that give good holding for both feet and hands. A more serious obstacle arises late in the season, when, at a point lower down, it becomes necessary to return to the ice, and the glacier is found to have shrunk below its usual level, leaving a very steep and slippery wall of rock. (See 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers,' first series.) At such seasons it is a better plan to cross the glacier higher up, and descend by the rocks on the l. bank, which are decidedly less diffi-

cult. When the level of the glacier below the middle ice-fall has been attained, the difficulties of the expedition are over. Passing by the Bänisegg chälet on the rt. bank, the remainder of the descent lies by the ordinary track frequented by the tourists from Grindelwald who visit the so-called Eis-meer. (See Rte. B.) From 5 to 5½ hrs., exclusive of halts, are required for the descent from the summit of the pass to the village.

The *Ascent of the Schreckhorn* (13,394') is one of the most laborious hitherto effected, and can be undertaken only by practised cragsmen. The first ascent was effected by an unusually long climb up very steep rocks. This involves no positive risk, unless it be the necessity of passing spots where disintegrated fragments of rock fall from time to time down the face of the precipice. It is well known to all travellers that the peak is one of the boldest and most forbidding in aspect among the summits of the Alps. On three sides the rocks are so steep as to be almost completely bare of snow; the N. slope towards the Lauteraar Joch alone shows a long slope of snow lying at the highest possible angle, and in such a condition that the slightest disturbance is apt to cause avalanches. The summit is a crescent-shaped ridge about 400 yards in length, convex towards the E., with the highest peak at the N. end, the projecting point at the S. extremity, called Gross Lauteraarhorn by the Hasli guides, and Desorhorn by others, being 91 ft. lower than the other. The latter was reached in 1842 by MM. Desor, Escher v. der Linth, and Girard, with five guides. The ascent was made by the second lateral glacier—that nearest to the Schreckhorn—passed on the right hand in the ascent from the Abschwung to the Strahleck, and the descent by the steep rocks on the rt. bank of the same lateral glacier. The rocks on that side appear to be less steep than the SW. face; but a gap in the arete near the top, involving a sheer descent of about 10 ft.,

is somewhat troublesome. The arête appeared so perilously narrow that the first explorers renounced the attempt to reach the higher peak, but this has been accomplished in subsequent expeditions. An attempt to reach the highest peak from the N. side, recounted by Mr. Anderson in the first series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers,' encountered formidable obstacles. After a narrow escape from being swept into a bergschrund by a snow-avalanche, that gentleman and his guides reached the peak of the Lesser Schreckhorn, lying between the greater peak and the Mettenberg. In the second series of the same work Mr. Leslie Stephen has given an account of the first ascent of the highest peak, effected by himself in 1861, with Christian and Peter Michel, and C. Kaufmann, as guides. Having passed the preceding night in a small cave near the NW. base of the Strahleck, they mounted the secondary glacier to the base of the great wall which forms the peak. Thenceforward the ascent was an arduous piece of rock-climbing, lasting without intermission for 4½ hrs., chiefly along the SE. side of a narrow and very steep gorge, or furrow in the face of the precipice. In this way the highest ridge was gained at a point very near the actual summit, which is a small but level platform of rock. Owing to the extreme steepness of the rocks, the descent occupied very nearly the same time as the ascent; and nothing can better show the arduous character of the ascent than the fact that so active a mountaineer as Mr. Stephen should have employed 15 hrs., with little cessation save one hour passed on the summit, in going and returning from the cave—probably the same called Kastenstein by the Grindelwald guides. It appears that more than one such cave, near the foot of the Strahleck, is occasionally made use of as a sleeping-place by guides or chamois-hunters. The second ascent in 1864 was made by MM. Fellenberg, Aebi, and Gerwer. They employed 16 hrs. in

going from and returning to the station chosen for their bivouac.

2. *By the Finsteraar Joch.*—Before the completion of the Swiss Federal Map, it was generally supposed that the ridge of the Mittelgrat, which divides longitudinally the upper basin of the Finsteraar Glacier, was connected by a transverse ridge with the Finsteraarhorn, as it undoubtedly is with the Schreckhorn. The view from the summit of the Strahleck is too limited to settle the question; but the few travellers who reached the peaks overlooking the Finsteraar Glacier perceived that it was not separated by any rocky barrier from the Lower Grindelwald Glacier.

Tradition asserts the early existence of a pass in this direction, connecting the Grimsel with Grindelwald; and some of the more experienced guides asserted that it lay altogether over glacier by the S. side of the Mittelgrat; while others believed that it was carried across the latter ridge, SE. of the present Strahleck Pass. The doubts on this subject were not set to rest until the summer of 1862, when Mr. H. B. George effected, with Christian Almer, the passage over what he has called Finsteraar Joch, and proved the fact that the Lower Grindelwald and Finsteraar Glaciers originate in one and the same plateau of névé which forms the summit of this pass.

Not knowing what amount of difficulties they might encounter, the above-named traveller and his guide slept at the Kastenstein cave, and started at 5 A.M. on the following morning. At the point where, in going to the Strahleck, it is necessary to turn to the l., they went straight on towards the upper ice-fall. This is, however, so much broken up by crevasses, that it was found expedient to continue the ascent along the steep slope of the Mittelgrat or Strahlglat. About 1 hr. was expended in climbing one of the rocky ribs that rise from the rt. bank of the ice-fall. Bearing to the rt., or SE., they next crossed a secondary gla-

cier, and then another sharp ridge of rock, whence an awkward scramble led them to a snow-slope that falls on the rt. towards the head of the glacier. They were here 'on a level with the head of the ice-fall, but distant from it by an hour's diagonal march along the face of the slope that rose pretty steeply on the left.' The plateau which forms the common source of the two glaciers was reached in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Kastenstein. 'The first part of the descent is very easy, skirting closely the end of the Strahlglat; but after some little distance it is necessary to cross the glacier, and then round the lower ice-fall very close under the Finsteraarhorn. About this place of crossing the crevasses are rather troublesome, but nothing to perplex a good guide; and the whole descent on to the familiar part of the Finsteraar Glacier only occupied 1 hr. 20 m.'—[H. B. G.]

The new pass usually requires rather more time than the Strahleck. As the latter is best taken from the E. side, and the other in the opposite direction, the Finsteraar Joch may be recommended to travellers going from Grindelwald to the Grimsel. The view of the Finsteraarhorn is finer by the new route; but the ascent of the ice-wall, and the grand view of the Schreckhorn, will always attract mountaineers to the Strahleck. On 23 Dec., 1866, Messrs. A. W. Moore and H. Walker, with three first-rate guides, started from Grindelwald, crossed the Finsteraar Joch, and returned by the Strahleck, within 22 hrs.

3. *By the Lauteraar Joch.*—From 15 to 17 hrs., exclusive of halts. The two preceding passes lead from the basin of the lower Grindelwald Glacier to that of the Finsteraar. A glance at the map shows that a route between the Grimsel and Grindelwald, no longer in actual distance, must lie on the N. side of the Schreckhorn, provided it be possible to reach the head of the Upper Grindelwald Glacier, and to cross the ridge which separates it from the Lauteraar branch of the Unteraar Glacier.

The *Ober Grindelwald Glacier*, however, whether seen from the neighbourhood of the village, from the Faulhorn, or from any other commanding spot, presents an aspect which may well make the boldest mountaineer hesitate as to the possibility of attaining the ridge linking the Schreckhorn with the Berglistock. The glacier is, in truth, an almost continuous ice-fall, torn by wide crevasses into toppling ridges and pinnacles of ice; and although in 1868 Mr. G. E. Forster, with Hans Baumann, succeeded in forcing their way down the glacier from the summit to a point below the Glectstein, this will generally be found to cost more time than can be spared. When the eye turns from the glacier to the mountains on either side, with the hope of tracing a passage, the prospect is at first sight even more discouraging. The precipices of the Wetterhörner on the one side, those of the Mettenberg on the other, rise in walls of rock so steep, and seemingly so unbroken, that it is hard to conceive how even a chamois could make its way along them. The experienced cragsman knows that the steepest rocks are almost always broken by ravines and gullies, and traversed by narrow ledges that give foot-hold to the skilful climber; but if it had not happened that the chamois-hunters and shepherds of Grindelwald had already found and made for themselves a path up the more difficult part of the ascent, it is probable that the pass of the Lauteraar Joch would still remain an unsolved problem for mountaineers. The practicability of traversing the ridge forming the actual col was ascertained by the guides Bannholzer and Jaun in 1844, when they returned by that route to the Grimsel, after effecting the ascent of the Wetterhorn. The possibility of reaching the pass from Grindelwald was not established till 1857, when it was traversed by Dr. Porges, Capt. Campbell, and M. Stern, with Christian

Almer and Ulrich Kaufmann as guides. It has been since described by Mr. G. Studer in the second series of '*Berg- und Gletscher-Fahrten*,' and by many others.

The pass is usually taken from the Grindelwald side, passing the night under some rocks on the SW. side of the Wetterhörner. The way is now shortened and improved, and though this must always be reckoned as a difficult pass, a traveller with a first-rate Grindelwald guide may quite safely undertake it from either side. Starting from Grindelwald, he may sleep at the Pavillon. Though lower than the Strahleck, it requires more time, and on the whole must be counted as more difficult. The scenery of the Lauteraar Glacier is not equal to that of the Finsteraar; but the passage along the rocks, above the Ober-Grindelwald Glacier, must be reckoned amongst the most striking expeditions in the Alps.

The distance from Grindelwald to the new hut erected above the Glectstein may be counted as 4½ hrs.' steady walking; but as the ascent is steep, and some time is required to search for firewood on the way, it is advisable to start early in the afternoon. A porter should be taken to carry the needful wraps for the night, with other necessities. He can return with these to Grindelwald on the following morning. After passing the base of the Upper Glacier by the usual path leading to the Great Scheidegg, a track turns to the rt. up the grass-grown slopes below the rocks which form the base of the Wetterhorn range. This soon becomes a mere goat's path. After a stiff climb up the lower slopes, the way lies along a narrow ledge called the Enge, on the face of a limestone precipice. This comes to an end on the projecting ridge forming the angle between the N. and W. faces of the mountain, where a small plateau invites the traveller to halt after 2½ hrs.' walk from his starting-point. The view, extending on the one side over

the valley of Grindelwald, on the other to the precipices of the Mettenberg and the Little Schreckhorn, with the glacier lying at a great depth below him, riven by countless chasms into shattered masses of ice, is already extremely grand. This being the limit of tree vegetation, the guides lay in a store of firewood for use at the bivouac higher up. On looking to the l. in the direction whither the ascent must be continued, it is impossible to guess how the vertical precipices that descend from the Wetterhorn towards the glacier can give a passage to human foot. The faintly-marked track is carried along steep slopes beneath an upper ledge of vertical rocks. After crossing a torrent descending from some upper shelf of glacier, a steep slope of slippery rock is made passable by slight notches cut in the surface by a chamois-hunter, who once made this his favourite resort. On attaining the Schönenbühl, a small green terrace perched on a ledge of the mountain which commands a wonderfully fine view of the upper ice-fall, the traveller's doubts are solved by the opening of a narrow and steep ravine on the left, down which falls in a succession of cascades a brawling torrent from the masses of glacier that crown the rocks overhead. The somewhat troublesome and circuitous climb, hitherto necessary to reach the upper terrace of the mountain, will hereafter be avoided by ladders fixed against the vertical rock, by which the traveller may in 15 or 20 min. attain a small shelf of alpine pasture, surrounded on all sides by precipices, where some sheep are led every summer, and left without human care to pick up a subsistence. Here is the place of shelter called the *Gleckstein*, formed by two huge blocks which have fallen together, whither the hunters and few travellers who pass this way have resorted for shelter for the night. A small hut, built a little higher up than the Gleckstein, will henceforward supply travellers with better protection from the weather.

It is advisable to start the next morning as soon as daylight makes it safe to do so.

The next step in the ascent is to attain a plateau of glacier that lies on the shelf of the mountain above the precipices. The climb is steep and pathless, but not difficult. In about 20 min. from the Gleckstein the upper glacier is attained at a point where it is nearly level. It appears from the testimony of guides, and the accounts of the above-named travellers, that the upper basin of the glacier has undergone considerable changes within the last few years. While no very serious obstacles have been encountered, there is enough of difficulty to require the aid of an experienced guide. The course now commonly followed is to ascend a rather long and steep ice-slope, lying to the left, which takes about 1 hr. when the névé is hard frozen. At the summit the course to the Lauteraarjoch lies to the rt., without much further ascent, while by bearing to the l. the couloir (mentioned below) is reached, which serves for the ascent of the Wetterhorn. On attaining the upper level of the névé, the most striking object in view is the peak of the Schreckhorn, to the rt. of which is the *Lesser Schreckhorn* (11,473'), first ascended from this side in 1857 by Mr. Anderson, after being repulsed by avalanches from an attempt on the greater peak. Nearer at hand is the *Berglistock*, which, according to recent measurements, attains 11,998 ft. Its outline is less bold than that of the neighbouring summits, but it shows on this side a range of steep crags. The summit has been reached without much difficulty in 2 hrs. from the top of the pass. The view is very interesting, as it is the central point from whence radiate four great glaciers—those of the Lauteraar, Ober Grindelwald, Gauri, and Rosenlauri. The Schreckhorn and the Berglistock are connected by a low dyke, or rocky ridge, in great part covered with snow, forming the

Lauteraar Joch. The lowest point in this ridge, 10,354 ft. in height, lies some way to the right, and is difficult, if not impossible, of access, owing to the crevassed condition of the glacier. The passage is effected at a point nearer to the Berglistock, the exact height of which does not seem to have been measured, but G. Studer's estimate of 3,250 mètres, or 10,663 ft., is probably not far from the truth.

Though the ridge dividing the two glaciers rises but about 150 ft. above the level of the névé on either side, it is so steep as to present some difficulty, especially in the descent to the Lauteraar Gl., where its base is sometimes defended by a bergschlund.

The summit of the pass was reached in about $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the sleeping-place in both the earlier ascents; but from 4 to 5 hrs. suffice when the snow is in good condition. The descent, by rocks that become gradually steeper as they approach the glacier, is always steep, and becomes very difficult late in the season when the glacier has subsided. When the névé of the Lauteraar has been attained, the difficulties of the pass are over; but a long stretch of glacier remains to be traversed, and from 6 to 7 hrs. must be allowed for the descent to the Grimsel. The upper end of the Lauteraar Glacier is much crevassed, but the difficulties are avoided by bearing to the l., and in the steepest part a bare stony slope on that bank facilitates the descent. In about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. the junction of the Lauteraar and Finsteraar branches of the glacier is reached opposite the Abschwung, where this route joins that of the Strahleck. Those who cross the Lauteraar Joch in fine weather may well halt at the Pavillon on the l. bank of the glacier, and return on the following day to Grindelwald by the Strahleck, thus enjoying with a very moderate amount of labour a continued succession of grand scenery, such as can scarcely be equalled elsewhere in the Alps.

Ascent of the Wetterhörner.—The

three peaks collectively called *Wetterhörner*, being most commonly approached from the Gleckstein sleeping-place, used in the passage of the Lauteraar Joch, may best be described in connection with that pass. The well-known summit, 12,149 ft in height, commonly called *Wetterhorn*, also known in the neighbourhood of Meyringen as the *Hasli Jungfrau*, is crowned by that beautifully sharp snow pyramid which is so conspicuous in most of the views of the Bernese Alps. This outer or NW. peak is succeeded by the *Mittelhorn* (12,166'); although a few ft. higher than its neighbours, it is concealed by them from most points of view. The SE. summit is the *Rosenhorn* (12,107'). The two last-named peaks rise out of a plateau, aptly called by M. Roth *Wettereismeer*, which extends eastward to the Renferhorn, feeding on one side the Gauli Glacier, while its chief outflow goes to the Rosenlaui Glacier. The col between the Wetterhorn proper and the Mittelhorn, which may be called *Wetter Joch*, overlooks the névé of the Ober Schwarzwald Glacier, which is cut off from the Wettereismeer by a ridge connecting the Mittelhorn with the Wellhorn. This ridge has been crossed without difficulty near the base of the Mittelhorn, in ascending the Wetterhorn from Rosenlaui.

The Rosenhorn was ascended in 1844 by M. Desor, the first traveller who has given a correct account of this portion of the range, with two companions and several guides. The outer peak appears to have been reached in 1843 by MM. Agassiz, Bovet, and Vogt, with the guides Jaun and Bannholzer, and again by the same guides in the following year; but doubts as to the accessibility of the Wetterhorn proper continued to exist until they were finally removed by Mr. A. Wills, who has given a very interesting account of his ascent in his 'Wanderings among the High Alps.'

Starting from Grindelwald with Ulrich Lauener, Auguste Balmat, and

another guide, he slept at the Gleckstein, and thence mounted by a steep but not difficult rocky slope to the col or depression between the middle and the outer peak, for which we have proposed the designation Wetter Joch. The summit of the Wetterhorn rises little more than 800 ft. above this col, but the slope is so extremely steep that from 1 to 2 hours must be allowed for the ascent, according to the condition of the snow. The slope increases from about 50° to 58° towards the summit. This consists of a perilously sharp crest of frozen snow, running for a short distance N. and S., which, when reached by Mr. Wills, was topped by an overhanging cornice of ice that had to be cleft by the powerful arm of Ulrich Lauener. It is only by leveling the summit with the axe that space enough for a seat can be found on this dizzy eminence. The view downward upon the Great Scheidegg and the green slopes leading to Grindelwald is almost unique of its kind. The Wettereismeer to the East, and the Upper Grindelwald Glacier to the S. and W., are seen backed by many a snowy peak, but the most remarkable object is that 'grimmiest fiend of the Oberland'—the Schreckhorn. To the NE., between the summit and the Wellhorn, is the Upper Schwarzwald Glacier, which from time to time rolls down its toppling masses of ice to startle the tourists on their way from Rosenlauri to the Great Scheidegg.

The ascent has been frequently repeated from the side of Grindelwald. In some states of the snow it seems better to ascend to the plateau by a couloir lying some way SE. of the way by the rocks usually chosen. In 1860, Dr. Roth, of Berne, with the three brothers Blatter, of Meyringen, reached the summit from Rosenlauri, by way of the Rosenlauri Glacier and the Wettereismeer. As there is some real danger in descending the steep ice-slope of the Rosenlauri Glacier in the afternoon (see Rte. I.), those who ascend that way should descend to Grindelwald

or to the Urner Alp, avoiding the dangerous spot in the ascent from Rosenlauri. The editor is assured by the Rev. A. G. Girdlestone, who has ascended both ways without guides, that the easiest, though not the most interesting, way to the Wetterhorn is by the Gauli Glacier, sleeping at the Urner Alp (Rte. M).

In 1868, Mr. Morshead, with Chr. Almer and his son, ascended direct from the Scheidegg track to a notch in the Wetterhorn ridge seen from below, and attained the summit in little more than 6 hrs. from Grindelwald. The grass slopes are so steep that it was thought unsafe to return the same way.

The Mittelhorn and Rosenhorn are both easier of access than the outer Wetterhorn; but as the view is less interesting, they are rarely ascended. The outer summit is formed of limestone, and the limit between this and the gneiss forming the inner peaks lies in the snow-covered depression between them.

ROUTE L.

ROSENLAURI TO MEYRINGEN, BY THE URBACHTHAL AND WEITSATTEL.

10 to 11 hrs., exclusive of halts.

Of the many travellers who constantly traverse the valley of Hasli between Meyringen and the Grimsel (Rte. B), very few are aware that the stream descending from the SW. through a comparatively narrow opening into the basin of Im Grund, drains a considerable valley, abounding in grand scenery, whose upper end is occupied by an extensive glacier.

The *Urbachthal*, as this secluded valley is called, deserves far more attention than it has yet received, and adventurous mountaineers will find quite enough of excitement in the passes indicated in this and the following routes. The first traveller known to

have visited the valley was Hugi, followed by M. Desor and his companions in 1844. More recently, several English mountaineers have traversed the Gauli Pass (Rte. N), lying at the head of the Gauli Glacier, as well as the Weitsattel Pass here noticed.

As the pass here pointed out is sometimes difficult on the N. side, and the distance rather considerable, it is a better plan to take it from Rosenlauri than from the Haslithal. If the opposite course be preferred, it is advisable to sleep at Hof (Rte. C), which is fully 1 hr. nearer than Meyringen. The way is known to several of the Grindelwald guides, and to H. Kohler and Hans Schilt, who are both good Rosenlauri guides. The scenery of the Urbachthal, as the traveller passes beneath the precipices of the Hangendhorn and the fine peaks of the Rizlihorn, is of the grandest character.

The *Rosenlauri Glacier* descends from the Wettereismeer (Rte. K), at first N.E., bending at its lower end nearly due N. between the ridge terminating in the well-known peak of the Wellhorn on the W., and a much longer range to the E., whose chief summits are the Engelhörner (whose S. peak is the Steilhorn), Tossenhorn, Renferhorn, and Berglistock. The interval between the two last-named peaks forms part of the plateau of the Wettereismeer, and seems to be easily accessible from the head of the Gauli Glacier. But to reach the Urbachthal by that route from Rosenlauri would involve a long détour. A much shorter, though not very easy, way is found by crossing the ridge between the Steilhorn and the Tossenhorn. The very steep rocks of the Engelhörner, both on the side of Rosenlauri and that of the Urbachthal, are ill-famed in this district for the accidents with which they are charged. Many a chamois-hunter and herdsman is said to have lost his life on their precipitous slopes. Whether on this account, or, as some say, because the spot has become more difficult owing to avalanches, the guides of late years

have refused to lead travellers by the Böse Tritt, which afforded a direct way to the summit of the ridge by the rocky slopes above the rt. bank of the Rosenlauri Glacier. In reaching the pass by way of the Glacier, another form of risk presents itself in the shape of detached blocks of stone that come bounding down an ice-slope, as mentioned in the last rte. The danger is much lessened by a very early start from Rosenlauri, and may be further diminished by a judicious choice of route over the glacier. A steep ascent of 1 hr. by the slopes above the rt. bank enables the traveller to surmount the lowest ice-fall. Another hr., partly on the ice, partly on moraine, leads to the base of a projecting buttress of the Steilhorn which encounters the middle ice-fall. To turn this obstacle requires $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. of rather troublesome ice-work, and then an ascent of $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. leads to the base of a range of rocks seamed with snow, high and steep enough to be exciting. There are not many passes of such moderate height so difficult as this.

The *Weitsattel*, 8,362 ft. in height, according to Mr. Jacomb's observations, is reached in from 3 to 4 hrs. from Rosenlauri. The small *Renfen Glacier* descends eastward from a hollow between the Tossenhorn and Renferhorn; and on its southern side the Hangendhorn projects to the E. and separates it from the vast stream of the Gauli Glacier. In less than an hour the traveller descends from the Weitsattel to the Jowardli Alp, the highest chalet in this part of the Urbachthal. The best course from hence is apparently to descend directly to the level of the Urbach torrent, flowing from the Gauli Glacier, which is crossed opposite to the *Schrättern Alp* (4,473'—F. W. J.), the chief group of chalets in the upper part of the Urbachthal. A beaten track leads thence along the right bank of the valley to the hamlet of *Ilmenstein*, lying in the flat plain, bounded abruptly by steep mountains, that occupies the lower end of the

valley. Crossing to the left bank, the path leads to a point where it overlooks the green basin of Im Grund. The traveller bound for Hof may descend directly into the valley; another track bears to the l., leading to the Kirchet, and to Reichenbach or Meyringen. In descending from the Weitsattel, the traveller who intends to cross either of the passes described in the next *rtes.* should not descend to the Schrättern Alp. After passing below the end of the Renfen Glacier, a path bearing to the rt. along a buttress of the Hangendhorn joins that leading to the Urner Alp, noticed in next *Rte.*

ROUTE M.

MEYRINGEN TO GRINDELWALD, BY THE BERGLI JOCH.

18 to 19 hrs., exclusive of halts.

The course here pointed out was traversed in part by M. Desor and his companions in the ascent of the Rosenhorn in 1844. The pass from the Urbachthal to Grindelwald was, however, accomplished for the first time in 1863 by Mr. F. W. Jacomb, with Christian Michel of Grindelwald, and J. Zwalt of Guttanen, as guides. In a notice in the *Alpine Journal* (p. 198), Mr. Jacomb has called this the Ober Grindelwald Joch; but he has since selected the more appropriate designation Bergli Joch, which is here given to it. As the distance is decidedly too great for one day's walk, it is advisable to sleep at the châteaux of the Urner Alp, the highest on the l. bank of the Gauli Glacier. These are reached by way of the Schrättern Alp (see last *Rte.*). S. of the latter is the end of the Gauli Glacier, which descends from the upper plateau at the head of the valley in an

ice-fall, being at the same time bent from its direct course by a steep projecting buttress of the Hangendhorn. The best, if not the only, way to reach the upper plateau is to cross the Urbach opposite the Schrättern Alp, and mount by a zig-zag path the northern declivity of the above-mentioned buttress, joining on the way the track leading from the Weitsattel to the head of the valley. In $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the summit of the ascent, marked by three piles of stones (*Steinmänner*), is attained, and a descent of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., in all 6 hrs. from Meyringen, leads to the *Urner Alp* (7,023' F. W. J.), where rough shelter for the night may be obtained.

From the châteaux the ascent is continued by the slopes on the W. side of the glacier, the correct way being indicated by a pile of stones, or *steinmann*, about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above the Alp. The remainder of the route is thus described by Mr. Jacomb:—

'We left the Urner Alp at 5.15 A.M. and ascended the slopes of the Hangendhorn, SW., above the left bank of the *Gauli Glacier*, to a point nearly opposite the Gauli Pass (*Rte. N.*). We arrived there at 6.50 A.M., and, after a few minutes' halt in order to take some levels, descended to the Glacier, which we reached at 7.15 A.M. The amphitheatre forming the head of the Glacier was guarded (commencing from the left hand) by the Schneehorn, Berglistock, Rosenhorn, Tossenhorn, and Hangendhorn. From the known position of the Upper Grindelwald Glacier, we conceived it lay on the farther side of a snow col, which we could see between the Berglistock and the Rosenhorn; so we struck straight up the Glacier towards it. At 8.15 A.M. we halted for the second breakfast under a rocky spur of the Hangendhorn. Resuming at 8.45 A.M., we passed up easy snow-slopes, none of which, as measured by my clinometer, exceeded 40°, and, at 10.45 A.M., reached the col. Its height, as deduced from my boiling-water apparatus, aneroid and a level, is 10,939 feet. In order to

obtain a more extended view, I ascended the Rosenhorn, the summit of which is reached in 1 hr. from the col. As the inner peak of the Wetterhörner, the position of the Rosenhorn commands a wide range of view, especially NE. and N.W., in which directions the Lakes of Thun, Lungern, and Lucerne are intermingled with chain after chain of mountains. To the S., the Schreckhorn forms a magnificent object. Returning to the col, which may appropriately be named *Bergli Joch*, we left it at 1.15 P.M. and commenced descending its farther side on to the head of the Upper Grindelwald Glacier. In some parts we experienced considerable difficulty, and were glad to avail ourselves of a rib of crumbling rock which obligingly cropped out at intervals. One slope of hard ice measured 43° by my clinometer, and it occupied us 45 min. in cutting our way down it. At 4.10 P.M. we left the Glacier, and, at 4.40, joined the route from the Wetterhorn at the well-known stone used for the night bivouac in ascending that mountain. (See Rte. K.) After a halt for refreshment, we followed the Wetterhorn track and its teasing (at the close of a day) rock-descent to Grindelwald, where we arrived at 9 P.M.—[F.W. J.]

In the Alpine Journal Mr. Jacomb has proposed the name *Mittel Joch* (11,495'—F.W.J.) for the Col between the Mittelhorn and Rosenhorn, crossed (probably for the first time) by Mr. A. Whately in 1857.

ROUTE N.

MEYRINGEN TO THE GRIMSEL, BY THE GAULI PASS.

15 hrs., exclusive of halts.

As this is a very long day's expedition, it is best to sleep at Hof, or else at some of the chalets in the Urbachthal. The entire distance from Meyringen was, however, accomplished in one day by Professor Tyndall. In taking the

pass from the Grimsel, from 1 to 2 hrs. are gained, owing to the difference of level between that station and Meyringen.

For some distance beyond the Urner Alp, the way followed is the same as that to the Bergli Joch, described in the last Rte. After ascending for rather less than 1 hr. from the chalets, it is expedient to descend to the *Gauli Glacier*, and cross nearly to its opposite bank, below the upper ice-fall, descending from the nearly level ridge connecting the Berglistock and the Schneehorn. The pass lies at the end of this ridge nearest the latter mountain. The difficulties of the ascent are in great part avoided by keeping near the SE. side of the glacier, ascending alternately over ice, moraine, and névé, till the base of the highest ridge forming the boundary between the Gauli and Lauteraar Glaciers is attained. A slight indentation to the l. marks the position of the pass. A bergschrund sometimes renders the final ascent rather difficult.

The exact position of the *Gauli Pass* (1,0743', Schlagintweit; 10,501', Jacomb) is not very well defined, and it is clear that travellers have not always crossed the ridge at the same point. The *Schneehorn*, sometimes called *Ewigeschneehorn*, is close at hand, and not more than 500 ft. higher than the pass. The summit, which has been repeatedly reached, is easy of access from the col, and commands a wider view, especially towards the E. The descent to the Lauteraar Glacier is steep. Some travellers have kept to the rocks, others have passed by some one of several snow couloirs that furrow the precipitous slope. The level of the Lauteraar Gl. is reached nearly 1 hr. above the *Abschwung*, or from 4 to $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Grimsel.

The travellers who have sought to accomplish a glacier route from the Grimsel to Rosenlaui, have all descended from the Gauli Pass to the Urner Alp, and then reached the *Weitsattel* by the circuitous track noticed

in Rte. L. The Rev. Leslie Stephen, probably the only traveller who has accomplished the whole distance in a single day, pointed out that a shorter passage might be effected by keeping from the Gauli Pass along the snow-slopes by the E. side of the Berglistock, crossing the ridge between this and the Renferhorn, and so reaching the Wettereismeer. The Hon. R. Noel has given, in the 'Alpine Journal' for May 1869, an account of the *Renfer Joch*, as this pass may be called; but owing to the lateness of the season he was unable to follow the direct course from Rosenlani to the Wettereismeer, or to cross the ridge at the most favourable point.

The *Rizlihorn* (10,774'), the highest point in the range dividing the Urbachthal from the Haslithal, is best ascended from the former valley. Starting from the châlets of Matten, Mr. Sowerby reached the top in 5½ hrs. by a steep but not difficult climb. The view is very interesting.

ROUTE O.

GRIMSEL TO THE ÄGGISCHHORN.—ASCENT OF THE OBERAARHORN.

The pass of the Oberaar Joch, leading from the Grimsel to Viesch, or the Äggischhorn, by the Oberaar and Viesch Glaciers, has been known since 1842, when it was traversed by M. G. Studer and his companions on their return to the Grimsel from the ascent of the Jungfrau. Two new and more difficult passes effected by recent travellers are noticed below.

1. *By the Oberaar Joch*.—12 to 13 hrs., exclusive of halts. This pass is as often made from the Grimsel as from the Äggischhorn, but in the former case local knowledge on the part of the guides is of essential importance. Practised mountaineers will not have much difficulty in effecting the ascent by the Viesch Glacier, but a party not

well acquainted with the ground might encounter very serious difficulties in attempting the descent on the side of Viesch. In either case an early start is advisable. If the snow be in good condition, an active mountaineer may find time for the ascent of the Oberaarhorn on his way.

In going from the Grimsel to the Oberaar Glacier, some persons follow the path to the foot of the Unteraar Gl., and then mount the very rough path along the Oberaar torrent. This may be the best plan for those who start before daylight, as the first hour is by a comparatively good track, but in general the way by the Trübten See, on the N. side of the Sidelhorn (Rte. C), is to be preferred. The ascent of the *Oberaar Glacier* is free from difficulty, the crevasses being few and easily avoided. They are wider and more numerous towards the upper end, but usually well bridged over, and with the rope there is no difficulty that need delay progress, unless it be that the snow often lies deep. The summit of the *Oberaar Joch* (10,624'), a small plateau of névé at the very base of the Oberaarhorn, is reached in 5½ or 6 hrs. from the Grimsel. Travelling in the opposite direction, 4 or 4½ hrs. suffice to traverse the same distance. Throughout the ascent the snowy peak of the *Oberaarhorn* (11,923') is the most conspicuous object in view. 'The summit is easily reached from the top of the Oberaar Joch. A uniform snow-slope leads straight to the top in about 1½ hr. It is a very fine point of view. The cliffs of the Finsteraarhorn and the Schreckhorn are very grand from this point.'—[L.S.]

For some distance the descent towards the Viesch Glacier is by a gentle slope of névé. To the right is a snow-basin enclosed between the Oberaarhorn, Studerhorn, Finsteraarhorn, and *Rothhorn* (11,644'). The latter peak, snow-clad on its N. slope, but presenting a bold rocky front to the S., divides the main branch of the Viesch Glacier, descending from the Viescherhörner

and the Finsteraarhorn (see Viescherjoch, Rte. I), from the lesser branch by which the traveller passes from the Oberaarjoch. In the narrow strait between the Rothhorn and the *Hinter Galmi* (11,595') the névé is much crevassed, and some time is usually consumed in seeking a passage. On reaching the junction of the two ice-streams at the base of the Rothhorn, the main channel of the Viesch Glacier is easily traversed. According to the condition of the ice, the descent is continued for a longer or shorter distance by the glacier; but it almost always becomes necessary to take to the slopes on the rt. bank, where some half-wild sheep are left to pick up a subsistence during the summer. At a point immediately above the most crevassed part of the glacier, the rocks on the rt. bank become extremely steep, and it is necessary to descend a sort of gully which is at the same time the channel of a rivolet. This may sometimes be avoided by keeping along the glacier. A short way below this point, now well known to most of the Oberland guides, it is usual to return to the glacier just above a rather sharp turn of the ice-stream, which, after flowing S.W., descends nearly due S. to the Viescher-tobel, the lower part of its course being an impassable ice-fall. At the bend of the glacier travellers sometimes cross to the E. bank, and descend some way by the grass slopes on that side, returning immediately to the opposite bank near the chalets of Stock. Here three paths present themselves to the traveller. One ascends rapidly on the rt. to the Märjelen Hütten (Rte. P); another is carried down along the ice-fall, and leads to Viesch by a rather long and fatiguing descent of more than 3,000 ft. Between these two tracks is an intermediate path leading directly to the hotel, along the E. slopes of the Äggischhorn—about 7 hrs. from the col—but it is so ill-marked that those who attempt to find their way after night-fall usually go astray. On this account travellers do well to start very

early when they make this pass from the Grimsel.

2. *By the Studer Joch*.—14 to 15 hrs., exclusive of halts.

This difficult pass was planned by Mr. Macdonald, and traversed in August 1863 by that gentleman, with Messrs. E. Buxton, Grove, and W. E. Hall, with Melchior Anderegg and Peter Perrin as guides. The distance may be shortened by fully 2 hrs. by sleeping at the Pavillon on the Aar Glacier instead of the Grimsel. The pass lies between the Oberaarhorn and the equally high summit of the *Studerhorn* (11,916'), but close under the latter. The name was given by M. Agassiz to the principal peak in the ridge connecting the Oberaarhorn and Finsteraarhorn, in honour of Prof. B. Studer, the eminent Swiss geologist. The association of the same name with this pass will also serve to recall the labours of M. G. Studer, so highly appreciated by all Alpine travellers.

The following notes are by Mr. W. E. Hall:—‘We started from the Grimsel at 3.15 A.M., and followed the Strahleck route to where two glaciers debouch from the east into that of the Finsteraar, the one coming down from the Oberaarhorn, the other from the ridge between that mountain and the Studerhorn. Bending to the left, we kept up the more westerly branch of the latter, and mounted a very steep snow-slope to near the crest, where the inclination becomes so great that the snow breaks into very intricate cliffs. In passing these we found considerable difficulties. The summit of the pass is a snow-slope curving over rocks that fall towards the upper névé of the Viesch Glacier. Immediately below the pass these are quite impracticable, but about 300 yds. to the E. the snow of the upper level falls through a couloir nearly meeting the névé of the Upper Viesch Gl., which rises into a recess at the base of the rocks. The rocks between the base of the upper snow-couloir and the névé below were, however, so difficult that an hour was

consumed in the descent. A short way below the base of the rocks the route of the Oberaarjoch was joined on the W. side of the pass.—[W. E. H.] This is a very fine pass, but more difficult than either the Strahleck or the Oberaarjoch.

3. *By the Unteraar Joch.* 15 to 16 hrs.

This name has been given to a new pass effected in 1868 by Mr. A. G. Puller, with A. Mennich and Andreas Jaun as guides, rather longer, but decidedly easier than the Studer Joch. It lies W. of the Studerhorn, and a little above the lowest point in the ridge connecting that peak with the Finsteraarhorn. Descending without much difficulty to the head of the Studerfirn, Mr. Puller bore to the right, and easily reached the col between the Rothhorn and Finsteraarhorn (*Rothsattel* of Hugi). Then traversing the main branch of the Viesch Gl., he crossed the Grünhorn Lücke (Rte. D), and reached the Ägischhorn by the Aletsch Gl. in 14 hrs., excluding halts, from the Pavillon.

disturbances by which the main mass has been uplifted. The district traversed by the road here described gives the stranger a lively impression of the characteristics of the more prosperous pastoral districts of Switzerland, where the people enjoy a comparative immunity from the effects of storm and avalanche, that render the life of the inhabitants of the higher valleys one continued struggle against these restless enemies of human industry. The traces of activity and comfort apparent throughout this district, the neatness of the houses and the people, and the comfortable-looking inns found in almost every village, give the assurance that a part of the way, at least, may pleasantly be travelled on foot.

The railway, which will ultimately form a direct communication between Berne and Lucerne, is open only as far as Langnau. Three trains daily take 1½ hr. to travel less than 20 m.

The road from Berne leaves that leading to Thun on the rt., and traverses *Worb*, *Hochstetten* (Inn: Löwe), whence a road leads to Thun, about 12 m. distant, and *Signau* (Inn: Bär). Soon after the Emme is crossed by a bridge which commands a fine view of the Bernese Alps, and about 2 m. farther is the thriving country town of

Langnau (Inn: zum Emmenthal; Hirsch; both good country inns; Löwe), the chief place of the *Emmenthal*, famous for its cheeses, which are largely exported to all parts of Europe. The *Emme* rises on the N. side of the Brienzergrat and the mountains at the head of the Habkeralthal near Interlaken. A pedestrian may follow up the main branch of the valley to its source, cross a low pass to *Sörenberg* (neat inn), and take the Brienzer-Rothhorn (Rte. A) on his way to Brienz, but it is an easier way to reach Sörenberg from Schüpfheim. Beyond Langnau the road mounts gently for 10 m. along the Ilfis, a tributary of the Emme, to the boundary of the Canons Berne and Lucerne. At *Trubschachen*, a path turns off to the E., leading NW.

ROUTE P.

BERNE TO LUCERNE, BY THE ENTLEBUCH.

	Post stunden	Eng. miles
Langnau (by railway) . . .	6½	19½
Fischolzmatt (by road) . . .	3½	11½
Entlebuch	3	9
Schächen	3	9
Lucerne	3½	9½
	19½	59½

Railway in progress, open to Langnau. Post road thence to Lucerne. Diligence daily.

Having described, in the preceding routes, the group of high mountains dividing the basin of the Rhone from that of the Aar and properly bearing the name Bernese Oberland, it seems desirable to add a slight notice of the mountain country N. of the lakes of Thun and Brienz, which is orographically connected with the Oberland, inasmuch as the ridges seem to represent the lesser undulations of the great

by the village of Trub to the *Napf*, a mountain 5,194 ft. in height, much visited for the sake of the fine view of the Bernese and Unterwalden Alps enjoyed from the summit. A pedestrian making the détour may rejoin the road to Lucerne at Schüpheim or Entlebuch. A short way beyond the boundary of Lucerne, the road reaches

Escholz matt (Inns: Löwe, good; Krone), a large village, the highest in the *Entlebuch*. This name is given to the valley of the *Kleine Emme*, which joins the Reuss near Lucerne; not to be confounded with the greater stream above mentioned, whose junction with the Aar is near Soleure. In few parts of Switzerland have the inhabitants so well preserved their primitive character, manners, and customs, as in the *Entlebuch*. *Schwingfeste*, or popular festivities, wherein take place trials of strength and skill in wrestling, &c., are held annually on the 29th June, the second and fourth Sundays in August, the first Sunday in September, Michaelmas day, and the Sunday next following, at places appointed for the purpose. A stranger finding himself in the neighbourhood will do well to visit one of these meetings, and thus gain a view of Switzerland as it was before the age of railways and steamboats.

About 5 m. below *Escholz matt* is *Schüpheim* (Inns: Kreuz; Adler; Rössli), from whence the summit of the *Napf* (see above) may be reached in 3 or 4 hrs. Brienz may also be reached in 11 hrs. by Sörenberg and the Rothhorn (Rte. A). At the junction of the *Entle* torrent with the *Kleine Emme*, stands the picturesque village of

Entlebuch (Inns: zum Port; Drei Könige), the prettiest in the valley. [A track along the valley of the *Entle* will lead the pedestrian to Sarnen or to Alpnach (§ 25 Rte. A), in 6 or 7 hrs.]

The road to Lucerne follows a circuitous course round the base of the *Bramegg* (3,645'), a spur from the *Pilatus* range. The pedestrian may

gain $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. and a beautiful view of the surrounding country, by following a rough char road over the low pass E. of the summit of the hill, about 3,281 ft. in height, and descending to Schachen by the Baths of *Farnbühl*. The high road passes *Wohlhausen*, where it joins the road from Willisau to Lucerne, and then turns sharply to E., to

Schachen (Inn: Rössli). A little farther on is *Malters*, where the men of Lucerne in 1845 defeated with severe loss the free corps under General Ochsenbein, in the brief but bloody struggle that arose out of the dispute as to the forcible expulsion of the Jesuits from Switzerland. The road passes through a rich and beautiful country at the N. base of the *Pilatus* before reaching LUCERNE (§ 26; Rte. A).

ROUTE Q.

INTERLAKEN TO BURGDORF, BY THE EMMENTHAL.

About 24 m. to Langnau, on foot—10½ m. by post-road thence to Burgdorf.

This is one of the most agreeable ways by which a pedestrian may vary his route to or from the Bernese Oberland, reaching the Burgdorf station on the central Swiss rly. (Rte. A) in one day from Interlaken.

The way lies through the wild and rugged valley of *Habkerei*, noticed in Rte. A among the excursions from Interlaken. In 2½ hrs. the village of that name, where there is a good country inn, is reached from Interlaken by the new char-road. Here there is a choice of routes. A path over the E. end of the ridge of the *Hohgant* leads to Bumbach, the highest village in the *Emmenthal*; or by keeping still more to the E., and traversing the

ridge at the extreme end of the Habkenthal, the traveller may reach Schöpfheim in the Entlebuch (Rte. P), by Sörenberg. The shortest way to the Emmenthal lies about due N. from Habkern, and crosses the ridge of the *Grünenberg*, reached in 2 hrs. from the village. Immediately E. of the pass is the double peak of the Hohgant, which may be reached from thence in 2 hrs. A rather steep descent leads from the pass down to the Emmenthal, which is reached opposite to the village of Schangnau. The path along the l. bank of the Emme is followed to the Rebloch, where the stream has worked for itself a subterranean passage through the limestone rocks. At *Eggiwyl* the Röthenbach joins the Emme from the W., and a rough hilly road leads to Thun by the villages of *Röthenbach* and *Schwarzenegg*. About 1 hr. lower down, at *Horben*, the Emmenthal opens out, and the char-road from Eggiwyl crosses the river. Rather the shortest way to Burgdorf is to keep along the main stream to Signau (Rte. P), and thence to Lützelflüh; but it is a very slight détour to follow the foot-path to the rt. leading by Ilfis to Langnau, whence a post-carriage starts twice a day for the rly. station of Burgdorf, passing by Rüderswyl and Lützelflüh.

SECTION 25.

TITLIS DISTRICT.

It is impossible to complete the description of the Bernese Alps without taking account of the group of snowy Alps lying E. of the valley of Hasli,

PART II.

and dividing the head waters of the Aar from those of the Reuss. The mountain mass included in that definition is subdivided into three smaller groups by two lines of valley traversed by the paths leading to the Surenen and Susten passes; but it is on the whole more nearly connected with the Bernese chain than with the ranges on the E. side of the Reuss. The main group, a complex mass including four considerable ridges, attains its greatest height in the Winterberg and the Galenstock. Better known to ordinary travellers is the less lofty group whose highest peak is the Titlis, and accordingly this has been chosen to give its name to the present Section. Orographically the group of mountains culminating in the Blackenstock and the Uri Rothstock, and forming the southern shore of the Lake of Lucerne, should be included in this section; but it has appeared more convenient to describe these along with the Surenen Pass in § 26.

The boundaries of this district thus limited are the valley of Hasli, the Brünig Pass, and the valley of Sarnen, the valley of Engelberg and the Surenen Pass, and the valley of the Reuss from near Altdorf to the Furka.

The principal group includes four nearly parallel ridges running NNW. and SSE. That forming the E. boundary of the valley of Hasli reaches 11,155 ft. in the *Thierälphistock*, whence it extends NNW. to the *Mährenhorn* (9,593'), and S. to the *Gerstenhörner* (10,450'). A wide reservoir of névé whence the Trift Glacier flows to the N. and the Rhone Gl. to the S., divides this range from the more easterly range whose central mass is known as the *Winterberg*. As conjectured in the first edition of this work, the highest point of the Winterberg, now called *Damma-stock* (11,920'), is the culminating point of this region, rather than the Galenstock (11,798') which forms its southern extremity. N. of the Winterberg the range collectively known as the *Thierberg*, attains 11,306 ft. Farther east

K

than the last is the *Sustenhorn* range, rising at its highest point to 11,529 ft., divided from the last by the Stein Glacier and the upper part of the Geschenenthal. Lastly, another ridge still farther east is separated from the last by the Voralpthal, a branch of the Geschenenthal. Its highest summits are the *Spitzliberg* (11,214') and the *Voralpstock* (10,574'). There are plain indications of the existence of a transverse range extending ENE. from the Mährenhorn to the Stücllistock (10,528'), and the lower part of the Geschenenthal, is bounded on the S. by a nearly parallel range diverging from the ridge between the Winterberg and the Galenstock.

The fine scenery of this district has only of late attracted much attention from English travellers, but more than 20 years have elapsed since M. G. Studer drew attention to it in his 'Topographische Mittheilungen,' frequently cited in the last section. Much additional information is found in Vol 2 of the *Jahrbuch* of the Swiss Alpine Club. Good quarters are found by the mountaineer at the Stein Alp and the Engstlen Alp, and some excursions may be made from Hof or Guttanen in the Haslithal. The ascent of the Galenstock is most easily made from the inn at the foot of the Rhone Glacier, but is also practicable from the Grimsel or the Furka.

ROUTE A.

BRIENZ OR MEYRINGEN TO LUCERNE BY THE BRÜNIG.

	Post stunden.	Eng. miles
Lungern	3½	11½
Sarnen	3¼	9½
Alpnach-Gestaad	1½	4½
Lucerne	2½	9½
	11½	35½

A new post-road between Lungern and the valley of Hasli was opened for traffic in 1861. Diligences ply daily between Alpnach and Brienz and Meyringen in connection with the steamers

on the Lakes of Lucerne, Brienz, and Thun, so that travellers may go the whole way from Lucerne to Berne in one day. Those who wish to see the country will prefer to travel on foot or horseback between Meyringen or Brienz and Sarnen, or else to hire an open carriage—price, with one horse, to Lucerne 40 fr.—with two horses, 60 to 80 fr. It is a better plan to take the carriage only from Brienz or Meyringen to Gestaad, or else to Stanzstad, paying 25 fr. for a 1-horse carriage, or 40 fr. with 2 horses.

The distance by road is about 1 m. greater from Meyringen than from Brienz; but a foot passenger may save about 3 m. in going from Meyringen, or nearly 1 m. from Brienz, by following the old mule-paths. The inns at Lungern are dear, and certainly not better than those at Sachseln and Sarnen.

The new road across the Brünig turns aside from the road between Brienz and Meyringen (§ 24, Rte. A) at the bridge of Wyler. The ascent of about 1,600 ft. is tolerably steep, but the views gained along the valley of Hasli make the way interesting. The finest prospect is from the old Toll-house, a short way below the summit of the pass, where two inns now offer lodging and refreshment to travellers. Here the mule-track from Meyringen joins the road. It is much the shorter and more picturesque way. A few hundred yards now take the traveller to the summit of the *Brünig Pass* (3,648'), lying between the *Wylerhorn* (6,283') and the *Schorren* (5,638'). The former summit, commanding a very fine view, may be reached in 2 hrs. from the Toll-house.

For about a mile from the summit the road traverses an undulating plateau, chiefly covered with forest, and reaches the brow of the descent towards the valley of Sarnen at a small oratory. The descent by the old mule-path, amidst broken masses of rock and pine forest, is extremely picturesque.

Lungern (Inns: zum Brünig; Löwe;

both tolerably good and dear), a picturesque village in the Canton Unterwalden, the highest in the valley of Sarnen. A fall of the Dundelbach, 200 ft. in height, on the opposite side of the valley, is near at hand. The village originally stood on the shore of the small *Lake of Lungern*, formed by a natural barrier of rock stretching across the valley, and holding up the waters to a height of 700 ft. above the plain of Giswyl. As the barrier appeared to be of small breadth, the plan of lowering the level of the lake by a tunnel was suggested nearly a century ago, and achieved in 1836. It is doubtful whether the value of the land thus gained for cultivation repaid the outlay, while the result has certainly marred the picturesque effect of the lake. From some points on the surrounding slopes the peaks of the Wetterhörner may be seen towering over the intermediate mountains. The road runs along the E. shore near the ancient level of the lake, which is 120 ft. above the present outlet. A rather steep descent by a rocky slope, called the Kaiserstuhl, leads down to the little alluvial plain of *Giswyl*, whose little lake has been partly drained, partly filled up by the deposits brought down by the Lauibach. To the W. rises the *Giswylerstock* (6,075'), interesting to geologists owing to the extraordinary contortions of its strata. Here the stream from the *Klein-Melchthal* descends from the SSE. to join the *Aa*, which drains the valley of Sarnen. By that way lies a path to Meyringen, shorter, but much higher and rougher, than that by the Brünig.

The road soon approaches the pretty *Lake of Sarnen*, a sheet of water about 4 m. long and 1 broad, with gently-sloping shores, 1,546 ft. above the sea, and nearly 900 ft. deep. On the E. shore stands

Sachseln (Inns: Weisses Kreuz; Engel; both good country inns). The parish church, a considerable building for so small a village, contains the bones, with various relics, of Nicholas von der Flüe, one of the worthies of

Switzerland, of whom the Canton Unterwalden is justly proud. 'He enjoys the rare reputation of a patriot, and at the same time a peace-maker, having spent his life in allaying the bitterness and dissensions between his countrymen, which, at one time, threatened the destruction of the Helvetic Republic. After an active life, in which he acquired a good reputation as a soldier in the field and an adviser in council, at 50 years of age he retired from the world into the remote valley of Melchthal, where he passed his time as a hermit in a humble cell, in exercises of piety. His reputation, however, for wisdom as well as virtue, was so high that the counsellors of the confederacy flocked to him in his solitude to seek advice, and his sudden appearance before the Diet at Stanz and his conciliating counsels prevented the dissolution of the confederacy. After enjoying the respect of men during his lifetime, he was honoured after his death (1487) as a saint.'—[M.]

A tolerably executed portrait of Bruder Klaus, as he is called by the country people is shown $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond Sachseln in the Rathhaus at

Sarnen (Inns: Schlüssel, good; Adler, fair; Obwalder Hof, new; Sarnernhof), the chief place of this division of the canton called Obwalden. A path leads from hence to Schüpfheim in the Entlebuch (§ 24, Rte. P). The hill of Landenberg over Sarnen marks the site of a castle once held by the Hapsburgs. The cruelties practised by one of their bailiffs led to the rising of the peasants and the destruction of the castle in 1308, one of the earliest events in the struggle for Swiss independence. It is a walk of about 1 hr. to the *Ranft*, a wild recess in the neighbouring Melchthal (Rte. B), where a chapel stands on the site of the hermitage of Nicholas von der Flüe.

The shortest road to Lucerne is by *Alpnach* (Inn: Schlüssel), along the l. bank of the *Aa*. Passing along the S. base of the Pilatus (§ 26, Rte. A), the road reaches the *Alpnacher See*, one

of the bays of the Lake of Lucerne, at

Gstaad (Inn: Weisses Ross, good and reasonable; H. Pilatus), where the lake steamers touch twice a day in summer, reaching Lucerne in 1 hr. The diligence follows a new road along the shore of the lake, making a circuit round the base of the Lapperberg, a promontory of the Pilatus. From the E. point opposite Stanzstad, a wooden bridge is carried across the shallow strait that connects the Alpnacher See with the L. of Lucerne. Foot passengers may shorten the way to Lucerne by traversing a low pass called *Rügg* (2,323') which leads direct to *Hergiswyl* (Inn: Rössli, good), a village beautifully situated on the lake at the E. base of the Pilatus, which is most frequently ascended from hence. The road soon after quits the Canton Unterwalden to enter that of Lucerne. At *Winkel* it leaves the lake shore and passes through a rich and beautiful tract leading to

Lucerne (§ 26, Rte. A). The road from Sarnen to Stanzstad, which is followed by many travellers bound for Lucerne, is described in the next Rte.

ROUTE B.

MEYRINGEN TO STANZSTAD, BY THE MELCH THAL.

8½ hrs.' walking to Sarnen; 9½ m. by carriage road thence to Stanzstad.

A lover of alpine scenery may well prefer this route to that of the Brünig; it is somewhat shorter in actual distance, but much more laborious. The name Hasliberg is given to the mountain-slopes NE. of Meyringen, drained by the Alpbach torrent, which forms a pretty cascade near the village. The higher range, not visible from Meyringen, forming the boundary between the

Cantons Berne and Unterwalden, attains the height of 8,150 ft. in the *Hohenstollen*, and 8,516 ft. in the *Laub-berstock*. The pass leading to the Melch Thal lies immediately to the W. of the latter summit.

The ascent lies by the l. bank of the Alpbach torrent, passing the hamlet of Rütli. As the traveller rises above the valley, he obtains very fine views of the Oberland peaks, and the mountains between the great Scheidegg and the L. of Brienz. In 3¼ hrs. he attains the summit of the

Loubergrat (7,352'). This commands a magnificent view of alpine peaks to the W. and S., and on the opposite side overlooks the head of the *Melch Thal*, a picturesque glen about 14 m. long, which opens into the valley of Sarnen close to that town. An easy descent of about ¾ hr. leads from the pass to the *Melch See*, a large mountain tarn, nearly 1 m. in length. This is drained through fissures in the limestone strata, and the stream first comes to light a long way farther down in the valley. A track leads due E. from the lake to the *Tannli Alp*, a level but high ridge, by which the Inn on the Engstlen Alp (Rte. D) is reached in 1¼ hr. The descent through the Melch Thal is steep and very rough for the first hour. Thenceforward the path lies through a forest of grand old trees, and at intervals the views down the valley are magnificent. In 2 hrs. from the lake the traveller reaches the village of

Melchthal, with two small country Inns. The site of the house once inhabited by Arnold von Melchthal, one of the founders of Swiss independence, is still pointed out. A char-road is carried from hence to Kerns (see below) along the E. side of the valley, commanding a pleasing view; but the pedestrian will prefer to make a slight détour in order to follow the more interesting foot-path on the l. bank of the torrent, passing by the *Ranft*, and the oratory of *Flühli*, much visited by the country people. The

distance from Melchthal to Sarnen or to Kerns is in either case about 2 hrs.

The road from Sarnen to Stanz follows a trough-like depression parallel to the course of the Aa, but separated from it by the ridge of the Mutter-schwandnerberg.

Kerns (Inns: Krone, Rössli) is a large village, with a handsome modern church. An annual festival for wrestling and other games is held here on the 1st August. The road to Stanz passes through several small villages, and near to a cavern—*Drachenhöhle*—where, according to the local legend, Struthan von Winkelreid, the brother of Arnold, the hero of Sempach, slew a dragon that ravaged the country, and died of his wounds. A chapel, near at hand, is erected in commemoration of the deeds of the two brothers. A pretty path to the l. through an opening in the hills, called the Rotzloch, enables the pedestrian to save 2 m., the distance that way to Stanzstad being but 1 m. The road makes a détour by the town of

Stanz (Inns: Krone, good and reasonable; Engel), the chief place of *Nidwalden*, as this division of the canton is called, to distinguish it from the upper division or Obwalden. The house of Arnold von Winkelried, whose statue stands in the market-place, is pointed out to strangers, and a part of the building seems old enough to justify the local tradition. A tablet in the parish church records the tragic events of the 9th of September, 1798, when the people of Unterwalden showed that the blood of the Winkelrieds still flowed in their veins, and renewed in modern times deeds worthy to be remembered along with those of Thermopylæ or St. Jacob.

Having dared to resist the introduction of the new political constitution imposed upon the Swiss by French arms, a population of little more than 2,000 men and women capable of bearing arms successfully opposed for 5 days the advance of a French corps of 16,000 men under General Schauen-

bourg. In the last desperate struggle there lay among the dead 102 women and 25 children. The ferocity of the victors equalled the desperation of the resistance. The village of Stanzstad and every house in the open country were burned to the ground, and 63 helpless people, who had sought refuge in the church, were slaughtered along with the priest at the altar. Stanz itself was saved from the flames by the firmness of the officer commanding a French brigade.

The road to Engelberg is described in § 26, Rte. F.

An excursion may be made from hence to the summit of the *Stanzerhorn* (6,232'), sometimes called Schnauz. Charge for a guide, 3 or 4 fr. To go and return is a walk of fully 6 hrs. Other excursions in the direction of Buochs are noticed in § 26.

An omnibus plies twice a day from Stanz to meet the steamer for Lucerne, the distance being fully 2 m., to

Stanzstad (Inns: zum Winkelried, hotel and pension, good,—carriages kept for hire; Hôtel Freihof; and several smaller houses), beautifully situated on the lake, opposite to the Pilatus, the foot of which is reached by the new wooden bridge crossing the narrow part of the lake. Near at hand, by the path through the Rotzloch leading to the chapel of Winkelried (see above), is the Pension Rotzloch, adjoining a mineral spring, whither visitors resort for baths, for the milk or whey cure, or merely to enjoy the beautiful scenery of the neighbourhood. It is kept by M. Blättler, the meritorious builder of the chief inn on the Pilatus.

ROUTE C.

SARNEN TO ENGELBERG.

Two paths lead from the Melch Thal to Engelberg: a guide is said to be necessary, as by neither way is the path well marked.

1. *By the Storegg Pass.* $5\frac{1}{4}$ hrs.' walk.—This is rather the shorter way, but the ascent is steeper. From the Ranft, about 1 hr. above Sarnen, it is necessary to cross to the rt. bank of the Melch Aa—the torrent draining the Melch Thal. A path then mounts the opposite slope, and soon enters a lateral glen. The ascent lies by the rt. bank of a small stream that descends towards the main valley from a depression between the Salistock (7,628') and the Bockistock (7,468'). Towards the summit the path is steep and ill-marked. The *Storegg Pass*, 6,703 ft. above the sea, about $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Sarnen, is a notch in the rocky ridge connecting the above-named summits. A small tarn called the Luter See is reached in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the pass, and the path then bends to the S., descending a rather steep slope, and in 1 hr. joins the path from the Juchli (next described), about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above Engelberg.

2. *By the Juchli.* 6 hrs.' walk.—This is on the whole a more interesting way than the last, and the view from the top is preferable. As far as the village of Melchthal, 2 hrs. from Sarnen, the way is described in the last Rte. By a détour of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. that place may be reached in a char. Fully 2 hrs are required for the ascent, due W. from the village, chiefly by steep grassy slopes, to the summit of the Juchli (7,131'). The view backward over the Melch Thal is pleasing; but that to the eastward, extending to the snowy range of Schlossberg and the Spannörter, is still more interesting. The descent lies in part over loose débris, and the track is scarcely traced; $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. suffices to reach the point where this path unites with that from the Storegg. Passing

the hamlet of Erspan, the traveller soon reaches Engelberg (Inns: H. Catani, best; H. Müller, good; H. Engelberg), described in § 26, Rte. F. In taking this pass from Engelberg the traveller may engage a guide as far as the summit—charge, 3 fr.—the way to Melchthal being easily found.

ROUTE D.

MEYRINGEN TO ENGELBERG. ASCENT OF THE TITLIS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Wyler . . .	$1\frac{1}{2}$	4
Engelberger Joch . .	$3\frac{1}{2}$	$9\frac{1}{2}$
Engelberg . . .	$3\frac{1}{2}$	$7\frac{1}{2}$
	$8\frac{1}{2}$	21

The pass is traversed by a bridle-path, but in some places the forest is so thick that it is troublesome to ride, and in the steepest part of the descent towards Engelberg ladies do well to walk. The short cut hereafter mentioned saves $\frac{1}{2}$ hr.Horses may be taken at Hof as well as at Meyringen.

As far as Hof, 1 hr. from Meyringen, the way is the same as that described in § 25, Rte. C. The char-road there turns out of the Haslithal, and begins to ascend through the valley of Gadmen (Rte. E.). At Wyler, about $1\frac{1}{4}$ m. above Hof, the path leading to Engelberg turns aside to the l., leaving the Gadmenthal in order to enter the lateral valley called *Gentelthal*. The way lies up the steep slope of the mountain through a thick forest. There is a short cut, but a traveller without a guide does unwisely when he leaves the beaten track. After attaining a plateau of pasture-land that commands a fine view towards the Urbachthal, the track is carried at a gentler inclination along the slopes above the rt. bank of the Gentelbach. The Gentelthal is enclosed between two high and steep ridges—to the N. the *Erzegg* (9,336'), between which

and the Laubersstock (Rte. B.) an unfrequented path leads to the Melch See; to the S. the *Gadmenfluh* (9,987'), a spur from the Titlis dividing this valley from the Gadmenthal. The scenery is pleasing, the path alternating between pine forest and green pastures that command fine views of the neighbouring mountains. Near the chalets of Jüngholz, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Wyler, a pretty cascade is seen on the opposite side of the valley, formed by the *Jüngbrunnen*, that burst out in numerous copious springs from the base of the Gadmensfluh. Another pretty waterfall formed by the Gentelbach lies on the rt. of the path $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. further up the valley, and deserves a slight détour. About 2 hrs. from Wyler the track crosses the stream, and a steep and rough ascent of nearly 1 hr. leads thence to the *Engstlen Alp*, an extensive tract of mountain pasture whereon lies a small lake. A remarkable intermittent spring called *Wunderbrunnen* lies near the path. It is evidently supplied from the melting of the snow on some of the adjoining heights, as it flows only during the warmer months of the year from spring to autumn, and between 8 A.M. and 4 P.M., being dry at other times. Near at hand is a little mountain Inn, more than 6,000 ft. above the sea, very well kept, and affording comfortable quarters to the mountaineer. Those who are tempted to remain some time for the sake of the pure air and fine scenery, may live *en pension* at the very moderate rate of 4 fr. a day. The most interesting excursion to be made from hence is the ascent of the Titlis, described below, but a practised mountaineer may doubtless find occupation among the neighbouring glaciers. [A pass called the *Sätteli* (about 6,500') traverses the range to the W. of the Gadmensfluh, and leads either to Mühlethal or to Gadmen, in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Engstlen Alp. There is another pass over the same range much nearer the Titlis. The descent on the S. side is by a

small and steep glacier. In that way a traveller with a guide may reach Gadmen by the rt. bank of the Wendenthal, or the Stein Alp by crossing the Wenden glacier.] The geologist may find many Ammonites and other fossils of the Middle Oolite or Oxfordian period in the rocks of the Geisberg near the Engstlen Alp.

A steep ascent of $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. leads from the Inn on the Engstlen Alp to the summit of the *Engelberger Joch*, commonly called Joch Pass, 7,244 feet above the sea, here forming the boundary between the Cantons Berne and Unterwalden. The summit commands a fine view of the neighbouring peak of the Titlis, and of the range of the Wallenstöcke N. of Engelberg. There is a choice of two ways for the descent from the Joch. The horse-track turns due N., and in less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. leads the traveller to the chalets of the Ober Trübsee Alp, and so down to the *Trüb See* (5791'), a small tarn lying in a hollow to the rt. fed by the melting of the Trübsee Glacier, which flows from a plateau between the summits of the Titlis and the Ochsenberg. The neighbouring slopes are covered with huge blocks of stone fallen from the adjoining heights, amidst which it is easy for a stranger to miss the track. In about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the pass is the Unter Trübsee Alp. Thence the bridle-track winds down the steep slopes of the valley of Engelberg, reaching that village in rather more than 3 hrs. from the summit of the pass.

The other way for descending from the pass is shorter, but practicable only on foot. It is necessary to bear somewhat to the rt. of the bridle-track, keeping in the direction of Engelberg for a short distance, then descending abruptly on the rt. to a plain, on which, at $\frac{1}{2}$ m. on the left, is situated the Trüb See, fed by glaciers descending from the Ochsenberg on the rt. It is necessary to bear away to the rt. hand extremity of this plain, where there is a gap, from which a very rough and

precipitous path, called the Pfaffenwand, descends for 20 minutes over grass, and afterwards débris, to the pastures, crossing which it enters the forest for $\frac{1}{4}$ hour, and shortly reaches

Engelberg, [M].

For an account of Engelberg and the Surenen Pass, see § 26, Rte. F.

Ascent of the Titlis. There is scarcely any one of the higher peaks of the Alps so easy of access as this; and as it has the advantage of overlooking the whole of the N. of Switzerland on the one side, and commanding a very fine alpine panorama on the other, it is deservedly often visited. When no tolerable night quarters were to be found nearer than Engelberg, the ascent was, however, decidedly laborious; but since the opening of the good little Inn on the Engstlen Alp, the expedition is brought within the reach of moderate walkers. In clear weather the way is so easily found that practised mountaineers will scarcely require a guide; but as there are a few crevasses in the upper névé, and some spots steep enough to make a slip dangerous, the writer recommends that the rope should not be neglected.

For the sake of the fine effect of sunrise when seen from a point high enough to overlook the nearer mountains, it is worth while to start from the Engstlen Alp some time before sunrise. The way follows the path to Engelberg as far as the top of the Joeh Pass, then turning to the rt. along the ridge. After a while it becomes necessary to descend a little in order to cross a bed of snow, and then to mount along the side of the Trübsee Glacier. Henceforward the course is the same as that usually taken by those who make the ascent from Engelberg, passing by the Trüb See. Steep, stony pastures, called Rothe-egg, are succeeded by a slope of débris; then some easy rocks lead up to the great mantle of névé, partly consolidated into glacier, that covers on this side the highest peak of the mountain, called the *Nollen*. The easiest course

is to bear somewhat to the rt. during the first part of the ascent, and then in the opposite direction. A projecting rock is often taken for the summit; but this is only a prominence in the ridge of the mountain, and after it has been attained it is necessary to cross a slight depression and achieve another final climb before gaining the topmost peak of the *Titlis* (10,627'). The projecting point that must be crossed in the ascent measures 9,944 ft., and another summit, called Reissend Nollen, in the range connecting the Titlis with the Gadmenfluh, attains 9,879 ft.

The Titlis is a limestone peak, forming the corner-stone of the Cantons Berne, Uri, and Unterwalden, cut away in a formidable precipice on the E. side, and elsewhere covered by a thick coating of névé, through which a few rocks reach the surface. The view to the N. is very extensive, the horizon being bounded by the Black Forest. More to the l. the spire of Strasburg Cathedral is said to be sometimes visible. The Oberland peaks are here seen from a point of view so unusual, that those who know them only from the side of Berne and Interlaken find it hard to recognise them. The Wetterhörner and the Finsteraarhorn, the latter assuming the form of a pyramid of dark rock, are the most remarkable objects. Nearer at hand the Sustenhorn presents a fine snowy cone rising above the Susten and Stein Glaciers, and the peaks that form the E. boundary of the valley of Hasli. In the far distance is seen the summit of the Monte Leone. Beyond the Spitzliberg, which forms the E. extremity of the Sustenhorn group, are seen many distant summits of the Grisons Alps. Those who wish to study the topography of the Alps from this point will do well to procure a panorama published by Zeller of Zurich, kept for sale at Catani's Hotel at Engelberg, and to be found at Lucerne, &c. 5 hrs. suffice for the ascent from the Inn at the Engstlen Alp, and 3 hrs. for the

descent. Competent guides are easily found by application to the landlord. The fatal accident of 1865, which cost the life of a good guide, as well as that of the traveller, did not occur on the usual line of ascent.

ROUTE E.

MEYRINGEN TO WASEN, BY THE SUSTEN PASS—ASCENT OF THE SUSTENHORN.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Hof	1	3
Nesselthal	2	6
Stein Alp	2½	7
Susten Pass	1	2
Malen	2½	6½
Wasen	1½	3½
	10½	28½

In 1811, when the Valais was annexed to the French Empire, it became important to open direct communication between the Canton Berne and the road of the St. Gothard. A char-road over the Susten Pass was commenced and partially completed, when the fall of the Empire restored traffic to its natural channels. The road of the Susten was neglected and let to fall to ruin, but a new line is now in construction at the cost of the Swiss Confederation. A portion of the ancient paved way has been destroyed by the advance of the Stein Glacier. The journey from Meyringen to Wasen is usually counted 11 or 11½ hrs., but the distances noted above are believed to be correct. A fast walker has accomplished the whole in 9½ hrs. of actual walking. Hire of a horse from Meyringen, 35 fr., but return horses are often found at Hof. A guide (scarcely requisite) costs 10 fr.

At Wyler (see last Rte.) the track leading to the head of the Gadmenthal leaves to the l. that which mounts towards the Gentelthal, and is carried along the rt. bank of the Gadmer Aar past the junc-

tion of the Gentelbach. The opening of the Gentelthal appears so impracticable, that a stranger might guess in vain how access to it is obtained. The lower part of the main valley is sometimes called Mühlethal, and the middle portion Nesselthal; but these names are now generally applied only to the villages or communes herein mentioned, and the name Gadmenthal given to the entire valley. The scenery is throughout of a high order, decidedly more interesting than that of the somewhat overrated valley of Hasli. *Mühlethal* (2,733') is a small village finely situated. About ½ hr. farther is *Mühlestalden*, the home of a family of guides well known to the readers of G. Studer, Desor, Roth, and other explorers of the Oberland. The head of the family is Johann von Weissenfluh, past 60 years of age, but still an active mountaineer. He is of higher social position than is usual in his profession, boasting gentle blood, and is much respected in his native valley. His sons, Andreas and Melchior v. Weissenfluh, are good and careful guides, well acquainted with the neighbouring Alps, and the greater part of the Oberland. Near Mühlestalden the Triftbach, draining the great Trift Glacier (Rte. F.), flows into the Gadmenthal through a narrow cleft, which does not lead the stranger to suppose that it is the gateway to one of the most extensive ice-fields in the Alps. The next village is *Nesselthal*, one of the most picturesquely-situated in the valley.

The chief place lies 1 hr. farther up. The commune (Gemeinde) called *Gadmen* includes three hamlets, of which that next the church is called Am Bühl (4,101'). The inn (Bär) is poor, but travellers usually apply to the village clergyman. Melchior Moor is a good local guide. The mountains rise steeply on either side, and the inhabitants have suffered much from spring avalanches. Here a lateral glen, called Wendenthal, opens to NE., between the Gadmenfluh and the *Urathörner* (9,961'),

closed at its upper end by the *Wenden Glacier*. By that way the Titlis (Rte. D) may be reached in 6 hrs. from Gadmen, and by its SE. side a pass, which may be called *Wenden Joch* (8,694'), leads to Engelberg. After passing Obermatt, the highest hamlet of Gadmen, and crossing the Wendenbach, the ascent becomes more rapid, the path keeping about due E. on the rt. bank of the Gadmer Aar. The châteaux of Weissenmatt (4,944') stand just below one of the most picturesque parts of the route.

Pines and firs gradually disappear as the Stein Glacier comes into view, and within a few hundred yards of the ice the traveller reaches the Inn of the *Stein Alp* (6,119'), affording very fair quarters, the only convenient halting-place for a mountaineer in this valley. The Stein Glacier is said to have advanced more than a mile within the last 50 years, and it has certainly destroyed in that time the paved path that formerly led over the pass. The Glacier is more fully described below in connection with the ascent of the Sustenhorn.

Passing close by the lower end of the Stein Glacier, the path, which is carried away in many places, mounts steeply to the *Susten Pass*, 7,440 ft. above the sea, reached in 7 hrs. ascending from Meyringen. It commands a fine view of the neighbouring peaks. The main peak of the Sustenhorn is concealed by the Vorder Sustenhorn (10,889'), and the Spitzliberg is masked by the nearer *Stüchlistock* (10,857'), while to the N. the rugged ridge of the Urathhörner, still nearer at hand, presents a bold and striking outline. To the E. the pass overlooks the *Maienthal*, a wild glen, nearly bare of trees, through which lies the descent to Wasen. In the background rise the mountains that separate the Reuss from the head waters of the Vorderrhein. Crossing some snow-beds that are almost always found on the E. side of the pass, the traveller descends rapidly in about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. to the Maienbrücke, a bridge thrown over the torrent of the *Maienbach* a short way below its exit from the Sus-

ten Glacier. Nearly $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. more must be allowed to reach the Hundsalp, a group of châteaux 5,627 ft. above the sea. The path crosses and recrosses the torrent several times, and approaches near to several pretty cascades. Passing the hamlets of Rütli and Fernigen, where the foaming stream of the Gurezmettlerbach descends from the N. into the valley, the village of *Maien* (4,400') (with a poor Inn) is reached in $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from the pass. The houses are defended from avalanches by angular stone embankments. The descent from Maien is steep and rough. On approaching the valley of the Reuss, the track passes a redoubt, thrown up at a remote period, occupied and defended by the Austrians in 1799, but stormed by the French troops under Loison. The high road of the St. Gothard, described in § 30, Rte. A, is reached at *Wasen* (3,068') (Inn: Ochs, rough but clean), in $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. from Maien.

The Maienthal may be reached from Engelberg by the *Grassen Pass*. Mr. Tuckett, who crossed in 1864, gives the following times:—Engelberg to Herrenrütli, $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr.; thence to foot of glacier, $1\frac{3}{4}$ hr.; ascent of rocks by l. bank, 1 hr. 5 min.; across glacier to top of the pass (about 9,000') 50 min.; down *Kühpfad Glacier* to its l. bank, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr.; down steep slopes to the Klein Alp, 1 hr.; to junction with track from Susten Pass, 20 min.; thence to Wasen, 1 hr. 50 m.; in all, 8 hrs. 35 min.

Ascent of the Sustenhorn. The *Sustenhorn* (11,519) is the highest point in the snowy range that encloses on the E. side the *Stein Glacier*. That great ice-stream originates in a plateau connecting that mountain with the Thierberg. The connecting ridge, exceeding 10,000 ft. in height, is abruptly cut off on the S. side where a steep range of rocks rise above the head of the Geschenenthal. The glacier has been described as being divided into several branches, but it may more properly be said that two islets of rock rise out of one and the same ice-field. The central islet is called *Bocksberg*; the other

farther W. is the Thierbergli, which divides the middle from the W. arm of the glacier. The three main arms descend in ice-falls through the openings between these rocks and the containing walls of the valley. The first recorded ascent of the Sustenhorn was effected in 1841, by M. G. Studer, with Johann and Heinrich Weissenfluh. He seems to have traversed the lower part of the glacier towards the Bocksberg, and to have effected the greater part of the ascent along the E. bank of the glacier by a steep climb up rocks, débris, and snow-slopes. The Sustenhorn presents three summits following each other in ascending order from the Susten Pass to the highest peak. The lowest is called *Vorder Sustenhorn* (10,889'); the next a rocky peak, the *Hinter Sustenhorn* (10,958'); while the highest snow summit, or Sustenhorn proper, is often called Gletscherhorn by the people of Gadmen. M. Studer, having reached the saddle or depression between the two latter summits, gained the main peak by a snow-ridge, not very narrow or steep, but sufficiently so to make the use of the axe necessary. In subsequent ascents a different course has been followed. The upper plateau of the glacier has been gained by climbing the rocks of the Thierbergli between the middle and the western ice-falls, and the way thenceforward lies over a snow-field in which concealed crevasses are rather numerous. The upper plateau is reached in about 3½ hrs. from the Stein Alp. It is necessary to keep somewhat to the rt. in order to avoid several wide open crevasses, and in so doing to pass under the ridge of the Thierberg, whence, in some states of the snow, avalanches fall from time to time. When this course is followed it becomes necessary to mount nearly to the summit of the ridge overlooking the Geschenenthal (4½ hrs. from the Stein Alp) before commencing the ascent of the peak, which requires 1½ hr., or even more when the snow is soft and deep. The view to the E. and S.

seems to be especially interesting, while that of the Oberland Alps must be even superior to that gained from the Titlis. A high ridge extends southward from the Sustenhorn, which gradually diminishes in height and trends to the eastward as it approaches the middle portion of the Geschenenthal.

Thierberg is a collective name for the range on the E. side of the Trift Glacier. The northernmost point or *Vorder Thierberg* (10,141') is divided from the rest by a practicable snow col, which ought to be called Thierberg Limmi if that name had not been misapplied on the map published by the Swiss Alpine Club. Then follows the long ridge of the *Hinter Thierberg*, in which five summits have been measured by the Federal Engineers. Reckoning from N. to S. the first (10,968') is possibly that reached in 1861 by Messrs. R. W. E. Forster and Hardy Dufour. The second (11,215') was attained in 1864 by M. Preisse. The third and fourth, both measure 11,306 ft. One of these highest summits was reached by Herr Wenger in 1864, but no one seems to have attempted the extreme S. peak (11,165'). The last four summits overlook the Kehle Glacier at the head of the Geschenenthal (Rte. H), and are better reached from the Trift Glacier than from the Stein Alp.

The passes to Geschenen are described in Rte. H.

ROUTE F.

MÜHLESTALDEN TO THE GRIMSEL, BY THE TRIFTLIMMI.

11 to 12 hrs., exclusive of halts.

The first traveller known to have explored the great glacier district lying between the Grimsel and the valley of Gadmen was M. G. Studer. In the various excursions recounted in his 'Topographische Mittheilungen,' that excellent mountaineer made so thorough an acquaintance with the recesses of this little-known district, that little was added by subsequent writers, until the appearance of the second *Jahrbuch* of

the Swiss Alpine Club, containing the results of several expeditions undertaken in 1864 by the members of that body. As regards the chief addition to the topography of the district, the Swiss travellers were, however, anticipated in the same season by Mr. Tuckett and by Mr. Jacob (see Rte. H). The family of Weissenfluh, mentioned in the last Rte., were long considered the only competent guides for this region, and are still those most intimately acquainted with it, but Arnold Kehrli, who accompanied Mr. R. Fowler across the pass in 1854, the Blatters of Meyringen, Melchior Moor of Gadmen, and some others, are quite competent to lead travellers to the Grimsel. Future visitors wishing to explore the upper snow-fields and the surrounding peaks, will be glad to avail themselves of the hut constructed by the Swiss Alpine Club on the rocks of the Thältistock, above the upper ice-fall of the Trift Glacier, 8,251 ft. above the sea. This is as comfortable a shelter as can be expected in such a position, being supplied with rugs, a stove, crockery, &c., and affords far better quarters than the hut at the Windegg used by the earlier explorers. Those who object to pass the night there, or at the Windegg, will do well to lodge at Weissenfluh's house at Mühlestalden, where there is no inn, and to start before daylight in the morning.

A wooden bridge crosses the Gadmer Aar at Mühlestalden, near to the junction of the torrent from the Trift Glacier. The track mounts above the l. bank of the torrent, which has cut for itself a deep and impassable gorge between the base of the *Radolfshorn* (8,543')—here pronounced *Radlehorn*—to the E., and the *Fläscherhorn*, a buttress of the *Mährenhorn*, to the W. In 3 hrs. of rapid ascent, passing along narrow rocky ledges, or climbing steep slopes, the traveller reaches the *Windegg* (6,237'), a spot lying at the base of one of the rocky ribs of the *Mährenhorn*, overlooking the lower ice-fall of the *Trift* Glacier, with a noble view

of the surrounding scenery. Here the elder Weissenfluh has constructed a rude hut, without door or window, but tolerably well roofed, designed for his own convenience as a chamois-hunter and mineralogist, but available for the few travellers who pass this way. The most interesting part of the view is that of the range of peaks seen on the opposite side of the glacier. The first, commencing on the l. hand, is the *Radolfshorn*, at whose base, just above the rocky bank of the glacier, is the chalet of Graggi, inhabited by two herdsmen, where M. G. Studer twice found shelter for the night. ESE. of the *Radolfshorn* is the *Drosistock* (9,288'), and farther back the *Giglihorn* (9,515'). Between these and the *Vorder Thierberg* is a depression which marks the *Steinlimmi Pass* (next Rte.), whereby it is practicable to pass from the Trift to the Stein Glacier. Farther S. rises the range of the *Hinter Thierberg*, and below it a buttress, called *Thältistock*, which projects towards the Trift Glacier. This lies in a tolerably level plateau, with few crevasses, between the spectator and the base of the Thierberg range. Lower down is an icefall passed by the traveller who has followed the path to the Windegg. An upper ice-fall of far grander dimensions, and utterly impassable, separates the near portion of the glacier from the upper plateau, and at first sight it is not easy to guess how the passage is to be effected. The traveller is not quite reassured when he is told that the ascent is accomplished by the rocks of the Thältistock. These appear from a distance formidably steep, but, as the rocks give good hold for feet and hands, the scramble is not difficult. In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Windegg the glacier is crossed, and 1 hr. more suffices to reach the upper plateau of the glacier above the ice-fall, near the new hut of the Swiss Alpine Club. As, to a spectator viewing the glacier from below, nothing is visible beyond the ice-fall, it was long supposed that the valley of the Trift was terminated by

a ridge connecting the Thierberg with the Diechterhörner, which is accordingly inserted in the older maps. In point of fact, the snow-fields stretch southward with a gentle slope for at least 2 m. farther to the ridge that here divides the Aar from the Rhone. This runs diagonally across the snow-fields in a NE. direction, from the *Thierdpli-stock* (11,132'), to the W. peak of the *Schneestock*, which forms the northern end of the Winterberg range. In place of the name *Triftgletscher Joch*, used in the first edition of this map, the writer willingly adopts the name *Triftlimmi* proposed by M. Lindt, inasmuch as in the local dialect the word *limmi* is used for a practicable pass over a high ridge.

Keeping nearly due S., and about the centre of the upper glacier, with the range of the *Diechterhörner*, whose highest point reaches 11,119 ft. at some distance to the rt., the traveller reaches the summit of the *Triftlimmi* (about 10,200'), in about 2½ hrs. from the point where he attained the upper plateau of the glacier. Along the dividing ridge low rocks formed of large rectangular slabs of gneiss crop out from the névé, and at some points rise a few hundred ft. about the lowest point of the pass. On either side the eye ranges over vast snow-fields, which rise to the E., some 1,600 ft. above the level of the pass, to the ridge dividing the Rhone Gl. from the *Damma Glacier*, that falls into the Geschenenthal. This ridge, collectively called Winterberg, includes three principal summits—the *Schneestock* (11,667'), *Damma-stock* (11,920'), and *Rhonestock* (11,821'). All of these were reached without difficulty from the upper plateau in 1864. The descent from the pass requires some caution, as the névé covers many concealed crevasses, and is necessarily traversed in the middle of the day. The best course over the upper part of the Rhone Glacier is to keep all the way near to the rt. bank. The peak of the Galenstock comes into view a short way below the summit. As the

traveller advances, new peaks are seen in succession towards the S. and SW., beginning with those surrounding the Gries Pass (§ 29, Rte. A), and terminating in the giants of the Monte Rosa group. The upper basin of the Rhone Glacier forms an extensive nearly level plateau, where the snow is so soft that travellers who cross it are forced to wade rather than walk. By taking the course above suggested Messrs. A. G. Girdlestone and Trueman escaped this inconvenience, and shortened the way so much that in 1½ hr. from the summit they gained *terra firma* a little above the great ice-cascade of the Rhone Glacier, so much admired by those who pass the lower end of the ice-stream in going from the Furka to the Grimsel. On the W. side of the glacier, below the ridge of Nägeli's Gräti, the alpine pastures of the Saasberg extend to the Grimsel Pass. The undulating surface contains many small pools and tarns, without any beaten track, and the slopes on the side of the Grimsel present steep slippery faces of gneiss. In clear weather there is no difficulty in finding a way down to the little lake near the Hospice, which may be reached in 4½ hrs. from the Triftlimmi. When the clouds lie low, the best guide may be at fault, and it is then best to keep straight on a little S. of W. until the traveller has gained the beaten track of the Grimsel (§ 24, Rte. C), somewhere near the top of the pass.

M. G. Studer has pointed out the possibility of reaching the Furka, instead of the Grimsel Hospice, in one day from the Gadmenthal, by leaving the Rhone Glacier on its l. bank above the great ice-cascade, and keeping along the slopes of the Galenstock until the track of the Furka Pass is reached at no great distance from the summit. Here the traveller now finds better accommodation than at the Grimsel.

[*The Ascent of the Galenstock* (11,798') has been repeatedly made from the Furka inn (§ 30, Rte. C); but is done at least as well from the inn at the

Rhone Glacier, or from the Grimsel. By whichever way it be approached, the mountain is now usually climbed by a small lateral glacier on its SW. flank leading to the arête S. of the peak. Like all the higher mountains of this district, it has a ridge running N. and S., and very steep on its eastern face. The panoramic view will generally be preferred to that from the somewhat higher summit of the Dammastock. M. Desor has published an account of the first ascent, made by himself and two companions, with five guides, in 1845, when they reached the summit by the northern arête. In descending, a huge mass of snow which overhung the edge of the precipice on the Realp side was suddenly detached; not being attached together with the rope, one of the party fell along with the incipient avalanche. His life was saved by the fortunate accident that the portion of the snow on which he stood struck a projecting rock only 70 feet below the ridge of the mountain, while the remainder of the detached snow fell a distance of 2,000 or 3,000 ft.]

Forgetting M. Desor's statement that he looked down from the arête of the Galenstock to the valley of Realp, and misled by the older maps, many travellers believed it possible to reach the Geschenenthal by crossing the ridge N. of the Galenstock. On the W. side of that ridge lies the *Tiefen Glacier*, whose torrent falls into the Urserenthal about $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. above Realp (§ 30, Rte. C), while another high ridge diverging from the Winterberg divides the Tiefen Gl. from the Damma Gl. and the Geschenenthal.

ROUTE G.

STEIN ALP TO GUTTANNEN, BY THE
STEINLIMMI AND FURTWANG PASSES.
ASCENT OF THE STEINHAUSHORN
AND THE MÄHRENHORN.

About 11 hrs.' walk, exclusive of halts.

There are not many districts in the Alps where a single day's walk offers so much variety and grandeur of scenery

as that here described. The pass of the Steinlimmi, connecting the Stein Glacier with that of Trift, and the Furtwang, leading from the l. bank of the latter to Guttannen in the valley of Hasli, may be united in a single excursion, but may also be taken separately, or variously combined with other expeditions noticed in the preceding Rtes. Thus, a traveller starting from the Stein Alp may cross the Steinlimmi to the chalet of Graggi, then traverse the Trift Glacier to the Windegg, and descend on the same day to Mühlestalden, and so to Hof or Meyringen; or else sleep at Graggi, or the Hut on the Thältistock, and reach the Grimsel on the following day by the Triftlimmi (See last Rte.). So also a traveller going from Meyringen to the Grimsel may turn aside at Hof, reach the Windegg by the path mentioned in the last Rte., and then cross the Furtwang to Guttannen in about $10\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Meyringen. In order to reach the summit of the Steinhaushorn or the Mährenhorn, it is a better plan to start from Hof.

The *Steinlimmi* is a depression in the range connecting the Thierberg with the Giglihorn. The ascent from the Stein Alp lies by the slopes on the W. side of the Stein Glacier, at first about due S., but gradually bending to the W. round the rocks of the Thaleckhorn. For the last hour the way is steep, lying over snow-slopes alternating with rocks or débris. About 3 hrs. suffice to reach the summit, which is 8970 feet above the sea-level. The view, though limited, is very striking. Looking backwards, the traveller sees the Sustenhorn, the Titlis, and the peaks of the Maienthal, beyond the Stein Glacier, which lies below him. On the opposite side he overlooks the Trift Glacier, backed by the Kilchhorn, the Steinhaushorn, and the Mährenhorn; while the opening of the Furtwang between the two last gives a distant view of the Schreckhorn, the Wetterhörner, and other summits of the Oberland Alps. Keeping somewhat to

the rt. the traveller descends by the declivity of the Drosistock to the chalet of *Graggi* (2 hrs. from the pass), mentioned in the last Rte., on the rocky pastures above the rt. bank of the Trift Glacier. Although the slope is not rapid, the ice is here a good deal crevassed, and from $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to 1 hr. is required to pass to the opposite bank at the base of the Windegg. The *Furtwang Pass*, 8393 ft. in height, wrongly placed on the S. side of the Steinhaushorn in the map of this district given in the second series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers,' lies on the N. side of that peak, and affords an easy mode of connecting a visit to the Trift Glacier with the ordinary route from Meyringen to the Grimsel. A rather steep ravine, descending between the Steinhaushorn and the buttress of the Mährenhorn, called Windeggorn, affords a passage to the traveller who would attain the Furtwang from the Windegg. The ascent is rather long and steep, requiring about 3 hrs., but presents no difficulty. The descent to Guttannen is made in little more than 2 hrs.; but $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. are required for the ascent, when the Furtwang is attacked on the W. side. In case of need, night-quarters may be found at the Steinhaus Alp.

The summit of the *Steinhaushorn* (10,276') may be reached in about 2 hrs. from the Furtwang. The latter part of the way is a rather difficult climb; none but practised mountaineers should attempt it without a guide. The view includes a vast panorama of Alpine peaks. Though somewhat lower than the Steinhaushorn, the *Mährenhorn* (9,839') is in most respects a more interesting point of view. Besides the array of peaks which inevitably come within reach of the mountaineer who attains so lofty a point, the Mährenhorn overlooks the whole length of the Haslithal and the Gadmenthal, and a considerable portion of the Gentelthal, the Urbachthal, and the glen of the Triftbach. The summit is reached in 2 hrs from the Furtwang by a scramble

over steep rocks, with here and there an ice-slope requiring the use of the axe. The descent on the N. side is equally steep, and the expedition is fit only for trained mountaineers.]

Of the remaining peaks in the range on the E. side of the Haslithal, the sharp obelisk-shaped *Kilchhorn* (10,213') still claims the title of inaccessible. The highest of the *Diechterhörner* (11,119') was attained in 1864 from the Swiss Club hut by Herr Schwarzenbach, and the *Thierälpli-stock* (11,132') by M. Jacot.

ROUTE H.

GESCHENEN IN THE VALLEY OF THE REUSS TO MEYRINGEN, BY THE GESCHENENTHAL.

The *Geschenenthal* is one of the most secluded valleys of the Alps, until lately quite neglected by travellers. No accurate information respecting it was forthcoming at the date of the first edition of this work, and but one glacier pass, known to the native chamois hunters, was believed to lead into it. It was visited by several members of our Alpine Club early in 1864, and later in the same season, some of the Swiss Club made the expeditions recorded in their Jahrbuch for 1865.

The valley opens at the village of *Geschenen* (3,619'), on the road of the St. Gothard (§ 30, Rte. A), and for about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. a frequented path mounts gently along the l. bank of the *Gescheener Reuss* till, at Wicki (4,350'), it reaches the junction of a torrent flowing from NW. through a wild glen called *Voralpthal*, closed at its head by a rather large glacier—the *Wallenbühlfirn*. [If time be an object, the shortest way to the Stein Alp is through the Voralpthal, and over the ridge connecting the Vorder Sustenhorn with the Stückli-Stock. The pass, which may provisionally be called *Wallenbühl Pass* (8,717'), was traversed many years ago by M. G. Studer. On the N. side a steep and high ridge of rocks

leads down to the small *Kalchthal Glacier*, and in 2 hrs. more the *Stein Alp* is reached either by keeping along the rocks on the l. bank, nearly at a level with the *Susten Pass*, or by following the stream till it reaches the beaten track, and remounting nearly 1,500 ft. to the latter pass. From the l. bank of the *Wallenbühl Glacier* the summit of the *Spitzliberg*, or *Fleckenstock* (10,965'), was reached in 1864, by a steep and long snow couloir, by MM. Raillard and Finiger, with Kaspar Blatter and Ambrose Zraggen.] From Wicki the path along the main branch of the *Geschenenthal* maintains a direction somewhat S. of W., but mounts much more rapidly, and fully $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. is required to reach the only village in the valley.

Geschenen Alp (5,627'). Surrounded by high mountains in the coldest part of Switzerland, the climate of this sequestered spot is exceptionally severe, the houses being sometimes almost buried in snow for several months in winter. The only accommodation is at the curé's house. Realp may be reached from hence in little more than 5 hrs. by the *Lochberg Pass* (9,124'), lying due S. of the little village, and that would be the shortest way to the *Furka*. In 1864 Messrs. Stephen and Macdonald effected a more direct pass to the *Furka* over the ridge between the extreme S. corner of the *Damma Glacier* and the *Tiefen Glacier*, which was crossed in a SW. direction, entering the *Urseren Thal* a short way below the *Furka Pass*. In the same season Mr. Jacomb made another more difficult pass at a point farther W., and nearer the head of the *Tiefen Glacier*. The most remarkable object in view from *Geschenen Alp* is the great *Damma Glacier*, the lower end of which is less than a mile distant. Expecting to arrive at the *Rhone Glacier*, Mr. Tuckett, early in 1864, reached the ridge nearly at the same point subsequently attained by Mr. Jacomb, and found himself cut off from it by the *Tiefen Glacier* (Rte. F), not laid down on the older maps. The

attempts to traverse the range of the *Winterberg*, between the N. part of the *Damma Glacier* and the *Rhone Glacier*, though made from the *Geschenen* side by Messrs. Stephen and Macdonald, and from the W. side by the two *Weissenfluh*s, were unsuccessful.

The pass long known, but used only by native hunters, that leads from the head of the *Geschenenthal* to the *Stein Alp* is the *Geschenenlimmi* (*Stein Joch* of G. Studer), about 10,170 ft. in height. About 1 hr. above the *Geschenen Alp*, the path along the l. bank of the torrent approaches the foot of the *Kehle Glacier*, which fills the head of the valley. Keeping to its l. bank, the way mounts rather steep slopes till it reaches a small lateral glacier that abuts against the ridge of the *Sustenhorn*. The course then lies nearly due N. to a snow col by which this glacier communicates with the great plateau at the head of the *Stein Glacier*, described in Rte. E in connection with the ascent of the *Sustenhorn*. For the way to the *Stein Alp*, see that Rte. This pass, which seems to present no serious difficulty, offers a new and convenient way for the mountaineer between the *Bernese Oberland* and the *St. Gothard road*. It was traversed in 1864, by Herr *Schwarzenbach*, and a few days later by Mr. *Brooksbank*. The latter describes it as an 'easy walk of $8\frac{1}{2}$ from the *Stein Alp* to *Geschenen*'—perhaps meaning *Geschenen Alp*. In the same year, Herr *Hoffmann*, having from the side of the *Trift Glacier* reached the col between the second and third peaks of the *Thierberg*, effected a very steep descent to the head of the *Kehle Glacier*, and so reached the *Geschenen Alp* in 4 hrs. from the summit. Between the latter pass and the *Geschenenlimmi*, the fine peak of the *Steinberg* rises to 11,247 ft., and must command a very fine panoramic view. The writer suspects that this is the peak which was ascended by Messrs. R. W. E. *Forster* and *Hardy Dufour* in 1861, and was taken by them for the *Thierberg*.

CHAPTER VIII.

ALPS OF NORTH SWITZERLAND.

SECTION 26.

FOREST CANTONS.

Route A — Cologne to Altdorf, by Basle, Olten, and Lucerne . . .	147
Route B — Basle to Lucerne, by Zurich — The Rigi . . .	157
Route C — Lucerne to Schwyz and Brunnen . . .	168
Route D — Schwyz to Richterschwyl, by Rothenthurm . . .	171
Route E — Schwyz to Rapperschwyl, by Einsiedlen . . .	172
Route F — Stanzstad to Altdorf, by Engelberg and the Surenen Pass . . .	173
Route G — Stanz to Altdorf, by Leenthal . . .	175
Route H — Stanz to Altdorf, by Beckenried and the Sonnenberg . . .	176
Route I — Altdorf to Stachelberg, by the Klausen Pass . . .	177
Route K — Schwyz to Glarus, by the Prægel Pass — Ascent of the Glärnisch . . .	178
Route L — Muotta to Altdorf . . .	181
Route M — Muotta to Stachelberg, by the Bisithal . . .	182
Route N — Lachen to Schwyz or Glarus, by the Wäggi Thal . . .	183

SECTION 27.

THE TÖDI DISTRICT.

Route A — Zurich to Stachelberg, by Glarus — Ascent of the Tödi . . .	185
Route B — Stachelberg to Amsteg, by the Clariden Grat . . .	197
Route C — Basle to Dissentis, by Schaffhausen and Coire . . .	202
Route D — Dissentis to Andermatt, by the Oberalp Pass — Sources of the Vorderrhine . . .	217
Route E — Dissentis to Amsteg — Kreuzli Pass . . .	219

Route F — Dissentis to Stachelberg, by the Sand Grat — Ascent of the Stockgron . . .	220
Route G — Ilanz, or Dissentis, to Stachelberg, by the Kisten Pass . . .	222
Route H — Ilanz to Elm, in the Sernft Thal, by the Panixer Pass . . .	223
Route I — Reichenau to Elm, by the Segnes Pass . . .	224
Route K — Glarus to Ragatz, by the Sernfthal and Sardona Glacier . . .	225
Route L — Glarus to Sargans, by the Sernfthal . . .	228
Route M — Elm to Stachelberg, by the Richetti Pass . . .	229
Route N — Reichenau to Ragatz, by the Kunkels Pass . . .	229

SECTION 28.

SENTIS DISTRICT.

Route A — Winterthur to Rorschach, by railway . . .	231
Route B — Uznach to St. Gall . . .	233
Route C — Rorschach to Sargans and Coire, by railway . . .	234
Route D — Rorschach to Trogen, Gais, Appenzell, and Weissbad . . .	235
Route E — St. Gall to Alstädten . . .	238
Route F — Weissbad to the Valley of the Rhine . . .	239
Route G — Wil to Sargans, by the Toggenburg . . .	240
Route H — Nesslau to St. Gall, by Urnäsch . . .	241
Route I — Nesslau to Weissbad . . .	242
Route K — Nesslau to Wesen — Ascent of the Spier . . .	242
Route L — Wildhaus to Weissbad, by the Kray Alp . . .	243
Route M — Wildhaus to Wallenstadt, by the Churfürsten . . .	244

THE portion of the Swiss Alps included in the present chapter is not habitually known by a common designation, but is nevertheless more accurately defined by natural boundaries than any other of the main divisions of the Alps. If two travellers start in opposite directions from the Oberalp Pass at the head of the valley of the Vorder Rhine, and one of them should

follow that stream to its entrance into the Lake of Constance, and beyond that lake in its course towards Basle, while the other descends along the torrent leading from the pass to Andermatt, and then accompanies the Reuss to its junction first with the Aar, and then with the Rhine, near Waldshut, they will on meeting there have accomplished between them the

circuit of the ranges which, for want of a collective name, are here described as the Alps of North Switzerland.

To the eye of the geologist the region so defined includes two essentially different portions. The first, that hereafter described as the Tödi chain, forms a continuation to the ENE. of the range of the Bernese Alps, from which it is separated only by the deep cleft that affords a passage to the Reuss from the foot of the St. Gothard Pass to the Lake of Lucerne. Here gneiss and other crystalline rocks are overlaid by secondary deposits, which are carried to a great height above the sea level. The second geological division of the region now under discussion includes the outer ranges, called by German topographers Voralpen, that encompass the Lakes of Lucerne, Zug, and Wallenstadt, and extend even to the shores of the Lake of Constance. Here the newer secondary and tertiary rocks exclusively prevail, and, with the single exception of the Glärnisch, the mountains do not surpass the limit of permanent snow.

The shores of the above-mentioned and some other smaller lakes abound with exquisite scenery, which has made this part of Switzerland one of the most frequented haunts of foreigners, and there is no lack of good accommodation in most of the places of common resort. The higher mountains, and especially the Tödi chain, offer abundant occupation to the mountaineer, but he must not expect to find here glacier scenery on a scale comparable to that of the Bernese and Pennine Alps. German is the universal language throughout the region described in this chapter, excepting in the valley of the Vorderrhein, where the native tongue is Romansch, an ancient dialect derived from the Latin, spoken throughout a great part of the Grisons.

SECTION 26.

DISTRICT OF THE FOREST CANTONS.

UNDER the above title is included the portion of the Alps surrounding the Lake of Lucerne, and extending thence to the valleys of the Linth and the Limmat. The mountains are in great part formed of tertiary rocks which have undergone denudation and other mechanical changes, so that the original direction of the ridges is rarely distinguishable, but on the whole the predominant course of the valleys is parallel to that of the Tödi chain. For the sake of convenience it has been thought better to include in this district the Pilatus, as well as the high mountains lying between the Surenen Pass and the Lake of Lucerne, though orographically these are outliers from the Bernese Alps, described in Chapter VII.

If the ardent mountaineer whose delight is to attain peaks untrodden or rarely touched by human feet, or to explore the inner recesses of the ice-world, should find the district now described wanting in attractions, the same will certainly not happen to the more pacific lover of nature, who here finds in the most varied combination all except the sternest elements of picturesque beauty. Neither can a reasonable amount of interest to the mountaineer be wanting in a district where he may find such peaks as the Glärnisch and the Uri Rothstock to exercise his favourite pursuit.

For mountain excursions the best head-quarters are found at Engelberg or at Voralpen. Many places on or near to the Lake of Lucerne are admirably situated for persons who seek the attractions of beautiful scenery, pure fresh air, with tolerably good accommodation, during the summer.

ROUTE A.

COLOGNE TO ALTDORF, BY BASLE,
OLTEN, AND LUCERNE.

	Eng. miles.
Mayence (by rly. or steamer)	114
Ludwigshafen (by railway)	42
Basle (by rly. on l. bank)	171
Lucerne	57½
Fluelen (by steamer)	24
Altdorf (by road)	1½
	<hr/> 410

For travellers to whom a single day is not an important object, the most agreeable way from England to Switzerland is undoubtedly that by Belgium and the Rhine. In addition to the objects of interest on the road, there is the advantage of travelling a part of the way without fatigue or annoyance by the Rhine steamer, instead of the heat, dust, and racket of a railway journey. It is a further consideration that travellers by French railways who do not choose to incur the great delay and inconvenience of travelling by the ordinary slow trains are forced to pay first-class fare, even for servants, in the express trains. In this way travelling with a numerous family becomes much more expensive in France than in Germany. On the other hand, it is an inconvenience that the line of railway connecting Cologne and Basle is in the hands of several different companies, whose arrangements are often intended for other objects than the public convenience. It would appear that the trains on the German and Swiss railways have been at various times altered so as to prevent travellers from availing themselves of the steamers, or to force them to halt in certain towns. Travellers should not fail to obtain the latest intelligence as to the railway time-tables, and arrange their plans accordingly.

Persons who reach Cologne at 4 in the afternoon by express train from Brussels (in 6 hrs. 20 min.), or from

Antwerp, and who intend to travel by steamer on the following day, do well to go on by Bonn by rly. on the same evening after a halt of 3 hrs., to visit the famous Cathedral. As the banks of the river between these two cities are uninteresting, nothing is lost by this arrangement, but if hurried they must leave Cologne by the evening express at 5 p.m., and reach Mayence in about 4 hours. They may sleep at that place, start again at 5.25 next morning, and reach Basle at 5.10 p.m., just too late for the evening train to Lucerne, but in time to reach Berne or Zurich on the same night.

Those who do not object to night-travelling continue their journey by the train which carries them in 13 hrs. from Cologne to Basle, reaching the latter city at 6 a.m., and before night may easily find themselves in the heart of the Swiss Alps.

The most direct course for travellers from England to Switzerland is by the morning express train leaving Cologne at 9 a.m., which enables them to reach Basle at 9.15 p.m. on the same day.

Those who wish to see Strasburg Cathedral on their way to Switzerland must either give additional time or travel by Paris. An express train carrying first and second class passengers leaves Strasburg at 3.48, and reaches the Central station at Basle, whence the trains depart for most parts of Switzerland at 7.7 p.m., and four slow trains perform the same service daily in 4 or 5 hrs. Another plan for visiting Strasburg *en route* is to turn aside at the Appenweier station on the rly. from Mannheim and Heidelberg to Basle, and cross the Rhine by the bridge at Kehl. Those not pressed for time may combine a visit to Luxembourg, Treves, and the battle-fields of the late Franco-German war, with a visit to Strasburg, by taking the Great Luxembourg Railway from Brussels to Luxembourg—a morning train in 6½ hrs., and another in the afternoon in 6 hrs., but that line is not suited for

those who wish to proceed direct to Strasbourg or Basle.

In arranging his route by the various Rhenish railways, the traveller will not forget that Paris time is kept on all the French lines, and that this is about half an hour slower than the time kept on the German lines. These do not exactly agree, but the differences usually amount to no more than 4 or 5 minutes.

The Station of the Baden Rly. from Mannheim to Basle is in *Klein Basel*, a suburb of the latter city on the l. bank of the Rhine, and stands about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the bridge. Those who would go on to Lucerne must proceed at once across the bridge to the Central Swiss Rly. Station (Central Bahnhof). Basle is described in § 23, Rte. A, where there is also a brief notice of the railway from thence to Olten. Here, at $23\frac{1}{2}$ miles from Basle, the lines to Berne, Lucerne, and Zurich diverge from the same station. The line to Lucerne, after remaining for a few minutes united to that leading to Berne, turns to the SE. at the foot of the hill on which stands the Castle of Aarburg, and mounts very gently through a pretty valley watered by the Wiggern. The first place of any note, about 5 m. from Olten, is *Zofingen* (Inns: Rössli, Ochs), a very ancient little town, probably the Roman Tobinium. The remains of an extensive Roman villa with mosaics, medals, &c., have been discovered close at hand, and a country inn now stands on the adjoining ground.

Beyond the *Dagmarsellen* station there is a fine view of the L. of Sempach, backed by the mountains of the Lake of Lucerne. Nearly 5 m. farther, by the *Wauwyl* Station, is the *Wauwyler See*, a little lake known to Swiss botanists for the many rare marsh plants found in the adjoining peaty ground: amongst them are *Liparis Loeselii*, and *Lysimachia thyrsiflora*. The little walled town of

Sursee (Inn: Sonne, with a collection of stuffed animals in the house) preserves, in the double-headed eagle carved above its gates, a record of the time when the country lay under the dominion of the house of Austria. It stands at the NW. end of the *Lake of Sempach*, whose name recalls one of the great events that put an end to that dominion. This is a pretty sheet of water nearly 5 m. long by $1\frac{1}{2}$ wide, and 1,608 ft. above the sea, enclosed within an amphitheatre of hills whence at some points the Oberland Alps, or the nearer mountains of the Forest Cantons, are seen in the background. It contains many excellent fish, one of which—*Salmo Lavaretus*—is peculiar to this part of Switzerland. The rly. passes along the S. shore of the lake, leaving to the rt. the village of Büttisholz, where an earthen mound bears the name Engländer Hübel, and is said to cover the bones of a body of Norman-English adventurers, or free lances, who, under Enguerrand de Coucy, after pillaging the neighbouring districts, were here defeated and slain by the Swiss in 1376. About 25 m. from Olten is the *Sempach* Station, fully a mile from the little decaying town which has given its name to one of the battles most famous in the story of Swiss independence. The battle of Sempach was fought on the hill about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. NE. of the town. Most readers are familiar with the account of the battle as given by Zschokke. Neither Greek nor Roman annals can show a more brilliant deed of martial heroism than that of the man of Unterwalden—Arnold Von Winkelried—who, when the Swiss hung back dispirited by the failure of every effort to break through the serried lances of the Austrian knights, opened the way that led his countrymen to victory and freedom by gathering with outspread arms the steel points of the enemies' weapons, and burying the 'sheaf of fatal Austrian spears' in his own bosom. Several crosses, and a

chapel built immediately after the battle, mark the site.

About 9 m. beyond the Sempach Station the rly. passes through a tunnel under the so-called Gibraltar Hügel to the Lucerne Station on the S. side of the Reuss. Those who wish to proceed at once by the late steamer should lose no time in crossing the wooden bridge that leads to the steamboat quay.

LUCERNE (Inns: Schweizerhof; Grand H. National; Luzernerhof; all on the quay, first-rate houses; Englishherhof; good, rather dear; H. du Rigi, good and reasonable; Schwan, good. The three last named front the lake near to the landing-place of the steamers; and all of them enjoy noble views of the lake and the neighbouring mountains. A little more distant, but very well situated, is the new Hôtel and Pension Beaurivage. It not uncommonly happens that travellers who do not write to secure rooms find all the above houses full, in which case they must seek quarters in some of the second-rate inns in the town, of which the following may be named: Waage, good; H. St. Gothard, new; Rösli; H. du Lac, good; H. des Alpes; Adler, Krone, both small but good; Hôtel de la Poste). Though but the 7th or 8th town of Switzerland in population, this is perhaps the most interesting to a foreigner from the unequalled beauty of its position, and from being the natural metropolis of the Four Forest Cantons from whose alliance Swiss independence dates its origin. The interior of the town contains comparatively few objects of interest, but its external aspect is singularly picturesque. The old walls are set at intervals with watch-towers of mediæval architecture, and the quaint wooden-roofed bridges recall an earlier and more primitive style than is found in the new quay with its stately hotels. A modern structure, crossing the Reuss just as it issues from the lake, somewhat mars the effect of the

ancient Kapellbrücke—dating from 1300, which is passable only on foot. The projecting wooden roof is covered inside with ancient fresco pictures, curious but of no artistic merit, representing events in Swiss history, and in the legendary story of Saints Leodegar (Fr. Leger) and Maurice, the patrons of the city. About the middle of the Kapellbrücke rises the Wasserthurm, a very ancient tower, whose foundations are said to be of Roman origin, that served at once for defence and as a lighthouse to guide boatmen approaching from the lake. Hence the name of the city (Lucerna), whose German form is Luzern. The third bridge over the Reuss is more modern, and passable for carriages. A fourth foot-bridge, somewhat farther from the lake, is called Spreuer Brücke, or Mühlen Brücke, and resembles the Kapellbrücke in its construction. It contains within a Dance of Death painted by Meglinger in the 16th century.

The longest of all the bridges, called Hofbrücke, which was carried, not over the river, but across a shallow part of the shore, was removed, and the ground on which it stood reclaimed from the lake, in the construction of the new quay. At the end farthest from the river, formerly reached by the Hofbrücke, is the Hofkirche, or church of St. Leodegar. The interior contains some second rate works of art and a fine organ. The cemetery surrounding the church is enclosed by arcades commanding exquisite views, and the spot is a favorite resort for persons given to the contemplative mood.

Lucerne contains a remarkable work of art, perhaps the most appropriate and touching monument in existence. It is erected to the memory of the faithful Swiss Guard who fell on the 10th Aug. 1792, in the fruitless effort to defend Louis XVI. and his family in the attack made upon the Tuileries by the revolutionary mob of Paris. The monument, designed by Thorwaldsen, and carved in the live rock by Ahorn of Constance, represents a colossal lion

wounded to death, whose last effort is to protect with his massive paw a shield emblazoned with the fleur-de-lys of the House of Bourbon. Beneath are inscribed the names of 42 officers and the number of men who fell on that day. The position of the monument enhances its effect, and no stranger should pass through Lucerne without visiting it. The monument is known as Thorwaldsen's Löwen-Monument. Near at hand is Meyer's Rigi-Panorama, entrance 1 fr., which deserves a visit from those who are prevented by want of health or bad weather from enjoying the original. A small collection of Swiss stuffed birds and quadrupeds, extremely well mounted by M. Stauffer, entrance 1 fr., deserves the notice of naturalists.

The matchless beauty of its position, and the number of interesting expeditions within reach of Lucerne, naturally induce many strangers to make it their head-quarters during the summer season. Numerous boarding-houses, or *pensions*, offer good accommodation on moderate terms. It is difficult to make a selection among so many, but the following may be named as being well recommended. Pension Worley, formerly Äschmann; Fitzger, on the Felsberg, fine view; P. Victoria and P. Gibraltar on the rising ground above the l. bank of the Reuss. Many other establishments of the same kind are to be found in the vicinity of the town. The Pension Tivoli, with baths on the lake, is about $\frac{1}{2}$ m., and that of Danman more than 1 m., out of the town, both near the road to Küssnacht. Of others rather more distant, those at the Seeburg and Sonnenberg have been recommended.

The neighbourhood of Lucerne abounds so much with beautiful points of view, that it is difficult, if not impossible, to exhaust the list. Of the shorter walks in the immediate neighbourhood, the Fluhmatt, and the walk called Alleinwinden on the N. side of the town, the Drei Linden on the Gizliberg, and the Gütsch and Gibralt-

ar Hügel on the l. bank of the Reuss all deserve notice. Row-boats of various sizes are kept for hire. There is no fixed tariff. 'The ordinary charge is 75 cents per hour for the hire of the boat, and the same rate for each boatman.'—[B.]

All the hills near the town may afford scope for short excursions, and reward the trouble by new and beautiful combinations of scenery. The *Sonnenberg* to the SW., a prolongation of the ridge of the Gütsch, and the *Dietschenberg* to the NE., are both recommended; but probably the most interesting of the shorter excursions is that to the *Meggenhorn*, or the *Otteberg*, lying in the angle between the bay of Küssnacht and that of Lucerne, and overlooking a great part of the lake. A visit to the ruined castle of *Neu-Habsburg* may be included in the same walk. Of the longer excursions from Lucerne by far the most frequently made is that to the Rigi, described in Rte. B; but of late years, since it has been made easy of access, the *Pilatus* has attracted every year an increasing number of visitors, and may best be described in this place.

The *Pilatus* is the rugged mountain mass, lying SSW. from the town, which is the most conspicuous object in all the views from the neighbourhood of Lucerne. It has many summits, of which seven principal peaks are distinguished by separate names. The highest, or *Oberhaupt* (7,290'), is followed in succession by the *Tomlishorn* (6,997'), *Esel* (6,962'), *Wilderfeld* (6,747'), *Matthorn* (6,675'), *Klimschhorn* (6,555') and *Gemsmaättli* (6,435'). The middle and lower portions of the mountain are clothed with forest, broken by large patches of exquisitely green mountain pasture, while the upper part consists mainly of steep crags, separated by deep clefts. On the S. side the forests have been much cut away, and the slope is less varied and picturesque than on the side facing Lucerne. Many paths may be followed, but the most interesting, especially in

the descent, is that by Hergiswyl, while the least agreeable, and that involving the hottest walk, is the path from Alpnach. A circuitous but picturesque way is that from Lucerne by Hergottswald and the Bründlen Alp, and this may be recommended to travellers who do not object to a walk of at least 6 hrs. As this way is little frequented, a guide is almost necessary; while the paths from Hergiswyl and Alpnach may be easily found by any one used to mountain-walking. A practised cragsman will have little difficulty in reaching the upper part of the mountain from Hergottswald by some of the ravines that separate the higher peaks. Unpractised climbers should, however, keep to the paths. In 1857 a traveller wandering from the path fell over steep rocks and lost his life. A few years ago the ascent of the Pilatus was comparatively a difficult and laborious expedition, as there was no place on the mountain better than a poor chalet where a traveller could find food or shelter. The case has been much altered since an enterprising native of Unterwalden, named Blättler, made a good bridle-path from Hergiswyl to the upper part of the mountain, and opened a very good mountain Inn on the Klismenhorn, at 6,288 ft. above the sea, and since another Inn has been built near the summit of the Esel.

On leaving Lucerne the road to Alpnach is followed for about 5 m., at first through a country rich with orchards and green meadows and comfortable farm-houses, till beyond Winkel the road skirts the shore of one of the many bays of the Lake of Lucerne, where the forest descends nearly to the water's edge. At Hergiswyl (Inn: Rössli, very fair) horses (at 10 fr. each), guides, and chaises-à-porteur (charge 20 fr.) are found for the ascent. A path mounts somewhat N. of E. through fields and fruit-trees, reaching in 1 hr. a little Inn at a place called Bränneli, and, a little beyond it, a seat commanding a beautiful view

over the lake. During the ascent still wider views recur, until in 2 hrs. from Hergiswyl the traveller reaches the alpine pasture or *alp* of Fracmünd—derived from Mons Fractus, one of the ancient names of the Pilatus. The pedestrian who may have engaged a boy to show him the way thus far, may now send him back, as the Klismenhorn Inn is henceforth constantly in view at the upper end of a rocky valley or ravine, which would not be easily mounted without the assistance of the good zigzag path made at the expense of M. Blättler, the landlord. The Inn, reached in 3½ to 4 hrs. from Hergiswyl, is very well kept and quite comfortable in fine weather, when not overcrowded. It stands in a depression or col on the upper ridge of the mountain, called Klismenhorn-Egg. A naturalist may well make this his halting-place for several days, as the mountain, besides being considerably higher than the Rigi, offers many more objects of interest. The flora of the limestone Alps is here very well represented, and the botanist may find several rare plants, such as *Papaver alpinum* (in débris below the peak of the Esel), *Petrocallis pyrenaica*, *Campanula thyrsoides*, *Androsace chamaejasme*, *Festuca Scheuchzeri*, &c.

To enjoy fully the panorama from the Pilatus, it is necessary to mount some one of the peaks which rise steeply out of the upper ridge of the mountain. The easiest of access is the Klismenhorn, reached in 5 m. from the neighbouring Inn; but as this is overlooked by several higher points, most persons prefer the Tomlishorn or the Esel, both of which have been made accessible by good paths, with an iron holdfast here and there in spots where unpractised climbers may be liable to giddiness. The view from the Esel is commonly preferred. The way to it passes the Bellevue Inn, and the path leading to Alpnach. A zigzag path mounts from the Klismenhorn-Egg in 20 m. to the base of the Chriesloch, a chimney-like cleft

in the limestone rock which is climbed with the help of ladders. At the top the traveller emerges on the high bare ridge, at a short distance from the point where the track from Alpnach reaches the crest of the mountain. Here stands a new Inn, Bellevue, said to be well kept, and a worthy rival to that on the Klimeshorn-Egg. This stands from 400 to 500 ft. higher, and is more convenient for those whose main object is to enjoy the sunrise from one of the higher peaks. Those who remain two or three days will prefer the older house, which is better for excursions. The Esel has the advantage of lying further E. than the other high peaks of the Pilatus, and thus commands a more extensive view of the Lake of Lucerne. The summit is now provided with a wooden pavilion, giving shelter against the keen morning air to a limited number of visitors.

The path from Alpnach-Gestaad (§ 25, Rte. A) is partly carried along a road made by a French Company who purchased the forests on the S. side of the Pilatus, and partly by a track carried along the margin of a gorge excavated in the slope of the mountain. 4 hrs. are required for the ascent from Gestaad, and 2½ hrs. for the descent.

The way from Lucerne by the Bründlen Alp involves a longer walk than either of the others. A good road leads to Krienz, a picturesque village within 3 m. of Lucerne. A rough track then ascends, mainly through forest, to *Herrgottswald*, a church with a little Inn adjoining, commanding a beautiful view. This is reached in 2 hrs. from Lucerne. A circuitous path, mounting first W. and then S., attains, in 2½ hrs. farther, the *Bründlen Alp*, a group of chalets lying in a wild hollow below the higher peaks of the Pilatus. In the hollow lies the little lake which has played a great part in the legendary history of the mountain. Whether the name Pilatus suggested the legend, or was derived from it, is uncertain, but the popular belief led

Pontius Pilate to this spot, where after many wanderings he was said to have drowned himself. The clouds that often gather round the top of the mountain, and the storms that seem to issue from the hollow of the Bründlen See, were long thought to originate in the struggles of his unquiet spirit. On the face of the precipice above the Bründlen Alp is the opening of a cavern with a vertical pinnacle of rock beside it that looks like a colossal statue. The popular fancy holds this for a likeness of St. Dominic, and the cavern, which is quite inaccessible, is called Dominikloch. The Bründlen Alp possesses a remarkable echo. As it lies some way west of the topmost ridge, it is not seen by most visitors, and to this must be attributed the singular inference of some English travellers, who were led to deny the existence both of lake and cavern because in repeated ascents of the mountain they never happened to light upon them. In 1½ hr. from the Bründlen Alp the traveller may reach the summit of the Tomlishorn or that of the Esel.

It is a disputed question whether the view from the Pilatus is to be preferred to that from the Rigi. The latter in the writer's opinion is superior as a panorama, being more central in regard to the lakes, which are the main ingredients in the wonderful series of pictures that is there unfolded. The Pilatus, on the other hand, is nearer by 11 m. to the Oberland Alps, which are here far more striking objects than they appear in the SW. horizon from the Rigi. The mountain itself is more alpine in character, and gives a far better idea to a stranger of the aspect and vegetation of the upper region than the gentle slopes and rounded summits of the Rigi. The ascent may well be recommended to all travellers, but especially to those who do not intend to view the great peaks of the Alps still nearer at hand from some commanding point, such as the Faulhorn, Niesen, Brévent, &c. The geo-

logist will not fail to contrast the contorted strata of the limestone of this mountain with the regular stratification of the conglomerate of the Rigi.

As the journey from Lucerne to Altdorf is almost always made by the Lake of Lucerne, it will be convenient to give here some account of that most picturesque of all European lakes. The *Lake of Lucerne* is called in German *Vierwaldstätter See*, or Lake of the Four Forest Cantons, because its waters wash the shores of the four Cantons whose alliance in the early part of the 14th century was the origin of the existence of the Swiss nation. The scepticism of modern historians has called in question the authenticity of the records, and even the very existence of some of the heroes of Swiss history. A moderate critic may well admit the probability that myth has been intermingled with the streamlet of fact that has reached us through popular tradition; but it is abundantly certain that in an age when nearly all Europe lay prostrate under feudal tyranny a scanty population of mountaineers here successfully struggled for freedom, first driving out the local oppressors and destroying their strongholds, and afterwards encountering in the field, and defeating against overwhelming odds, the chivalry of Germany and France. The recollection of such deeds, freshened by a reperusal of Schiller's noble drama of 'Wilhelm Tell'—the best guide to this district—adds no little to the enjoyment of the exquisite scenes amidst which they were acted; and the man whose spirit is not deeply stirred within him as he visits these shores must be alike insensible to the sublime in nature and in man.

The form of the L. of Lucerne is singularly irregular, and must be embarrassing to those geologists who believe that the lake-basins of the Alps have been excavated by great glaciers. To the orographer it appears to lie in four different valleys, all

related to the conformation of the adjoining mountains. The central portion of the lake lies in two parallel valleys whose direction is from E. to W., the one lying N., the other S. of the ridge of the Bürgenstein. These are connected through a narrow strait, scarcely $\frac{1}{2}$ m. wide, between the two rocky promontories called respectively Untere and Obere Nase. It is not unlikely that the southern of these two divisions of the lake—called *Buochser See*—formerly extended to the W. over the isthmus whereon stands the town of Stanz, thus forming an island of the Bürgenstein. The W. end of the main branch of the lake, whence a comparatively shallow bay extends to the town of Lucerne, is intersected obliquely by a deep trench whose SW. end is occupied by the branch called *Alpnacher See*, while the NE. branch forms the long Bay of Küssnacht, or *Küssnacher See*. It will not escape notice that these both lie in the direct line of a valley that stretches with scarcely a break parallel to the chain of the Bernese Alps from Interlaken to the L. of Zug. At the E. end of the Buochser See, where the containing walls of the lake-valley are directed from ENE. to WSW., it is joined at an acute angle by the Bay of Uri, or *Urner See*, lying in the N. prolongation of the deep cleft that gives a passage to the Reuss, between the Bernese chain and the Alps of N. Switzerland. The breadth of these various sections of the lake is very variable, but is usually between one and two miles. Its mean height above the sea is 1,437 ft., and the greatest depth hitherto measured 1,140 ft.

If its dimensions and its singular formation forbid the Lake of Lucerne to rival the stately grandeur of those of Geneva or Garda, it surpasses these and all others in Europe in the almost infinite variety of its scenery, and in the exquisite contrasts which they afford. A few minutes suffice, as the traveller traverses its surface, to exchange a picture of the softest beauty,

for the sternest aspects of alpine wildness. The vegetation of its shores is widely different from that of most of the Swiss and all the Italian lakes. The vine is here absent, and there is little sign of tillage; but the villages that stand here and there, where the rocks leave some space between their base and the water's edge, are surrounded by orchards and meadows of the brightest green, and shaded by magnificent walnut-trees, whose ample foliage contrasts forcibly with the dark hues of the primæval pine-forest that clothes the middle height of the mountains.

The hurried traveller who can dispose of but one day at Lucerne, and who is not bound for the road of the St. Gothard, should take the early steamer to Fluelen, engage a boat thence to Bauen, visit the Grütli, and return by evening steamer from Brunnen or Beckenried, unless he prefer to take a carriage from the latter village to Stanzstad, and return by the steamer from thence to Lucerne. Those who have not ascended the Rigi on the way from Zurich (Rte. B) may reach the summit, viâ Brunnen, Schwyz, and Goldau (Rte. C), after leaving Lucerne in the morning, and returning from Fluelen by boat.

Those who reach Fluelen by the afternoon steamer, and sleep at Altdorf, may return to Lucerne on the following day by the Surenen Pass (Rte. F), starting very early, and engaging a carriage from Engelberg to Stanzstad. No other motive than necessity can, however, justify a traveller in hurrying over scenes that require time and quiet to be thoroughly enjoyed.

The Lake of Lucerne is well provided with means of conveyance by steamer, as well as by boats that may be hired at all the villages on its shores. Three or four steamers start daily in summer for Fluelen (the port of Altdorf), touching at Wäggis, Vitznau, Beckenried, Gersau, and Brunnen. There are three departures daily for Stanzstad and Alpnach-Gestad, and an equal number for Küssnacht. Tra-

vellers will not fail to obtain the latest time-bills, and arrange their plans accordingly.

On quitting the quay at Lucerne, the traveller, looking along the bay that connects the town with the main body of the lake, sees the long ridge of the Rigi to the l., rising above the nearer hills, and to the WSW., between the rocky summits of the Vitznauer Stock on the l., and the Nieder Bauen on the rt., the distant Alps of Uri and Glarus culminating in the snowy peak of the Tödi. As he advances, the Titlis is visible for a short time, nearly due S.; and as the valley of Sarnen is opened to the l. of Pilatus, he gains a passing glimpse of some of the peaks of the Bernese Oberland, including the Wetterhörner and the Schreckhorn. The Bay of Küssnacht, opening to NE. beyond the point of the Meggenhorn, attracts but little attention, the views towards Alpnach being far more interesting. The *Bürgenstein* (4,077'), although not more than 2,600 ft. above the lake, rises so abruptly as to form a striking feature in the scenery. In contrast to its dark aspect, and to the rugged outline of the Pilatus in the background, the N. shore of the lake, along the lower slopes of the Rigi, is bright with orchards and picturesque farm-houses. In this warm spot the chestnut and the fig-tree thrive better than they usually do in N. Switzerland.

Wäggis (Inns: Lion d'Or, close to the landing-place; Concordia, fairly good; and several *pensions*) is the chief place on the S. side of the Rigi, and frequent resort of tourists. The next stopping place of the steamer is *Vitznau* (Inn: Pension Pfeiffer), the terminus of the Rigi Railway (see next Rte.). Beyond this the main branch of the lake appears completely closed to the E. by the bold range whose chief summit is the *Vitznauer Stock* (4,750'), whence the promontory called Obere Nase stretches into the lake. A narrow opening to the S. is seen between this and the Untere Nase, a corresponding pro-

montory forming the E. end of the Bürgenstein. This leads into the branch of the lake called Buochser See. The scenery is here completely changed; the spectator appears to be enclosed by mountains hitherto unseen, and it is impossible to guess in what direction there may be an exit. To the rt. lies *Buochs* (Rte. H), in a hollow between the Buochserhorn and the S. side of the Bürgenstein, while nearly due S. is the steamboat station at

Beckenried (Inns: *Sonne*; *Mond*; *H. Feller*; visitors taken *en pension*), whence travellers may proceed by land to Stanzstad, or to Seelisberg; see Rte. H. The steamer now crosses the lake diagonally to the little isolated village of

Gersau (Inns: *H. and Pension, Müller; Sonne*; both good), lying on a steep slope on the N. shore, along which a path little better than a goat-track leads to Brunnen. A path to the Rigi has been made practicable for mules (see Rte. B). The secluded position of this little community accounts for the fact that up to the time of the French revolution it formed an independent state, owing no political tie to the neighbouring cantons, and governed by its own local assembly. The present population of the entire commune is about 1,700. After rounding a headland some short way beyond Gersau, the traveller enjoys a new and beautiful picture. The level valley of the Muotta, beset with farm-houses and fine trees, extends to the town of Schwyz, behind which rise the bold peaks of the Mythen. As the steamer approaches the promontory of Treib, the far-famed Bay of Uri, or Urner See, opens abruptly to the S., seen throughout its whole length, and in about 2 hrs. from Lucerne the boat reaches

Brunnen (Inns: *H. Waldstädter*, new large house; *Adler*; *Rössli*; *Hirsch*; besides several *pensions*), a place of some traffic, as it lies in the most direct route from most parts of Germany to the road of the St. Gothard. It is deservedly resorted to by strangers in

search of mild climate and beautiful scenery. Charges for boats and carriages exorbitant. The road to Schwyz and Arth is described in Rte. C. The warehouse, called Sust, has two rude and very ancient frescoes. That representing the three confederates of the Grütli is said to date from 1315, when the three original cantons (Urkantone) renewed their oath of alliance after the battle of Morgarten. Lucerne joined the league only in 1332.

[Either from Brunnen or from Flüelen most travellers take a boat to visit the *Grütli*. It lies on the E. side of the promontory of Treib, $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Brunnen, and nearly 5 m. from Flüelen. On the way the traveller should remark the bold rock of Mythenstein, corruptly called Wytenstein, rising out of the lake near the point of the opposite promontory. It bears the following German inscription—'Dem Sänger Tell's, Friedrich Schiller; Die Urkantone, 1860.' No poet has ever had a nobler monument, as none ever better earned a nation's gratitude. Keeping along the rocky shore, the traveller observes a point where the declivity presents a gentler slope, and a green meadow planted with trees offers easier access from the lake. This is the *Grütli*, or *Rütli*, where, on the night of the 7th October 1307, Walter Fürst of Attinghausen in Uri, Werner Stauffacher of Steinen in Schwyz, and Arnold an der Halden of Melchthal in Unterwalden, each leading 10 trusty followers, formed the confederation that freed their native cantons from a foreign yoke, and founded the independence of Switzerland. The popular fancy has consecrated the event by a legend. Three springs, said to have burst out from the spot where the leaders stood, are carefully enclosed and shown to all visitors. The Grütli has lately been purchased by a public subscription raised in Switzerland, and thus saved from desecration.]

Passengers for Seelisberg (Rte. H) hire a boat at Brunnen to convey them to Treib. It is judicious to make a

distinct agreement with the boatmen of Brunnen before starting on the lake.

A new inn (Hotel und Kurhaus Axenstein) with pleasure-grounds, accessible by road, about 2 m. from Brunnen, is well spoken of: more distant, and much higher up (about 4,200'), is another new inn and *Pension* on the Stossberg (charge 4 fr. a day, without wine) commanding a very fine view. From the inn it is easy to reach in 1½ hr. the summit of the *Frohnalpstock* (5,787'), with a noble view of the lake.

The Bay of Uri is the portion of the lake where the scenery attains the character of sublimity. It occupies the northernmost and deepest portion of the great cleft of the Valley of the Reuss, which has cut through the Alpine ranges from the St. Gothard Pass to the neighbourhood of Schwyz. From its E. shore the mountains rise in almost bare walls of rock to a height of from 3,000 to 4,000 ft. above the water. The two highest summits are the *Frohnalpstock* above mentioned, and the *Axenber*g (6,830'). Between them the steep glen or ravine of Riemenstalden descends to *Sissingen*, the only hamlet on that side of the lake. On the opposite or W. shore, the mountains attain still greater dimensions. The *Nieder Bauen* (6,323') is succeeded by the *Ober Bauen* (6,964'), and farther S., above the ridge of the Scharti, appear the snowy peaks of the *Blackenstock* (9,686') and the *Uri Rothstock* (9,621'). In the centre opens the valley of the Reuss, backed by the rugged summits of the Uri Alps, of which the most conspicuous is the *Bristenstock* (10,089').

A slight scar is pointed out on the rocky face of the *Frohnalpstock*, and marks the spot whence a huge fragment of rock fell into the lake in 1801. The wave caused by the shock overflowed a part of the village of *Sissingen* (Rte. L), destroyed 5 houses, and drowned 9 of the inhabitants.

On the W. shore, opposite *Sissingen*, is *Bauen*, the solitary hamlet seen on

that side, near the opening of the *Isenthal*, an alpine glen, lying between the *Uri Rothstock* and the *Ober Bauen*. See Rte. G.

At the foot of the *Axenber*g, whose bare rocks descend elsewhere without a break to the water's edge, is seen a little shelf of rock whereon stands an oratory. This is known as *Tells Platte*, and marks the spot where the popular hero of Swiss story sprang ashore from Gessler's boat in the storm, when the rudder had been entrusted to his strength and skill. Seen from the lake it is impossible to trace the narrow path along the face of the *Axenber*g by which alone land communication was formerly kept up between Brunnen and *Altdorf*. A very fine new road has been completed at the cost of the Federal Government along the E. side of the Bay of Uri, intended to connect the road of the St. Gothard with the N. of Switzerland.

In less than an hour from Brunnen the steamer reaches *Fluelen* (Inns: *Adler*; *Kreuz*; *W. Tell*; all close to the landing-place), a small village rendered unhealthy by the marshy ground formed about the head of the lake. Works have been undertaken to deepen the channel of the *Reuss*, and so drain the land on either bank. Here travellers for the St. Gothard take their places in the diligence, or engage carriages; those who do not go farther may proceed at once in an omnibus to *Altdorf* (Inns: *Goldener Schlüssel*, good civil people; *Adler*, also good; *Löwe*, fair; *Sonne*), a small town almost completely destroyed by fire in 1799. It is best known as the scene of the most dramatic incident in the story of William Tell. A fountain surmounted by his statue, in the middle of the town, marks the spot where he is believed to have stood, when forced to aim at the apple placed on his son's head, as the only chance of saving the child's life. Tradition has fixed on a tower ornamented with rude frescoes as the site of the lime-tree to which the child was

bound; but the tower is certainly of earlier date than the event, and there is more reason to admit that a second fountain, about 200 ft. from the first, occupies the place of the lime-tree, said to have been cut down in 1567. The church contains some tolerable pictures, of which the most noticeable is a Nativity attributed to Vandyke(?).

Altdorf is the capital of Uri, the poorest and least populous of the Swiss cantons, yet, perhaps from regard to the memory of Tell, it has been admitted to rank first among the primitive cantons, or Urkantone. This is a place at which many alpine routes converge, most of which are noticed in this §; the road of the St. Gothard is described in § 30, Rte. A.

Travellers are sometimes dissuaded from engaging a boat to convey them from Fluelen to Bauen, Grütli, or Treib, by the reported dangers of the navigation of the Bay of Uri. It is true that at times, when the stormy S. wind rushes down the valley of the Reuss, it is dangerous to venture in a boat upon this branch of the lake, but in settled weather there is no more reason for apprehension here than elsewhere.

ROUTE B.

BASLE TO LUCERNE, BY ZURICH. THE RIGL.

	Eng. miles
Olten (by railway)	23½
Aarau	8½
Zurich	31½
Horgen (by steamer)	9
Zug (by road)	11½
Immensee (by steamer)	6½
Küssnacht (by road)	2
Lucerne (by road or steamer)	7½

99½

The best arrangement for a Swiss tour which is to include the chief lakes is to take Zurich on the way to Lucerne, as the Lake of Zurich appears

tame to one who sees it after enjoying the higher beauties of the L. of the Forest Cantons. A traveller pressed for time may reach Zurich in one day from Mayence, Frankfort, or Mannheim, by following the Baden Railway to Waldshut, on the rt. bank of the Rhine (§ 27 Rte. B), and entering Switzerland by the short branch rly. connecting Waldshut with the Turgi Station on the line from Aarau to Zurich. Should he wish, however, to see Basle, he will stop at the Klein Basel station, and cross the Rhine to enter the city; in which case he will do well to take the Swiss Central Rly. to Olten and Aarau, and the Nordostbahn from thence to Zurich.

At the Olten Station, 23½ m. from Basle (§ 23, Rte. A), the line to Aarau turns sharply to the l. or ENE, keeping along the rt. bank of the Aar, which here has a very sinuous course. Above the opposite bank is the ruined castle of Alt Gösgen, where Thomas von Falkenstein, a robber knight of infamous memory, is said to have first plundered, and then starved to death, the unfortunate people who fell into his hands.

Aarau (Inns: Wilder Mann; Löwe, dear, not good; Ochs; Storch), 8½ m. from Olten, a busy manufacturing town contains little of interest to a stranger except the public library, rich in printed books and MSS. connected with Swiss history. Zschokke, the historian and novelist, lived and died here in 1848. The *Gisfluh* (2,539'), 2 hrs. from the town, commands a view of the Alps extending in fine weather, as it is said, to Mont Blanc. As the rly. passes through a tunnel under part of the town, travellers who do not stop see very little of it. Here the carriages of the Swiss Centralbahn are exchanged for those of the North-east Rly. leading to Zurich, Romanshorn, &c.

About 7 m. from Aarau the rly. passes the station of *Wildeggen*, where a mineral spring of intensely saline and bitter taste, containing iodide and bromide of sodium, attracts some visitors. The waters are chiefly used in conjunction

with those of the more famous springs of *Schinznach*, adjoining the rly. and 9 m. from Aarau. The waters there supply baths which, after those of Baden, are the most frequented in Switzerland, especially by French and Swiss visitors. There is a large establishment where patients board and take the prescribed course of baths in the adjoining building. Sulphur, and salts of soda and magnesia, are united in these waters, which are said to be very efficacious in the treatment of cutaneous diseases, gout, old wounds, &c. Their temperature at the source is 96° Fahr. About 1 m. distant is the Castle of *Habsburg*, the cradle of the imperial family of Austria. The room occupied by Rudolph, the first emperor of the race, is still pointed out. The neighbourhood is rich in sites of historical interest (see below). The Gislifluh may be reached from here as easily as from Aarau. There is a third mineral spring in the vicinity, near the village of *Birmensdorf* on the rt. bank of the Reuss. The waters are saline and purgative. Roman coins and other remains point to their early celebrity.

The next station to Schinznach, only 1½ m. distant, is that of

Brugg or *Bruck* (Inns: *Rössli*; *Roths Haus*), an ancient walled town which has produced several men of literary eminence.

‘The country around Brugg is interesting, both in a geographical and historical point of view. In the plain, a little below the town, three of the principal rivers of Switzerland which drain the N. slopes of the Alps from the Grisons to the Jura, the Limmat, the Reuss, and the Aar, form a junction, and, united under the name of the Aar, throw themselves into the Rhine about 10 m. below Brugg, at a place called *Coblentz*.

‘Close upon this meeting of the waters, and on the triangular tongue of land between the Aar and Reuss, stood *Vindonissa*, the most important settlement of the Romans in Helvetia, as well as their strongest fortress on

this frontier, on which they placed their chief dependence for maintaining this portion of their empire. Its works extended 12 m. from N. to S. Yet scarcely any portion of it now appears above ground; traces of an amphitheatre, a subterranean aqueduct which conveyed water from *Brauneggberg*, 3 m. off, foundations of walls, broken pottery, inscriptions, and coins, have been turned up by the spade from time to time, and its name is preserved in that of the miserable little village of *Windisch*.’—[M.]

It is to the Huns under Attila, followed by the Franks under Childebert, that the utter destruction of this great city and fortress has been attributed.

About 1 m. from the town stood the famous Abbey of *Königsfelden*, founded in 1310 on the spot where the Emperor Albert was murdered two years before. The present buildings contain little of interest, excepting the church, where lie the bodies of the knights who fell on the imperial side at Morgarten and Sempach, whose portraits are rudely pictured on the walls. The bones of several princes of the imperial house were removed in 1770. The stained glass windows, representing the murder of the emperor and other events of the same period, have survived the many vicissitudes which the building has undergone. The person who has charge of the building keeps for sale Roman antiquities found on the site of *Vindonissa*. Little more than 2 m. beyond Brugg is the *Turgi* Station, where passengers arriving by a short branch rly. connecting Waldshut in the Duchy of Baden with Zurich and the N. of Switzerland join the main line from Aarau. About 3 m. farther is

Baden, a very ancient town, adjoining the most frequented watering-place in Switzerland. There is an Hotel (*Bahnhof*) at the Rly. Station, and several Inns in the town (*Waage*, *Linde*, *Löwe*), but most travellers go to the Baths. The town-hall was once the place of meeting of the Swiss Confederation. The castle whose ruins crown

the adjoining hill was in the middle ages an important stronghold belonging to the House of Austria, till in 1415 it was taken and burnt by the Swiss.

The Baths are about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the town near the banks of the Limmat, and are divided into two establishments: Grosse Bäder, frequented by the higher class of visitors; Kleine Bäder, by those of inferior social position. At the first are several Hotels (Stadthof, best; Schiff; Freihof; Verena-hof; Limmat-hof; Schweizerhof, &c.). The waters of Baden have been known and prized since the time of the Romans, to whom they were known as *Thermæ Helveticæ*. They burst out from numerous sources at a very high temperature, varying from 104° to 122° Fahr., and are so abundant that each of the chief hotels is directly supplied with baths, without the necessity for leaving the house. They are chiefly valued for the treatment of gout, rheumatism, and scrofula, being taken internally as well as by baths, douches, etc. The number of visitors has amounted in some seasons to 15,000. The habits of the place are more quiet and involve less of social intercourse than at most of the German watering-places. Being little above the level of the Limmat, near its confluence with the Aar and the Rhine, there are few places in Switzerland that lie so low as these baths—only 1,076 ft. above the sea-level. In clear weather distant views of the Alps may be gained from the neighbouring hills, e.g. the Baldegg (1,877') and the Hochwacht (2,808'). The latter is one of the summits of the *Lägern*, a range of hills on the rt. of the Limmat, forming the extreme E. termination of the Jura range, though this is usually supposed to be limited by the junction of the Aar, Reuss, and Limmat near Brugg.

The rly. passes under the castle hill, anciently called Stein zu Baden, keeping to the l. bank of the Limmat. On the opposite bank may be seen the modernized remains of the Cistercian Abbey of Wettingen. The church

contains a sarcophagus where the body of the murdered Emperor Albert lay for some time. The painted glass and carved stalls are said to deserve inspection. Roman remains abound in this part of Switzerland. A curious inscription is built into the wall of the parish church of Wettingen. About 7 m. from Baden is *Dietikon* (Inn: Goldener Löwe). The valley of the Limmat was the theatre of war between the Austrians and French in the bloody campaign of 1799. About 15 m. from Baden, or nearly 40 m. from Olten, the rly. reaches

ZURICH (Inns: Hôtel Baur, and Pension Baur au Lac, two first-rate establishments belonging to the same proprietor; the first, in the centre of the town, best suited for passing travellers; the second, on the lake, is quieter, better for those remaining some days or weeks—both clean, charges not cheap, but not unreasonable—pension at 8 to 10 fr., according to rooms occupied, except from 1 July to 15 Sept.; H. Bellevue, on the rt. bank, fine view, very good, charges same as at H. Baur; Züricherhof, formerly Couronne, much enlarged and improved, well managed and convenient for tourists; Schweizerhof, good and reasonable; Schwerdt, near the central bridge, said to be rather dear; Falke or Faucon, good and cheap; Storch; Schwan; Sonne; Rössli; H. Scheller: the last five are chiefly commercial). This is the centre of the chief manufacturing district of Switzerland, and contains one of the most thriving and active communities in the country, but does not offer such attractions for strangers as many other Swiss towns. It is divided by the Limmat into two unequal portions—the Grosse Stadt on the l., and the Kleine Stadt on the rt. bank—both of which partly front the lake at the point where the river issues from it. The lesser stream of the *Sihl*, which rises in the Alps of Schwyz, and flows parallel with the Lake of Zurich for 18 or 20 m., often approaching within a mile of its shores, joins the Limmat at the

N. end of the town, so that the Grosse Stadt is built on a peninsula enclosed between the two streams. The only building of much interest is the chief church, or Gross Münster, a Romanesque building of the 10th or 11th century, with a crypt, cloisters, and architectural details interesting to the antiquary. It was the scene of Zwingli's preaching, and his house is still pointed out—No. 185 in the Grosse Stadt. The Town Library is considerable, and contains amongst its numerous MSS. autographs of Lady Jane Grey, Henry IV., J. J. Rousseau, Zwingli, and Frederick II. of Prussia. Among various curious objects preserved in the same building is an interesting collection of fossils, amongst which is the famous reptilian skeleton—the *homo diluvii testis* of Scheuchzer. In the same building is the collection of the Antiquarian Society, especially rich in objects of interest from the Pfahlbauten, or Lake habitations, which have recently excited so much general attention. The illustrations of the implements, food, clothing, and arts of the earliest inhabitants of the country may almost vie in completeness with those furnished in the case of the Romans by the Museo Borbonico at Naples. The Eidgenössische Polytechnicum is a fine modern building on the NE. side of the town. Many distinguished men, some of them political exiles, have been professors in the University here during the comparatively short period since the foundation of the institution. The New Botanical Garden on the site of one of the ancient bastions is prettily laid out, and is one of the best points for enjoying the view over the lake, which is especially beautiful at sunset.

The position of Zurich is very pleasing, and the view of the lake (though more contracted) may be compared with that from Geneva. The banks rise in swelling hills covered with villages and villas, and in clear weather the distant ranges of the

Glarus and Uri Alps form a beautiful background to the picture. The Glärnisch is conspicuous to the SE., and turning gradually to the rt. this is followed by the Biferten Stock, and the Tödi, which is the last to catch the rays of the setting sun. Then comes the Scheerhorn, between which and the Windgelle are the bold but much nearer summits of the Mythen; next is the Bristenstock, followed by the Blackenstock and the Urirothstock. The view is closed to the l. by the green summit of the Ütliberg. Of the many agreeable excursions from the town, the following may be mentioned:

An Inn on a hill, called Auf der Waid, by the old road to Baden on the rt. bank of the Limmat, commands one of the best views over the lake. It is reached on foot in 1 hr. from the town: charge for a cab 3 fr., or if more than two passengers 4½ fr. The Ütliberg, one of the summits of the Albis range, probably commands the finest panoramic view of the Swiss Alps that is to be found at any point of such moderate elevation—only 2,864 ft. The very fair Inn at the summit, apt to be overcrowded on Saturday evenings, may be reached in 2 hrs. from Zurich. Leaving the town by the Bleicherweg and passing the hamlet of Enge, it is necessary to avoid a road that turns to the l. and leads along the W. side of the lake. After a slight ascent the traveller reaches a foot-bridge over the Sihl, and soon finds a foot-path up hill that takes him to the Inn called Albisgütli, where horses (charge, 4 fr.) are let for the ascent. The track is well marked; on the way is a monument to F. Dürler, an active mountaineer, and one of the earliest climbers of the Tödi, who lost his life from a careless slip in descending this hill. To the rt., near the top, is a short cut up the rocks fit only for practised climbers. The panorama includes, in addition to that seen from lower stations near the town, the Sentis Alps in Appenzell, the Piz Linard and other peaks of the

lower Engadine, the Titlis and Sustenhorn, and all the principal summits of the Oberland Alps.

A railway is now open between Zurich and Zug, and thence to Lucerne, convenient for those who do not care to see the country. Most travellers choose the way by Horgen noticed below; but there is a third very agreeable road, practicable in a light carriage but pleasant for the pedestrian. This lies over the range of the *Albis* hills, which run parallel to the lake for 10 or 12 m. The road leaves the W. shore of the lake at Wollishofen, crosses the Sihl about 5 m. from Zurich, and mounting in zigzags for $3\frac{1}{2}$ m. more, attains the summit, where a fine view is gained at a country inn (Ober-Albis). The *Hochwacht* (2,887'), commanding a wider panorama, is $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. distant. Descending by wooded slopes, the road passes *Hausen*, a thriving village, near to which is the frequented hydropathic establishment called *Albisbrunn*, prettily situated about 2,000 ft. above the sea. By this road Zug is about 18 m. from Zurich.

The *Lake of Zurich*, owing to its uniform and moderate breadth, presents the appearance of a great river, as, while it is fully 26 m. long, it is rarely more than 2 m. broad. Its mean height above the sea is 1,341 ft., and its greatest depth about 640 ft. The shores everywhere bear traces of cultivation and industry, not contrasted with the wilder features that appear in most of the alpine lakes. Steamers start seventeen times a day for Horgen and Richterschwyl, touching at many intermediate points, and nine times daily for Rapperschwyl. (See § 27, Rte. A.)

Passengers for the Rigi usually leave Zurich by the earliest steamer, which reaches *Horgen* (Inns: Meyerhof; Löwe; Schwan) in less than $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. Carriages for Zug cost—with one horse, 10 fr.; with two horses, 16 fr.; besides *trinkgeld*. Places by diligence may be taken on board the steamer. [The *Hochwacht* (see above) may be reached from Horgen in less time than from Zurich.]

The old road mounted by a short but steep ascent to the ridge, called Horgereck, which divides the lake from the valley of the Sihl, while the new road makes a circuit, rejoining the other before reaching the *Sihlbrücke*, a roofed bridge, by which the Canton Zug is entered. A hilly road carried through pretty scenery, and giving occasional glimpses of the higher mountains, passes *Baar*, a village with a curious ossuary, where the *Albis* road is joined, and finally descends towards the Lake of Zug. The diligence takes $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Horgen to reach

Zug (Inns: Hirsch, good; Löwe, smaller and cheaper, on the lake; Bellevue; Hecht; Krone). Refreshments at the rly. station. Trains to Zurich and Lucerne 6 times a day. This ancient little town is the capital of the smallest of the Swiss Cantons. In this district there prevails a very curious custom by which the surviving members of a family show their respect for the dead. The skulls are extracted from the graves after a certain number of years, and placed in an ossuary or bone-house, attached to a church, each having a label with the name and date of birth and death. It is said that in some families the skulls are kept in glass cases in the house. A large ossuary may be seen at the Church of St. Michael outside the town. A landslip occurred at Zug in 1435 which carried a whole street, with a part of the town walls, into the lake. The chief magistrate of the Canton and 44 others (some say 59) were drowned. Another less fatal accident of the same kind is recorded in 1549.

The landlord of the Bellevue has opened a *pension* at a pretty place called Felsenegg, on the hill above the town: charge, 4 to 6 fr. daily. Rather farther is *Schönbrunn*, an establishment directed by Dr. Hegglin for the treatment of invalids by hydropathy, whey, or goats' milk. It stands at 2,515 ft. above the sea, and is reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the town.

The best points of view are the

tower of the Capuchin Convent in the town, the little castle of *Cham* at the N. end of the lake, or the *Zugerberg*, (3,222') E. of the town.

The *Lake of Zug* is a sheet of water nearly 9 m long by 3 m. broad, 1,369 ft. above the sea, and about 1,280 ft. deep. Its main characteristic is an aspect of stillness that contrasts in a marked way with the busy air of the banks of the neighbouring L. of Zurich. The Rigi, which here shows a much bolder front than towards the L. of Lucerne, rears a vast precipitous slope along the S. end of the lake, and seems to brood over its quiet shores. Travellers who do not intend to halt between Zurich and the Rigi or Lucerne should engage their places in Zurich, or on board the steamer, direct to Arth or Immensee, or else to Lucerne by Küssnacht, and so avoid paying porters for the carriage of their luggage at each intermediate station. Rigi tourists will usually send their heavy luggage to Lucerne or Schwyz. They already find at Zug persons who offer their services as guides, and undertake to procure horses, &c., and are destined to undergo a renewal of these attentions throughout the whole route. There is a good road traversed by omnibuses from Zug to Arth (about 9 m.) along the E. shore of the lake (see Rte. C), but most travellers prefer the steamer which starts three times a day, touching first at Immensee, and then at Arth. By far the larger number of travellers who reach the Lake of Zug from Zurich make the view from the Rigi the first object of their journey; but others content themselves with the view of that mountain, and proceed at once to Lucerne. In that case they land from the steamer at *Immensee* (Inn: H. du Rigi, fairly good and reasonable). An omnibus takes passengers across the neck of land that separates the Lakes of Zug and Lucerne. The distance is scarcely 2 m. About half-way the road is carried through the *Hoh'e Gasse*, or 'hollow way,' memorable as the spot where

Tell, after escaping from Gessler's boat on the Bay of Uri, hastened to lie in wait for the oppressor, and slew him by a bolt from his unerring cross-bow. The spot is scarcely to be recognised since the trees and banks were cleared away in the construction of the new carriage road. A little farther, on the l., is the remaining tower of Gessler's Castle, and a slight descent then leads to

Küssnacht (Inns: Seehof; Schwarzer Adler), a large village at the end of that branch of the L. of Lucerne to which it gives its name. Steamers start twice a day for Lucerne, reaching the town in 50 min. There is a road along the lake traversed by the diligence from Schwyz, and passing near the castle of New Habsburg, noticed in Rte. A.

The Rigi is an extensive mass of mountain occupying the greater part of the space lying between the lakes of Lucerne, Zug, and Lowerz. It owes the advantage of its position, not only to having no higher mountains in its immediate neighbourhood, but to the fact that in almost every direction a sheet of water at its base rests between the spectator and the distant panorama.

The mountain is in great part composed of *nagelfluë*, a conglomerate belonging to the miocene period, which has undergone violent disturbance since its original deposition. The geologist will not fail to examine the neighbourhood of the Rigi Scheidegg, where he will see the order of the strata actually reversed—the cretaceous and eocene rocks overlying the miocene conglomerate! The flora is not particularly rich. *Epipogium Gmelini*, *Lathrea squamaria*, and some other uncommon plants, are found on the slopes towards the L. of Lucerne, and the beautiful *Dianthus superbus* is plentiful on the steep slopes N. of the Rigi Staffel.

The most interesting points on the Rigi are the highest summit, or *Rigi Kulm* (5,905'), *Rigi Rothstock* (5,545'), *Rigi Staffel* (5,210'), and the

Rigi Scheidegg (5,406'). Nearly the whole of the upper part of the mountain serves as pasturage for cattle.

No other mountain in Europe is so much visited by strangers, it being said that from 20,000 to 25,000 make the ascent annually, and nowhere else is there such abundant provision for their reception. It must be owned, even by those who prefer spots where they encounter less of crowd and bustle, that in this instance the general choice is justified by the extreme beauty of the position, and by the comparative ease with which the excursion may be made. From the eight principal villages near the base of the mountain safe paths lead to the top, all but one passable for horses; and two large hotels close to the summit, besides several lower down, offer accommodation for the night. The concourse of visitors has been further increased by the opening of a railway from Vitznau, on the Lake of Lucerne, to the Rigi Staffel, further noticed below. It is wise to order rooms by electric telegraph, and even to desire an answer stating the number of each room so secured. It is in every way advisable to arrive at the summit some time before sunset, to secure the evening view, which is more often clear than at sunrise, and is in itself equally beautiful. The lover of quiet may do well to view the sunset from the Rigi Rothstock, reached in little more than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Kulm, but the sunrise should always be viewed from the actual summit.

The tariff for horses, porters, &c., has been frequently altered, and sometimes altogether suspended, in consequence of disputes between the local and cantonal authorities. It is believed that the rates named below are now in force, but the latest information must be sought in the inns near at hand. Every boy in the country can show the way to the top, and is glad to do so for 1 or 2 fr.

Horses. From Küsnacht, Immensee, Goldau, or Wäggis, to the Kulm, for each horse 10 fr.

For returning next morning to the place of starting 6 fr.
 For descending to any other of the above places 10 ..
 From Gersau to the Kulm 12 ..
 For returning thither next morning 10 ..
Chaises-à-porteur, or Tragesssel. For each bearer—
 From Küsnacht, Immensee, Arth, Goldau or Wäggis to the Kulm 6 ..
 For returning next morning to the place of starting 5 fr. 30 c.
 From Arth or Goldau to the Staffel 5 fr.
 For returning 4½ ..
 From Wäggis or Küsnacht to the Staffel 4½ ..
 For returning 3 fr. 80 c.
 From Gersau to the Kulm 8 fr.
 For returning 7 fr. 30 c.
 From Gersau to the Scheidegg 4½ fr.
 For returning 3 fr. 80 c.
 N.B. For the ascent three or four bearers must be taken, according to the weight of the traveller. In descending, two bearers suffice.

Porters. For a weight not exceeding 20 lbs.—
 From Küsnacht or Immensee to the Kulm 2 fr.
 From Küsnacht or Immensee to the Staffel 1½ ..
 From Arth, Goldau, Gersau, or Wäggis to the Kulm 3 ..
 From Arth, Goldau, or Wäggis to the Staffel 2 ..
 From Gersau to the Staffel 2½ ..

To a person in the least used to find his own way, a guide is unnecessary; but unpractised mountaineers should keep to the beaten track. Some extra covering should be taken, as the nights and mornings are often cold.

With a view to assist travellers in choosing the most suitable course, a short notice of each of the paths leading to the summit is here given, with the preliminary remark that the paths by Küsnacht or Wäggis are the most direct for the ascent from Lucerne, those by Immensee or Arth for that from Zug, those by Goldau or Lowerrz for that from Schwyz, while that from Gersau is best suited for passengers from Altdorf.

1. *By Küsnacht.* This way is sometimes preferred by travellers coming from Lucerne who mean to descend by Wäggis, but is rather hot in the afternoon, and not very interesting. It is best suited for those who descend the mountain in bad weather, and whose

main object is to reach Lucerne as soon as possible. The ascent by this and the next path is rather shorter and steeper than by the others; $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice for the ascent, and about $2\frac{1}{4}$ for the descent. The track turns to the rt. from the road to Immensee as it leaves the village of Küsnacht, and, passing near the ruins of Gessler's Castle, mounts gently for about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. when a sign-post with the words 'Auf die Rigi' points to the path that begins to mount more rapidly. In 1 hr. more it reaches the Seeboden Alp, where refreshments tempt the passing traveller. A little farther this path joins that from Immensee. On approaching the upper part of the mountain it bends somewhat to the rt. and ascends diagonally across steep grassy slopes, above which are seen the rocky ledges that extend along the N. face of the mountain. These are higher and steeper to the l. where they face the Lake of Zug, while towards the rt. they come to an end at a point close to the *Rigi Staffel* (5,209'), where the upper plateau of the mountain is reached in less than 3 hrs. from Küsnacht. All the regular tracks leading to the summit unite opposite to a large inn called *Staffelhaus*, where very fair accommodation is found at prices rather lower than at the Kulm. It is, however, decidedly inferior in position, and except when the other houses are full few travellers will be tempted to halt here. An easy ascent of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. in a N.E. direction, at rt. angles to that hitherto followed, leads from hence to the Kulm.

In ascending from Küsnacht or Immensee the mountaineer may take a rough, steep, and slippery path, turning to the l. from the bridle-path about 20 min. below the *Staffelhaus*; this leads direct to the very top of the mountain, saving $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. in the ascent. It is, however, little used, and not easily found without a guide, being intermixed with sheep or goat tracks that are likely to lead a traveller into difficulties.

2. *By Immensee.* This is the shortest course for travellers reaching the mountain from the side of Zug, and is especially suited for those who ride, as the path from Arth is not fit for horses. It is longer by $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. than that from Küsnacht, but as it lies in great part along a projecting ridge of the mountain it is much exposed to the afternoon sun. It joins the Küsnacht path, near to the Seeboden Alp, as mentioned above. The traveller may lunch at a neat chalet, where he finds good bread, milk, butter, &c., just below the steeper part of the ascent.

3. *From Arth.* This and the two paths next described have the advantage of lying on the shady side of the mountain, and being little exposed to the afternoon sun, a point of some consequence at the beginning of a Swiss tour. Many will think it a further advantage that the view of the L. of Lucerne and the chain of the Bernese Alps is not seen till near the top of the mountain, and is thus enhanced by the charm of surprise. The path from Arth is more shady and rather shorter than that from Goldau, but is also very rough and scarcely fit for horses. (On leaving the village of Arth (Rte. C) the path crosses some meadows, passing the chapel of St. George, and on reaching the foot of the mountain at once commences a steep ascent by a very rough path through a forest, amidst rocks and the roots of trees. At a small waterfall there is a path to the rt. which must be avoided. The true course continues to mount nearly due S. till in little more than 1 hr. it reaches a rough inn called *Unter Dächli*, where the path joins the bridle-track from Goldau. This is a favourable point for viewing the *Rosshorn*. The effects of the great catastrophe of 1806 (see Rte. C) are still distinctly traceable. The course of the regular path from hence to the summit is circuitous, but for the most part very easy. It follows a line of pilgrimage chapels or oratories that extend to the little church of S. Maria

zum Schnee, commonly called *Klösterli*. By the 8th oratory, called Malchus Kapelle, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above Unter Dächli, the path from Lowerz joins the united path from Arth and Goldau. A little higher up, at the Heilige Kreuz Kapelle, where an iron cross is fixed in a block of stone, a path turns to the rt. and mounts by a nearly direct course to the Kulm. This may suit a mountaineer pressed for time, but is not fitted for ordinary tourists, being steep and fatiguing. In 1 hr. from Unter Dächli the bridle-path reaches the Klösterli, where three or four monks remain throughout the year, being sometimes confined within doors for many weeks in winter. The church is frequented by pilgrims, especially on the 5th August. Here are several small Inns, the best of which are the Schwert und Sonne, affording rough but clean quarters, where some invalids come to drink goat's whey, and live *en pension* at 3½ fr. a day. About $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above the Klösterli is the *Bruderbalm*, a cavern said to be worth a visit for its stalactites. The traveller is tempted to make a short cut to the rt. to reach the Kulm, but the rough ground and slippery slopes of grass prevent him from gaining time by so doing. It is better to follow the beaten track, which in about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. from the Klösterli reaches the Staffelhaus, where the traveller gains the first view of the L. of Lucerne, and joins the other routes leading to the Kulm. From 3¼ to 3½ hrs. are required for the ascent from Arth.

4. *From Goldau.* The ascent to Unter Dächli is a little longer and much easier than from Arth. This is one of the best routes for those who ride, as the path is well kept. From 3½ to 3¾ hrs. are required.

5. *From Lowerz.* This is even easier than that last mentioned, and is said to offer the gentlest ascent of any of the Rigi paths. The road from Lowerz to Goldau (Rte. C) is followed for about 1 m. The ascent then begins, and after passing a place called Fallen-

boden, mounts gradually, in part through forest, till as above mentioned it joins the Goldau path at the Malchus Kapelle.

6. *From Gersau.* This is the longest but the most beautiful of all the paths leading to the Rigi. It offers the most direct way for those coming from the road of the St. Gotthard by the lake steamers, but may well be taken from Lucerne by travellers who do not object to a *détour*. The ascent commences through fields and meadows behind the village of Gersau (Rte. A). At the pastures of Brand there is a fine view into the ravine of the Tiefentobel. On the rt. is a pretty cascade of the Röhrlibach, and a steeper ascent amidst fallen rocks leads first to the Giebelgüter, and then, in 1¼ hr. from Gersau, to a rough but clean country Inn at *Unter Geschwänd*, commanding a very fine view to the S. and SE. The path continues to mount by a chapel dedicated to St. Joseph to the Ober Geschwänd. Here, a path to the rt. leads to Lowerz, while the true course lies a little W. of N. traversing a succession of alpine pastures, and in 2¾ hrs. reaches the *Rigi Scheidegg*. Here, near the summit of the E. plateau of the mountain, stands a large Hotel commanding a very fine view. The accommodation and attendance are said to be very satisfactory, and the charges moderate. Many Swiss families remain here *en pension*, paying from 5 to 6 fr. daily, without wine. This would be the best head-quarters for a naturalist wishing to remain some days on the mountain. An undulating path leads WNW. over mountain pastures in 1 hr. to the Klösterli, or S. Maria zum Schnee (see No. 3—Path from Arth), whence the Kulm is reached in 1¼ hr. more, or fully 5 hrs.' average walking, exclusive of halts, from Gersau. The distances by this route are erroneously given in most guide-books.

7. *Descent to Wäggis.* By whichever of the paths hitherto described a

traveller may reach the summit of the Rigi, there can be no doubt that he ought in fine weather to prefer the descent by the S. side of the mountain either to Wäggis or Vitznau. The exquisite views over the L. of Lucerne leave on many minds quite as deep an impression as the panorama from the summit. The ascent by this way is not equally to be recommended. The traveller has his back turned to the lake, and his face towards the glowing rocks and steep slopes that have felt the heat of the sun through the warm hours of the day.

From the Staffelhaus, where, as already mentioned, all the bridle-tracks leading to the Kulm converge, the pedestrian about to descend to Wäggis may make a slight *détour* of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to the summit of the *Rigi Rothstock*, which commands a large part of the L. of Lucerne not seen from the Kulm, and is perhaps a preferable point for enjoying the sunset. A gentle descent over bright green pastures leads in 1 hr. from the Kulm to the Kaltbad; but before reaching that establishment the pedestrian should not omit to turn aside in order to reach a point called the Känzeli, marked by a wooden cross and one or two benches, commanding a view which, in the writer's opinion, surpasses that from the Rothstock, and, in some respects, even that from the Kulm. This is the extreme W. angle of the mountain, and overlooks the four arms of the L. of Lucerne that meet in the central basin lying between the spectator and the Pilatus. This spot, whence, as from an advanced bastion, the beautiful shores of the lake are seen stretched out at the traveller's feet, while the opposite mountains are backed by the peaks of the snowy chain, is but 10 minutes' walk from the *Rigi Kaltbad* (4,728'). The Hotel and hydropathic establishment has been rebuilt of late years on the same plan as the hotel at the Rigi Scheidegg mentioned above, which stands higher by 600 or 700 ft. This commands the

finer view, and is more expensive—*pension* 6 fr. daily, exclusive of charges for room, whey, wine, attendance, and baths. A spring of very pure water, apparently free from mineral salts, issues from the rock at a constant temperature of 41° Fahr. The effects of pure mountain air and water, with regular living, in some cases combined with baths, or with goat's milk or goat's whey, are found to be very beneficial to a certain class of invalids, especially those suffering from the effects of intermittent fever, disordered nerves, and requiring tonic treatment. The house is better fitted up than most of the others on the mountain, and is often quite full. The descent lies for some way SSE., and after leaving to the l. the track to Vitznau, reaches the Hochstein, where the path passes under a natural arch formed by a huge block of nagelfluë resting on two others, and bears to the rt. or WSW. along steep ledges of rock, attaining in less than 1 hr. from the Kaltbad the Heiligenkreuz Kapelle, an oratory where a bench near at hand invites travellers to rest and enjoy the view, while beer and other refreshments are offered at an adjoining shed. The descent becomes less steep as the track reaches the meadows and pastures planted with fine walnut and chestnut trees that cover the lower slopes of the mountain. Little traces remain of a singular event which, according to Ebel, occurred in 1795. The strata of the nagelfluë, as is plain to every observer, alternate between harder beds formed of well-cemented conglomerate, and softer layers wherein reddish earth and sand predominate. It appears that at the date in question some of these softer layers, whose exposed section is seen about the middle height of the mountain, had become thoroughly impregnated with water either from rain or landsprings, and yielded to the enormous pressure of the superincumbent rocks. The materials were squeezed out in the form

of a slowly-moving stream of reddish mud, that occupied a whole fortnight in descending to the bank of the lake. Wäggis (Rte. A) is less than 1 hr. distant from the Heiligenkreuz Kapelle, or about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Kulm. $3\frac{1}{2}$ to $3\frac{3}{4}$ are required for the ascent.

8. *Railway from Vitznau.* The least frequented of all the paths leading to the Rigi Kulm was that from Vitznau until a Swiss engineer started the bold project of carrying a railway up the steep slope of the mountain, and selected that village as the terminus. It has for some time been open as far as the Staffelhaus, mentioned above, and may probably be extended to the Kulm during the present season. The length is somewhat under 4 miles, and the difference of height nearly 4,000 ft., so that the average slope is about 1 in 5, but in parts as much as 1 in 4. There is little masonry, the rails being in most places sustained on iron columns. A central driving wheel with deep cogs works in a massive central rail, and a single large passenger carriage is propelled before the engine. The pace is slow, and it is said that in case of need the carriages can be instantly stopped. Four trains start daily—ascend $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr., descent 1 hr.—and additional trains are despatched whenever a sufficient number of travellers present themselves at the terminus. On the slope of the mountain above Vitznau are two very extensive caverns—the Waldsbalm, from 300 to 400 yards deep, and another still more considerable called Stigelfattbalm.

Vitznau is a small village with a good country Inn, now touched by all the lake steamers. The pedestrian may reach it by a rough but very picturesque path leading along the lake by the promontory of the Obere Nase from Gersau, or a much easier path in the opposite direction from Wäggis.

Rigi Kulm. Whichever of the paths above described may have been preferred by the traveller, he will, if he keep to the beaten track, reach the highest grassy ridge of the mountain, or Rigi Kulm, by the track that

mounts NE. from the Staffelhaus. In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. he reaches two large buildings that stand some 60 or 70 ft. below the actual summit. The lower of the two is the old Hotel; the other, unfortunately so lofty as to interfere somewhat with the view, is a new Hotel opened in 1856, and belongs to the same proprietor. Although they accommodate more than 200 visitors, they are often full. Making every allowance for the incessant pressure of a crowd of hungry tourists, the establishment cannot be said to be well kept. Complaints on the score of want of cleanliness and foul smells are often heard, and it has been hinted that the sheets are not always dry. The food is tolerable; the prices those of a first-rate hotel. There is a table-d'hôte supper about $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hour after sunset, and most persons go to bed early with a view to early rising in the morning, the main object of the expedition being to see the sunrise from the summit. Like many other matters depending on the weather, this is a lottery in which there are a good many absolute blanks—days when the top of the mountain is enveloped in cloud or drizzling rain; a good many prizes—when the view is seen to perfection; but a number larger than either when the spectacle is more or less imperfect. A little previous study of the map along with the engraved panoramas will much assist the traveller in recognising the almost countless peaks that are included within the range of view. Most persons make themselves tolerably familiar with the principal summits on the preceding evening. It would serve no purpose to enumerate these here, and it may suffice to say that the view extends WSW. as far as the Dole, near Geneva, 120 English miles distant, and in the opposite direction to some of the mountains above Bregenz on the Lake of Constance, fully 75 m. from the spectator. Of no less interest than the panoramic view are the singular

phenomena occasionally visible at, or very soon after, sunrise. One, which is not very uncommon, occurs when the plain of Switzerland is covered with a sheet of vapour, while the chain of the Alps remains clear. The appearance of the sun sets the vast sea of cloud in motion. The masses gradually rise; a current in the direction of the Alps sometimes sets in, and the clouds seem to break against the E. face of the mountain like billows on a rocky shore. The effect is more striking from the higher and steeper crags of the Pilatus, provided it be viewed from some point that commands a clear view to the W. and NW. It is well known to mountain travellers that when shadows are thrown upon a neighbouring mass of cloud, each spectator sees his own shadow surrounded by a halo of coloured rings. This may often be seen on the Rigi. A rarer phenomenon occurs when, owing to some peculiar condition of the atmosphere, at the instant of sunrise a blue image of the summit of the mountain, with the outlines of the persons who stand on the ridge, is seen suspended in the air without the formation of any visible haze or cloud. It is sometimes said that the image in this case is magnified, but this, as the writer has assured himself, is an illusion arising from the impression that the image is more distant than it really is.

A wooden stage at the very top of the mountain enables those who ascend it to overlook the roof of the new Hotel. A horn is sounded in both hotels half an hour before sunrise, and no time is to be lost by those who would not miss the prize of their excursion. If not provided with ample covering, visitors are tempted to break through the printed regulation which forbids them to use the blankets as extra wraps. An early breakfast succeeds the sunrise spectacle, and in two or three hours the 200 or 300 people who are generally congregated

at the summit are scattered in various directions, often not to meet again.

ROUTE C.

LUCERNE TO SCHWYZ AND BRUNNEN.

	Eng. miles
Küssnacht (by road or steamer)	7½
Arth (by road)	5½
Schwyz	9
Brunnen	3½

25

The excursion from Lucerne to Schwyz is often taken in connexion with the tour of the lake, and it is easy to go by the route here described and return to Lucerne by the lake steamer, or vice versa. It may also be easily combined with the ascent of the Rigi described in the last Rte.

A diligence conveys in 4 hrs. passengers to Schwyz who prefer to travel all the way by land.

The road between Lucerne and Immensee is briefly described in the last Rte. When the steamer on the L. of Zug happens to be available, most travellers use that conveyance to Arth, unless they should have engaged a carriage from Küssnacht to Schwyz or Brunnen, in which case they follow the road by the lake-shore along the N. base of the Rigi.

Arth (Inns: Adler, best, but foul smells; H. du Rigi), 3¼ m. from Immensee, lies on the shore of the L. of Zug at the W. end of the valley of Goldau, formed by erosion from the conglomerate that constitutes the ridge of the Rigi to the S. and that of the Rossberg to the N. An omnibus is in waiting to take passengers to

Goldau (Inn: Rössli, good), a distance of 1½ m. [Travellers going on foot from Immensee to Goldau may take a path which leaves Arth to the L. and rejoin the high road at the hamlet of Ober Arth, thus saving a few minutes.]

Goldau is chiefly known for its connection with one of the most memorable geological catastrophes whose history has been accurately recorded. The German term *bergfall* has been applied in this work to cases, of which a few have been handed down in cotemporary records, and several others rest on traditional evidence, where a considerable mass of mountain has fallen in a sudden and violent manner, as contradistinguished from the more limited operations to which the English term *landslip* seems more appropriate. The name *Rosserg* or *Rufiberg* is applied, in the same way as that of *Rigi*, to a mountain tract rather than a single defined mountain. It includes the whole tract of high land lying between the Lakes of Zug and Egeri, whose highest summit is the Wildspitz (5,190'), and is bounded on the S. by the valley of Goldau. Its geological structure resembles that of the *Rigi*, the upper part being mainly formed of thick beds of miocene conglomerate, called *nagelfluë*, overlying strata of softer and less coherent materials. In the part bordering on the Goldauenthal the strata dip to the S. at an angle of 25° with the horizon. Local records speak of several slighter landslips which had occurred on the slopes to the N. of Goldau, but the catastrophe that has acquired a melancholy celebrity occurred on Sept. 2, 1806, and a description by an intelligent eyewitness, Dr. Zay of Arth, was published soon after the event.

An extraordinary fall of snow in winter, followed by a wet summer, seems to have softened the inferior strata, whereupon fissures formed in the overlying *nagelfluë*, and the conditions being thus prepared, the symptoms of the approaching event soon became evident. During several hours the warnings were continued by the falling or sliding down of blocks of stone, the utterance of mysterious sounds that seemed to issue from the interior of the mountain, a manifest disturbance of the trees that clothed its

slopes, and finally by the flight of birds that sought a refuge on the opposite ridge of the *Rigi*. A number of the inhabitants of the valley sought safety in flight, but a larger number remained until a crash, like the voice of doom, announced the moment at which a huge mass of the mountain was loosened from its foundations, and fell, shattered into fragments, over the devoted valley. Huge blocks of stone were hurled through the air, reaching across the wide valley to the lower slopes of the *Rigi*, and in a few minutes a large tract of populous and fruitful country was covered with a mass of ruin. The village of Goldau and three neighbouring hamlets were covered with confused piles of rock and earth from 100 to 200 ft. in thickness, under which they still remain buried. Of the inhabitants 433 lost their lives, as well as 24 strangers, and those who survived the day were left utterly destitute. According to a rough estimate, the portion of the mountain that fell measured a league in length, 1,000 ft. in breadth, and 100 ft. in thickness. The west end of the L. of *Lowerz* was filled up by the *bergfall*, and several smaller pools have been formed amidst the irregular masses of *débris* that cover the valley. For a long time the aspect of the site remained barren and ruinous, but in the course of half a century verdure gradually spread over the bare surface, trees sprung up in the crevices, and it is interesting to the geologist to remark how nearly the present appearance approaches to that of many spots in the Alps where we have reason to believe that similar events occurred at some more or less remote period. The road to Schwyz lies for some distance amidst and across the remains of the *bergfall*, and the present village of Goldau stands on the site of, and immediately over, the destroyed village. In about 3 hrs. from Goldau a pedestrian may reach the part of the mountain which was left exposed by the fall of the overlying mass.

Lowerz (Inn: Adler), at the W. end

of a small lake bearing the same name, was partly destroyed by the fall of the Rossberg, and the waves raised by the masses of rock that fell into the water broke over the island of Schwanau, and swept away several houses at the opposite end of the lake, 3 m. distant. The castle of *Schwanau*, standing on the larger of the two islands in the lake, was destroyed in the first rising of the Swiss confederates in 1308.

About 3 m. beyond Lowerz is the village of *Seewen* (Inns: Kreuz; Rössli; Stern), lying in a depression between the Urniberg, which forms the E. extremity of the Rigi range, and the base of the Mythen. The village gives its name to the Seewen limestone, which is geologically an equivalent of the English flint-chalk. The chalybeate springs attract hither a certain number of invalids, who usually lodge *en pension* at either of the two last-named inns, paying 4½ fr. a day. By the road the distance is 2 m., or rather less by foot-path, to

Schwyz (H. Hediger; Rössli; both good and reasonable, but old-fashioned; Hirsch), the chief town of that little canton which, owing to the leading part taken by its people in the first struggle for independence, had the honour of giving its name to Switzerland. Though tourists generally pass through it without a halt, it is an interesting place, and preserves in its general aspect, and in the style of its buildings, an air of old-world simplicity that is scarcely to be seen elsewhere in Switzerland. The town lies 1,686 ft. above the sea at the base of the Mythen. The parish church is Italian in character from the quantity of marble with which it is decorated, and the numerous pictures and statues, due to artists from the Canton Tessin. In the adjoining cemetery is a monument to Aloys Reding, who headed his countrymen in their desperate resistance to the French invasion in 1798. The Council Hall in the Rathhaus, with the portraits of forty-three chiefs of the republic (*landammänner*), and a

tower containing the archives, which date from the origin of the Swiss Confederation, deserve notice.

The mountaineer should not fail to make the ascent of the *Mythen*. The mountain so called consists of two sharp rocky peaks divided by a deep cleft, whence the appropriate name *Mitre*. The higher, or *Grosse Mythen*, is 6,244 ft., the lower, or *Kleine Mythen*, 5,955 ft. in height. The *Grosse Mythen* may be ascended in 3 hrs. From Holzegg to the top, where there is a little inn, a good new path makes a guide needless. The mountain is a prolongation of the range of the *Vitznauerstock*, *Hochfluh*, and *Urniberg*, being composed mainly of newer secondary rocks, especially *Seewen limestone*. Towards the summit this encloses in its folds a mass of *nummulitic limestone*, whose limits are sharply defined.

The road to Brunnen (Rte. A), traversed by omnibuses in connection with the steamers on the L. of Lucerne, lies through a rich tract containing many scattered hamlets and solitary farm-houses. If history did not serve as a lesson and a warning to posterity, it would be well to draw a veil over the events of 1798—when the armies of France, entering the territory of their unoffending neighbours with the name of liberty on their banners, stifled in blood the ancient independence of Switzerland—and the still more tragical vicissitudes of the following year, when the soldiers of France, Austria, and Russia devastated in turn with fire and sword the valleys where for 500 years the native herdsman had not seen the presence of an enemy. It is asserted that at the end of the century one-fourth of the surviving inhabitants of the Canton *Schwyz* were reduced to beggary.

[Pedestrians going from Arth to Schwyz, who wish without much delay to see more of the remains of the fall of the Rossberg than is visible from the carriage-road, may take a path from Ober Arth to the hamlet of

Steinerberg, which traverses the lower slopes of the mountain right across the track of the bergfall; they may then descend to Steinen on the road from Rothenthurm to Schwyz (Rte. D). Travellers from Arth to Brunnen who are pressed for time, or do not care to see Schwyz, may save more than a mile by following a cross-road from Seewen to the hamlet of Ibach, lying on the main road from Schwyz to Brunnen.]

ROUTE D.

SCHWYZ TO RICHTERSCHWYL, BY
ROTHENTHURM.

	Post stunden	Eng. miles
Steinen . . .	1½	3½
Rothenthurm . .	1½	4½
Biberbrück . .	1½	4½
Richterschwyl . .	1½	4½
	5½	17½

This route between Schwyz and the L. of Zurich is not in itself interesting, but is often taken by those who wish to visit in the same day Morgarten and Einsiedlen, both of which lie near to the post-road. A diligence plies twice daily between Richterschwyl and Schwyz, and also between Richterschwyl and Einsiedlen.

Leaving Seewen on the l. the road is carried along the base of the hills from Schwyz to Steinen (Inn: Rössli), the birthplace of Werner Stauffacher. A chapel with rude frescoes marks the site of his house. [Here a pedestrian may turn to the W. and reach Arth, as mentioned in the last Rte., by a path that crosses the lower slopes of the Rossberg, a walk of about 2 hrs.] The high road, commanding fine views over the valley of Goldau, mounts along the stream called Steiner Aa to the chapel of Ecce Homo, and thence to the village of Sattel. Here a road, passable for chars, turns to l. and leads along the NE. side of the Lake of Egeri to Zug, a distance of about

11 m. This passes over the battlefield of Morgarten, the earliest of the struggles in which the Swiss mountaineers overcame the best troops of Europe. When Leopold of Austria advanced in 1315 with a powerful army, said to number 20,000 men between knights and men-at-arms, to punish the Swiss for having destroyed the Austrian strongholds, and driven out the bailiffs whose oppression had become intolerable, the Swiss leaders, warned, as tradition asserts, by a message fixed to an arrow shot out from the Austrian lines, occupied with their small force of 1,300 men the heights of Morgarten at the S. end of the L. of Egeri. The enemy advanced along the flat ground between the hills and the shore, when the Swiss, after throwing the enemy's army into confusion by a discharge of rocks from above, completed the disorder by a furious charge, and drove them in disgrace from the field with prodigious slaughter. A chapel dedicated to St. James, and another at the village of Haselmatt, commemorate this Marathon of Swiss history. The road to Zug by the villages of Ober Egeri and Unter Egeri is not very interesting. Instead of returning to the post-road at Sattel, a pedestrian may take a path across the hills from the village of Haselmatt and rejoin the road to Richterschwyl at Altmatt, nearly as soon as if he had kept to the main road from Schwyz.

From Sattel the post-road mounts along the SE. side of the hill of Morgarten. Here, under their landamman Aloys Reding, the descendants of the victors of Morgarten encountered in 1798 the invading French army under General Schauenbourg nearly on the same ground where their fathers fought the Austrians. Swiss valour again prevailed, and the enemy was twice driven back; but the loss of the small band of patriots was so heavy that they were unable to renew the fight against the overwhelming forces brought against them.

Rothenthurm (Inn: Löwe, 'dirty and

extortionate,' [M.]) stands on high ground near the head of an affluent of the Sihl called the Biber. The road keeps to the rt. bank across a marshy tract passing *Altmatt*, where the foot-path from the banks of the L. of Egeri rejoins the post-road. About $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther, at *Biberbruck*, the road crosses to the l. bank and joins the carriage-road from Einsiedlen (Rte. E), $3\frac{1}{2}$ m. distant. About $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Biberbruck is *Schindellegi* (2,484'), where the road crosses the Sihl. Here the men and women of Schwyz successfully resisted the first advance of the French army in May 1798. The way from hence to the L. of Zurich lies almost altogether down hill: the road commands some pleasing views over the lake, but is not so interesting as that by the Etzel described in the next Rte.

Richterschwyl (Inns: Drei Könige, was the best; Engel) is a large village on the Lake of Zurich visited many times daily by the lake steamers. At a place called Hütten, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above the village, is a frequented establishment for the goat's-whey cure, or *Molkenkur*.

ROUTE E.

SCHWYZ TO RAPPERSCHWYL, BY EINSIEDLEN.

$\approx\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.' walk.

As remarked in the last Rte., those who wish to reach Einsiedlen in a carriage from Schwyz should follow the road there described as far as Biberbruck ($12\frac{3}{4}$ m.), and then turn to the rt. by a road that mounts the valley of the Alpbach to Einsiedlen, distant $3\frac{1}{2}$ m. A pedestrian approaching Einsiedlen from that side may save about 2 m. by following a rough path over the Katzenstrick leading due E from Altmatt to the monastery in 1 hr.

The most direct and agreeable way from Schwyz to Einsiedlen is by the Hacken Pass, a walk of $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., or

4 hrs. when taken in the opposite direction. A rather steep track passing the hamlet of Oberdorf leads in about $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from Schwyz to the summit of the *Hacken* (4,570'). The view is fine, but it is worth while to ascend an eminence N. of the pass called Hochstückli (5,105'), easily reached in 25 min., for the sake of the wider panorama which it commands. The descent on the N. side of the pass, where there is a rough Inn, is pretty rapid, until in 1 hr. the path reaches the village of *Alpthal*, on the l. bank of the Alpbach. About $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. lower down is an ancient Benedictine convent called In der Au, and $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. further the celebrated monastery of

Einsiedlen, long one of the wealthiest, as it still continues to be the most frequented place of pilgrimage in central Europe. The pile of building forming the monastery, with the church in the centre, stands upon high ground about 3,000 ft. above the sea. It is said that the average annual number of pilgrims to this famous sanctuary approaches to or exceeds 150,000. The greatest concourse is on and about the 14th September, when it becomes difficult to obtain lodging. The church was plundered of its treasures by the French in 1798; it contains several pictures, statues, and bronzes, but none of much artistic value. The monastery now contains 60 Benedictine monks. The library contains 32,000 volumes, with some valuable specimens of early printing, and many MSS., one of which, a unique copy, is a description of Rome in the tenth century by a monk of the monastery. There is a museum of natural history, a printing press, a free school, and various other buildings appertaining to the institution.

The village immediately adjoining the monastery is chiefly composed of houses of entertainment for visitors of all classes; of these there are nearly 80, the two best being the Pfau and Einsiedlen Hof, the latter new.

A rough char-road, more interesting

than that by Schindellegi, leads nearly due N. from Einsiedlen to the L. of Zurich. At a distance of 1 hr. is the so-called Teufelsbrücke over the Sihl, where a house still standing is pointed out as the birthplace of Theophrastus Paracelsus. A steep road now mounts the ridge of the *Etzel*, to an Inn lying on the nearly level space forming the summit. This is 3,150 ft. above the sea, and commands a considerable view, which may be much improved by a détour to the point called *Schöneboden* (3,523'), $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. E. of the Inn. The road down to the lake is steep and rough; several hamlets are passed; but *Pjäf-fikon* remains to the l. Crossing the high road that is carried along the W. shore, the traveller may at once reach the long bridge across the narrow and shallow part of the lake that conducts him in 4 hrs. from Einsiedlen to

Rapperschwyl (Inns: Schwar, good and reasonable; Poste, facing the lake, not recommended; H. du Lac, not clean; Freihof, in the town), a small town more fully noticed in § 27, Rte. A. The road over the *Etzel* is inconveniently steep and rough, and the passage of the bridge of *Rapperschwyl* (being unguarded even by a hand-rail) is trying to nervous persons, so that this route is better fitted for pedestrians than for those who require a vehicle.

[There is a circuitous way from Schwyz to Einsiedlen by a path leading E. from the town across a marshy plateau on the E. side of the *Mythen* to the head of one of the sources of the Sihl, called the *Thalbach*. The flysch deposit is here developed on a large scale. The highest village is *Iberg*, and a path leads thence to Einsiedlen chiefly by the l. bank of the Sihl.]

ROUTE F.

STANZSTAD TO ALTDORF, BY ENGELBERG AND THE SURENEN PASS.

4½ hrs.' walk to Engelberg; 7½ hrs.' thence to Altdorf.

This is an easy and interesting expedition, practicable for ladies who can ride, as there is a carriage-road as far as Engelberg, and a safe bridle-track between that place and Altdorf: for practised mountaineers a guide is unnecessary in fine weather. The excursion is often made from Lucerne by those who intend returning thither by the lake steamer, or vice versa. When the Surenen Pass is taken from Altdorf, which lies much lower than Engelberg, 8 hrs. exclusive of halts should be allowed between those places. The charge for a one-horse carriage from Stanzstad to Engelberg is 12 fr.; with two horses, 20 fr. The road is ill kept, and the fault is attributed to the monks of Engelberg, who are said to be the chief proprietors in the valley.

The *Engelberger Aa* is the copious torrent that drains the N. side of the Titlis range, and the S. side of the nearly equally lofty range extending from the Blackenstock to the Wallenstöcke. After flowing to the W. parallel to those ranges as far as Engelberg, it turns abruptly to the rt. and descends due N. about 1,850 ft. to the L. of Lucerne. Its detritus has probably been the chief cause of the formation of the alluvial plain (whereon stands the town of Stanz) that stretches from Stanzstad to Buochs along the S. side of the *Bürgenstein*.

The traveller arriving either by the lake steamer or by land may engage a vehicle for Engelberg at the Hotel zum Winkelried at Stanzstad, or may travel by omnibus the distance of two miles from that village to *Stanz* (Inns: Krone, good; Engel) (see § 25, Rte. B), where carriages are easily found. It is a good plan to take a light carriage (hire. 6 fr.) to Grafenort, 7½ m., and

walk the remainder of the way to Engelberg.

On leaving Stanz the road at once enters the valley of Engelberg which is open and tolerably level as far as

Wolfenschiessen, where the church porch contains paintings illustrating the life of the hermit Conrad Scheuber—son-in-law of Nicholas von der Flue—whose bones are here preserved. To the l. mounts the path to Isenthal described in Rte. G. The main valley gradually narrows and assumes a more alpine character, and the road mounts along the l. bank of the Aa, passing opposite to a pretty waterfall of the *Fallenbach*. At 3 m. from *Wolfenschiessen*, and $7\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Stanz, it reaches

Grafenort, a hamlet with a chapel and a small Inn. Here the ascent becomes steeper, and the scenery grander. The torrent rushes through a deep ravine on the rt. and as the traveller advances the snowy summits of the *Titlis* and other neighbouring peaks come into view. Rough benches, partly roofed for shelter in bad weather, are placed at intervals by the road-side. After passing by a hamlet called *Schwand*, the road descends a little to *Ersparn*, where the tracks leading from the *Storegg* and *Juchli* Passes (§ 25, Rte. C.) join the road which here turns eastward, and in 1 m. reaches

Engelberg (Inns: H. *Titlis*, good, reasonable; *Sonnenberg*, new; H. *Müller*, smaller, also good; H. *Engelberg*), a village beautifully situated at 3,343 ft. above the sea, at the N. base of the *Titlis*. Many persons resort to the Hotels here in summer, and remain *en pension* on very moderate terms. The paths from the *Storegg* and *Juchli* Passes, and that from the *Engelberger Joch* (§ 25, Rtes. C and D), meet here. The ascent of the *Titlis* may be made from hence, but far more conveniently from the inn on the *Engstlen* Alp on the S. side of the last-named pass. Among shorter excursions, that to the *Ende der Welt* at the head of the *Horbis Thal*, reached in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from

the village, is especially recommended. It is a cirque, or amphitheatre, enclosed by snowy summits that average 9,000 ft. in height. The *Rothstock* Glacier descends into the head of the valley between the *Engelberger Rothstock* and the *Weissberg* (see next Rte.). Those who do not cross the *Surenen* Pass should walk or ride as far as the *Tätschbach* waterfall, $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. from Engelberg, and may well extend the excursion $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. farther to the chalets of *Herrenrütli* (see below). With a good guide, a mountaineer may ascend the *Uri Rothstock* from this side, and descend to Isenthal (Rte. G).

The famous Abbey of Engelberg was founded in 1121 on a spot which, according to the legend, was pointed out by angelic voices; whence the name *Mons Angelorum*. The abbots were lords of the valley, and the monks are still the chief proprietors, carrying on a large business in cheese and cattle. The monastery has been three times destroyed by fire, and the present building dates from the last century. The library was despoiled of its chief treasures by the French, but still contains some curious early books, &c. The church contains some tolerably good paintings. There is a school or college taught by the monks, and a vast magazine for cheeses which deserves a visit.

The bridle-track leading to *Altdorf* mounts somewhat S. of E. from the village by the rt. bank of the torrent, and in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. passes below the fine cascade of the *Tätschbach*, which lies a short way to the l. and deserves a slight détour. In less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the track reaches the considerable chalets of *Herrenrütli* belonging to the monks of Engelberg, where travellers provided with fresh bread may breakfast on excellent butter, cheese, and milk. Here the *Grassen Glacier* is seen to SE., and on the rt. hand is left the track leading to the *Grassen Pass* (§ 25, Rte. E), lying between the *Titlis* and the *Spännörter*. [Two passes from *Herrenrütli* to the Valley of the *Reuss*

through the Erstfelderthal are now known. The easier, which may be called the *Erstfeldjoch* (8,635'), between the *Schlossberg* (10,280') and the double peak of the *Spannörter*, was traversed by Mr. Sowerby with A. Zraggen, who with the same guide climbed the *Gross Spannört* in 1867. The *Spannörter Joch* (9,823' F.W.T.), lying between the *Gross Spannort* (10,515'), and *Klein Spannort* (10,332'), was first achieved by Mr. Jacomb in 1864.] A short way above *Herrenrüti*, the traveller passes the boundary between the Cantons *Unterwalden* and *Uri*; the scenery continues to improve throughout the ascent of 1½ hr. to the châteaux of the *Blucken Alp* (5,833'). Here the *Blackenstock* (9,685') becomes the most prominent object in view. Although higher by 65 ft. than the *Uri Rothstock*, it is apparently less well placed for a panoramic view.

The track now crosses one branch of the *Aar* torrent, and mounts along the S. side of the *Blackenstock* to the *Suren Pass*, also called *Suren Egg*, 7,562 ft. above the sea, reached in 4 hrs. from *Engelberg*. The top is a narrow ridge, tolerably steep on either side. The view of the *Titlis*, and that in the opposite direction, extending to the *Glärnisch*, are both remarkable, and will reward those who, without intending to descend to *Altdorf*, make the excursion from *Engelberg* to the pass. The descent on the E. side is much steeper than the ascent; there are usually some considerable patches of snow, and when this is soft and deep it adds considerably to the time required in ascending from *Altdorf*, and may make the passage difficult for mules. Below the snow-slopes the track descends in 1 hr. by zigzags amidst rocks and débris to the *Waldnacht Alp*. The torrent called *Waldnachtbach* precipitates itself a little lower down into a fearfully steep and narrow gorge called *Bockischlund*, along which the track is carried till after crossing a wooden bridge it descends across meadows to

Rübshausen, a place interesting to geologists on account of the junction of the oolite limestone with the gneiss, reached in 2½ hrs. from the pass. Here a traveller bound for the *St. Gothard* may turn to the rt. to *Erstfelden* and reach *Amsteg* in 2 hrs. The way to *Altdorf* is by *Attinghausen*, the birthplace of *Walter Fürst*. His house is still pointed out, standing between the ruins of two feudal castles. Crossing the bridge over the *Reuss*, the traveller reaches *Altdorf* (Rte. A) in ½ hr. There is a rather shorter, but rougher and steeper path, practicable for pedestrians only from the *Waldnacht Alp* to *Attinghausen*. It is that indicated by a red line in the map annexed to *Berlepsch's Schweizer Führer*, but it is not recommended to travellers, as they gain little time, and lose the views of the remarkable gorge of the *Bockischlund*.

In 1799 a division of the French army under *Lecourbe* crossed this pass from *Stanz* to attack the *Austrians* in the valley of the *Reuss*, but encountering the superior forces of *Suwarof*, they were forced to return by the same difficult route.

ROUTE G.

STANZ TO ALTDORF BY ISENTHAL.

About 9¼ hrs., exclusive of halts.

This is a very interesting way, and fit for a moderate walker. The *Inn* at *Isenthal* offers good head-quarters for excursions to the neighbouring peaks. The path from *Wolfenschiessen* to *Isenthal* being very little used, it is prudent to take a guide.

Quitting the road to *Engelberg* at *Wolfenschiessen*, 1½ hr. from *Stanz*, the traveller follows a track that mounts along the NE. side of a glen descending from SE. to join the valley of *Engelberg*. An ascent of 3¼ hrs., passing on the way the hamlet of

Ober Rikenbach, leads to the *Schöneegg Pass* (6,652'), a depression between the *Hoch Brisen* (7,895') to the N. and the *Kaiserstuhl* (7,674'). On the E. side of the pass the track follows the longer and more important of the two glens that unite at the village of *Isenthal* (about 2,700'), commonly called *Gross Isenthal*, which is reached in 2 hrs. The chief inn (*Adler*) is clean and not bad, but the landlord has been accused of tricks and extortion; other travellers give more favourable reports. A second small inn is called *Rebstock*. *Crispin Innfanger* is recommended as guide. The most interesting excursion from *Isenthal* is the ascent of the *Uri Rothstock* (9,620').

The easiest way is by the *Gross Thal*, the S. branch of which leads by the *Hangbaum Alp* to the *Blümlisalp-firn*, a field of névé lying W. of the summit, which is easily accessible from that side. The other and more difficult way lies through the *Klein Isenthal*. Mr. R. W. E. Forster has given an account of the ascent of the mountain by that way, with the descent to Engelberg, in the *Second Series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers.'* Above the highest chalets in the *Klein Thal* it is necessary to climb a steep slope of shaly limestone; this leads up to the extensive fields of névé that lie to the E. of the *Uri Rothstock* extending to the *Blackenstock*, *Geishörnli*, and the *Gütsch*. The snow is reached in about 3½ hrs. from *Isenthal*. It is necessary to make a wide circuit to the E., approaching near to the *Geishörnli*, and gradually bending to the rt. till the peak of the *Rothstock* is finally approached from the S. where it presents no difficulty, while the N. and E. side are impracticably steep. Starting at 2.10 A.M., Mr. Forster reached the summit at 8 A.M. The panorama is very fine but not equal to that from the *Titlis*. The great field of névé between the *Uri Rothstock* and the lower peak to the westward, called *Engelberger Rothstock* (3,251'), is called *Blümlisfirn*; it

feeds the *Rothstock Glacier* (also called *Griessen Gl.*), which descends into the head of the *Horbis Thal*, and by that way *Engelberg* is reached in 5 hrs. from the summit. It may also be reached in 8 hrs. from *Isenthal* by the *Rothgrättli*, a pass lying W. of the *Engelberger Rothstock*. On the S. side the traveller keeps the *Rothstock Gl.* on his l. hand and descends to the *Blacken Alp*.

To reach *Altdorf* from *Isenthal* is a walk of 2½ hrs. The course is to descend to a small group of houses near the shore of the L. of *Lucerne*, called *Iselten*, and then to follow a narrow and rough path along the declivity of the *Schartiberg*, which leads to the village of *Seedorf*, close to the head of the lake and opposite *Fluelen*. A char-road leads thence to a bridge over the *Reuss*, and then to *Altdorf* (Rte. A), which is 2 m. from *Seedorf*.

ROUTE H.

STANZ TO ALTDORF, BY BECKENRIED AND THE SONNENRIED.

6 miles by carriage-road to *Beckenried*; 6½ hrs. walk thence to *Altdorf*.

There is a good and frequented road from *Stanz* to *Beckenried*. As the steamers that ply between *Lucerne* and *Stanzstad* do not communicate directly with those plying between the same city and *Fluelen*, many passengers approaching the lake by the road of the *Brünig*, and wishing to reach any of the ports of call between *Lucerne* and *Fluelen*, find it a better plan to go from *Stanz* to *Beckenried* rather than to *Stanzstad*. See § 25, Rte. B.

The road from *Stanz* crosses the *Engelberger Aa*, and reaches the shore of the lake at *Buochs* (Inns: *Rössli*; *Schlüssel*), a pretty village, rebuilt since 1798, when it was burnt to the ground by the French. Imme-

the
in
the
of
nce
ray
in

'HE

ve-
om
of
in
ray
des
r a
yeld

en-
e l.

e of
inn
the
e at
no-
t a
ath
nds
in-
ere
try
the
L)
and
his
Uri
hy-
ne-
rst.
gen
en-
17').

Ober
Pass
Hoch
 the i
 side o
 longe
 glens
Isentl
 Gross
 hrs.
 and r
 accus
 trave
 A sec
 Crisp
 guide
 from
Roths
 Th
 Thal.
 the H
 firm,
 summ
 that i
 cult
Isentl
 given
 moun
 desce
 Series
 Abov
 Thal
 slope
 to the
 to the
 tendi
 hörnl
 reach
 It is i
 to. th
 Geish
 the r
 is fir
 where
 the M
 steep.
 Forst
 The
 equal
 great
 Roths
 westw
 stock

diately to the S. rises the *Buochserhorn* (5,936'), the summit of which may be gained in 3 to 3½ hrs. from hence or from Stanz. The view from the Stanzerhorn is said to be preferable. A delightful road along the lake-shore leads from Buochs to

Beckenried (Inns: Sonne; Mond; both good). The beautiful path from Beckenried to the Sonnenberg is passable for horses as well as foot-travellers, and may be recommended as one of the most charming in this picturesque region. At 1 hr. from Beckenried is *Emmatten*, whose houses are scattered amidst the park-like grassy slopes that overlook the lake. At Schöneegg, a little below the village, is a comfortable and well-kept *pension*, commanding a beautiful view. The path beyond Emmatten winds round the N. base of the Nieder Bauen, or Seelisberger Kulm. Passing near the little lake or pool called Seelisberger See, the traveller in 2½ hrs. from Beckenried reaches the *Sonnenberg*, so called from an ancient chapel (Maria Sonnenberg). Here two large houses in a beautiful position receive travellers, either at hotel prices or *en pension*, and are deservedly reckoned among the most agreeable stopping-places in Switzerland. The accommodation and food are good, but in summer it is not easy to find room. The site is about 1,300 ft. above the lake, and immediately overlooks the Bay of Uri.

The Sonnenberg lies immediately above the village of *Seelisberg*, with a clean *pension* kept by Hanser. It is most commonly approached from *Treib*, a hamlet near the point of the promontory opposite Brunnen, and usually reached by boat from that place. The ascent from Treib to the Hotel is made in 1 hr. The charge for a horse is 6 fr. (too high), and the same for a chaise-à-porteur. Porters carrying luggage ask from 2 to 3 fr. according to the weight. Sonnenberg may be reached from the Grütli (Rte. A) in about ¾ hr. by a very steep path, not recommended to ladies.

A very beautiful path overlooking the Bay of Uri leads from Sonnenberg in rather more than 1 hr. to *Bauen*, the solitary village on the W. shore of that branch of the lake. From thence to Altdorf, nearly 3 hrs.' walk, the way lies by Iselten and Seedorf, noticed in the last Rte.

ROUTE I.

ALTDORF TO STACHELBERG, BY THE KLAUSEN PASS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Unterschächen . .	2½	8
Klausen Pass . .	2½	6½
Stachelberg . .	4½	10½
	10	25

This is rather a long walk for average tourists, especially if taken from Altdorf, when it involves an ascent of about 5,000 ft. The scenery is in places very interesting, and the way easily found in fine weather. Guides expect 10 fr., and the charge for a horse is 30 fr., besides a small *trinkgeld* to the boy who takes charge of it.

About 1 m. from Altdorf, at the opening of the *Schächenthal*, and on the l. bank of the Schächen torrent, is

Bürglen, the birthplace and home of William Tell. A neat country inn (zum Wilhelm Tell) stands on the supposed site of his house, and close at hand is a chapel erected in commemoration of the popular hero. About a mile beyond the village the path crosses to the rt. bank, and ascends gradually along the stream to *Spiringen* (nearly 5 m. from Altdorf), where there is a rough but tolerable country inn. Before reaching the village, the path to the Kinzig Kulm (Rte. L) turns off to the l. The stature and powerful frames of the men of this and the neighbouring valleys of Uri seem to show that, at least as to physical qualities, the race has not degenerated since the days of Tell and Furst. Rather more than 3 m. above Spiringen is the highest village of the Schächenthal, called *Unter Schächen* (3,347').

with a new, clean-looking inn. From a slight eminence crossed before reaching the village, there is a fine view of the head of the valley, and of the Clariden Alps, whose highest summits are the *Scheerhorn* (11,142'), and the *Claridenstock* (10,709'). Through the *Brunnithal*, opening close to the village, a copious torrent flows from the Grosse Windgelle, and the Gross Ruchi. Amsteg may be reached by the *Seweli Joch* (7,421'), and the *Maderanerthal* by the *Krükeli* (8,760'). See § 27, Rte. B.

For about 2 m. beyond the village the path keeps to the rt. bank, beginning to ascend more steeply through a pine forest. Near the Chapel of St. Anna a bergfall occurred in 1833 which barred the valley and formed a little lake; the traces have now almost disappeared. About 1 hr. 20 min. are required to ascend from Unter Schächen to the *Äsch Alp*, where there is a little chalet inn. Near at hand to the rt. the pretty waterfall of the *Stäubi-bach* is fed by a torrent descending from the Gries Glacier, lying on the N. side of the Scheerhorn. The path which had hitherto kept a direction rather S. of E. now turns NE. for a short distance, and the general direction is henceforward N. of E. It mounts by zigzags towards the barrier of rock called *Balmwand*, that seems to close the head of the valley. To the rt. is a gorge through which avalanches descend in the spring, and a little farther on a large cave. Hereabouts the botanist may find several rare plants, and amongst them *Delphinium montanum*.

The ascent of the *Balmwand* is free from difficulty, but ladies do well to descend on foot. There is a shorter and steeper path by the N. side of the Schächen torrent; it is but little used. At the summit the traveller attains to the gentle slopes that lead to the *Klausen Pass* (6,437'), reached in 1½ hr. from the *Äsch Alp*, or rather more than 6 hrs. from Altdorf. There is little to be seen from the path, as the

summit forms a nearly level plateau; but a slight eminence N. of the little oratory that marks the actual summit commands a fine view of the Scheerhorn, Gross Ruchi, and other summits of the Clariden Alps. A rather rapid descent leads from the summit to the very extensive pastures and chalets of *Urnerboden*, which extend nearly at a level for a distance of 4 or 5 m. along the head of the valley of the *Fätschbach*. Near the chapel, at a spot called *Spitelrütli*, is a small inn, reached in rather more than 1 hr. from the pass. From hence the *Scheer Joch*, between the *Kammlistock* and *Scheerhorn* (§ 27, Rte. B.), is reached in 5 hrs. The *Urnerboden*, as its name denotes, belongs to the Canton Uri, and the boundary of Glarus is where the steeper descent towards the *Linth Thal* marks the limit of the Alp. The path passes near a fine fall of the *Fätschbach*, often visited as an excursion from *Stachelberg*, and reaches the valley ¼ hr. above the good hotel at *Stachelberg* in about 4 hrs. from the summit. The *Linth Thal* is described in § 27, Rte. A.

ROUTE K.

SCHWYZ TO GLARUS, BY THE PRAGEL PASS—ASCENT OF THE GLÄRNISCH.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Muotta . . .	2½	8½
Pragel Pass . .	3	8
Vorauen . . .	2½	7
Glarus . . .	2½	8½
	11	31½

There is a char-road from Schwyz to Muotta, and from Vorauen to Glarus; the remainder of the way is traversed by a somewhat frequented bridle-track. The scenery is in general much inferior to that of the *Klausen Pass*, described in the last Rte., but the views of the *Glärnisch* from the neighbourhood of the *Klön See* are finer than any on the rival pass. In fine weather a guide is not required, but a porter may be hired at Muotta or Vorauen.

The char-road from Schwyz to Muotta turns aside from the road between Schwyz and Brunnen at the hamlet of Ibach, about $\frac{3}{4}$ m. from the former, and $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the latter place. *Ibach* stands at the opening of the *Muottathal*, which here forms a defile, leaving no space for cultivation. The road ascends along the l. bank of the *Muotta* for about 1 m. to *Oberschönenbuch*. Here the traveller may ascend the *Frohnalpstock* (Rte. A), and find quarters for the night at the Inn on the *Stossberg*. About $\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther is a bridge by which the road passes to the rt. bank of the *Muotta*. This spot in 1799 was the scene of desperate fighting between the Russians and the French. The former drove their opponents as far as *Oberschönenbuch*, but were unable to penetrate farther, and after two days of mortal struggle, during which hundreds of bodies were carried by the torrent down to the L. of Lucerne, Suwarof was forced to retreat. A brief notice of that extraordinary campaign will be found in § 30, Rte. A. There is a foot-path from Schwyz, rather shorter and more agreeable than the road, by which the pedestrian may reach this part of the valley by the rt. bank.

The scenery of the *Muottathal* is here very picturesque. The torrent forces its way amid rocks and fine trees, and receives tributary streams, several of which form pretty cascades. Beyond Ried the road again crosses the *Muotta*, and returns to the rt. bank before reaching

Muotta (Inn: *Hirsch*, clean and reasonable), the chief village of the valley, nearly 3,000 ft. above the sea. When the Inn is full, respectable travellers are received in a convent of Franciscan nuns on application to the Superior, or *Frau Mutter*. As the convent is poor, they should before departing give about the same amount as would be charged at the village Inn. Here the paths from *Sisisingen*, and from the *Kinzig Kulm* (Rte. L.), and that from *Stachelberg* by the *Bisithal* (Rte. M),

join that from the *Pragel*. The passenger bound for *Glarus* follows the horse-track in a direction somewhat N. of E., and leaves on the rt. the head of the valley of the *Muotta*, which is called *Bisithal*.

The ascent is long and uninteresting, and the path stony, except in some spots where it is carried over marshy ground, where in wet weather the passage is difficult for horses and unpleasant for ladies. Nearly $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. must be allowed for the ascent, but $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice for the descent when the pass is taken in the opposite direction. Rather more than 1 m. from *Muotta* the path crosses the stream descending from the pass, and then mounts along the l. bank till it reaches the gently-sloping boggy plateau that leads to the summit of the

Pragel Pass. Though only 5,062 ft. above the sea, snow often lies here in patches throughout the greater part of the summer. Rough planks and large stones afford an uneasy footing across the marshy tract that lies on either side of the summit, and the treeless stony slopes offer no object to interest the stranger. After descending gently for about 1 m. the scenery rapidly improves as the beautiful *Klönthal* opens out. The path becomes steeper, but offers better footing, and in little more than 1 hr., descending from the pass, the traveller reaches *Richisau*, a pretty hamlet, with a clean country inn, and about 1 hr. farther arrives at

Vorauen (Inns: bei *Weber*, good, attentive landlord; bei *Ebele*, clean; a large new hotel is well spoken of). This lies near the W. end of a beautiful little lake called *Klön See*, about 2 m. long, $\frac{3}{4}$ m. broad, 420 ft. deep, and 2,640 ft. above the sea, at the N. base of the *Glärnisch*, whose ice-capped crags are mirrored in its quiet waters. *Vorauen* affords the pleasantest head-quarters for a mountaineer and a lover of nature in this neighbourhood, and a boat on the lake facilitates many short excursions. The most interesting expedition is the ascent of the *Glärnisch*. This great

mountain, perhaps the most remarkable in Switzerland of those not immediately connected with either of the main ranges of the Alps, forms the NE. extremity of the secondary range that divides the valley of the Linth and the Klausen Pass from the depression connecting Schwyz with Glarus by the Prigel Pass. What distinguishes the Glärnisch from other mountains of about the same height in the Alps is the considerable mass of glacier that caps the higher summits, and descends in several directions, especially to WSW., in definite ice-streams. This offers a marked contrast to its highest neighbour to the W.—the *Reisestock* (9,200')—which shows in summer merely scattered patches of snow that sometimes entirely disappear. The exceptional condition of the Glärnisch arises from the fact that the summit affords a resting-place for snow of considerable extent, and slightly above the limit where the summer heat suffices to melt the annual downfall. The main mass, forming an island of rock that rises very steeply on all sides, presents three peaks arranged in descending order from WSW. to NNE.—the *Hinter Glärnisch*, locally called *Bächistock* (9,584'), *Mittel Glärnisch*, or *Ruche* (9,557'), and a singular tower-like summit called *Vrenelisgärtli* (9,534'). Detached from the main mass is the promontory called *Vorder Glärnisch* (7,648'), immediately overlooking the town of Glarus. On the N. and NW. sides, facing the Klönthal, the above-named peaks, rising to a height of about 7,000 ft. above the lake, are so formidably steep that the ascent must be practically impossible. The two higher summits are, however, reached without much difficulty from Vorauen. Following the path to the Prigel for about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. a deep glen is seen to open towards the S. A rough path mounts the slopes, winding to the l. along the NE. side of the glen. About 4 hrs. from Vorauen suffices to reach the head of this glen, which is closed by the glacier descending

WSW. from the highest plateau of the mountain. The rocks on the N. side of the glacier are tempting, but should be avoided, and it is necessary to cross to the opposite side below the end of the glacier and just above a waterfall. The ascent then lies straight up the glacier over ice and névé, till in 7 or 8 hrs. from Vorauen the ridge at the head of the glacier is reached, and the two summits of the Hinter and Mittel Glärnisch are seen separated by a deep gap. Either is accessible without much trouble, but the western and higher peak is usually selected. 14 hrs., exclusive of the halt at the top, should be allowed for the expedition.

The *Vrenelisgärtli*, which is lower by 53 ft. than the highest of the three summits, is far more difficult of access. It may probably be reached from the middle peak by traversing a trough-like depression (called the *Furkeli*) which separates them; but the experiment does not seem to have been made, and it would involve a very long day's work. The only successful attempts recorded have been from the S. side, where quarters for the night may be found at the Ober Guppen Alp, about 3 hrs. above Schwanden (§ 27, Rte. A). The ascent is not free from risk, as it involves a climb up and down a wall of limestone rock, where the projecting points to which the cragsman must cling are easily detached, threatening peril to the climber himself or to those who are below him.

The views from the Glärnisch are extremely fine, combining a distant alpine panorama with a very striking foreground, especially on the side of the Klönthal. The Swiss Alpine Club have decided to erect a hut on the plateau (about 7,800') affording shelter for the night. The researches of M. Bachmann show that the mountain exhibits a nearly complete series of secondary deposits from the lias to the neocomian. Fossils abound at some points.

Opposite to the Glärnisch, on the NW. side of the Klönthal, is the much lower range of the *Wiggis*. The high-

est point at the NE. end, immediately over Nettstal, is the *Rautispitz* (7,494'). This may be taken in the way from Vorauen to Wesen, descending from the summit to Obersee, and thence to Näfels (§ 27, Rte. A). The view from the *Vorder Glärnisch* (7,648') is, however, to be preferred. The top may be reached, with a guide, in 4 hrs.

There is a good road from Vorauen to Glarus, passing along the N. side of the Klön See. The pedestrian may avoid about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. of road by taking a boat along the lake. The valley descending from the lake towards the valley of the Linth is very picturesque, and enlivened by frequent cascades of the *Löntsch* torrent. At the manufacturing village of *Riedern*, on rising ground above the junction of the *Löntsch* with the Linth, one road leads to the rt. to Glarus, and another to the l. to Nettstal, either place being about 1 m. distant. For an account of Glarus and the valley of the Linth, see § 27, Rte. A. The charge for a one-horse carriage from Glarus to Vorauen is 12 fr.

ROUTE L.

MUOTTA TO ALTDORF.

There are two ways from Muotta, described in the last Rte., to Altdorf. The first, interesting rather for its historical recollections than for its natural attractions, traverses the Kinzig Kulm; the other and more beautiful way is by Sissingen, the only village on the E. shore of the Bay of Uri (Rte. A).

1. *By the Kinzig Kulm.* $7\frac{1}{2}$ to 8 hrs. — About 15 min. E. of the village of Muotta is the junction of a lateral glen descending from the S. with the main stream of the Muotta which here issues from the Bisithal. A path mounts by the rt. bank of this glen. 'The ascent is continued obliquely up a steep broken slope, till the path arrives eventually upon the wooded

edge of a chasm, in which the invisible stream, which issues from the high valley leading up to the pass, is heard descending in cataracts into the Muotta Thal. A track up the mountain side, on the rt. bank of this stream, is now pursued; and, after 1 hr.'s walking from Muotta, the abrupt ascent ceases, and the valley above is entered. Having passed through a wood, the path crosses the river for the first time by some châteaux ($1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Muotta). The river is recrossed after another $\frac{1}{4}$ of an hr.; a second forest is traversed, and a third bridge crossed ($2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Muotta). The part of the valley below this bridge is narrow and picturesque, shut in on both sides by high white precipices. The rich green slopes N. of Muotta, speckled with châteaux, and surmounted by vast cliffs, may be seen from favourable positions, whenever the eye is thrown back, through the opening of the valley. After the third bridge is crossed, a wild open basin is found, out of which the track is seen ascending from the SW. corner. At this corner the river is again crossed. $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. more are requisite before the summit of the pass is attained. As far as some châteaux, about half-way up, the path may be traced without much difficulty, as it takes for its guide the falling stream, now reduced to a mere rill. Towards the summit, however, it is faintly marked, and liable to be confounded with other tracks. The stream is left behind, the direction of ascent being towards the south, among little hillocks and hollows filled with snow, over open ground, where many directions might be taken, and the proper route lost. A short pole marks the crest of the pass (6,791 ft.), which is gained in about 4 hrs. from Muotta.'

There is a fine view from an eminence about 10 min. E. of the col.

'The descent into the Schüchen Thal is long and steep, but the path is well traced, and the pole on the *Kinzig Kulm*, being seen for a long time, would help to guide the ascending

pedestrian on this side, though it is useless for that purpose on the other. The path lies throughout down the pastures on the rt. bank of the stream, but generally at a considerable distance from it. The Schüchen Thal is reached at a point a little below Spiringen, after a descent of $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. From thence to Bürglen it is a walk of $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hr., and another $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. brings the traveller to Altdorf.—[M].

This pass is memorable for the passage of the Russian army under Suwarof in 1799, of which, as well as the other events of the same campaign, a brief notice will be found in § 30, Rte. A.

2. *By the Riemenstaldenthal.* About 7 hrs.

A streamlet descending from the SW. through a lateral glen close to the village of Muotta marks the line that is taken to a pass lying between a mountain called *Drei Engeln* (6,260') and the *Kaiserstuhl* (8,258'). From the depression between these summits a glen descends to the shore of the Bay of Uri. The path passes the village of *Riemenstalden*, which gives its name to the narrow valley, and finally reaches the margin of the lake at *Sissingen* in about 5 hrs. from Muotta. The path from Sissingen to Altdorf along the steep slopes of the Axenberg was formerly rather difficult, and involved several ascents and descents. The new road along that side of the lake makes it an easy walk from Sissingen (also called *Sisikon*) to Altdorf or to Schwyz. Further information is desired as to this walk, which is doubtless interesting.

ROUTE M.

MUOTTA TO STACHELBERG, BY THE BISITHAL.

This is a rather laborious walk of about 10 hrs., and should not be undertaken without a guide, who may,

however, be taken from Eigen as well as from Muotta.

As mentioned in Rte. K, the upper part of the valley of Muotta is called *Bisithal*. The torrent formed by the confluence of several mountain streams flows through this upland glen, keeping a NW. direction till it enters the wider part of the valley, or Muottathal proper, just above the village of Muotta, and there joins the stream from the Prigel. The range of mountains dividing the track of the Prigel from that of the Klausen (Rte. I) extends from the Axenberg, overlooking the L. of Lucerne, to the *Scheyenastock*, close to Stachelberg. This range is crossed by the path of the Kinzig Kulm, described in the last Rte. There is no doubt that it might be traversed at many other points, but the most direct way from Muotta to Stachelberg lies by the N. side of the Scheyenastock, crossing the ridge that connects the last-mentioned range with that of the Glärnisch. A horse-track leads in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Muotta to *Eigen*, the only village of the Bisithal. Beyond that place the path is practicable only on foot, and towards the head of the valley it is so little marked that it is very difficult to keep the true direction without a guide. This observation especially applies to the summit of the pass, which is a rocky plateau of considerable extent and broken surface, where the drainage is carried off through crevices in the rock, instead of descending to the valleys on either side through channels having a definite direction. The scenery of the Bisithal is highly picturesque, and that of the upper plateau wild and impressive; and the pass, now rarely traversed, deserves to be more frequented. The plateau comes to an abrupt termination on the side of the Linththal, and the descent is long and steep, giving very fine views of the surrounding mountains.

ROUTE N.

LACHEN TO SCHWYZ OR GLARUS, BY
THE WÄGGI THAL.

Lachen to the Karrenegg Pass 6½ hrs., thence to Schwyz 7 hrs., or to Glarus 4½ hrs.

The *Wäggi Thal* is a pastoral valley, rarely visited by strangers, which descends about due N. to the Lake of Zurich from the mountains lying N. of the Pragel Pass. By an easy pass at the head of the valley, it enables those who follow this Rte. from the L. of Zurich to reach Glarus or Muotta in a long day's walk.

At *Galgenen*, ½ hr. E. of Lachen on the road to Glarus (§ 27, Rte. A), a path turns to the l. and mounts a hill called *Stalden*, commanding fine views of the L. of Zurich, and in little more than 1 hr. from Lachen leads the traveller to the opening of the *Wäggi Thal*, where the torrent falls through a ravine in a succession of cascades. The path mounts gently through the valley till in 2½ hrs. from Lachen it reaches the village of *Vorder Wäggithal* (2,428'), lying at the E. foot of the *Gross Auberg* (5,584'). This mountain, which separates the *Wäggi Thal* from the valley of the *Sihl*, presents a very bold aspect, and the summit commands a fine view. A path over the ridge on the N. side of the Gr. Auberg leads in 3 hrs. to *Ensiedlen* (Rte. E). [The traveller bound for Glarus who does not care to pass through the *Klönthal* (Rte. K), may take a much more direct course from *Vorder Wäggithal*, by the *Trebsen Alp* to the pass, called *Schwändi Scheidegg* (4,695'), across the ridge which here forms the boundary between Schwyz and Glarus. Thence he descends by the hamlet of *Niedersee* to *Näfels*, on the high road from *Wesen* to *Glarus*, which is thus reached in about 8½ hrs. from Lachen.]

Two paths lead up the valley from *Vorder Wäggithal*. That called the summer track by the rt. bank of the stream is rather easier, but less interesting. The winter track keeps to the l. bank amidst huge blocks of stone,

the remains of a bergfall from the *Gross Auberg* which, according to tradition, overwhelmed a village that once lay here. A pretty waterfall is passed on the l., and farther on is a cavern called *Schuhmacherloch*. After passing the defile that separates the two villages, the mountains on either side recede, giving a pleasing view of the head of the valley, and the path, in 1 hr. from *Vorder Wäggithal*, reaches

Hinter Wäggithal, the highest village in the valley. There is here a country inn, and the neighbourhood offers attractions to the botanist, and also to the geologist, who may find in the neighbourhood nummulitic and cretaceous fossils. The neighbouring mountains offer scope for many excursions. The *Radertenstock* (7,530'), which is the highest, is said to be somewhat difficult of access and to require a guide. The *Schienberg* (6,837') is easier, but commands a less wide panorama.

If the weather be uncertain, or the clouds lie low, it is prudent to take a guide from *Hinter Wäggithal*. The ascent of the head of the valley is in places rather steep, but quite free from difficulty. After passing the *Kleinalmend Alp* and the *Ober Alp*, the summit of the *Karrenegg Pass* (5,151) is reached in 2½ hrs. from *Hinter Wäggithal*. The summit commands a fine view of the *Glärnisch*. Descending on the S. side, the chalets of the *Saas Alp* are reached in ¼ hr. The traveller bound for Glarus descends thence in 1½ hr. by *Richisau* to *Vorauen* (Rte. K). If his object be to reach *Muotta* and *Schwyz*, it is necessary to bear to the rt. keeping nearly at a level, until in 1½ hr. the summit of the *Pragel* is attained (see Rte. K).

[An interesting but circuitous way from *Hinter Wäggithal* to *Vorauen* lies by the pass called *Bochmätteli*, descending to *Ober See* in the Canton Glarus, and thence crossing the *Wiggis* range by a path referred to in Rte. K.]

SECTION 27.

THE TÖDI DISTRICT.

IN several preceding portions of this work the attention of the reader has been directed to the significance of that main line of valley which traverses Switzerland from Martigny to Coire, and marks the division between the Pennine and Lepontine Alps on the one hand, and the central chain of Switzerland on the other. The latter extends with great regularity from WSW. to ENE. parallel to the main valley with but a single break, where it is completely cut through by the defile of Schöllinen, giving a passage to the Reuss between Andermatt and Amsteg. Although this line of disruption has much geographical importance, it has no corresponding geological significance. It serves to fix the limit between the Bernese Alps, described in Chap. VII., and the eastern prolongation of the same range, which may conveniently be described as the Tödi Chain from the name of its highest summit. It is this chain, with its northern outlyers extending to the Lake of Wallenstadt, that is included in the present section under the name Tödi district. Its limits, from Andermatt to Sargans, are fixed by the Oberalp Pass and the valley of the Vorder Rhein—by the deep valley, in great part filled by the Lake of Wallenstadt, extending from Sargans to Wesen—by the Linth Thal and the Klausen Pass, connecting Stachelberg with Altdorf—and, finally, by the valley of the Reuss, between Altdorf and Andermatt.

The Tödi Chain is naturally divided into six minor groups, separated from each other by passes, the lowest of which exceeds 7,500 ft.

1. The westernmost of these is the *Crispalt*, a rugged range including many peaks of nearly equal height. The highest of these are the *Piz Giuf*

(10,164') and *Piz Nér* (10,036'). On the Swiss Federal Map the name Crispalt is given to a southern, but secondary, peak of *Piz Giuf*, measuring 10,099 ft. W. of the main group is the *Rienzerstock* (9,777'), while a northern outlyer culminates in the *Bristenstock* (10,089').

2. E. of the Crispalt, the *Kreuzli* or *Hrixli Pass* (7,710') separates this from the rather higher mass of the *Oberalpstock*, whose highest summit is the *Piz Cotschen*, or *Tgietschen* (10,925').

Here occurs a partial break in the continuity of the chain. The crest of the snowy range connecting the Oberalpstock with the Tödi nowhere sinks to 9,000 feet, but makes a sweep convex to the N., forming a semicircular recess, whose numerous glacier torrents are all poured into the Rhine through the Val Russein below Disentis. Two glacier passes lead over this part of the chain—one to W., over the *Brunnigletscher* to the *Maderaner Thal*; the other to the NE., over the *Sand Glacier*, to the *Linth Thal*.

3. The Tödi, the monarch of this region (11,887'), is attended by numerous secondary peaks that arise from the extensive snow-fields surrounding the central mountain. A very considerable outlyer, whose chief summits are the *Schærhorn* (11,142') and *Windgelle* (10,463'), belonging to the Cantons Uri and Glarus, is connected with the Tödi by the range of the *Clariden Grat*. A less important branch encloses the *Biferten Glacier*, and terminates in the *Selbsanft*, S. of *Stachelberg*. Towards the valley of the *Vorderrhein* a high promontory stretches nearly due S. from the central peaks of the Tödi, and is crowned by the lofty summit of the *Stockgron*, or *Piz Russein* of Dufour's Map (11,211'). Another considerable ramification of the same mass terminates farther to the E. in the remarkable peak of the *Brigelser Horn*, or *Piz Tumbif* (10,663').

4. The *Kisten Pass* (8,281') separates the Tödi group from the *Hausstock*, whose summit attains 10,355 feet;

a branch of this latter group forms the range of the Freiberge in Glarus.

5. The Hausstock is cut off from the rather lower but more extended mass of the *Vorab* by the Panixer Pass (7,907'). Numerous summits, of which the *Vorab* proper, *Ofen*, *Zwölflhorn*, and *Piz Grünsch* are the most important, approach very near, but do not quite attain to 10,000 feet.

6. The eastern limit of the latter group is marked by the Segnes Pass (8,616')—the most frequented of those connecting the Canton Glarus with the Vorderrhein—beyond which arises a wide-stretching mass of rock and glacier, to which Theobald has given the collective name *Sardonagebirg*.

This mass is cleft by a deep valley—the Kalfseuserthal: one branch, culminating in the *Scheibe* (9,587'), extends ENE. to the *Schlüssli Kopf* (7,313') over Pfäfers, while another, including the fine peak of the *Ringelspitz* (10,660'), runs due E. to the low Kunkels Pass, separating this range from the *Calanda*. The latter remarkable mountain must, owing to the similarity of its geological structure, be considered an outlyer from the Tödi chain, though the direction of the ridge seems to show the action of the same forces that have operated in the Adula group (§ 31) on the S. side of the Vorderrhein.

Besides the three outlying masses already mentioned on the N. side of the chain—the Bristenstock connected with the Crispalt, the Clariden Alps with the Tödi, and the Freiberge with the Hausstock—a more extensive though less lofty mountain district extends N. and NW. from the Scheibe to the neighbourhood of the L. of Wallenstadt. The irregularity of the disposition of the valleys and ridges in this tract seems to show that they owe their present form to denudation and erosion acting on the calcareous strata of which they are mainly composed, rather than to more general mechanical causes acting in definite directions.

The N. side of the Tödi chain, with

Stachelberg as head-quarters, is now frequented by mountaineers. Elm in the Sernfthal (Rte. K) is also a convenient stopping-place. On the S. side of the chain. Ilanz (2,356') and Dissentis (3,773') afford good quarters. Brigels (Rte. G) is an interesting spot, but the accommodation is inferior. A tolerable Inn at the head of the Kalfseuserthal is still a desideratum.

Much valuable information respecting the Tödi chain may be found in a small volume by the late Pr. Theobald of Coire, entitled *Das Bündner Oberland*, Chur, Hitz, 1861. The same active mountaineer and geologist has published a panorama taken from the Piz Mundaun, near Ilanz. The reader may also consult various papers by Prof. Ulrich, and the Jahrbuch of the Swiss Alpine Club. The whole district is included in sheet 14 of the Swiss Federal Map, which is indispensable to the mountaineer who would explore this portion of the Alps. The map given in this volume has no pretension to accuracy of detail.

ROUTE A.

ZÜRICH TO STACHELBERG, BY GLARUS. ASCENT OF THE TÖDI.

	Eng. miles
Rapperschwyl (by steamer)	19½
Wesen (by road or rly.)	16½
Glarus (by road or rly.)	8
Stachelberg (by road)	10½
	54½

The traveller going from Zurich to Glarus has a choice between various modes of conveyance, but most persons prefer to avail themselves of the steamer on the lake as far as Rapperschwyl. Those who prefer to make the entire journey by rly. join the line leading from Winterthur to Wesen (described in Rte. C) at Wallisellen,

about $5\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Zurich; by that way the distance is 8 m. more than by water, but by time considerably less.

There are good roads along both shores of the lake, but the scenery is not so interesting as to induce many travellers to select them in preference to the steamer. A brief notice is here given of the chief places on either shore of the lake seen by a passenger from the steamer. The form of the lake is that of a bow concave to the NE. We shall call the shore which remains on the l. of a passenger going from Zurich the N. shore, and that on the rt. hand the S. shore.

On leaving Zurich the traveller is struck by the large number of villas seen near the lake on either side, not as on other Swiss lakes inhabited by strangers, but nearly all belonging to townspeople, and giving evidence of the prosperity of the city.

On a height above the S. shore is *Thalwyl*, whose church commands a distant view. This is the nearest point to the *Hochwacht*, the summit of the Albis hills. See § 26, Rte. B, where *Horgen*, the starting-point of the carriages plying to Zug, is also noticed. On the N. shore opposite Horgen is

Meilen (Inns: Löwe; Sonne), a large village with a Gothic church of the 15th century, near the base of the *Pfannenstiel* (2,418'), a hill commanding one of the finest views over the lake. This place has become famous for the discovery of extensive remains of lacustrine habitations belonging to a race far anterior in date to the oldest historical records. These remains were first brought to light at the neighbouring hamlet of Obermeilen during the winter of 1853—1854, when the waters of the lake were lower than they had been seen at any time within human memory. They were first described by Dr. F. Keller, of Zurich. Very interesting details will be found in M. Troyon's work, 'Habitations lacustres des Temps anciens et modernes,' and in a more abridged form in Sir Charles Lyell's 'Antiquity of Man.'

On the S. shore is the peninsula of *Au*, whose form is not easily reconciled with some recent theories as to the excavation of the alpine lake-basins by glaciers. A little farther from Zurich, on the same side of the lake, is

Wädenschwyl (Inns: Seehof; Engel; Hirsch), a busy town, one of the centres of silk-weaving, which is extensively carried on in the Canton Zurich. A short excursion may be made to the ruined castle on an adjoining height, and to a neighbouring eminence called *Burghalden*, commanding a fine view. On the N. shore, nearly opposite, is

Stäfa (Inns: Rössli; Sonne), a large and thriving village, where a stranger, wishing to see something of modern Swiss life and manners, may well halt for a day or two. There are many pretty walks in the neighbourhood. Goethe twice resided here for some time.

Richterschwyl (Inn: Engel, where visitors often remain *en pension*) is the starting-point for carriages plying to Schwyz and to Einsiedeln (§ 26, Rtes. D and E). So far both shores of the lake belong to the Canton Zurich; henceforward the S. shore belongs to Schwyz, and the opposite side to St. Gall. About 2 m. E. of Richterschwyl the steamer passes near two small islands, the larger of which, called *Ufenau*, afforded a retreat to Ulrich von Hütten, who died there in 1523. The island belongs to the monks of Einsiedeln, and contains a small church said to date from the 10th century.

Here a stranger may easily suppose that he has reached the end of the lake. A tongue of land advances from the S. shore more than half-way across it, and is united to the opposite bank by a bridge, just 1 m. in length, supported on rather slender oak piles. The lake extends, however, fully 6 m. E. of this imperfect barrier, but does not attain nearly so great a depth. The consequence is, that the E. end is not rarely frozen over in winter, whereas that very seldom occurs throughout the remaining portion of its surface.

Rapperschwyl (Inns: Schwan, good and reasonable; Poste, facing the lake, not recommended; H. du Lac, not clean; Freihof, in the town; with several others), lying at the N. end of the bridge, is the principal station (after Zurich) for the lake steamers, and the point at which the rly. from Zurich and from Winterthur reaches the shore. It is a very curious old town, which, with a small adjoining district, maintained a separate existence as an independent republic until the French entered Switzerland in 1798. The ancient Rathhaus is worth a visit, containing much ancient wood-carving and other relics of a past age. The old Grafenbourg, or castle of the Counts of Rapperschwyl, stands in a very picturesque position on the hill above the town. Near at hand is an Inn—zum Schützenhaus—where visitors resort for refreshment. The bridge (§ 26, Rte. E) dates from 1350, but was reconstructed during the present century.

When the depth of water permits, the steamer passes the bridge of Rapperschwyl, and crosses to the N. shore, where are seen the two towers of the church of *Lachen* (Inn: Bär), whence a pedestrian may reach Glarus through the Wäggi Thal (§ 26, Rte. N). [Those who prefer the road to the railway may land at Lachen (5 steamers daily from Zurich) and go on by country road to Glarus, a distance of 18½ m. After passing *Reichenburg* the road quits the Canton Schwyz, and enters that of Glarus. Traversing in succession Nieder and Ober Urnen, this road reaches Näfels on the main road from Wesen to Glarus (see below).]

The E. end of the lake of Zurich is reached at *Schmerikon* (Inns: Rössli; Adler), a station on the rly. leading to Glarus or to Coire. The rly. thence to Wesen is described in Rte. C. The tract of country separating the lakes of Zurich and Wallenstadt is in great part an alluvial plain produced by the detritus carried down by the Linth.

The difference between the level of the lakes is but 52 ft., and there is little room to doubt that they once formed a continuous sheet of water. The mass of mineral matter carried down by the Linth first filled up the narrow part of the ancient lake basin near Wesen, and then gradually extended to the westward and formed the low tract extending between the bases of the hills from Uznach to Reichenburg. The valley of the Linth, forming with its tributaries the Canton Glarus, opens to the S. opposite Wesen at the W. end of the L. of Wallenstadt. The inundations of the Linth, and the masses of débris brought down from the high mountains that enclose it, were a source of constant danger, damage, and disease to the inhabitants of Wesen, and the low country stretching from thence to the westward. The Linth constantly changed its direction, and threw gravel and débris across the course of the stream that drained the L. of Wallenstadt. About the beginning of this century Conrad Escher, of Zurich, devised a plan for restraining the mischief, and restoring to cultivation a vast tract that had been rendered barren and unhealthy. Instead of being left to find its way to the Lake of Zurich through the valley between Wesen and Schmerikon, the Linth was made to flow through an artificial channel, since called Escher Canal, into the L. of Wallenstadt, and to deposit its burden of detritus in the depths of the lake; while the Linth Canal, cut through the alluvial plain to the W., leads the drainage of the lake (including the waters of the Linth) from Wesen to the L. of Zurich, and serves at the same time to drain the country on either bank. Few public works have been more successful, and his fellow-citizens justly conferred on its author and his descendants the honorary title 'von der Linth.' In the course of ages the W. end of the L. of Wallenstadt will be filled up by the detritus of the Linth, and some future engineer will have to devise a new

plan for disposing of the materials which it is incessantly bearing down from the mountain tops to the plain.

Wesen, standing at the junction of the railway to Sargans and Coire with the branch to Glarus, and close to the Linth Canal, is described in Rte. C. There are six trains daily to Glarus, employing half an hour to travel $7\frac{1}{2}$ m. The distance by road is 8 m.

On leaving the Wesen Station, the rly. traverses a long lattice bridge thrown over the Linth Canal. To the rt. is seen the village of Nieder Urnen on the road from Lachen to Näfels (see above), backed by the *Hirzli* (5,387'), sometimes mounted for the sake of the fine view over the Lakes of Zurich and Wallenstadt. About 3 m. from Wesen is *Näfels* (Inns: Hirsch; Schwert), a large village with a fine church and Capuchin convent, memorable for the extraordinary victory achieved in 1388 by a handful of Swiss mountaineers over 6,000 (some accounts say 12,000) Austrian troops. Having been forced to retire before the superior numbers of the enemy, and to yield possession of Näfels, 500 men of Glarus took up a position on the slopes W. of the village. With the help of blocks of stone rolled down from above, they withstood the enemy and made some disorder in his ranks, when the timely arrival of 30 confederates from Schwyz spread the belief that further reinforcements were at hand. With desperate valour, the Swiss charged the dense masses of their opponents, threw them into utter confusion, and drove them back to Wesen with the loss of 2,500 men. Eleven upright stones mark the site of the fiercest struggle, and a festival held on the first Thursday of April annually recalls to the memory of posterity the deeds of their ancestors. On the opposite side of the valley, close to the Escher Canal, through which the Linth is led to the L. of Wallenstadt, is *Mollis*, a large manufacturing village, in whose church rest the bones of the Swiss heroes who fell at Näfels.

[A short ascent to the W. leads from Näfels to two small lakes called *Nieder See* (reached in 1 hr.), and *Ober See* (2 hrs. from Näfels), by which lies a very picturesque walk to Vorauen across the range of the Wiggis (§ 26, Rte. K), or else to the Wäggi Thal (§ 26, Rte. N). The two lakes well deserve a visit from persons remaining at Glarus or Wesen.]

Netstall is a large manufacturing village close to the opening of the Klönthal, and lying at the E. base of the Wiggis range. It is exposed to avalanches from the adjoining heights.

The scenery of the Linth Thal is throughout so fine, that the traveller who traverses it in the railway or a covered carriage suffers a great loss; but this remark holds especially as to the approach to Glarus, backed by the noble mass of the Glärnisch, while a little to the l., in the background, is seen the range of the Freiberge culminating in the Kärpfstock (9,180').

Glarus (Inns: Glärner Hof, new, good, and reasonable; Rabe, also new; Schweizerhof; and several other new houses) is the chief town of the Canton, 1,490 ft. above the sea, no longer to be recognised, since it was almost totally destroyed by fire on May 10, 1861. The large subscriptions raised in Switzerland, aided by contributions from England and other countries, and the industry and energy of the inhabitants, have already replaced their ancient homes by more solid and stately buildings, in which, however, there is little to interest a stranger. The town and territory forming the present canton were long subject to the convent of Säkingen, founded by an Irish Saint, named Fridolin, who first preached the gospel in this region. After successfully resisting in arms the forces of Austria, the people purchased their emancipation from the seigniorial rights of the abbesses of Säkingen. After intestine struggles between the Catholics and Protestants, peace was established; and this is one of the few districts in

may
pend
g at
ough
lurg
adt.
than
s by
the
Ob-
usses

be-
nth-
2 fr.

inth
very
the
e of
ews
ring

the
s on
and
op-
very
inn:
e of
the
lled
best
n of
nain
t, is
but
rom
lere
nich
me-
l on
wed
he
kel-
lär-
iden
, at
ning
lär-
the
rival
r of

plan
 whic
 from
 W
 the ri
 the b
 Linth
 There
 empla
 The c
 On
 rly.
 throw
 rt. is
 on th
 (see
 (5,387
 sake
 of Zur
 from
 Schwe
 church
 rable
 achiev
 Swiss
 accoun
 Having
 superio
 yield p
 Glarus
 slopes
 help of
 from ab
 and ma
 when t
 federate
 lief tha
 at hand
 Swiss c
 their op
 confusio
 Wesen
 Eleven
 the fierc
 on the fi
 recalls t
 deeds of
 opposite
 Escher C
 is led to
Mollis, a
 in whose
 Swiss hei

Switzerland where by mutual agreement the same church serves alternately for the public worship of the rival creeds. The people are industrious and given to manufacturing pursuits, but distinguished even in Switzerland by their love of gain. In the neighbourhood of Stachelberg tourists are sometimes called upon to pay toll for using a path that is claimed by the peasant landholder as private property, and the guides and herdsmen with whom a mountaineer comes into contact display a grasping spirit that is not agreeable. Few districts in Switzerland can display finer scenery, or offer more agreeable quarters to a mountaineer, than Vorauen, Stachelberg, and Elm.

Glarus may serve as a starting-point for several interesting excursions. The easiest and the most interesting of these is that to Vorauen (§ 26, Rte. K), easily reached by a good carriage-road. The *Vorder Glärnisch* (7,648') may be ascended from the town by a rather circuitous course, winding round the N. and W. sides of the mountain. The *Rautispitz* (7,494') over *Netstal* is more easily attained from the N. and W. sides than from Glarus.

On the opposite side of the main valley the nearest summit is that of the *Schilt* (7,503'), but the *Frohnalpstock* (6,982')—not to be confounded with the mountain of the same name near Brunnen on the L. of Lucerne (§ 26, Rte. A)—is said to offer a finer view. It may be climbed in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. either from Glarus or from Mollis.

[More interesting than either of the last-mentioned are the mountain paths from Glarus to the L. of Wallenstadt, for which a guide should be taken. Ascending to the Mürtschen Alp, the traveller may descend by the E. side of the *Mürtschenstock* to Obstdalen or Mühlehorn on the lake shore. One of the peaks of the last-named mountain may be ascended on the way, but it is doubtful whether the highest summit, 8,012 ft. in height, has been attained. By bearing to the rt. before reaching

the Mürtschen Alp, the traveller may pass the ridge to the E., and descend upon a group of small lakes lying at the head of the Murgthal, through which he may descend to Murg (Rte. C) on the Lake of Wallenstadt. A third way to the lake, easier than either of those above pointed out, is by the Platten Alp, on the W. side of the Mürtschenstock, descending to Obstdalen by *Kreuzerberg*. These passes all command very beautiful views.

An omnibus runs twice a day between Glarus and Stachelberg or Linththal. A one-horse carriage costs 12 fr. — with two horses, 17 fr.

The pedestrian, ascending the Linth Thal from Glarus, may take a very agreeable path to Mitlödi by the Uescherieter. With a little sacrifice of time, he gains very picturesque views of the valley and the neighbouring mountains.

Following the carriage-road, the traveller on leaving the town passes on the l. a bridge leading to the large and thriving village of *Enn-da*, on the opposite side of the valley. A very gentle ascent leads to *Mitlödi* (Inn: Rössli), immediately at the E. base of the Glärnisch. The ascent of the third and most difficult peak, called *Vrenelis Gärtli* (§ 26, Rte. K), is best made from hence. At the junction of the Sernfthal (Rte. K) with the main valley, only 1,700 ft. above the sea, is *Schwanden* (Inn: Adler, plain but good country Inn), about 4 m. from Glarus, and $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Mitlödi. Here the ascent of the main valley, which had hitherto lain due S., bends somewhat to W. Keeping to the road on the l. bank which has been followed since the traveller left Glarus, he passes a pretty waterfall of the Leukelbach fed by the glaciers of the Glärnisch, and in 3 m. from Schwanden reaches *Luchsingen* (Inn: Freihof), at the opening of a wild ravine issuing due E. from the S. base of the Glärnisch. In the background is seen the *Reiselstock* (9,200'), the nearest rival of the Glärnisch. The higher of

its two peaks is said to be inaccessible (?).

At Luchsingen the road crosses a bridge over the Linth to *Hätzingen*, a thriving village on the rt. bank, and just beyond it leaves to the l. a fine waterfall of the Diesbach. After traversing several hamlets the traveller reaches Rüti, about 9 m. from Glarus, where, if on foot, he may cross the river, and reach Stachelberg by a shorter and more agreeable way than the road.

On the rt. bank of the Linth, 1½ m. beyond Rüti, is the village of *Linththal* (Inns: Bär; Rabe). For a mountaineer either of the above very fair country Inns offers some advantages over the larger and handsomer establishment at Stachelberg, which is apt to be overcrowded, and where a pedestrian arriving with knapsack and alpenstock does not always receive much attention. A few hundred yards lower down the valley, and on the opposite or W. bank of the river, is *Stachelberg*, a large establishment primarily intended for patients who use the mineral waters, but which, owing to the beauty of its position and its good accommodation, has become a frequented resort of tourists in this part of Switzerland. The establishment consists of two large buildings connected by a covered gallery. The mineral spring, which rises in a cleft nearly 1,000 ft. above the Baths, is strongly impregnated with sulphur and alkaline salts, and is considered efficacious in some cases of rheumatism and diseases of the bones and skin. The supply is so small that but a limited number of baths can be supplied daily. The number of visitors is often more than sufficient to fill the establishment, and in that case passing travellers are sent to a *succursale* of the hotel on the opposite bank of the river, or may resort to the rustic, but not bad, Inns at the adjoining village of Linththal. As a hotel the house at Stachelberg is seen to better advantage in autumn when the bathing visitors have de-

parted. On Sundays pleasure-parties resort hither from Glarus, and make the house rather noisy. The charges are reasonable, especially for those who remain some time and make an agreement with the landlord.

The position of Stachelberg is extremely picturesque, and at the same time convenient for mountain excursions; but it is rather a drawback that, as compared with similar places in the Alps, this lies low, only 2,178 ft. above the sea. The Baths stand at the E. foot of the *Braunwaldberg*, which is a portion of the mass of the Scheyenstock. Immediately opposite, on the E. side of the Linth Thal, is the opening of the Durnachthal, through which lies the path to Elm by the *Richetli Pass* (Rte. M). The grandest objects in view are, however, the peaks that enclose the head of the Linth Thal. To the left rises the *Selbsanft*, a colossal tower of rock capped with glacier, and in the background the still higher peaks of the Bifertenstock, Piz Frisal, and Tödi.

Of the many excursions that may be made from Stachelberg or Linththal, the most interesting are those lying towards the head of the valley. The fall of the Schreyenbach, the *Pantenbrücke*, the *Unter Sand Alp*, the fall of the *Oberstaffelbach*, the *Ober Sand Alp*, and the *Biferten Gräti*, are successive stages in the way taken on the ascent of the Tödi described below, and each of them offers sufficient inducements to the traveller to make it the object of an excursion from the Baths. Of other points deserving a visit, the following may be specified:

The Fall of the *Fätschbach*, reached in ½ hr. by the path leading to the *Klausen Pass* (§ 26, Rte. I).

The *Sassberg* (6,555') rising on the N. side of the Durnachthal in the angle between it and the Linth Thal. A fine view is gained from a point that may be reached on horseback; but the summit, which gives a panorama of the *Freiberge* and most of the Glarus ranges, is attainable only on foot.

The finest walk in the neighbour-

hood consists in taking the shorter path to the Kistengrat (Rte. G), by the *Tritt Alp*, till it meets the ordinary route by the Pantenbrücke, and then returning home that way. It takes about 5 hrs. and requires a steady head, as there is one not very easy bit of rock ascent.—[J. R. K.]

Professor Ulrich has given an account of an excursion from Stachelberg, in which he made the ascent of the *Kammerstock* (6,975') and the *Gemschfayrstock* (9,734'). The first is perfectly easy of access; the second comparatively difficult, but with a competent guide the ascent may be accomplished in one long day from Stachelberg.

Crossing the Fätschbach by the lower fall, a path mounts steeply through the forest, and leads in 3 hrs. from the Baths to the highest châlet of the Kammer Alp. Another hour suffices to reach the top of the Kammerstock, which is the extreme E. summit of the range of the Clariden Alps (see next Rte.) It is a ridge with three summits, of which that overlooking the Linth Thal is the lowest.

The view, of which a drawing was made by Mr. G. Studer that is preserved in a frame at the Baths of Stachelberg, appears to be remarkably extensive for a point of such moderate height. It overlooks on the S. side a wild upland valley partly filled with huge blocks fallen from the mountains on either side. The upper end, belonging to the Canton Uri, is the Fisiten Alp; the lower portion, partly divided from the Fisiten Alp by a fence that marks the division of the two cantons, is the Bärenboden Alp. The stream that traverses the Bärenboden forms the fine fall of the Schreyenbach, admired by travellers ascending the Linth Thal above Stachelberg. The traveller may descend direct from the summit of the Kammerstock to the Bärenboden, and return to Stachelberg by a path through the forest above the Schreyenbach. Another way is to follow the

ridge of the mountain to the W. from the Kammerstock to a point marked by a cross which forms the *Fisiten Pass* (6,728'), connecting the pastoral settlement of the Urnerboden (§ 26. Rte. I) with the Fisiten Alp. He may descend to the latter châlets, and thence to the Bärenboden, or else return by the easier but less interesting way of the Urnerboden.

Sleeping at the châlets of Bärenboden, Prof. Ulrich returned on the following morning to the Fisiten Pass, and then keeping along the N. slopes overlooking the Urnerboden, ascended the Gemschfayrstock, partly by climbing steep rocks, partly by glacier. The ascent employed 5 hrs., and 8 hrs. would be required from Stachelberg. This peak gives one of the finest near views of the Tödi, besides an extensive alpine panorama. The descent was effected on the S. side to the Claridenfirn (Rte. B), and then leaving the glacier near the foot of the Zutreibstock, and passing over a depression between the Altenorenstock and the Gernstock, the party reached the Altenorenalp, and returned to Stachelberg by a path leading past the Schreyenbach.

The charges for horses, guides, and porters are rather higher in the Linth Thal than in most parts of Switzerland. The best guides for glacier expeditions are Heinrich Elmer of Elm in the Sernfthal; and his son, Rudolf. Joachim Zweifel of Linththal, Albrecht Zweifel and Jacob Logler (same place) have less experience; Peter Hefti of Luchsingen has been also recommended. For the Glärnisch, Andreas Vordermann and Abraham Steussi, both of Glarus, are well spoken of. It may be doubted whether any of these can rank with the good Oberland guides, and the reports of English travellers have not been very favourable. The rates formerly asked were extravagant, but the Swiss Alpine Club has used its influence to establish a reasonable tariff. For the Tödi, the Hausstock, or the Clariden Pass to the Maderanerthal,

30 fr.—for the Bächistock, Vrenelishärd, Sand Pass, or Kisten Pass, 25 fr.—easier expeditions in proportion, but 10 fr. a day for ordinary excursions is too high. A guide is not required to the Ober Sand Alp, but is indispensable for the glacier passes.

The way from Stachelberg to the Ober Sand Alp, at the N. base of the Tödi, lies throughout amidst very grand scenery, and is deservedly frequented by tourists. A new carriage-road is now open from the village of Linththal along the E. side of the valley through green meadows enclosed between the wooded slopes of the mountains at either side. At the pretty hamlet of Auengüter it passes opposite to the waterfall of the Fätschbach, which is not well seen from a distance, as it lies in a wooded ravine. Rather more than 1 hr. from Stachelberg the traveller arrives opposite to the still finer fall of the *Schreyenbach*. Seen under favourable circumstances, this is a very striking object. It is well worth while to turn aside from the path and reach the bank of the Linth just opposite the waterfall, where the torrent, springing over the precipice, is seen 'coming down in a shower of water-rockets.' Above the Schreyenbach the valley of the Linth rapidly contracts, and the stream issues from a ravine between the bases of the opposing mountains; the path crosses to the l. bank, and mounts the slope, keeping at some distance from the Linth. A comfortable little Inn—Tödi Wirthschaft—was opened in 1863 on the rt. bank, just where the new road comes to an end about 5 m. from Stachelberg. It offers convenient head-quarters to mountaineers, but the prices were at first of the most extortionate character. It is said that the remonstrances of travellers have led to considerable reform in this respect.

The ordinary turning point of ladies who follow this track from the Baths of Stachelberg is the *Pantenbrücke*,

reached by a track on the l. bank in 20 min. from the inn. It is a stone bridge spanning the Linth at a vast height above the channel, cut by the stream through the rock. The ravine is not in itself so striking as that of the Via Mala, or some others in the Alps; but the mountains that here rise above the spectator as he looks southward are far grander than those of the Rhaetian Pass. After passing the Pantenbrücke, the path is carried along the steep slopes of the Ueli Alp, and before long reaches the opening of the *Limmerntobel*, a ravine far more striking than that traversed below. Here the *Limmern* issues from a dark cleft, some 2,000 ft. deep, cut through the rocks that once united the *Selbsanft* and the *Vorsteckstock*. Instead of looking down into the gulf, the traveller looks into it from the level of the stream. It is said that when this is frozen hard in winter, it is possible to traverse this extraordinary cleft, utterly inaccessible at other seasons. The track leading to the Sand Alp traverses the Limmern near the point where by its union with the *Sandbach* (descending from the Tödi) it forms the Linth. Few scenes in the Alps are grander than the defile through which the traveller now passes. On the W. side rise the rocks of the *Altorenstock* and the *Zutreibstock*. The steep declivity at their base is here covered with pine-forest, but farther on they show bare slopes of débris, where the track is often carried away. On the opposite side the tremendous precipices of the *Selbsanft* (9,921') stretch upwards with scarcely a break, more than a mile in vertical height above the traveller's head. The path returns to the l. bank just at a point where a torrent called Walenbach, fed by a small glacier at the base of the *Gemschfayrstock*, descends from the *Altenorenalp* to join the *Sandbach*. After following the track for some distance along slopes of débris, the traveller once more crosses to the rt. bank opposite to the chalets of the *Unter Sand Alp*, also known as

Unterstaffel. These are reached in 3 hrs. from Stachelberg. They stand 4,101 ft. above the sea, at the very head of the Linth valley, and at the N. foot of the Tödi. Travellers have sometimes found shelter here for the night, but have not reported favourably of the treatment received. This is not, however, a favourable point for a view of the great mountain, as a vast promontory, whose summit is the Ochsenstock, closes the head of the valley, and partly conceals the higher peaks from the spectator. A little above the chalets is the confluence of the three glacier streams that form the Sandbach, which lower down receives the better-known name of Linth. The *Bifertenbach* and *Röthebach*, issuing from the Biferten and Röthe Glaciers, flow from the E. side of Ochsenstock; while the *Oberstaffelbach*, fed by the Sand Glacier and other minor ice-streams, descends from the SW. in an extremely fine waterfall. To see the waterfall to the best advantage, it would be better to keep along the l. bank of the Sandbach instead of crossing to the Lower Sand Alp; but it might be somewhat difficult to climb the steep slopes N. of the fall in order to reach the Ober Sand Alp. The path from the Lower Sand Alp crosses the Bifertenbach, and mounts the rather steep slope of the Ochsenblanke on the S. side of the waterfall, crossing the stream by a wooden bridge as soon as the level of the upper pastures has been gained. Here the scene is completely changed. An undulating plain covered with rich pasture is enclosed between rocky slopes that are surmounted by glaciers and snow-fields. In a few minutes the lower valley is completely lost to view; the peaks of the Tödi rise steeply on the l. more than 5,000 ft. above the plain, while on the other side extends the range of the Claridengrat. Vast masses of glacier whose shattered outline is seen against the sky cover the ridge, and small ice-streams descend at intervals towards the upland valley. The head

of the valley turns towards the S., and the space between the Tödi and the Claridengrat is filled by the Sand Glacier, descending from the ridge that forms the watershed between the Cantons Glarus and Grisons. The green oasis in the midst of this stern wilderness is the *Ober Sand Alp*; and the two chalets or sennhütten, 6,358 ft. above the sea, occupied by herdsmen during the summer, are locally known as the Oberstaffel, and may be reached in 4½ hrs.' steady walking from Stachelberg. Travellers have frequently resorted to these chalets for night quarters when about to attempt the ascent of the Tödi, or other glacier expeditions; and the herdsmen, who have not shown themselves either obliging or courteous, seem to have concluded that the liberal payment that they have sometimes received entitles them to exact an equal sum from all future comers. Contrary to what usually occurs in such places in the Alps, they have frequently attempted to enforce quite unreasonable demands.

Although nearly all the ascents of the Tödi (except the earliest) were made from the Ober Staffel, there is no longer any necessity for resorting hither for night quarters. The Swiss Alpine Club has conferred a great benefit on travellers by constructing a hut on the Grünhorn, a promontory from the E. base of the Tödi, 3 hrs. higher up than the Ober Sand Alp. Nor is there any occasion for those who pass the Sand Grat (Rte. F) to sleep at these chalets. The only expedition for which their shelter, such as it is, is really advantageous, is the passage of the Claridengrat (Rte. B), when made from this side. The Swiss Alpine Club hut (7,814', F.W.J.) may be approached directly from the Lower Sand Alp; but those who intend to make the ascent of the Tödi, and have time to spare on the preceding day, will do well to make the détour of about 1½ hr. by the Oberstaffel, and so enjoy the striking scenery of this side of the mountain before taking up their quar-

ters for the night. Though built on a projecting rock the hut is not easily found. It contains an iron stove, but the traveller will do well to carry firewood from the Lower Sand Alp, as well as extra covering. In 1865 a party without a local guide missed the hut, and were forced to bivouac.

It is an easy and pleasant detour from the ordinary path to mount from the Unter Sand Alp along the l. bank of the Bifertenbach to the Biferten Glacier, which both for the beauty of its ice-fall, and the grandeur of the precipices that overhang it to the E. and S., may bear comparison with the most famous in the Alps. The traveller may then ascend the Ochsenstock, and descend to the Ober Sand Alp by the slopes of the Rölthe in about $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Lower Sand Alp.

Mr. A. W. Moore recommends a course from Stachelberg to the Ober Sand Alp well suited to tolerably active mountaineers. Mounting by the path that crosses the Fisitenbach above the Schreyenbach waterfall, the highest huts (Ober Staffel) of the Altenoren Alp are reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. Thence it is 1 hr. 10 min. to the foot of the Clariden Firn (7,307') and after mounting for $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. by moraine and débris on the l. bank, the glacier is crossed in 40 min. to the opening between the Zutreibstock and Geissbüztstock, whence the Ober Sand Alp is reached in 40 min. more, or in all $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Stachelberg. View of the Tödi magnificent.

Ascent of the Tödi. It may be well to premise that the Tödi is a decidedly difficult mountain, as is proved by the fact that a large proportion of the attempts to reach the top have been unsuccessful. By the route commonly followed, some positive risk from avalanches is necessarily incurred, and in some seasons the vast crevasses towards the upper part of the ascent may make success impossible. In the early summer the crevasses are more easily crossed, but the risk from avalanches is then greater. It must be observed that all the more serious difficulties are

avoided when the ascent is made from the S. side, and, except after fresh snow, that course seems to be quite free from danger when ordinary precautions are observed.

The Tödi is a vast mountain mass projecting as a promontory to the N. from the range that divides the basin of the Linth from that of the Rhine. There are three principal peaks. The lowest, and northernmost, which is that seen from the Ober Sand Alp, is called *Sandgipfel* (11,214'). That locally known as *Glärner Tödi*, long supposed to be the highest, and most conspicuous from Stachelberg and other points of view to the N., is now known to be the second in height. The highest summit lies SW. of the Tödigipfel, and is distinguished by the Grisons name *Piz Russein*. This is the summit seen from Zurich and other stations to the W. The second summit measures 11,732 ft. above the sea, while the measurement given in the Federal map—3,623 mètres=11,886 ft.—is meant to apply to the *Piz Russein*. It must be borne in mind that the latter name is erroneously applied on that map to the Stockgron, a much lower summit lying considerably farther S. A detached peak standing W. of the main mass is the *Klein Tödi*. The central mass of the mountain is enclosed between two glaciers, of which the most considerable is the *Biferten Glacier*. This originates in a vast snow-basin SE. of the Tödi, bounded to the S. by the peaks of the Stockgron, Piz Urlaun, Frisalstock, and Bifertenstock, forming the boundary of the two cantons. The last-named peak is connected with the Selbsanft by a massive wall of precipitous rocks enclosing the glacier on the E. side, and forcing it, after descending at first nearly due E., to bend round first to NE., and then due N. On the opposite side a ridge of rocks called *Bifertengrättli*, descending NE. from the Tödi, forms the boundary of the Biferten Glacier. The end of this nearest the Tödi is the Grünhorn,

whereon stands the Swiss Club hut. The scenery of the Biferten Glacier is of the highest order, but owing to its steepness it is difficult of access. It includes three great ice-falls, with intermediate steps, called by Prof. Ulrich plateaux, yet very far from level, and much crevassed. The lower part of the glacier, including the so-called first plateau, is so much torn by crevasses as to be practically impassable, though perhaps it may be found less difficult in the early summer. The second plateau is comparatively easy to traverse, as is the upper plateau of *névé*, but they are divided by a quite impracticable ice-fall.

On the W. side of the Tödi lies the *Sand Glacier* or *Sandfirn*, which descends towards the Sand Alp from the dividing ridge forming the pass to Dissentis (Rte. F). This does not extend so far S. as the head of the Biferten Glacier. The ridge running due N. from the Stockgron to the Piz Russein overlooks the head of the Val Russein on the Grisons side of the chain, but it appears that the main mass of the Tödi lies altogether on the N. side of the watershed.

Professor Ulrich has given, in the first series of 'Berg-und Gletscher-Fahrten,' a detailed history of the successive attempts to reach the summit of the Tödi, including that made in 1853 by himself with MM. Studer and Siegfried, with Thomas Thut, Gabriel Vögeli, and Johann Madutz as guides, when the second peak (Glärner Tödi) was attained for the first time from the Sand Alp side. Further information is given in the second series of the same work, and in the first Jahrbuch of the Swiss Alpine Club. Since that volume appeared, Dr. Picard has effected the very steep descent from the summit of the Tödi to the Sandgrat. When better known, this may become a favourite route. The following brief notes may, however, suffice for a party accompanied by good guides.

The two highest summits of the Tödi are connected by a gently sloping snow-

ridge, lying about ENE. and WSW. whence the Glärner Tödi is reached with ease, and the Piz Russein without serious difficulty, by following a rather sharp snow arête. This ridge is best accessible from the SSE. side by the head of the Biferten Glacier. It was attained for the first time in 1824 by two chamois-hunters, who crossed the ridge N. of the Stockgron, at the point now known as the Porta da Spescha, further mentioned below.

After crossing the Oberstaffelbach opposite the *châlets*, the ascent is commenced by mounting to the S. the slopes of the *Röthe*, as the northern buttress of the Tödi, whose highest summit is the *Ochsenstock*, is locally called. The summit of the ridge may be reached in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the *châlets*. This overlooks the lower and impassable portion of the Biferten Glacier. To attain the so-called second plateau of that glacier, it is necessary to cross the deep hollow separating the *Ochsenstock* from the Bifertengrütli, at the head of which lies the *Hinter Röthe Glacier*. A rapid descent over *débris* and snow-slopes, passing below the end to the last-named glacier, leads in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to the moraine of the Biferten Gl. A steep climb of 1 hr. over loose stones, ice and snow, leads past the hut, which will serve as the starting-point in future ascents, to the ridge of the *Grünhorn*, rather more than 8,000 ft. above the sea. This immediately overlooks the more easily traversed part of the Biferten Glacier, but the passage from the rocks to the ice is sometimes rather troublesome. Some travellers have found snow-bridges, others have had to cut steps up a wall of ice 40 or 50 feet in height. On attaining the comparatively level and less crevassed part of the glacier, the main difficulty of the ascent becomes apparent. The upper plateau of *névé*, by which alone the final ridge of the mountain can be attained, is separated from the second plateau by an ice-fall which has been pronounced utterly impassable by all who have approached

it. There is some reason to think that the obstacle might be surmounted by a snow couloir on the rt. bank of the ice-fall under the rocks of the Bifertenstock. As the glacier at this point is easily passable, it may turn out that this, though involving a considerable détour, is the most advisable course, but it has not as yet been attempted. The way hitherto followed lies through a remarkable ravine or hollow, called *Schneerose*, the base of which is reached in about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Grünhorn hut. The name, which is a corruption of *Schneerunse*, and has much the same meaning as the term *couloir*, used by English mountaineers for want of a vernacular expression, has misled many writers, who suppose it derived from the red colour of the snow occasionally caused by the growth of minute organic germs. The *Schneerose* is a channel enclosed between precipices of rock, of which that on the W. side is estimated by Prof. Ulrich at 2,000 ft. in height, and serves as the habitual track for avalanches descending from the upper peak of the mountain. The same explorer is satisfied that there is little or no danger from this cause until about 3 p.m., when the sun begins to tell upon the overhanging masses of snow and ice. But the state of the weather and other variable conditions have as much influence on the loosening of avalanches as the direct rays of the sun; and in two subsequent ascents avalanches fell early in the morning, the travellers escaping only by a few minutes from being caught in their track. Hegetschweiler, who made four unsuccessful attempts at the ascent, was with his companions actually struck by an avalanche on one occasion; but being of small dimensions, and formed of fine snow, it did no serious mischief. The point where alone it seems possible to clamber up the rocks to the l. is known to the guides by a streamlet, fed by the glacier above, that trickles down the precipice. When the wall has been climbed, it is usually

a matter of some difficulty to gain the level of the upper plateau. The Bifertenstock, Frisalstock (or Bundner Tödi), Piz Urlaun, and Stockgron are all in view, the first alone rising much above the level of the spectator, but the peaks of the Tödi are concealed by the rocks on his rt. The névé mounts pretty steeply, and is cut through by crevasses of great breadth, amidst which it is not difficult to continue the ascent, at first a little S. of W., but gradually bearing to the rt. as the traveller reaches the S. side of the final ridge.

The steep final slope is usually barred by a number of wide crevasses. On one occasion the late G. Hoffmann was forced to return by the impossibility of traversing a crevasse which he estimated at 60 ft. in width. Others have been more fortunate, but have not reached the ridge without some difficulty and considerable delay. Let future travellers look well to their rope, and take a sufficient supply. The summit level may perhaps more properly be called a plateau than a ridge, as it subsides with a gentle slope to the Sand Gipfel, which forms with the two higher summits a triangle measuring about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. on each side. The Glärner Tödi, overlooking the entire Linththal, is reached in a few minutes' easy climb from the ridge. The Piz Russein is less easy of access, being connected with the saddle by a sharp snow arête, and a low but steep wall of ice just below the top. This was first attained in 1861 by MM. Simler and Sand, with H. Elmer of Matt and Gabriel Zweifel of Linththal as guides.

The highest plateau of the Biferten Glacier is bounded on the W. side by the ridge in which the Piz Russein, *Bleisaverdas* (11,234'), *Piz Mellen* (11,086'), and *Stockgron* (11,211'), follow each other from N. to S. In one of the expeditions of Placidus à Spescha (see Rte. C), his guides reached the opening between the Stockgron and Piz Mellen from the head of Val Russein, and thence at-

tained for the first time the summit of the Tödi. Many years before, in 1788, P. à Spescha appears to have attained the edge of the same plateau from the S. side, when, in ascending the Stockgron, he reached the col dividing that peak from the nameless summit E. of it marked in the Federal Map 3,330 m. = 10,925 ft. As the summit of the Tödi must be reached from the plateau, it is evident that both these openings, or cols, afford a practicable line of ascent. The first, now called *Porta da Spescha*, is about 10,850 ft. in height; and the second—*Porta da Gliems*—may be 50 or 100 ft. lower. The first recent ascent by the *Porta da Spescha* was effected in 1863 by a party of the Swiss Alpine Club, headed by Dr. Simler, with H. Elmer and his son as guides. In spite of several halts the col was reached in 5½ hrs. from the Russein Alp (Rte. F), and the summit of Piz Russein in 1¼ hrs. more, taking on the way the summit of Piz Mellen. In June 1865, Messrs. Moore and Walker, with Jacob Anderegg, after ascending the Tödi by the usual route, crossed the plateau to the *Porta da Gliems*, descended to the head of the *Gliems Glacier* by a short ice-slope, and in 25 min. from the col passed through a tempting gap on the rt., whence they went down to the Russein Alp in 3 hrs. from the top of Piz Russein.

On the S. side the mass of the Tödi is mainly composed of gneiss, which, according to Escher von der Linth, overlies a dioritic granite with large felspar crystals. The summit and the N. flanks are mainly composed of metamorphic slate, in which talc predominates, but is sometimes replaced by felspar, so that the rock sometimes approaches the condition of gneiss and sometimes that of mica slate. There are manifest traces of anthracite, especially at the Bifertengrätli, where the rock in some places assumes the appearance of a quartzite mixed with fragments of talc, which has elsewhere in this region been referred to the *verrucano*. To these strata succeed dolo-

mite and jurassic limestone, similar in character to those developed on a large scale in the Canton Glarus.

Among other rarities the botanist may find *Mularia monophyllos* in the neighbourhood of the Pantenbrücke, and *Rumex nivalis* in the Alpine region about 7,000 ft. above the sea.

For the ascent of the Selbsanft an Bifertenstock, see Rte. G.

ROUTE B.

STACHELBERG TO AMSTEG BY THE CLARIDEN GRAT.

15 to 18 hrs. exclusive of halts.

This is an extremely interesting expedition, fit only for practised mountaineers who can count upon their strength and endurance, as the passage of the Hüfi Glacier and the Clariden firn is long, and may be very fatiguing when the snow is soft and deep.

Before giving an account of the pass, it is necessary to premise some observations on the topography of the Clariden Alps, comprising in that term the entire range described below. This has been rendered obscure by the discordance of maps, and by the variety of names that are applied to the various summits by the herdsmen and hunters of the adjoining valleys.

The Clariden Alps form a continuous range extending from WSW. to ENE. exactly parallel to the Tödi Chain, between the neighbourhood of Amsteg, in the Canton Uri, and the head of the valley of the Linth. The W. end of this range is separated from the Crispalt and the Oberalpstock by the Maderanerthal, while the E. extremity is cut off from the Tödi by the valley of the Oberstaffelbach, or Ober Sand Alp. The two ranges are, however, linked together by a lofty and broad transverse ridge extending from N. to S. between the Claridenstock and the Catscharauls. This ridge, known as the Clariden Grat, is covered, save here and there where some rocky point protrudes through its surface, with a

massive coating of glacier called Clariden firn.

The following are the chief summits of the Clariden Alps, reckoning from W. to E., and premising that the names of the first four, as used in the Schächenthal and adopted on the Swiss Federal Map, are different from those used in the Maderaner Thal, which are given in brackets.

1. *Kleine Windgelle* (9,847'), or See-welstock—(Mad. Th., Grosse Windgelle). The Maderaner people give the name *Kleine Windgelle* to a detached peak W. of the summit, and unnamed on the map, called Fensterstock by Hoffmann.

2. *Grosse Windgelle* (10,463')—(Mad. Th., Kalkstock). The ascent of this and that of the *Kleine Windgelle* are noticed in § 30, Rte. B, among excursions from Amsteg.

3. *Gross Ruchi* (10,295')—Mad. Th., Alpgnoferstock). This is separated by a hunter's pass called Krükeli from

4. *Klein Ruchi* (9,637'), or Zingelstock—(Mad. Th., Kalkschye).

5. *Scheerhorn* (11,142'), a double-pointed peak, the highest of this range, and known by the same name on both sides.

6. *Kammlistock* (10,609').

7. *Claridenstock* (10,709').

8. *Bocktschingel* (10,086').

9. *Gemschfayrstock* (9,733'). As mentioned in the last Rte., a ridge little exceeding 7,000 ft. in height extends ENE. from this peak to the Kammerstock, near Stachelberg.

The summit of the ridge connecting the Claridenstock with the *Catscharauls* (10,049), a peak in the main chain of the Tödi, W. of the Sand Pass (Rte. F), is a vast irregular plateau from 9,000 to 9,700 ft. in height, many square miles in extent, and sustaining the great accumulation of snow and ice called *Clariden firn*. This plateau sinks gradually to the W. until it forms a defined ice-stream, and assumes the name *Hüfi Glacier*. Between the *Scheerhorn* and the *Düssistock* (10,701')

this glacier forms a magnificent ice-fall, and then stretches with a gentle slope into the head of the Maderaner Thal. It may here be mentioned that the *Düssistock*, the highest peak on the S. side of the glacier, is sometimes called *Hüfistock*, but that name properly belongs to one of its secondary peaks. The name *Maderanerthal*, again, is little used by the people of that valley. The lower part is on the spot commonly called *Kärsteleenthal*, while the head of the valley is known as *Ruppletten*.

The range of the Clariden Grat presents no summits that stand much above the general level. The peaks that appear to project boldly when viewed from the Ober Sand Alp are merely promontories of gneiss rising very little, or not at all, above the fields of névé that lie behind them. Viewed from the above-mentioned station, the most prominent points seen in succession from SW. to NE. are the *Hinter Spitzälpli* (9,842), *Vorder Spitzälpli* (9,596'), *Geissbüztstock*, and *Zutreibstock* (8,688').

At the S. end, between the *Catscharauls* and *Hinter Spitzälpli*, the Clariden firn unites with the Sand firn, where the latter closes the head of the valley of the Oberstaffelbach. N. of the *Hinter Spitzälpli*, and between it and the *Claridenstock*, is the snowshed between the névé feeding the *Hüfi Glacier*, and that which is drained into the valley of the Linth. On the E. side of the snowshed, the Clariden firn stretches for several miles along the flanks of the *Bocktschingel* and *Gemschfayrstock*, sending down short tongues of glacier towards the Ober Sand Alp, and a rather more considerable ice-stream to ENE., on the N. side of the *Gemsistock*, whence issues the *Walenbach* that waters the *Altenorenalp*. In a deep hollow on the N. side of the *Clariden Stock* lies the *Clariden Gletscher*. The upper plateau is connected with this by a snow col on the E. side of the peak, but it is doubtful whether a passage can be effected at that point. Farther W. is the *Gries*

Gletscher, lying N. of the Scheerhorn and Kammlistock. Between them is the *Scheer Joch* (9,269'), also called Scheerlücke, affording access to the upper plateau of the Clariden firm from Unter Schächen or the Klausen Pass. From thence the *Kammlistock* (10,609'), was climbed, in 1864, by M. Hauser. It seems certain that the *Scheerhorn* (11,142'), is more easily reached from this side than from the S., by which it was first attained, in 1842, by the late G. Hoffmann, and again, in 1863, by Herr Finiger.

The *Claridenstock* (10,709'), is accessible by the steep rocks of its SW. face. See the account of the first ascent by Professor Rambert, in 1863, in the *Swiss Club Jahrbuch*.

The first published account of the pass to Amsteg is that by Prof. Ulrich in the second series of 'Berg-und Gletscher-Fahrten.' In the year 1863 it was effected by Mr. Moore and friends (see below); and a few weeks later by another English party going in the opposite direction, with two Stachelberg guides named Albrecht Steussi and Johann Zweifel. Taking the more southern course, recommended below, the second party were involved in serious difficulties, owing to the incapacity of their guides, and were rescued by some chamois hunters who descried their position. Amsteg was reached in 15½ hrs. from the Ober Sand Alp.

The pass may best be taken from the W. side, starting from the new inn (zum Schweizer Alpenklub) at *Waldibalm*, 1 hr. below the Hüfi Glacier. The scenery going that way is more striking, and the Maderanerthal men better guides. If approached from the Glarus side it is necessary to sleep at the Ober Sand Alp. The following account is from the pen of Mr. Moore, who was accompanied by Messrs. Morshead and Short, with Christian Almer, Peter Perrn, and Moritz Andermatten, all first-rate guides, besides Jos. Maria Trösch, who demanded 30 fr. and a bonnemain for the expedition—rather too high a charge.

'The distance from Amsteg to the

Baths of Stachelberg is very great. It took us 13½ hours' actual walking to reach the Lower Sand Alp from Amsteg: 9½ hours to the Grat, and 4½ hours' descent. A better plan for any one starting from Amsteg would be to pass the first night in the chalets of Waldibalm, and so get over a large portion of the glacier before the sun had softened the snow, and probably reach Stachelberg before dark, thus avoiding the Sand Alp chalets, which are most filthy, and tenanted by a set of extortioners who consider stray travellers fair game. The actual difficulties of the route are not great, but, owing to the immense extent of snow-fields to be traversed, there are few passes more laborious, and for the same reason it should be attempted only in the clearest weather. In a fog, a party might wander for hours over the plains of snow on either side of the Grat, and be unable to hit off the correct line of march. The scenery, especially on the side of the Linth Thal, is of the grandest character, while the Maderaner Thal is one of the most charming valleys of the Alps.'

'The Maderaner Thal opens out immediately behind Amsteg. The entrance is very narrow, and the ascent for the first 20 min. exceedingly steep; but, at the end of that time, the path runs along the l. bank of the stream, over gently-undulating ground, rising very gradually. The vegetation is unusually luxuriant, and the general scenery very picturesque, the ranges rt. and l., though not of the first order, being sufficiently elevated to be striking and attractive objects. The rocks on the N. side are very precipitous, and are said to be the favourite resort of chamois. The population are a fine-looking set, especially the women, who wear a very becoming head-dress, in which a red handkerchief is a prominent feature. Up the first lateral valley on the S., a path leads over the Kreuzli Pass to Dissentis in the Vorder Rhein Thal.'

The path crosses to the rt. bank of

the Kärsstelenbach above the village of Bristen, returns to the l. bank about 1 hr. farther on, and after passing the chalets of Stössi reaches in 3 hrs. from Amsteg a bridge which leads to the comfortable new inn at Waldibalm. If it is not desired to make a halt at the inn, the path on the l. bank must still be followed, and very shortly the foot of the great Hüfi Glacier appears in sight.

In 50 min. rapid ascent from Waldibalm, the lower end of the glacier is reached, after passing beneath a series of fine waterfalls, derived from the Brunni Glacier (over which lies a pass to Dissentis), tumbling over the precipitous rocks on the S. side of the valley. The Hüfi Glacier, although that portion of it which alone is visible from the valley is not very attractive, is one of the grandest in the Alps. It takes its origin in an enormous field of *névé*, which is also the common source of the Clariden firn and Sand firn, at the head of the Linth Thal. After running for some distance in a westerly direction, it is compelled to take a sharp turn to the SW., in order to round a long spur of the Düssistock on the l. bank. At the same point it is compressed into a comparatively narrow space by a similar spur coming down from the Scheerhorn on the rt. bank. In the contracted channel between the opposing rocks, it forms a superb ice-fall, comparable to any in the better-known portion of the Alps. The existence of this fall would not be suspected from the point where the glacier is first reached: the apparent absence of any difficulty ahead is so complete, that the traveller is tempted to get on to the ice at once, and push straight up its centre. We should certainly have done so, but for Trösch's energetic opposition. He was undoubtedly right; for although it would be tolerably plain sailing as far as the foot of the ice-fall, that obstacle would be found quite impassable, at any rate without a great expenditure of time. A faint track must be followed, rising very steeply at first, along

the lower slopes of the Düssistock, high up above the l. bank of the glacier. This track is rough and narrow, and in the dark would be difficult to traverse, but by daylight presents no difficulty, merely requiring the exercise of ordinary caution. After crossing a desolate waste of stones, apparently fallen from the side of the Düssistock, where it is advisable to take advantage of the last water which will be found for many hours, the last hut is reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., a wretched den, in a half-ruined state, where shelter would be sought only in the last extremity. Here all path ceases, and a rough scramble ensues for 20 min. up the shoulder of the Düssistock immediately behind the hut. On cresting the ridge, the traveller finds himself on a level with the glacier, at a point above the great ice-fall, which has thus been turned with ease. Here, $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Amsteg, he may take to the ice. The rope should be at once put on. For an hour it is necessary to thread a perfect labyrinth of crevasses, the glacier, though nearly level, being fearfully dislocated. The direction which it is best to follow must, of course, vary with the circumstances of the season. We found it best to hug the l. bank, but were exposed to some risk from the small hanging glaciers on the side of the Düssistock, fallen ice-blocks from which were lying in all directions. This is, indeed, the most critical part of the whole route. The crevasses are exceedingly intricate, mostly covered with snow, and arranged apparently according to no particular order or system. In a fog, and with guides not well acquainted with the locality, a party might be involved in considerable danger and difficulty, and find the task of extrication no light one. On emerging from this treacherous bit of glacier, the traveller stands at the edge of a vast field of *névé*, bounded rt. and l. by rocky ridges of very trifling elevation, and stretching away in front, in a succession of gentle snow-slopes, to the

Grat between the Claridenstock and Catscharauls. The length of time necessary to traverse this depends largely upon the state of the snow. Early in the season, and rather late in the day, it took us $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. of most laborious walking to reach the northern end of the Grat, under the Claridenstock, at which point all former passages have also been made. The apparent distance is not great, but the slopes are even more than usually deceptive. The height of the pass we estimated at about 9,800 feet (9,842?), but had no means of determining it with accuracy.

'The distant view is not very extensive, comprising to the S. the peaks above the Medels Glacier, and the Adula group, and to the N. the whole length of the Linth Thal. But this deficiency is more than compensated for by the view of the majestic Tödi, which is seen in close proximity, rising from a bed of broken glacier, a mighty fortress of rock, so precipitous that, except here and there, no snow can lie on its rugged buttresses. This mountain, in its isolation and boldness of form, is worthy to be compared to the Matterhorn, to which indeed, as seen from Breuil, it bears considerable resemblance. The ranges of the Selbsanft and Bifertenstock on the opposite side of the Linth Thal are also very fine, presenting superb faces of rock, and altogether the whole scene may rival any other of the same character in the High Alps. The descent towards the Linth Thal has hitherto been effected by the Clariden firn, which, after flowing in a NE. direction, comes to an end near the Altenoren Alp, above the Pantenbrücke. It does not appear possible to gain this Alp directly from the glacier, the foot of which is hemmed in by the cliffs of the Gemschfayrstock and Altenorenstock. By quitting the glacier near the Zutreibstock on its rt. bank, and climbing a ridge between the Altenorenstock and the Gemsistock, it is possible to get down

into the gorge of the Walenbach, and, crossing the torrent, reach the Alp, whence a path leads to Stachelberg. But this way is both difficult and circuitous; that adopted by us, following the steps of our predecessors, is in all respects preferable. We kept on the upper slopes of the glacier, with the Claridenstock close upon our l. for some time; then, beginning to descend, traversed a series of steep snow-slopes, until we had passed the Spitzalpeli, a rocky peak, or rather ridge, rising on the rt. bank to the height of only a few feet above the snow. Between this peak and that called on the Federal Map Geissbützi-stock, the Clariden firn sends down a small branch in a south-easterly direction, towards the Upper Sand Alp. Crossing the head of this tributary to its l. bank, we quitted the ice in about 3 hrs. from the Grat, having been somewhat detained by a fog, and descended to the upper châteaux by the steep rock and grass slopes at the side of and below the glacier, without encountering the slightest difficulty. We went on in the dark to the Lower Sand Alp, which was reached in $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. from the time we got off the ice. Thence to Stachelberg next morning 3 hrs. During the latter part of the descent, we had a perfect view of the Sand firn, and discovered, what we had before suspected, that by making for the S. end of the Grat under the Catscharauls, and descending to the Sand Alp by the Sand firn, much time would be saved on both sides. [A.W.M.] The last suggestion has been adopted with much advantage by several recent travellers. By that way Messrs. Girdlestone and Trueman reached the hut by the Hüfi Glacier from the Tödi Wirtschaft above Stachelberg in $8\frac{1}{4}$ hrs.' actual walking.

The course described by Professor Ulrich differed from that followed by Mr. Moore and his companions. He crossed the Hüfi Glacier immediately below the ice-fall, and continued the ascent on the rt. bank of the glacier by

very steep rocks forming a S. buttress of the Scheerhorn. This involves a laborious and difficult climb, but has the advantage of avoiding the risk of ice-avalanches from the Düssistock. Those who take the course above suggested, of crossing the Clariden Grat at the point where it joins the Sand firm, must necessarily keep to the left bank of the Hüfi Glacier. [In 1867 Mr. Sowerby ascended the Düssistock, and returned to the inn at Waldibalm in 10 hrs. He describes the view as first-rate.]

ROUTE C.

BASLE TO DISSENTIS, BY SCHAFFHAUSEN AND COIRE.

	Swiss post leagues	Eng. miles
Waldshut (by railway) . . .	11½	34½
Schaffhausen	7½	22½
Winterthur	6½	20
Wallisellen	3½	11½
Wesen	13½	40½
Sargans	6½	20
Coire	6½	18½
Reichenau (by road) . . .	2	6
Ilanz	4½	14½
Trons	4	12
Dissentis	2½	7½
	69	206½

The railway recently opened from Waldshut to Schaffhausen, and the line connecting that town with Winterthur, enable travellers from Basle bound for the E. of Switzerland to visit the Falls of the Rhine with little delay, and the line here described is but little more circuitous than that by Olten and Zurich. A traveller anxious to reach Coire in one day from Basle, may start at 6 A.M., and, after a delay of 5½ hrs. for breakfast and seeing the Falls, may take the Winterthur train at the Dachsen station. From Winterthur he may continue his journey by the Wallenstadt line, after a delay of 1½ hr. at Wallisellen, or else take the more circuitous route by Rorschach, which rejoins the other train at Sargans. A far more satisfactory way to see the Falls is to halt on the first day at one of the hotels mentioned below, and to

start about 7 A.M. on the following morning, arriving at Coire at 2 P.M.

If bound for Schaffhausen, or other places in the NE. of Switzerland, travellers at Basle should take their tickets at the German station at Klein Basel, *not at the Central Swiss station*. A diligence now runs daily from Coire to Dissentis, and thence by the Oberalp Pass to Andermatt (Rte. D) in 13 hrs. Carriages may be hired at Coire.

After quitting *Klein Basel*—the suburb of Basle lying on the rt. bank of the Rhine—the rly. to Schaffhausen enters the Duchy of Baden. About 20 m. from Basle is *Säckingen* (Inn: Löwe). The ancient convent, whose two towers are conspicuous from the village, was once of great importance, and held seignorial rights over the entire Canton of Clarus. *Lauffenburg* (Inn: Post) is a small Swiss town connected by a roofed bridge with the rly. station on the rt. bank. The position is very picturesque, and the river here forms dangerous rapids, wherein Lord Montague, the last male heir of his family, was drowned. The next place of any note is *Waldshut* (Inns: Rebstock, good and reasonable; Bädischer Hof), where a branch of the Swiss Nordostbahn—or North-eastern Railway—crosses the Rhine, and connects the Duchy of Baden Rly. with the Baden station on the way from Olten to Zurich (§ 26. Rte. B). Between Waldshut and Schaffhausen the Rhine makes a considerable bend to the S.; and the rly. quitting its banks, is carried ENE. to Erzingen, where it leaves German territory, and enters the Canton Schaffhausen, one of the smallest in Switzerland, and the only one lying on the N. side of the Rhine. The traveller intending to visit the Falls may best leave the rly. at the *Neuhausen* station, the last before reaching Schaffhausen, and considerably nearer to the object of his journey.

The *Falls of the Rhine* (Germ., Rheinfall) are often called Falls of Schaffhausen, but are more than 2 m. from the town. Several Hotels are

open to receive visitors, of whom many are induced to halt here for days or weeks. On the rt. bank, and near to the Neuhausen station, is the Schweizer Hof, with a pretty garden and excellent view of the Falls, large, well kept, clean, and reasonable—charge *en pension* 50 fr. weekly. The landlord has acquired the exclusive right of fishing here for himself and his guests. On the same side, nearer the station, but less well situated, is the Bellevue. On the opposite, or l. bank, the old Castle of Laufen, $\frac{3}{4}$ m. from the Dachsen station on the line from Schaffhausen to Winterthur, has been converted into an hotel. There is a good and cheap inn (Hotel Witzig) in the village of *Dachsen*, about $\frac{3}{4}$ m. from the Falls.

The waterfall is unique in Europe for the mass of the stream, yet visitors who have been prepared by reading poetical descriptions of the scene are apt to experience a feeling approaching to disappointment. The height is not great—varying from 50 to 60 ft.; nor does the river spring over the ledge at a single bound, as in most of the more famous alpine Falls. Yet a near approach to the rushing cataract, especially on the S. side, where the mighty mass and resistless force of the waters is best appreciated, cannot fail to make a deep impression. The best point for enjoying a near view is a strong wooden pavillon, called Fischetz, reached through the grounds of the castle of Laufen. This projects into the spray of the waterfall, which rushes down from above, and seems momentarily to threaten the spectator. The wide circular basin below the Falls may be safely crossed in a boat, though the water is in places much disturbed. The boatmen land visitors from the right bank a little below the Fischetz, and also take them to the central rock which rises in the middle of the stream, and divides the cataract into two portions; there is no difficulty in climbing up to the top of the rock. Those who dislike to

undergo some tossing in a boat, may cross the river by the bridge a short distance above the Falls, near which is a large new hotel (H. Rhemfall). The visit to the Fischetz should on no account be omitted. The Falls are sometimes illuminated after nightfall by electric light, and the effect is said to be marvellous. Immediately opposite the Falls, on a point of land projecting into the stream, is the small castle of *Woert*, now converted into a restaurant, where a tower, fitted with a camera obscura, affords one of the best general views.

Among the excursions available for those who remain some days here, one of the most interesting is that to the monastery of *Rheinau*, built on an island in the Rhine. It was founded in 778, and was long a place of importance, the abbot having enjoyed princely rank. The library is said to contain valuable MSS. Those who intend to follow the rly. from Schaffhausen to Winterthur, and do not care to visit the former town, may take the train at the Dachsen station, near Lauffen (see below).

Schaffhausen (Inns: Krone; Schiff; Falke; Schwan; all in the town: on the S. side of the Rhine, near the landing-place of the steamers, is the Hirsch, comfortable and reasonable) is a curious old town on the rt. bank of the Rhine, well deserving a visit from the lovers of mediæval architecture. The walls and gateways, and the halls of the Zünfte or guilds, are in the style of the old Suabian towns. On rising ground is the castle called Munoth, with walls 18 ft. thick, and curious bomb-proof casements.

A hill, called *Hoh Randen* (3,008'), about 10 m. N. of the town, near the road leading through the Black Forest to Carlsruhe, commands a view of the L. of Constance, and the northern cantons of Switzerland, extending to the chain of the Alps, and, in very clear weather, to Mont Blanc.

The railway from Schaffhausen to Winterthur is carried for about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m.

along the N. bank of the Rhine, crosses the river above the Falls, and then plunges into a tunnel under the hill on which stands the castle of Laufen. After issuing from the tunnel, passengers have a glimpse of the Falls, and presently stop at the *Dachsen* station, whence omnibuses ply to the Hotel at the castle. The rly. then traverses a rich well-cultivated tract lying in the Canton Zurich, but there is no object of much interest on the way to *Winterthur* (Inns: Adler, nearest the rly. station, good; Löwe; Krone; Wilde Mann, good), a thriving modern town, with nothing to interest strangers. Here the rly. from Romanshorn on the L. of Constance joins the branch from Schaffhausen.

The rly. to Zurich follows the banks of the *Töss*, passing within sight of the castle of *Kyburg*, the ancient stronghold of a race that held dominion over a great portion of the N. of Switzerland. Their domains passed to the house of Habsburg, and the Emperor of Austria still retains among his many titles that of Count of Kyburg. Leaving the valley of the *Töss*, the rly. bends to S.W. amidst green hills, and before long enters the valley of the *Glatt*. At *Wallisellen*, 6 m. from Zurich, the traveller reaches the junction of this line with the rly. leading to Wesen and Coire. As mentioned in Rte. A, travellers going from Zurich to Rapperschwyl or Wesen may avail themselves of this rly., instead of taking the lake steamer.

About 5 m. SE. of Wallisellen is the little lake of *Greifensee*, with a village and an old castle bearing the same name. The latter is famous for the gallant resistance made by a handful of men forming the garrison to the Swiss confederates under Ibel Reding, in 1444. The execution of the commander and the sixty or seventy men under him who survived the taking of the castle, was one of the few acts of cruelty that disgraced the Swiss leaders in the heroic ages of their struggle for independence.

Uster (Inn: Kreuz) is a pretty town with a fine castle, commanding views of the Alps, beyond which the rly. is carried through a marshy tract, first to SE., then turning nearly due S. From the *Bubikon* station the pedestrian may, in 1½ hr., ascend the *Bachtel* (3,671'), and gain from the summit one of the finest views in this part of the Canton Zurich. There is an Inn on the top. At several points the rly. commands distant views of the Glarus Alps. Entering the Canton St. Gall, the traveller soon reaches the Lake o. Zurich at

Rapperschwyl, described in Rte. A. The rly. is carried along the shore for about 5½ m. to *Schmerikon* (Inn: Rössli), at the E. end of the lake (Rte. A), and 2 m. farther arrives at *Uznach* (Inn: Linthhof, not bad), a small but busy town, with a large cotton-mill driven by water power, and with some considerable beds of lignite (whose age is questioned by geologists) in the neighbourhood. The rly. now avoids the marshy plain that has been partly drained by the Linth canal (Rte. A), and is carried SE. along the base of the hills, commanding at intervals fine views of the mountains that enclose the Linth Thal. The Wesen station is some way from the village. The refreshment-room is ill spoken of; but there is a good little Inn (Hotel Speer) close at hand, and commanding a fine view.

Wesen (Inns: Schwert; zum Speer; both fairly comfortable and very reasonable, *pension* 4 fr. daily, without wine) is a small village, beautifully situated at the W. end of the *Lake of Wallenstadt* (Germ., Wallensee). This, which is 1,393 ft. above the sea, and from 400 to 600 ft. in depth, ranks high among alpine lakes for the grandeur of its scenery. It affords one of the best instances of the type called by M. Desor *Lacs de Combe*. Excepting the Bay of Uri, at the E. end of the Lake of Lucerne, there is none in Switzerland that is enclosed by such high and steep mountains. It is, however, defi-

cient in variety, being simply a deep and straight trench, about 10 m. long and $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. wide, lying due E. and W., between two parallel ranges of mountains, wherein the same views are repeated with little variation at whatever point the spectator takes his stand. This remark holds especially as to the range of the *Churfürsten*, on the N. side of the lake. Seven peaks are commonly reckoned; but there are nine or ten with distinct names, and equally deserving of notice. The average height of these summits is above 7,000 ft., and the *Scheibenstol* reaches 7,554 ft. This range is best visited from Wallenstadt, at the E. end of the lake (§ 28, Rte. M). The mountains on the S. side are more varied in form. The lower slopes are gentler, and are broken by several narrow glens and deep ravines. Behind these rise several rugged peaks, of which the most conspicuous is the *Mürtschenstock* (8,012').

The neighbourhood of Wesen abounds in interesting excursions for pedestrians, of which the following may be specified:

The *Biberlikopf*, about 1 hr. W. of Wesen, commands views of the L. of Wallenstadt to the E., and that of Zurich to the W.

The village of *Amden*, or Ammon, is reached in about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., passing a place called *Fly*, where there is a country Inn. The ascent by a path carried up steep cliffs gives beautiful views over the lake, and the position of the village is very fine. In returning, the traveller may take a steep downward path, passing through a ravine with a fine waterfall of the *Beyerbach*, and reach the lake shore at *Bätlis*, whence a boat will take him back to Wesen.

The paths to Glarus from *Mühlehorn* and *Murg* (mentioned in Rte. A) abound in fine scenery.

The *Niedersee* and *Obersee* above *Näfels* (Rte. A) are both well worth a visit.

There is a curious cavern called

Geisterstube, with the ruins of a small fort, immediately above the village of Wesen.

The ascent of the *Speer*, the most interesting of all the excursions from Wesen, is described in § 28, Rte. K.

Since the opening of the rly. from Wesen to Coire, the steamers on the lake have been discontinued, and a traveller wishing to enjoy the fine scenery must engage a boat to take him to Wallenstadt. The railway, after traversing the *Linth Canal* and then the *Escher Canal*, is carried along the S. shore, passing through a succession of tunnels with brief intervals in which the traveller gains glimpses of the lake, and of the grand precipices of the *Mürtschenstock*. About 5 m. from Wesen is *Mühlehorn*, with a good country Inn (zum Seegarten), very finely placed at the opening of a savage ravine descending from the *Mürtschenstock*. This offers a tempting halting-place for a mountaineer. On the opposite shore of the lake is the fine waterfall of the *Beyerbach*, and above it to the l. the church of *Amden*.

Murg (Inn: *Kreuz*) lies in the Canton St. Gall, $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond *Mühlehorn*, at the opening of the *Murgthal*, a very fine glen lying E. of the *Mürtschenstock*. At its head, extending to the S. of that peak, are several small lakes one above the other, the highest of which is 5,981 ft. above the sea. A path leads that way to *Engi*, in the *Sernfthal* (Rte. K). Beyond *Murg* the train passes below the village of *Quarten*, and then calls at the *Unterterzen* station. These names, with that of *Prömsch* (prima), *Gunz* (secunda), and *Quinten* (quinta), recall the period when these were Roman stations. The last-named, sometimes erroneously called St. *Quinten*, is the solitary village on the N. shore of the lake, and is difficult of access save by water. Between 4 and 5 m. from *Murg* is the rly. station for

Wallenstadt (Inns: *Goldenen Adler*, by the lake, good and cheap; *Churfürsten*, by the station, good; *Hirsch*), a

small town in an unhealthy situation on the N. side of the *Seez* stream, which has been embanked with a view to drain the marshy tract on either bank. This is the best place for excursions among the Churfirsten range (§ 28, Rte. M).

The valley connecting Wallenstadt with Sargans is interesting to the geologist and the physical geographer. It affords one of the few instances where the course taken by a great river through a mountain country seems to depend on accident rather than on orographic conditions. After uniting in a single bed all its principal sources, the Rhine flows from Reichenau, past Coire, till, arriving near Sargans, it has to choose a course between two valleys of about equal depth. The course actually taken by the stream lies NNE. to Vaduz (§ 28, Rte. C), while the other valley is that traversed by the rly. between Wallenstadt and Sargans. The barrier is so low, that a dam 25 ft. in height thrown across the present course of the river would suffice to divert it into the lake of Wallenstadt; and as the bed of the valley seems to be formed altogether of alluvial deposits, it is likely that the river would soon scoop out for itself as deep a channel as that through which it now flows.

The distance from Wallenstadt to Sargans is about 9 m. Near to the former town the ruined castle of Gräplang is seen on the rt. hand. It dates from the ninth century, and was long the seat of the ancient family of Tschudi, which boasts a genealogical tree showing an unbroken descent from the year 870. Many of their monuments are preserved in the church of *Flums*, a station 2 m. from Wallenstadt at the opening of the *Flümserthal*. The summits of the *Mageren* (8,294') and the *Spitzmeilen* (8,218') are seen at the head of the glen, and a track passing E. of the latter peak leads to Matt in the *Sernfthal* (Rte. L). Opposite Flums, the chapel of St. George, perched on a rock on the N. side of the valley, is a

prominent object. The next rly. station, nearly 5 m. beyond Flums, is *Mels*, at the opening of the *Weiss-tannen Thal* (Rte. L). Near at hand is *Plons*, where the iron ore extracted from the *Gonzen* mine (§ 28, Rte. C) is smelted. About 2 m. from Mels is the Sargans Junction station, where the line from Wesen to Coire meets that from St. Gall and Rorschach. The station is about a third of a mile from the small town of Sargans (described in § 28, Rte. C). The scenery of the Rhine valley is here very fine.

The rly. is carried ESE. parallel to the Rhine about 3½ m. from Sargans to the station, which is ½ m. distant from the Baths, of

Ragatz (Inns: *Quellenhof*, large new house, and *Hof Ragatz*, kept by the same proprietor, fairly good, often crowded, prices *en pension* reasonable, not cheap to passing travellers; *Hôtel Tamina*, new, pretty good; *Schäfle*; *Krone*; *H. Calanda*; and several others; besides *pensions* for those who use the waters, of which P. Anderes is recommended). Those who come here for the sake of the mineral waters usually prefer to lodge at the *Hof*—baths supplied directly from the hot springs at *Pfäfers*. The situation of *Ragatz*, close to the opening of the gorge of the *Tamina*, and in a part of the valley of the Rhine where the stream is enclosed by many fine mountains, is extremely picturesque, but too hot to be agreeable to those who take active exercise, being only 1,628 ft. above the sea. It is chiefly frequented by persons who prefer it as a residence to *Pfäfers* while using the waters. These reach the *Hof Ragatz* in pipes, preserving a temperature of nearly 97° Fahr., and are supposed to be as efficacious as when used on the spot.

In the cemetery here is a marble monument to the philosopher Schelling, erected by the late King of Bavaria.

Of the many excursions that may be made from hence, the most remarkable in every way is that to the hot springs of *Pfäfers*, which burst out in

the gorge of the Tamina, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Ragatz. The Baths are now accessible by a good char-road. Small vehicles mount in $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. and return in less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr.—charge 5 fr. From its opening close to Ragatz the valley of the *Tamina* is a mere ravine, with high and steep mountains rising on either hand, and the walk or drive to the Baths by the road along the l. bank is in itself sufficiently interesting. The establishment is a large monastic-looking building, capable of accommodating 200 patients. Lying in the depths of a ravine between walls of dripping rock, the position of these baths is far from attractive. Save for those who are able to climb the steep paths that lead to the upper valley, there is no exit except by the single road leading to Ragatz; and it is not surprising that most patients prefer the finer position and greater sense of freedom that they find there. Immediately above the large stone hall where patients drink the waters, the nummulitic limestone rocks on either side of the Tamina rise in vertical walls, leaving a mere strip of sky overhead. A pathway is partly cut in the rock, partly carried along planks supported on iron hold-fasts, 30 or 40 ft. above the torrent. After passing a doorway, where 1 fr. is charged for admission to each visitor, the cleft becomes still narrower, the rocks close overhead, and only here and there some gleams of daylight reach the bottom of the abyss. Amidst the gloom, which is nearly pitch darkness except in the middle of the day, the traveller advances along the frail pathway. This has of late years been made more secure by a hand-rail. About $\frac{1}{4}$ m. from the Baths the actual sources are reached. The water issues from several clefts in the rock at a temperature of about 100° Fahr., and is received in a reservoir whence it is led in pipes to the neighbouring Baths, and in part to Ragatz. The effect of returning to daylight from this extraordinary chasm is scarcely

less striking than the entrance to it, and the excursion should on no account be omitted by travellers visiting this part of Switzerland.

The waters are used both internally and for bathing, and are said to produce a marked effect in cases of disordered nerves, in diseases of the bowels, in hemorrhoids, and some forms of rheumatism. They are almost tasteless, and chemical analysis fails to detect any active principle save a slight proportion of alkaline and earthy salts. Said to have been discovered in the eleventh century, the spot was long nearly inaccessible. Patients were let down by a rope from the rocks above with a supply of food, and were hauled up again when the period of their probation had expired. At a later date the steep path leading from the village of Pfäfers to the present Baths was constructed. The first building was erected in the seventeenth century. A further progress was effected when a mule-path was carried along the W. slope of the valley from Ragatz to the hamlet of *Valens*, and thence down to the Baths. That circuitous and inconvenient mode of access was finally replaced by the present char-road, which has done much for the convenience of patients, but has also lessened the singular effect of the place to visitors who merely come to enjoy a striking scene.

In returning to Ragatz, most pedestrians make a circuit by the village and convent of Pfäfers. These lie on the E. side of the Tamina, about 600 ft. above the Baths, or 2,800 ft. above the sea. The rocks on the side of the gorge opposite to the Baths being quite inaccessible, the ascent is by a steep path above the l. bank. After awhile the path descends to the l., and crosses the torrent (here invisible) immediately over the pathway which had been traversed in visiting the hot springs. A passenger not aware of the fact would not suppose that from 100 to 200 ft. below him a considerable stream rushes down through its concealed

channel. In some states of the weather the vapour from the hot springs is seen rising through the very narrow cleft which must once have given passage to the Tamina. A steep staircase formed of logs or the roots of trees leads up to the meadows above the rt. bank. Here a path to the rt. leads to Vättis (Rte. K), while that to the l. is the way to the village of *Pfäfers* (Inns: Taube; Krone). Close at hand is a large building now a lunatic asylum, but once one of the richest and most powerful monastic institutions in Switzerland—the Benedictine Abbey of *Pfäfers*. Founded in 713, the community held sovereign authority over the neighbouring country, and the abbots long had princely rank. Pillaged and partly ruined by the French, it was finally suppressed in 1838 by the Cantonal Government of St. Gall. The building commands a noble view, extending on the one hand to the L. of Wallenstadt and the Churfirsten, and on the other to the fine peak of the Falkniss (8,338') on the E. side of the Rhine, the most conspicuous object in all the views from the neighbourhood of Ragatz. A rough char-road descends rather steeply from *Pfäfers* to Ragatz, the distance being a little over 2 m. On the rt., descending, is the ruined castle of Wartenstein. The pedestrian may prolong his walk by following a track that leads E. from the village along the slope of the *Piz Lun* (4,165'), and descend to the high road leading to Coire near the village of *Mastrils*. He may then return to Ragatz, or else cross the bridge over the Rhine that leads to the rly. station at Landquart (see below).

Among the shorter excursions from Ragatz, may be mentioned the ruined castle of *Freudenberg*, lying W. of the village, and that of *Wartenstein* (already mentioned) by the road to the village of *Pfäfers*. Both of these, especially the latter, command fine views.

Another pleasant excursion is that

to the fortress of *Luziensteig* (§ 34, Rte. C), reached by carriage-road in about 4 m. from Ragatz.

The mountaineer may make the ascent of the *Calanda* from Ragatz, but this is more conveniently undertaken from Coire (see below). Another considerable expedition is the ascent of the *Piz Sol* (9,340')—the highest of the *Graue Hörner*. A long day is required, and it is well to start rather before daylight.

The rly. from Ragatz to Coire crosses the Rhine, and at the same time enters the Canton Grisons by a long wooden bridge leading to *Maiefeld*, a small walled town of antique aspect, with a tower attributed to the Emperor Valentinian. This part of the valley of the Rhine abounds in remains of the feudal period. Every projecting rock is crowned by the ruins of some stronghold, and the surrounding scenery is very grand; but the effect is somewhat marred by the unsightly tract of bare gravel that covers the level floor of the valley. The Rhine, bearing down vast masses of detritus, constantly changes its course, and reduces the plain to a barren waste. The slopes of the hills between the *Maiefeld* and *Malans* produce excellent wine. The two finest qualities, called *Completer* and *Herrschäftler*, are said to rival the juice of Burgundy, but are seldom to be had pure at inns. About 3 m. beyond *Maiefeld* the rly. crosses the *Landquart* torrent, issuing from the *Prättigau* (§ 34, Rte. D) near the village of *Malans*. S. of the bridge is the *Landquart* station. To the NE. is seen the peak of the *Augstenberg* (7,801'), and to SE. the four towers of the Castle of *Marschlins*, one of the numerous seats of the ancient family of *Salis*, which has given many eminent men to the Grisons.

S. of the junction of the *Landquart* with the Rhine, both banks of the river lie in the Grisons; from that limit to the L. of Constance the l. bank belongs to the Canton St. Gall. The mountains on the rt. bank in this part of the

Rhine valley all assume a peculiar conical form. They are composed of the same problematical rock, called by the Swiss geologists Graue Bündner Schiefer, and are separated by deep ravines out of which destructive torrents rush into the main valley.

The next station is *Zizers*, situated, like most villages in the valley, on a cone of dejection formed of detritus from a lateral valley, such being formerly the only spots secure from inundations of the Rhine. At Trimis, half-way thence to Coire, a fine waterfall issues from the gorge of the *Maschänzer Tobel*; and a little farther is the opening of another wild ravine called *Scalära Tobel*. On the opposite bank of the Rhine are the ruins of the *Castle of Lichtenstein*, the cradle of the princely house of that name, and that of *Haldenstein*, one of the numerous Salis castles. Here the Vorderrhein valley begins to open to WSW., and the peaks Tumbif, Urlaun, and Russein come into view before reaching

Coire (Germ., Chur; Ital., Coira), the chief town of the Grisons and of E. Switzerland, 2,208 ft. above the sea. The chief Inns are Weisses Kreuz and Freieck, now united, in the middle of the town; zum Lukmanier, near the Rly. Station; zum Steinbock, at S. end of the town, with a fine view. These are about equal in accommodation; all are comfortable and clean. Next in rank is the Stern, good and reasonable; and after this the Löwe and Sonne.

Though containing but 7,000 inhabitants, Coire is a town of considerable importance, being the central point towards which converge most of the valleys of the east of Switzerland, as well as the alpine roads of the Splügen and Bernardino, leading into Italy, and on the line of the future Lukmanier Rly., which seems destined to be the main channel of communication between Central Europe and the Mediterranean. It is one of the most ancient episcopal sees N. of the

Alps. The Cathedral, dedicated to St. Lucius, a British king (?) and martyr, who preached the gospel here in the third century, is mainly in the pointed style, with portions of much earlier buildings standing on Roman foundations. In the sacristy is an extremely interesting collection of ancient vestments, with fragments of silk of the 7th or 8th century, and early metal work.

The Bishop's palace is very picturesquely placed on a rock; within its walls are included two Roman towers, known by the names Marsöl and Spinöl. This and the Cathedral stand in the upper town, chiefly inhabited by R. Catholics; in the lower town the Protestant population predominates. In the Kantonschule near the Cathedral is a good collection of Natural History, chiefly formed by the late Prof. Theobald, who has done much to illustrate the geology and topography of his adopted canton. It includes the mineral collections of D. Placidus a Spescha, and the Swiss Herbarium of Moritzi. The Cantonal Library is remarkable as containing the fullest collection of the existing specimens of the Romansch language and literature. The Episcopal Archives contain documents that go back to the Carolingian period.

It is foreign to the plan of this work to notice the history of the region which now forms the Canton Grisons (Germ., Graubünden; Ital., Grigioni): suffice it to say that, notwithstanding the valuable researches of the late M. von Moor and other local writers, there is still scope for investigation by a competent historical student among the extant documents preserved at Coire and elsewhere in this part of Switzerland. Since the period when this formed a portion of the Roman province of Rætia, and was traversed by the important military roads of the Julier and the Septimer, leading to Curia Rætorum (the present Coire), the history of this region abounds with dramatic incident, and presents a curious parallel to that of Switzerland,

from which this was held distinct until quite modern times. The formation of the three leagues which secured the independence of the people—the Gotteshaus Bund including the centre and S. of the present canton—the Grauer Bund in the Vorder Rhein and its tributary valleys—the Zehngerichte Bund in the E. of the canton—may have been indirectly promoted by the example of the Forest Cantons of Switzerland, but seems to have arisen directly from the fact that the heads of the Church and a few of the feudal chiefs here sided with the people in their struggle against intolerable oppression.

One of the causes that doubtless helped to maintain the separation between the Grisons people and their Swiss neighbours was the prevalence of the Romansch language, an offshoot from the Latin, of which some traces exist elsewhere in the alpine chain, but which is only here found in a comparatively pure condition. It is still the common language through two-thirds of the Grisons, and is subdivided into three dialects, so different as to be sometimes mutually unintelligible. Several newspapers, in one or other of these dialects, circulate in the canton; and a grammar and dictionary, by O. de Carisch, is to be purchased in Coire. In several of the main valleys there are communes inhabited by a German-speaking population, and that language is on the increase. In two or three valleys belonging to the canton, but lying on the S. side of the main chain, the people speak an Italian dialect resembling the Milanese.

The position of Coire is extremely fine, close to the junction of the Plessur torrent, issuing from the Schanfigg valley (§ 35, Rte. E) to the E., with the *Rubiosa* descending from the S., and near the point where their united streams flow into the Rhine at the foot of the Calanda. Of the shorter walks in the neighbourhood of the town, those to the Rosenhügel, the Felsen-

keller, the Lürlibad and Chapel of St. Lucius, and the Scalära Tobel (mentioned above), are especially recommended to strangers.

From the slopes outside the town, the entire length of the Vorderrhein valley is visible in clear weather. In the extreme distance is seen the Badus, or Sixmaduna, which feeds the principal source of the stream. To the rt. is the range of the Crispalt, then a part of the Oberalpstock, and then a snowy pyramid, often pointed out as the Tödi, in reality the Brigelser Horn, or Piz Tumbif. Lower ranges conceal the other intermediate peaks of the Tödi chain, whose eastern extremity, the massive promontory of the Calanda (9,213'), rises immediately opposite, on the l. bank of the Rhine.

The ascent of this peak is for the mountaineer the most interesting excursion to be made from Coire; but whichever route be taken, it is a laborious expedition, involving a climb of nearly 7,500 ft. A guide should be taken.

The view is admirable, and the mountain very interesting to the naturalist and the geologist, presenting, as it does, a nearly complete section of the sedimentary formations which constitute the greater part of the Tödi chain, in the following ascending series:—1. Verrucano; 2. Rauh- wacke (Trias); 3. Röthikalk (Lower Lias); 4. Calcareous slates of various colours, containing magnetic iron and gold (Upper Lias and Lower Jurassic); 5. Calcareous slates with *Belemnites hastatus* (Lower Oxfordian and Kelloway rock?); 6. Dolomite (Middle Jurassic); 7. Crystalline limestone, worked as marble (Upper Jurassic); 8. Neocomian, with *Ostrea macroptera*, may be seen in the Felsbergerhorn, at the Weiber Sattel, and in the rocks by Haldenstein; 9. Cretaceous limestones (equivalents of Gault and Upper Chalk), little developed, but traceable between Untervatz and Mastrils; 10. Nummulitic limestone and Flysch—well seen in ascending from Ragatz to the convent of Pfäfers.

Among other rare plants, *Ranunculus Trautvetterianus*, *Gentiana tenella*, and *Androsace helvetica* are found near the summit. Lower down are *Viola pinnata*, *Saxifraga mutata*, *Daphne alpina*, *Limodorum abortivum*, and *Lilium bulbiferum*.

The ascent from Coire is commonly made from Haldenstein, and it is usual to pass the night at some chalets about 2 hrs. below the summit.

'In ascending from Ragatz, rough accommodation for the night may be had at the chalets called Obern Maiensäss.'—[M.]

A much less laborious excursion, said to offer a still finer panoramic view than that from the Calanda, is the ascent of the *Stätzerhorn* (8,458'). This summit lies nearly due S. of Coire, W. of the road leading by Tiefenkasten to the Julier and Albula Passes, and is equidistant from the four principal groups of the Grisons Alps—the Tödi, Adula, Silvretta, and Bernina. The way lies by the carriage-road as far as Parpan (§ 35, Rte. A), about 8½ m. from Coire. Thence the ascent is continued on foot or on horseback as far as the chalets of Sporz. The summit is reached in 3 hrs. from Parpan, and is quite within the powers of many ladies, to whom this may be recommended as one of the finest points of view in this part of the Alps.

There is a diligence daily from Coire to Dissentis, in about 9 hrs.

The pedestrian bound for the Vorder Rhein, after leaving Coire, may best cross the rickety wooden bridge over the Rhine to *Felsberg*, avoiding Reichenau and the high road. He may probably have ocular or audible evidence of the manner in which this portion of the Calanda is fast crumbling away. Owing to the rapid disintegration of a slaty limestone which underlies the dolomite that forms a large portion of the mountain, the latter breaks away in huge masses, which have over and over again threatened with destruction the village of Felsberg. Twenty years ago large sums were collected to en-

able the inhabitants to remove from the jaws of danger. New houses were built, but most of the natives continue to live where they did before. After passing opposite to the village of *Ems*, on the rt. bank, the regular track mounts through an oak wood, and then descends to Tamins. A shorter foot-track to Reichenau keeps near to the river, passing in one place along a steep face of slippery débris. At Tamins is a fine view from the church, perched on a mass of fallen blocks of dolomite. Hence mounts the track to the Kunkels Pass (Rte. N.) The ascent of the *Piz Tschepp* (*La Morra*), (9,656'), an outlyer of the Ringelspitz, may be made in one long day from here. About Tamins many interesting plants have been found—e.g., *Anemone montana*, *Ononis rotundifolia*, *Oxytropis pilosa*, *Astragalus monspesulanus*, *Tomasinia verticillaris*, *Leontodon incanus*, and *Echinopspermum deflerum*.

At the junction of the two Rhine streams, the Vorder and Hinter Rhein, half a mile from Tamins, stands *Reichenau*, more fully noticed in § 31, Rte. A. (Inn: Adler, good and moderate.) Here the traveller enters the valley of the *Vorder Rhein*, called by the Swiss Bündner Oberland, and in Romansch Surselva. This branch of the famous Rhine stream flows in a nearly direct course for about 45 m. from the Oberalp Pass to the Castle of Haldenstein, below Coire. A straight line between these points is scarcely anywhere a mile distant from the bed of the stream. The scenery is, however, by no means of the monotonous complexion that usually characterises a valley of this form. Narrow rocky defiles, alternating with open basins enlivened by villages and farmhouses, with numerous lateral valleys and alpine glens opening on either hand views of the snowy peaks that enclose the main valley, combine all the elements of picturesque scenery. The valley offers much interesting occupation to the naturalist, but especially to

the geologist and mineralogist. The mountains surrounding the head of the valley are composed of crystalline rocks presenting great variety of structure. To these, as we travel eastward, succeed verrucano, and secondary formations of lias and Jura limestones, capped at many points by cretaceous and eocene strata.

As in other parts of the Grisons, the Romansch language prevails in the Vorderrhein valley, and in some of the remoter villages it is difficult to find anyone knowing German. This scarcely applies to Inns, where German is generally spoken. The names of places are often different, and on this account both the German and Romansch names are in many cases given below.

The valleys on the S. side of the Vorder Rhein are described in § 31. Two roads lead from Reichenau to Ilanz. The old road on the rt. bank, by *Bonaduz*, *Versam*, *Carrera*, *Valendas*, and *Kästris*, is rougher, but pedestrians approaching from Thusis should take that side, reaching Bonaduz by foot-path from Rhäzuns. The frequented new road by the l. bank mounts from Reichenau to Tamins, and then, turning to the l., is carried at a considerable height above the river to *Trins*, 1 hr. from Reichenau. The lower part of the Vorderrhein valley is crowded with castles, once inhabited by the predatory nobles of Rætia, now for the most part gone to ruin. One of the most ancient was *Hohentrins*, said to have been founded A.D. 680. In mounting the hill on which stands the castle, the road passes the traces of a far more remote antiquity in the remains of terraces whose origin is questioned by geologists. Beyond Trins two deep lateral glens open out on the N. side of the main valley. The first of these is the *Bargis*, or *Bargias Thal*; the next, the *Segnes Thal*, through which lies the track to the Segnes Pass (Rte. I). The torrents descending from these unite before joining the Rhine, and have each

of them excavated a deep and wide ravine, to avoid which the road makes a considerable sweep to the rt., passing through the picturesque woodland scenery of the *Flimserwald*, here and there opening views of the snowy range to the N., and varied by small lakes well stocked with fish. [The *Bargis* and *Segnes glens* are separated by a massive mountain promontory, steep on every side, called the *Flimserstein*. The summit, formed of nummulitic limestone, is a long sloping plateau, rising from about 6,500 ft. at its southern extremity to over 8,000 ft. Many rare plants grow here, of which *Dianthus glacialis*, *Saxifraga biflora*, *Campanula cenisia*, *Rumex nivalis*, and *Orchis Traunsteineri*, deserve special mention. The *Flimserstein* may be ascended without difficulty by a path carried up its eastern face from the *Bargis Thal*, and from its summit the track to the Segnes Pass (Rte. I) may be joined near the top. A guide is requisite.]

The village of *Flims* (3,616'), at the SW. base of the *Flimserstein*, about 1½ hr. from Trins, has two country inns (*Adler*, pretty good; *Post*). Rather better quarters are found at the *Waldhäuser*, a roadside inn, about a mile beyond the village, often visited in summer by pleasure-seekers from Coire. Near at hand is the *Cauma See*, a pretty lake in the midst of the pine-forest on the l. of the road. Pedestrians may take a path from Trins that keeps near the Rhine, avoiding Flims and Laax; but little, if any, time is saved by it. At *Laax* the road crosses a ravine excavated by a glacier torrent issuing from the snow-fields of the Vorab, through the *Pleun Thal*. From hence the road descends towards the Rhine. The valley opens out, and the little town of Ilanz is seen at the junction of the main stream with the Glenner issuing from the *Lugnetz Thal* (§ 31). On the opposite, or rt. bank, stands *Kästris*, and above it, on a terrace of the *Signina Stock*, the hamlet of *Seewis* (2,838'),

commanding one of the finest views in the valley. In $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Flims, the traveller reaches

Ilanz (Rom., *Glion*) (Inns: Oberalp, good; Lukmanier, pretty good), ancient, poor, and dilapidated, but claiming to rank as the first city on the Rhine, 2,356 ft. above the sea, and offering good head-quarters for excursions into the Lugnetz Thal and its tributaries; the old Rathhaus is worth seeing—fine view from the church of St. Martin above the town. For those who wish, in a single excursion, to gain a general acquaintance with the Alps that enclose the Vorder Rhein, there is none so much to be recommended as the ascent of the *Piz Mundaun* (6,775'), immediately over Ilanz, on the rt. bank of the stream. This is the NE. extremity of the range separating the Val Tenji from the Vrin Thal, or western branch of the Lugnetz Thal. The summit, about 4,500 ft. above Ilanz, being nearly isolated, commands a complete view of the entire chain of the Tödi, the Vorderrheinthal and a great portion of the Adula range (§ 31), with more distant peaks, including the Galenstock to the W., and in the opposite direction the Rhetikon and Silvretta Alps, forming the eastern boundary of Switzerland. Having passed the church of St. Martin, it is possible to ascend nearly in a direct line to the top; but there is a much easier way, practicable for a horse accustomed to mountain work, bearing to the left by the hamlet of Luwis, and thence over gently-sloping pastures to the chapel of St. Carlo. There is a tolerable mountain inn about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. below the summit which is easily reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Ilanz. The view may be compared with that from the Piz Languard, in the Engadine. The Bernina is, indeed, a far more imposing mass than the Adula; but, on the other hand, the chain of the Tödi is higher, bolder, and more varied than the ranges of the Albula and Silvretta on the N. side of the Engadine. The valleys over-

looked from the Piz Mundaun, lying some 3,000 ft. lower than the upper valley of the Inn, are richly wooded with deciduous trees as well as pines; whereas bare, treeless slopes of alpine pasture give a somewhat monotonous character to the near view from the Piz Languard. From the chapel of St. Carlo the traveller may descend direct to the Baths of Peiden (§ 31), or he may vary his route by striking down the N. side of the mountain from the top to Obersaxen on the rt. bank of the Rhine, from whence there is a track leading either up the valley to Trons, or back to Ilanz.

From Ilanz, the pedestrian may choose between the high road and the track just mentioned by Obersaxen. The latter involves many ascents and descents, but the scenery is much more interesting, and it is more shaded from the sun. *Obersaxen* is a collection of scattered hamlets, on a terrace of limestone in the midst of the grey slates, on the mountain side, more than 1,000 ft. above the river. At *Meyerhof*, the largest of these hamlets, is a very decent country Inn, from whence an excursion may be made up the *Val Gronda*, through which the *Piz Miezdi* (9,258'), one of the peaks of the Terri range, may be ascended. The high road is rejoined at Tavanasa.

Following the high road from Ilanz by the l. bank of the Rhine, a powerful torrent, formed by the confluence of three streams—Flum, Ladrall, and Schmue—is traversed after passing the village of *Ruis*, 1 hr. from Ilanz. The latter of these streams descends from the Panixer Pass (Rte. H), while the Flum leads by Brigels to the Kisten Pass (Rte. G). After passing through a narrow defile which the Rhine has excavated at a great depth below the original bed of the valley, the road crosses to the rt. bank at *Tavanasa* (2,707'), near which the Ulatschbach, issuing from Val Gronda, forms a pretty waterfall. The valley again closes, and for 3 m. the road passes through a defile, at the end of which a bridge

leads back to the l. bank, and in 4 hrs. from Ilanz reaches

Trons (Inns: Krone, not recommended; H. z. Tödi). Just before entering the village is the chapel of St. Anne, and by its side the shattered trunk of an old sycamore-tree. They mark a spot which should be venerated by every lover of liberty; for history records no political event achieved by purer means, or for nobler ends, than the formation of the first Grisons League. Incited by Peter von Pontaningen, abbot of Dissentis, several of the Rhetian nobility resolved to cast their lot with the people, in the effort to curb the excesses of feudal tyranny and the license of armed freebooters. Under the sycamore tree, which is a surviving witness to the transaction, they met the deputies of the peasants from each district, in March 1424, and there swore the oath administered by Abbot Peter, pledging themselves to 'hold together as good friends and true confederates, ready to risk life and goods, in order to guard the right, the public peace, free roads, and free commerce; to protect every member of the bund, lay or cleric, noble or simple, rich or poor, in his rights and possessions; to maintain each man his rights by law, and not by the strong hand; to withstand all lawless violence, and to punish the unruly, who will not obey the sentence of the law.' Thus was formed the Grey League (*Grauer-Bund*), to which were afterwards united the *Gotteshaus Bund* and the *Zehngerichte Bund*, making up nearly the territory of the present Canton of Graubünden.

Trons (2,820') lies close to the junction with the Rhine of the *Ferrera* torrent, which descends through a wild ravine from the *Puntaiglas Glacier*—well worth a visit.

[Following up the course of the stream, you reach some abandoned mines of magnetic iron, formerly worked in a green chloritic slate; then mounting through the ravine, the path disappears amidst a huge

mass of *débris*, beneath which the torrent forces its way. Above are seen some projecting ice-blocks, and in the background the massive *Piz Urlaun*. It is a stiff climb to mount from the ravine to the *Puntaiglas Alp* above it, which may be reached by a much easier but less interesting path from Trons. The Alp is a green pasture enclosed by precipices, the highest and steepest of the entire chain, belonging to the *Piz Ner* (10,072'), a grand inaccessible-looking peak. The geology of this glen is very interesting. In the bottom of the ravine is a granite with very large felspar crystals, which may be traced in erratic blocks all the way to the Lake of Constance. With this is associated a *syenite*, which passes into *diorite*. Next appears a *talcose quartz rock* (*verrucano*), over which lies the usual series of *Jurassic*, *cretaceous* and *nummulitic strata*, while over the last a quartz rock, similar to that below, is superposed. Copper, antimony, and gold have been found in this glen, which is the resort of *chamois*, *marmots*, *eagles*, and occasionally of the *Lämmer-geyer*. The ascent of the *Piz Urlaun* (11,063'), the third in height of the peaks of the Tödi chain, was made from hence in 1793 by *Placidus a Spescha*.

He started from Trons with three companions and a porter. Having reached the head of the *Ferrera Thal* in 2 hrs., they ascended without difficulty the main stream of the *Puntaiglas glacier* to its head, where it receives several secondary glaciers that descend through as many lateral channels. Avoiding the first of these, on the left hand, which leads up to inaccessible rocks, they mounted on the l. by a much-crevassed branch of the upper glacier to a snow-covered slope leading to limestone rocks, which were climbed through an accessible cleft, and the first step in the ascent gained. A long slope of *débris* led from thence in 1½ or 2 hrs. to the second stage. All *Spescha's* companions stopped short in a cleft at the summit

of this slope, and he ascended alone to the rounded snow-capped summit, reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. Nearly the same course was taken in 1865 by Mr. Tuckett, with three friends and two guides. They descended in a SW. direction to the E. branch of the Gliens Gl., crossed this and the W. branch to the moraine on the rt. bank, and reached the lower Russein Alp in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the top.

About one league on the high road beyond Trons is *Somvix*, a large village; and opposite to it, on the rt. bank, *Surrhein*, at the opening of the Somvixer Thal, or Val Tenji (§ 31). The distance from hence to Dissentis is about a league and a half, but midway a formidable obstacle has to be overcome. The torrent issuing from the Val Russein, in which are united the glacier streams from all the highest peaks of the Tödi group, has cut a deep ravine, through which it makes its way to join the Rhine. Formerly the road made a wide détour to avoid the difficulty, but the new road is carried at a level across a skilfully-constructed wooden bridge, and about 2 m. further on reaches

Dissentis (Inns: H. Condrau, or Krone, clean and comfortable; H. Condrau, or Post, opposite the last; Adler). The famous Benedictine Abbey which gave its name to the village is now converted into a cantonal school. It was founded in 614 by St. Placidus, an early Christian convert and martyr, on the spot where his master, St. Sigisbert, an Irish (or Scotch?) monk, who first preached the gospel in this region, had built himself a hermitage. For historical details, see Theobald's work, already cited. The present building is modern, with no remains of earlier times. The original monastery, with its invaluable library, was destroyed by the French in 1799; and that which rose in its place, burned by an accidental fire in 1846. It stands at a height of 3,835 ft., upon a plateau overlooking the main valley, and just opposite to the confluence of the Medelser Thal (or Middle Rhine) with the Vorder Rhine.

Immediately below the abbey is the small village, surrounded by corn-fields and fruit-trees. The mildness of the climate—for the snow often disappears here in spring, while it still lies deep at Coire—is attributed to the influence of the S. wind (föhn) passing over the comparatively low barrier of the Lukmanier Pass, at the head of the Medelser Thal. This is an excellent place for head-quarters, and several weeks may be well spent by a mountaineer in exploring the neighbouring peaks and glaciers. Here meet the new road over the Oberalp Pass (next Rte.), the paths from the Lukmanier, the Uomo Pass (§ 30), the Kreutzli Pass (Rte. E), and that of the Sand Grat (Rte. F); besides others less frequented, hereafter noted. The chief explorer of this district was a monk of the neighbouring abbey, named Placidus a Spescha, born 1752, of whose life and doings Theobald has given an interesting sketch. With the single exception of the Tödi, where his repeated attempts—the last at 72 years of age—were foiled by various accidents, he seems to have reached all the highest peaks of the neighbouring Alps. The following excursions are partly extracted from his manuscripts, published by Theobald:—

Piz Muraun.—This peak rises on the S. side of the Rhine, opposite the opening of the Val Russein. The summit (9,511') may be reached from the N. side, but more easily from the SW., passing by the Soliva Alp. The view is very similar to that from the Piz Mundaun over Ilanz; but the Tödi and Oberalp groups, and the peaks at the head of the Medelser Thal, being nearer, are seen to greater advantage.

Medelser Glacier.—A very considerable glacier, whose existence would not be suspected by a traveller passing through the Medelser Thal (§ 30, Rte. F), rests between the peaks that enclose the valley on the E. side. It is easily reached from the hamlet of *Fuorns*, where a torrent from the glacier descends to join the Middle Rhine;

or from *Curaglia*, lower down in the valley, from whence a path mounts to the *Plattas Alp*, close to the glacier. This is an easy and interesting day's walk.

Val Cristallina — Piz Puzata. — A more laborious excursion through fine scenery of the wild and savage character may be made from Dissentis to the Val Cristallina, either penetrating to the end of its E. branch, called Val Ufiern, and mounting to the lakes that rest on the pass leading to Campo; or else attempting the ascent of the *Piz Cristallina* (10,344'), or the *Piz Puzata* (10,262'). The latter was climbed by Spescha without encountering any serious obstacle. It is possible to descend from the summit to *Platta*, and so shorten considerably the return to Dissentis (see § 30, Rte. F).

Stockgron. — Reached from Val Russein (see Rte. F).

Piz Urlaun. — Seems to be accessible from the Gliems Thal more easily than from Trons (see above).

Piz Cotschen, or Tgietschen. — Ascended by Spescha; he passed the night with his servant at the Runs Alp (6,883') N. of Dissentis. Next morning they ascended through the Laiserein Thal to the crest of the ridge dividing Grisons from Uri. They here overlooked the great snow-plateau of the Brunni gletscher, which they traversed, and from thence reached the summit (10,925') by a steep ascent along its eastern ridge. They had much difficulty in crossing a wide crevasse (*bergschrund*), and were nearly carried away by an avalanche of fresh snow on the steepest part of the peak. In two subsequent ascents from the SW. side, Spescha was forced to take the same course for ascending the highest peak. The view extends from Mont Blanc to the Tyrol.

A subsequent ascent by the late G. Hoffmann is recounted in 'Berg- und Gletscher-Fahrten.' With his guide, Maria Trösch of Silenen, near Amsteg, he reached the Kreuzli Pass at 6.15 AM. From thence, keeping nearly at a level

along the slopes of the Weitenalpstock, and then crossing the head of the Strim Glacier, he attained in 2½ hrs. the foot of the peak. The climb up a steep couloir of snow took 4 hrs. There are two peaks nearly of the same height, but separated by a deep chasm; and a third lies to the S. Upon the middle and highest they erected a stone man. In 1864 Mr. Sowerby reached the top in 5½ hrs. from Sedrun by an easier way than either of those above described. From the foot of the Strim Glacier he mounted to the rt. up rocky slopes, and then over névé till he reached the ridge dividing that glacier from the Brunni Gl. From thence the peak is easily gained. Descending by the eastern ridge to the Brunni Gl. the traveller may reach the inn at Walderbalm in the Maderanerthal in 5 hrs.

The name Oberalpstock given to this peak by some writers is by others applied to the entire group of which it is the highest point.

Piz Ault. — A southern outlyer of the Cotschen, with two peaks — the Piz Ault proper (9,951'), and the *Crap Alv* (9,784'). Either may be reached in one day from Dissentis, ascending through the Acletta valley, which opens near the village. From thence the way is up a ravine called Magriel. To attain the higher peak, you bear to the rt.; while by keeping to the l. you may gain the summit of the Crap Alv. Monte Rosa is visible from the latter; Mont Blanc, in addition, is included in the panorama from the Piz Ault. Both are composed of gneiss.

Even those who do not attempt the ascent of the Tödi or the Stockgron, nor the glacier passes leading from the Val Russein across the main chain, should not fail to make at least one excursion to the head of that valley, which is described in Rte. F.

A very fine view of the main valley, extending to Coire, and of the glaciers of the Medelsergebirg, is obtained from the chapel of Acletta, ½ hr.'s walk N. of Dissentis.

J. M. Schnoler and Placidus Durgin

are recommended as guides. The charge for horses is high—'11 fr. a day for each horse, with 1 fr. a day for the guide. If required for several days, a less price will be taken.'—[M.]

ROUTE D.

DISSENTIS TO ANDERMATT BY THE
OBERALP PASS—SOURCES OF THE
VORDERRHHEIN.

	Hours' walking	Eng. miles
Sedrun	2	6
Oberalp Pass	2½	6
Andermatt	2½	6½
	7½	18½

The new road, completed in 1865, between Dissentis and Andermatt, taken in connection with the new Furca road between Andermatt and Brieg, for the first time opened direct communication by road between the east and west of Switzerland. Diligences now ply daily in summer between Coire and Andermatt, taking rather more than 13 hrs. and halting for the mid-day meal at Trons. A carriage with two horses, costing from 100 to 120 fr., may be hired at Coire or Andermatt to make the journey in two days. Pedestrians, who usually prefer what is called the summer path, take 7 hrs. from Dissentis to Andermatt, but 6 hrs. suffice for an active walker. The so-called winter path has been superseded by the new road.

Above Dissentis the Vorderrhein valley assumes a more alpine character, and is called *Tavetscher Thal*, renowned for its honey, cheese, and for rare minerals. Among other rare plants found here, *Linnaea borealis* and *Oxytropis uralensis* may be noted. The char-road ascends rather steeply, and, after crossing at Segnas a torrent that issues from a ravine between the Culm da Vi and the Crap Alv, reaches *Mompè Tavetsch* (4,583'), about 4 m. from Dissentis. Here opens, on the S. side of the valley the *Val Puzzola*, or *V. Terms*,

through which the Terma torrent is poured into the Rhine from the *Poras Glacier*, backed by the *Piz Ganneretsch* (9,984'), called also *Catscharauls*, but this latter name has been given to other neighbouring peaks. Amid very picturesque scenery the road, after passing Bugney, terminates at

Sedrun (a good country Inn: Krone—clean, and reasonable charges), the chief place in the Tavetscher Thal (4,587') at the outlet of the *Drun*, a destructive torrent which carries down a vast amount of débris. The chloritic slate through which its channel is cut is rich in rare minerals and fine quartz crystals. On the rt. bank of the Rhine, a little below Sedrun, is the opening of the *Nalpser Thal*, a fine wild glen, well deserving a visit. The path to it crosses the Rhine at Sedrun, and mounts by the hamlet of Surrhein to the angle of the mountain lying between the Rhine and the Nalpsa; then entering the glen, passes Nacla, the chalets of Perdatsch, and reaches those of *Nalps* (5,990'). At the head of the glen is a pass rarely used, called the *Bolkata de Nalps*, leading to Sta. Maria, in the Medelser Thal.

Pursuing the road from Sedrun to the Oberalp Pass, the traveller soon reaches the *Strima* torrent, descending from the *Strim Thal*, up which lies the way to the Kreuzli Pass (Rte. E). The upper part of the Tavetscher Thal, lying amidst crystalline rocks which show many traces of ancient glaciers, is, in winter peculiarly exposed to avalanches. *Ruäras*, the next village (Inn: Oberalp, good), has been twice in great part destroyed, and on one occasion 237 head of cattle and 108 human beings were buried in the snow. Of the latter 44 were ultimately saved. Two glens, descending from the Crispalt range, join their waters here. Through one of them, the *Val Giuf*, is the way to the *Piz Giuf* (10,164'), the highest summit of that range, which may be ascended without any serious difficulty.

From Ruäras two different paths lead to the pass, or rather to the Ober-

alp See, as they do not cross the ridge at the same point. The rt.-hand way, or summer path, is shorter, but steeper and higher. The new road, following pretty nearly the old winter track, half an hour longer, but rather less steep, keeps near the Vorder Rhein, here reduced to a mountain torrent, and crosses the ridge at its lowest point.

To follow the summer path, you ascend from Ruäras over wooded slopes, passing round a buttress of the Crispalt above the hamlet of *Crispausa*; having rounded this, you traverse the pastures of Milez and Scharina, descending a little towards the upland glen, called *Val Tiarms* (Germ., *Gämmerthal*) (not to be confounded with the Val Terms near Dissentis), along whose torrent you ascend for a short distance only, and then bear away to the l., over the alpine pasture which leads up to a depression in the ridge between the lofty *Piz da Tiarms* (9,564') on the rt. hand, and the much lower point of Calmot to the l. From the summit—a grassy ridge, 7,067 ft. in height—locally called *Passo da Tiarms*—you descend by a gentle slope, and soon perceive the waters of the *Oberalp See*, a narrow sheet of water nearly a mile long, enclosed by rocky heights, and, although 6,663 ft. above the sea, well stocked with trout. To the W., on a higher shelf of the mountain, is a wild tarn, called the *Lauter See*, 1,014 ft. higher than the *Oberalp See*.

At the E. end of the lake the path rejoins the new road. This follows the l. bank of the Vorder Rhein from Ruäras to *Selva*, about 2 m. The forest which gave its name to this hamlet has been in great part cut down, and the natives have since been frightfully exposed to avalanches. 1 m. farther is *Ciamut* (new inn at the Post station), or *Tschiamut*, the last hamlet (5,380'), where rye, barley, flax, and beans are still grown at an unusual elevation. The Rhine is here joined by two torrents: that from the Val Tiarms, sometimes called *Gämmerrhein*, comes from the N, while in the opposite

direction the more powerful *Cornärbach*, or *Cornärrhein*, descends from the glacier at the head of the wild and picturesque *Val Cornära*. The pastures of this glen belong to the people of Val Leventina, and they are accustomed to drive their cattle in summer by a difficult pass partly over glacier, across the lofty ridge which separates the *Cornärathal* from the Val Canaria (§ 30).

To reach the *Oberalp Pass* from *Ciamut*, the road crosses the *Gämmerrhein*, and follows the l. bank of the main stream, till some châteaux are reached, where this divides into three branches. Leaving on the l. hand the others, which lead to the proper sources of the Rhine, the road follows for a while the northern branch, through the little alpine glen of *Surpalix*, and then mounts by long easy zigzags to the crest of the *Oberalp Pass* (6,732'), only a few ft. above the level of the lake where the foot-path joins it. Owing to the boggy nature of the ground, pedestrians do well to keep to the road, which is carried along the N. side of the lake. This wild place was the scene of a bloody engagement between the French and the Austrians in 1799, which resulted in the retreat of the latter, and the occupation by the French of the basin of Andermatt. From the W. end of the lake it is an easy descent of 45 m. to the *Oberalp châteaux*, where the valley widens: immediately below Andermatt is seen, and beyond it the dreary *Urseren Thal*, backed by the *Furca Pass*, on which the new inn is distinctly visible. The new road winds to the rt.; the old rough track goes direct to Andermatt (§ 30) in 1 hr. The pedestrian may avoid it, and find his way through the meadows on either side.

In fine weather there is not the slightest difficulty in keeping to the path here described; but when clouds hang over the pass, a lone traveller is liable to be misled by the numerous cattle tracks that cross each other in every direction. In descending by the summer track from the pass towards Dissentis, beware of attempting to follow the

stream of V. Tiarms down to its junction with the Rhine. The true path keeps at a high level till it approaches Ruäras.

[We have left by the way the sources of the Vorder Rhein, which may be visited on the way to Andermatt, or furnish an interesting excursion from Sedrun. Although properly belonging to the group of the St. Gothard Alps (§ 30), they are more conveniently described here. Returning to the above-mentioned châteaux, about 1 m. above Ciamut, we there find three streams unite their waters to form this branch of the Rhine. The N. or Surpalix branch leads to the Oberalp Pass; the middle stream comes from the *Piz Nurschallas*; the S. and principal branch is considered the true origin of the river. It is formed by the union of the streams from two lakes, the *Puli Dulca* to the S., and the *Toma See* to the W. The latter is a small oval lake or tarn, about 400 paces long, 7,690 ft. above the sea, lying on a shelf on the E. face of the *Badus* or *Six Maduna*. The steep rocks overhanging the lake are inaccessible, but the peak (9,616') is easily reached from the N. side, where the ridge connecting it with the *Piz Toma* sinks into a snow-filled hollow, which may be reached from the lake. Although not the highest point of that eastern portion of the St. Gothard range which is interposed between the valleys of the Vorder and Mittel Rhein (see § 30), the *Badus*, because of its central position, probably commands the finest view. To the E. the eye stretches along the valley to the town of Coire, where, at a distance of 45 m., several of the public buildings may be distinguished, while the background is filled by the still more distant range of the Rhätikon (§ 34). SE. are the imposing masses of the Medelsergebirge, and behind these some of the peaks of the Adula (§ 31). To the S. is the head of the Cornära Thal with the glaciers surrounding the *Piz Ravescha* (9,875'), and beyond these the mountains of Tessin. W. are the central

peaks of the St. Gothard, with Monte Rosa, and even Mont Blanc (more than 100 m. distant), in the background; then the Bernese Alps, and near at hand the Unteralp Thal, leading to Andermatt. It is easy to descend to that place by the W. side of the mountain. A rather more difficult (?) and much more interesting route is to descend by the SW. side of the peak into the head of the Cornära Thal, amidst very grand scenery. From thence Ciamut is reached in 2 hrs., and Sedrun 1½ hr. farther.]

ROUTE E.

DISSENTIS TO AMSTEG—KREUZLI PASS.

	Stunden	Eng. miles
Sedrun . . .	2	6
Kreuzli Pass . . .	2½	6½
Etzliboden . . .	3	7½
Amsteg . . .	2	5
	9½	25

The *Kreuzli* (called in Grisons *Hzli*) Pass is rough and rather fatiguing, but nowhere difficult. In mounting from Amsteg there is some risk of losing the way, and a guide may be necessary, especially in cloudy weather.

The char-road from Dissentis to Sedrun is described in the last Route. A short distance beyond Sedrun is the opening of the *Strim Thal*—a wild narrow glen, of dreary ruinous aspect, from the masses of rock that have fallen into it from the mountains on either hand, especially the *Culm da Vi* on the E. side. To reach the upper end, where it divides into several ravines that run up to the glaciers of the Oberalpstock, is a long hour's walk by a rough path. From thence the way to the pass is up the rocks on the E. hand, or W. side. The ascent is steep but not difficult, over rocks which, in places, show evidence of the former passage of a glacier. When these are

surmounted, the pass (7,710') is soon attained in about 3 hrs.' steady walking from Sedrun. From the summit there is a fine view of the Piz Cotschen, the highest of the Oberalpstock group, accessible, though with difficulty, from this side (see Rte. C); the track leading to Amsteg, which is not well marked, descends in a westerly direction, at first gently, through a sort of hollow strewn with scattered rocks and patches of snow, between the *Weitenalpstock* (9,875'), an outlyer of Piz Cotschen on the N. side, and the *Kreuzlistock* on the S., and then more rapidly till it reaches some chalets standing in a little marshy plain near to the main stream of the *Etzli Thal*. This flows from an irregular amphitheatre formed by the rocks of the Bristenstock, the *Piz Giuf* (called on the Uri side *Muttenalpstock* ?), the *Mutsch*, and the *Kreuzlistock*. In the centre is a small lake, the *Spillauer See*, well worth a visit to a lover of grand scenery. It may be reached in about 2 hrs. from the above-mentioned chalets. In 3½ hrs. more, Mr. Sowerby ascended *Piz Ner* (10,036'), the nearest rival of Piz Giuf, and descended in 3 hrs. to Sedrun. From the same chalets the ascent of the *Kreuzlistock* may be easily made in 3 hrs. Being little over 9,000 ft. in height, the view is limited by the surrounding peaks. The N. base of this peak is a well-known locality for rare minerals. In 1866, Mr. Sowerby with several companions, effected a variation on the ordinary route by crossing the ridge between Piz Cotschen and the *Weitenalpstock*, and descending to the *Etzli*thal through the *Sellenen Tobel*.

The path to Amsteg follows the torrent of the *Etzli Thal* nearly due N., along the l. bank, till it reaches a place called *Etzliboden*, where a few chalets stand on either side of the stream. Trees now begin to appear; the path keeps near to the stream, which is crossed three times, and a rather steep descent leads down into the *Maderaner Thal*, running from E. to W. at right angles to the *Etzli Thal*. From the

junction of the two valleys the track descends to Amsteg (§ 30, Rte. A), (about half an hour's steady walking), passing on the way the village of *Bristen*.

ROUTE F.

DISSENTIS TO STACHELBERG, BY THE SAND GRAT—ASCENT OF THE STOCKGRON.

From 11½ to 12 hrs., exclusive of halts.

To a moderately-practised mountaineer this pass does not deserve the epithets 'difficult and dangerous' that have been sometimes applied to it, but it is long and somewhat fatiguing. Many travellers who have crossed it from the N. side have passed the night at the Upper Sand Alp, and have thus reduced the expedition to a very moderate day's work. Subject to the remarks in Rte. A, future travellers will probably avail themselves of the new Inn, called *Tödi Wirthschaft*, below the *Pantenbrücke*, and thus shorten the day's walk by at least 5 m.

It is not advisable to undertake the pass without a guide, but a mountaineer coming from Dissentis may send back his guide after crossing the pass and reaching the lower end of the *Sand Glacier*.

As mentioned in Rte. C, the high road from Trons crosses the torrent issuing from *Val Russein*, about two miles below Dissentis. This powerful torrent is the joint produce of the glaciers lying on the southern flank of the peaks of the *Tödi* group, which pour down their separate streams through several converging glens, called by the collective name *Russein Thäler*. The lower part of the *Russein Thal*, also called *Val Barcuns*, opens near the bridge through a deep ravine cut by the torrent through grey hornblende rock. The track mounts steeply by the l. bank of the stream amid rocks and pine-forest, then through meadows, and past scattered chalets,

where the valley begins to open out. Amidst very fine views of the neighbouring peaks, it reaches a point at which it divides. The W. branch is called *Val Cavrein*, and this again forks at the châteaux of Cavrein into two branches—the *Val Cavrein* proper, running NW. up to the Tschingel Glacier and *Piz Cambrial*—and *Val Cavardiras*, leading SW. over a glacier pass, to the *Brunnigletscher*, and so to the inn at Waldibalm in the Maderaner Thal, reached in 9 hrs. from the lower châteaux in Val Russein. The *Val Cavardiras* is separated from the main valley of the Rhine by a steep rocky ridge, extending E. from the *Piz Cavardiras* (9,728'). The glen may be reached from Dissentis by going over the *Acledda* Pass to the *Brunni* Glacier, and crossing to the *Cavardiras* Gl. by the pass mentioned above. This is a pleasant variation on the common track from Dissentis to the Russein Alp.

A massive snow-capped range divides the *Val Cavrein* from the Russein Thal. The latter receives a considerable tributary on the E. side through the *Val Gliems*, from the *Gliems* Glacier, lying on the SW. flank of the *Piz Urtaun*. Through a gap in the ridge which bounds it to the eastward, the *Gliems* Glacier is connected with the *Puntaiglas* Glacier (see Rte. C.) The châteaux and pastures at the junction of the *Gliems* Thal are the Lower Russein Alp (5,895'). Following from that point the l. bank of the main torrent, the track ascends rather steeply, nearly due N., to the last solitary hut. A short glen, called *Val Pintga*, descends from the W. side of the *Culm Tgietschen* (not to be confounded with the higher *Piz Tgietschen*, NW. of Dissentis), while the main glen, keeping to the E. side of that peak, is closed by the ice-covered ridge extending from it to the NE. A steep but not difficult track mounts over rock and slopes of débris to the *Sand Grat Pass*, 9138 ft. in height, about 6 hrs. from Dissentis, midway between the *Klein Tödi* (10,072') and the *Catscharauls*.

The view from the summit is very fine. To the W. is seen a part of the *Clariden* firn, the greatest snow-field in this part of the Alps. On the N. side is the *Sand Glacier*, over which lies the way to the valley of the *Linth*. E. is the *Klein Tödi*, and beyond it the double peak of the *Tödi*. To a practised eye, all the formations which make up this huge mountain mass are distinctly traceable from the pass, commencing with the gneiss, which occupies the bottom of the *Russein Thal*, up to the *Jurassic* rocks which constitute the peak. Looking from the *Sand Grat* it appears not altogether impossible to reach the summit of the *Tödi* by a nearly direct course—of course a long and stiff climb. The *Porta da Spescha* is not seen, but *Piz Mellen*, the *Stockgron*, and the long jagged spur dividing the *Gliems* Thal from the *Russein Thal*.

The descent over the *Sand Glacier* is easy; but as there are some covered crevasses, the usual precautions should not be omitted so long as the way lies over the *névé*. The best course is to bear somewhat to the l. till the moraine is reached. Thenceforward the way is free from difficulty. About 2 hrs. are needed to reach the châteaux of the Upper *Sand Alp*, and from thence, descending, *Stachelberg* is easily reached by a good path, through scenery of great beauty and grandeur, in 4 hrs. (see Rte. A.).

In taking the pass from the *Stachelberg* side, $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.' good walking are required to reach the Upper *Sand Alp*; about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. thence to the summit; and $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. more for the descent to Dissentis. It is advisable to start rather before the day, as some of the finest scenery will be lost if night should come on during the descent to *Stachelberg* or Dissentis.

As mentioned in Rte. A, the easiest course for ascending the *Tödi* is from the head of *Val Russein*, either by the *Porta da Spescha* or the *Porta da Gliems*. Those who take the former course, probably the shortest, will sleep at the Upper *Russein Alp* (6,913'). The ascent is partly by the W. slopes.

of the Stockgron, but finally by a steep and narrow glacier which forks below the top. Keep to the S. branch, on the rt. side of the principal tooth of rock rising between the Stockgron and Piz Mellen. The *Stockgron* (11,211') is easily reached from the plateau.

There is no difficulty in going from Dissentis direct to the Maderan Thal by the *Brunni Gletscher*. Its head is accessible from the head of Val Cardiras by a snow col called *Brunni Pass* (8,875'), but much more directly by the *Acletta Pass* (8,977'), a little way SW. of the first, communicating with the head of *Val Acletta* due N. of Dissentis. By the latter course, taken by Mr. Sowerby in 1864, the new inn at Waldibalm is reached in 8½ hrs. The rope is requisite on the glacier.

ROUTE G.

ILANZ, OR DISSENTIS, TO STACHELBERG, BY THE KISTEN PASS.

This is a wild pass, presenting some very striking scenery, not to be attempted in bad weather, nor without a guide. It may be made in one day from Ilanz, but better from *Brigels*, where there is a tolerable Inn, and guides may be found for the pass.

As mentioned in Rte. C, nearly one league from Ilanz, by Ruis, the road to Dissentis crosses a considerable stream, formed by the union of the torrents issuing from three alpine valleys. The most westerly and the largest of these torrents is the *Flum*. It has cut for itself a deep channel, much below the level of an irregular plateau on its right bank, on which are numerous villages and hamlets. The chief of these is *Brigels* (4,272'), commanding fine views of the surrounding peaks and glaciers. From the side of Dissentis, *Brigels* is approached by a rough road, which mounts from near Trons, and passes by the village of *Schlans*.

WNW. of *Brigels* rises the finely formed peak of the *Brigelsershorn*, or *Piz Tumbif* (10,555'), connected to the N. by a snowy ridge with the *Piz*

Frisal (10,909') called in Glarus *Bündner Tödi*, which lies a little S. of the *Biferten Stock* (11,237'). Between a ridge running eastward from the *Brigelsershorn* towards the village of *Brigels* and the main chain is a very beautiful alpine glen, the *Frisal Thal*, closed at its upper end by the *Frisal Glacier*. The track to the *Kisten Pass* (8,281') goes at first NW. towards the *Frisal Thal*, then mounts nearly due N. by the *Rubi Alp*, and finally, after passing on the l. the *Kistenstöckli* (9,020'), turns westward for the final ascent. The pass, commanded on the E. side by a massive projecting buttress of the *Hausstock*, is a singularly wild spot. On the N. side, the *Limmernbach* torrent has cut a ravine of extraordinary depth through the limestones and slates of the Jurassic formation. It is mere cleft, utterly inaccessible to human foot. The *Selbsanft*, on the W. side (9,931'), and the ridge on the E. side, connecting the *Hausstock* with the *Ruchi* (10,226'), slope with extreme rapidity towards the abyss; and to avoid this perilous slope, the track, which is scarcely traceable, ascends on the right side (probably to near 9,000 ft.) and traverses for a considerable distance the névé of the *Kisten Firn*. The dreary *Mutten See* (7,786'), often frozen over even in summer, lying in a hollow between the *Ruchi* and the *Muttenalpstock*, is passed, and the usual way then descends to the chalets of the *Limmern Alp*. Very steep zigzags, at an extraordinary height above the chasm of the valley of the *Linth*, close to the *Pantenbrücke*, 1½ hr. from *Stachelberg* (Rte. A). From 9 to 10 hrs. (?) are required to reach *Stachelberg* from *Brigels*, and an early start is advisable. A shorter way for descending to *Stachelberg* by the *Trift Alp*, avoiding the *Pantenbrücke*, is little used as it is considered somewhat dangerous.

The only known ascent of the *Biferten Stock*, or *Piz Durgin* (11,237'), was effected in 1863, by MM. A. Roth, G. Sand, and Raillard, guided by H. Elmer.

Keeping at first on the N. side of the ridge connecting the peak with the Kisten Pass, and then along narrow ledges on the face of the precipices overlooking the Frisal Thal, they reached the snowy arête in $3\frac{1}{4}$ hrs., and passing a projecting summit (11,037'), gained the peak in 50 min. more. The expedition is of great interest, but requires minute local knowledge in the guide.

The *Selbsanft* is reached without serious difficulty by descending from the Nüschenalp to the Limmernboden. There is a cave here, near the point where the Limmernbach issues from the *Limmern Glacier*, offering good shelter for the night. The *Hinterselbsanft*, or *Platalva* (9,921'), is more easily reached, and commands a much finer view than the *Vorderselbsanft* (9,020'), conspicuous from Stachelberg. Herr Scheuchzer, with the guide Leuzinger, effected the descent from a point N. of the summit to the Tentiwang, near the Lower Sand Alp, through an extremely steep gully in the rocks.

ROUTE H.

ILANZ TO ELM, IN THE SERNFT THAL, BY THE PANIXER PASS.

	Stunden	Eng. miles
Panix	2 $\frac{1}{4}$	7
Panixer Pass	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	6 $\frac{1}{2}$
Elm	3 $\frac{1}{4}$	8
	<hr/> 8	<hr/> 21 $\frac{1}{2}$

This pass is sometimes traversed by mules; but in cloudy weather, or after fresh snow, a guide is required. It is inferior in scenery to the Segnes Pass (Rte. I), but derives some interest from the passage of the Russian army under Suwarof in 1799. Like the rte. last described, the path to the Panixer Pass diverges from the high road close to Ruis, about one league above Ilanz; but instead of following the Flum, which drains the SW. flanks of the Hausstock, it mounts by the l. bank of the *Schmue* torrent, which descends from the E. side of that group, to the hamlet of *Panix* (Inn: small, tolerable), passing through very beautiful wood-

land and rock scenery. Panix stands 4,265 ft. above the sea at the opening of a narrow glen, deeply cut into massive verrucano rocks. Numerous streams descend into it in picturesque waterfalls, through clefts which they have excavated for themselves. The path leading to the pass winds steeply up, keeping to the l. bank of the torrent at some distance from the dark chasm through which this works its way, till the Panixer Alp is attained, which lies on a middle shelf of the valley. The torrent is crossed by large flags laid across its deep channel, here scarcely a yard wide, though formed by the union of three glacier streams. Leaving the *Wichlen Glacier* on the l. hand, and crossing the stream from it, the way is for a while about due N., up a steep declivity of Jurassic limestone. Turning at last nearly due E., the path, in some places marked by poles, reaches the actual pass (7,907'), sometimes called *Hexeneck* (Witches' Nook), in about $5\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from Ilanz. This is a savage, dreary spot, lying between a massive outlyer of the Hausstock on the W., and the *Jätzstock*, one of the peaks of the Vorab group, on the opposite side. The descent, after passing a small tarn, lies through a narrow ravine, in which the snow often rests throughout the summer, and then down a succession of huge steps, forming successive terraces of nummulitic limestone. The way is marked out by poles. The highest châteaux are at the *Jätz Alp*. Below these the path is rather better, until in 2 hrs. from the summit it enters the W. branch of the Sernft Thal, about $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. above Elm (Rte. K). From that point, instead of descending the valley to Elm, the traveller may reach the Baths of Stachelberg, by the *Richetli Pass* (Rte. M), in about 5 hrs. The day's journey from Ilanz to Stachelberg, is, however, long and fatiguing—as much so, perhaps, as that over the Kisten Pass. The scenery of the Panixer is finer when the pass is taken from the Glarus side, as the views in the descent towards the

Vorder Rhein are much superior to those on the N. side. The most striking thing about this pass is the recollection of Suwarof's extraordinary retreat in October 1799. Having advanced victoriously across the St. Gothard to Altorf, then forced to make the seemingly desperate passage of the Kinzig Culm to Glarus, the old warrior found himself, in a wintry season, with deep snow already fallen, before the alternative of surrender to the greatly superior force of the French, or a retreat into the Grisons, across an alpine chain, then scarcely known except to some native hunter. He chose the Panixer as the least hopeless of the passes, and, in five days of mortal struggle and horrible suffering, led the remains of his army to Ilanz, on the 10th October. It was reckoned that one-third of the whole force perished in this memorable retreat. They fled, pierced by the bullets of the pursuing French, frozen to death on the snow, but most of all dashed to pieces in the chasms on either side of the pass, where their bones lay, for many a day, monuments of a period dear to some lovers of military glory.

ROUTE I.

REICHENAU TO ELM, BY THE SEGNES PASS.

This is a very interesting pass, and offers no difficulty in fine weather to a moderately-trained mountaineer. The way is in places not easy to find, and it is advisable to take a guide. The road from Reichenau to Flims ($2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.) is described in Rte. A; and from thence to Elm is $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs' good walking, but 7 hrs. are commonly employed, the ascent to the pass being 5,000 ft., or a little more, when the pass is made from Elm.

For some distance above *Flims* the ascent lies through alpine pastures. From the highest of these, called Gassons, two different ways may be taken

to reach the pass. The easier of the two lies to the l., and traverses an ancient lake-bed; the other, rougher, more difficult to find without a guide, but more interesting, keeps to the rt. along the foot of the Flimserstein, and ascends over rocks to the junction of two alpine torrents. That called Segnes Sura descends a little W. of S. from the Segnes Glacier. The other stream, called Segnes Sut, is fed by a small glacier bearing the name *Flimser Firn*, lying in a hollow between the Segneshorn and the Ofen. There is here a fine view of the singular range of shattered rocks that form the crest of the ridge connecting the Segneshörner with the Ofen. In one part this ridge, which is narrowed to a mere wall, is cut into strangely-shaped pinnacles and columns, called the Jungfrauen. Near to the Segneshorn the wall is cleft through, so as to leave a wide opening, which forms the pass; while a little to the l. it is actually perforated by the singular hole, or natural tunnel, well known to the people of Glarus as the *Martinsloch*. On four days in the year the sun shines through it upon the village church of Elm. The ascent to the Martinsloch from the S. side is difficult, and the descent on the N. side still more so: it scarcely rewards the trouble and risk.

In ascending to the Segnes Pass, the traveller follows the W. branch of the valley, or Segnes Sut, after jumping over the torrent of Segnes Sura, at a spot where it has worked for itself a deep narrow channel, and then continues the ascent by rocks with snow-slopes intervening, until he reaches the breach, through which a wide view of the Glarus Alps is suddenly obtained. It is equally easy to cross the Flimser Firn, which, seen from above, looks flat as a frozen lake, and make the ascent from thence to the *Segnes Pass* (8,612').

The *Segneshorn*, or Piz Segnes (10,870'), which overhangs the pass, is also known as the Tschingel, and the pass thence called the Tschingel Pass.

To the E. and NE. are the peaks enclosing the head of the Sardona Glacier, that descends into the head of the Kalfeserthal (Rte. K).

A little below the Martinsloch, on the N. side, the botanist may gather *Androsace Heerii*, which has been found only in a few spots in this district.

The descent towards Elm, following a direction but little N. of W., is steep but not difficult; at first over débris with no marked path, so that in cloudy weather it would be easy to go astray. At length a stream is reached; this is followed till it falls into a more considerable torrent—the main branch of the Sernf, fed by the snows of the Ofen—and following this on its l. bank, in less than an hour from the junction, a bridge is attained just above the village of Elm, on the rt. bank of the Sernf.

The road from Glarus to Elm (new Inn, clean and comfortable, kept by Jacob Elmer), is described in Rte. K. Heinrich Elmer and Johann Elmer, both of Elm, are excellent guides for the entire range between this and the Tödi.

The geologist will find this pass very interesting. The rock forming the shattered ridge at the summit, whose singular forms attract the attention of every traveller, is exactly similar in appearance and mineral structure to the verrucano which underlies all the secondary stratified rocks in the valley of the Vorderrhein; but it here rests upon the nummulitic (eocene) limestone. This *post-eocene* verrucano has been found in several other portions of the Tödi chain, especially in the ridge of the Ringelspitz, at the head of the Bargiasthal. See Theobald's work already cited.

ROUTE K.

GLARUS TO RAGATZ, BY THE SERNFTHAL AND SARDONA GLACIER.

	Hours' walking	Eng. miles
Schwanden	1½	4
Engi	1½	4½
Elm	1½	4½
Sardona Pass	4	3
Vättli	6	15
Ragatz	2½	7½
	17	44½

This is one of the most interesting routes in this part of the Alps; but, whichever pass be taken, it is by no means easy, and is fit only for practised mountaineers. As far as Elm there is a good char-road, and that place, which is the point of meeting of the paths from five passes here described, is one of the best head-quarters for a traveller in this part of Switzerland.

The *Sernfthal*, sometimes called Kleinthal to distinguish it from the main valley of the Linth, or Grossthal, joins the latter at Schwanden, about 4 m. above Glarus (Rte. A). The road to Elm crosses the Linth above the junction of the two streams, and then passes the Sernf to its rt. bank. To the S. opens the tributary glen of the *Niederbach*, leading directly up to the *Kärpfstock* (9,180'), the highest summit of the Freiberge. It may probably be most easily accessible from this side.

The lower part of the Sernfthal is contracted, but at *Wart*, where a torrent from the N. forms a pretty waterfall, it opens out. Goitre and cretinism are too common here, while the people of the head of the valley seem to be a healthy and vigorous race.

Engi (2,540') stands at the junction of the *Mühlethal* with the Sernf. By that way a path leads due N. to the *Widdersteiner Furke* (6,608'), a pass in the range dividing the Sernfthal from the L. of Wallenstadt. The pass overlooks the lakes at the head of the Murgthal, through which the village of Murg (Rte. C) is reached in 7 hrs. from Engi. Following the main branch of

the Mühlethal to the NE. is the track to Wallenstadt (Rte. L).

On the l. side of the Sernf about 1 m. from Engi are the quarries of the *Plattenberg*, long known for the superior quality of slate there extracted, and especially interesting to palæontologists for its fine specimens of fossil fish, of which 41 species have been figured by Prof. Agassiz. More recently the same quarries have afforded a Chelonian reptile, and the skeleton of a bird.

About $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond the Engi is *Matt*, at the opening of the Krauchthal leading to the Rieseten Pass (Rte. L). Here dwells, if still alive, Johann Maduz, a well-known guide, who accompanied Prof. Ulrich in many of his expeditions in the Alps, and was the first man to reach the second pinnacle of Monte Rosa. The same obscure village was the birthplace of Prof. Oswald Heer, the eminent naturalist. The road crosses to the l. bank of the Sernf before reaching

Elm (3,215'), the last village in the valley, with a good and reasonable Inn kept by Jacob Elmer—good beer. This is close to the meeting of the three main branches of the Sernf. The SW. branch leads to the Panixer Pass (Rte. H), and the Richetli Pass (Rte. M). The SE. branch is that leading to the Segnes and Sardona Passes; while the third branch flows from the Unterthal, which mounts ENE. to the Ramin Pass (Rte. L). Until recently the only way known for reaching the Kalfenserthal from Elm was by a very circuitous track, first crossing the Ramin Pass to the Weisstannenthal, and then traversing the mountain range separating that valley from the Kalfenserthal. Two passes from Elm are now known, of which the first may bear the name Sardona Pass, the second that of Scheibe Pass. The Editor has been favoured with the following account of the way from Elm by the Sardona Pass from Mr. A. W. Moore, one of several travellers who traversed it in 1862. Another

party who subsequently passed this way without the assistance of a competent local guide were involved in considerable difficulties.

'It is a walk of 10 hrs., exclusive of halts, from Elm to Vättis by this rte. Heinrich Elmer, of Elm, is the only man at that place who knows the way, and is a good guide, but demands a rather excessive sum for the expedition. We gave him 17 fr. for going as far as the foot of the Sardona Glacier, beyond which a guide is under no circumstances required. The scenery of the Kalfenser Thal is seen to greater advantage in crossing from Elm to Vättis, than *vice versa*.

'The usual rte. of the Segnes Pass is followed as far as the summit, $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.' sharp walking.

'From the Piz Segnes (10,870 ft.) run two spurs, one in a SW. direction, the other due S. The Segnes Pass crosses the former; in the angle between the two, is a curious patch of level glacier, locally known as the Flimser Firn; and over the second ridge, which forms the l. bank of the glacier, lies the rte. to the Sardona Glacier. Crossing the Flimser Firn and scaling the rocky barrier on its opposite side by a rather steep snow-couloir close under the Piz Segnes, the col, a well-marked gap in the ridge, is reached in 50 min. from the Segnes Pass, which it overtops by about 500 ft. The traveller now sees, at a considerable depth below him, the level ice-stream of the Segnes Glacier, on to which it is necessary to descend by a snow-slope of formidable steepness, especially in its upper portion. Neither here nor on the glacier below should any of the recognised precautions be dispensed with, concealed crevasses being numerous. The Segnes and Sardona Glaciers are branches of the same field of névé; but the former flows S., the latter E., the angle between the two being occupied by the *Trinserhorn* (10,573'). To get from the Segnes on to the Sardona Glacier, it is necessary to traverse the

former to its origin, a broad snow-grat, which is reached in 50 min. from the col. Here, the customary plan is to make for the centre of the Sardona Glacier, which is gently inclined, and keep down it for 20 min., when the top of a ridge of rocks is gained which separates two of its branches. The arm of glacier on the rt. ends abruptly in the most extraordinary manner, in a perpendicular wall of blue ice, on the brink of a precipice; but that on the left stretches farther down into the valley. On to this latter it is easy to descend, after keeping for 20 min. along the rocks, which are fearfully rotten and require great caution in passing. The glacier presents no difficulty, and in 10 min. the terminal moraine is reached. A steep and stony descent leads in half an hour to the level of the *Kalfseuser Thal*, where a track is soon found on the l. bank of the stream, which conducts in 1 hr. more to the Sardona Alp. Looking from here towards the glacier it appears as if a still shorter and easier descent might be found, by turning sharp to the rt. from the snow-grat, and following the most southerly arm of the glacier under the Trinserhorn. It is a hot but lovely walk of $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. descending about due E. from the Sardona Alp to Vättis, along a good but ill-contrived path which rises and falls perpetually. The scenery improves as the valley is descended, and in the neighbourhood of, and below, the wretched little hamlet of St. Martin, attains its greatest perfection. At this place the path crosses to the rt. bank of the stream, which it follows to Vättis, passing for some distance through a magnificent forest, where the pines attain a height and symmetry rarely seen in the Alps. At Vättis, where the valley turns NNE., nearly at right angles to its former course, is a rough little Inn, where an omelette and some fair red wine can be had, and anyone wishing to cross the pass from this side could pass the night. It is a drive of 3 hrs. through pleasing

scenery to Ragatz, but the distance might be walked in at least half an hour less time, as the char-road is execrable, and, though down the valley, rises the whole way until it reaches Pfäfers, only a short distance from Ragatz.—[A. W. M.]

For the way from Vättis to Ragatz, see Rte. N.

The course above described involves the passage of three ridges diverging from the Segneshorn, of which the highest pass is not the gap in the southern ridge, mentioned by Mr. Moore, but the snow-saddle connecting the Segnes and Sardona Glaciers. This may best be named *Sardona Pass*, and pending more accurate measurement may be loosely estimated at 9,500 ft. in height. This pass may be made from Flims as well as from Elm. The Editor has received from Mr. J. G. Humphry notes of the passage from Vättis to Flims by a party of English travellers without a guide. They mounted by the S. bank of the Sardona Glacier, which seems not to have been touched till near the top. Owing to deep fresh snow, they employed more than 13 hrs. exclusive of short halts.

The second pass was first traversed by Mr. Stephen Winkworth, with J. B. Croz of Chamouni, and Heinrich Elmer of Elm. It lies on the N. side of the Segneshorn, at the origin of the range which extends through the Scheibe to the Grauehörner. This course is much more direct than that above described; but the pass is higher, probably near 10,000 ft. Being immediately S. of the *Saurenstock* (10,026'), it may best bear the name *Sauren Joch*.

'Leaving Elm at 2.50 A.M. we followed the path to the Segnes Pass for about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., then turned to l., climbing steeply through wood to the Falzüber Alp. Above this is steep shale; then 30 min. up a snow-couloir brought us to the top of the ridge between the Piz Segnes and the Scheibe (*Saurenstock*? Ed.) at 7.45. We descended to the Sardona Glacier by a rather

steep ice-wall of perhaps 500 ft., then by a climb of 30 min. down rocks ending with a snow-couloir. The descent of the Sardona Glacier is quite easy. Heinrich Elmer guided us, and asked 20 fr. for the day's work. He is a good guide, except on the ice, where he does not seem quite at home."—[S.W.]

From a brief note in the 'Alpine Journal,' vol. i., p. 135, it appears that, some days before Mr. Winkworth's visit, a party consisting of Messrs. Awdry, Morshead, W. F. and A. Short, with two Valais guides, reached the ridge between the Piz Segnes and the Saurenstock, but did not descend on the E. side.

ROUTE L.

GLARUS TO SARGANS BY THE SERNFTHAL.

There are several passes by which a traveller may reach Sargans from the Sernfthal; whichever of them may be taken, he must be prepared for a rather long day's walk.

1. *By the Ramin Pass.* About 10 hrs., exclusive of halts, from Elm. From Elm (Rte. K), $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Glarus, a very rough path mounts through the so-called *Unterthal* to a pass on the NW. side of the Scheibe, called indifferently *Ramin Pass*, *Ramin Furkle*, or *Ramin Grat*, and also *Foo Pass*. It is but 6,772 ft. in height, and therefore the lowest of those leading to Elm. Nearly 4 hrs. are required for the ascent from that place. The descent lies at first E. to the Ober Foo Alp. Hence there is a way scarcely traced, and not to be found without a guide, leading to the upper part of the *Kalfenser Thal*. The path to Sargans descends towards the NE. along the main stream by the *Unter Siez Alp* to the village of *Weisstannen* (3,642'), about $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the pass. Here opens a narrow glen descending northwards from the range of the *Grauehörner*, whose highest

summit, the *Piz Sol* (9,340'), lies SSE. of the village. The *Seez* torrent, formed by the union of the streams descending from the adjoining high mountains, flows through the *Weisstannenthal*, a silent, thickly-wooded valley, rarely trodden by strangers, through which a path leads in 2 hrs. down to *Mels* (Rte. C), near Sargans. If the traveller has arrived in time for the evening train, he may proceed from the Mels station on the one side to Wesen, or in the opposite direction to Ragatz or Coire.

2. *By Matt and the Rieseten Pass.* $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to Matt; 9 hrs. (?) thence to Sargans.—The way from Elm just described is too long for a traveller starting from Glarus, and wishing to reach Sargans by the *Weisstannenthal*. Nearly 2 hrs. may be saved by stopping at Matt in the *Sernfthal* (Rte. K), which may be reached by char, starting very early from Glarus, and then mounting through the *Krauchthal*, opening due E. at that village. A path ascends by the rt. bank of the torrent for some distance, but crosses to the opposite side where that narrow valley bends abruptly to the N. A not very long ascent leads up to the *Rieseten Pass* (6,644'). The view is not equal to that from the *Ramin Pass*, being limited by the nearer mountains. The descent lies E. from the summit to the Ober Siez Alp, and so down to Weisstannen, reached in little more than 6 hrs., exclusive of halts from Matt. Through the upper end of the *Krauchthal* it is possible to traverse the ridge S. of the *Spitzmeilen* (8,218'), and join the track (next noticed) from Engi to Flums.

3. *By Engi and the Flümsenthal.* 3 hrs. to Engi; 7 hrs. (?) thence to Flums; $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Flums to Sargans.—A steep ascent leads from Engi (Rte. K) to the first plateau of the *Mühlethal*. In about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the traveller reaches the junction of two torrents. The *Widdersteinerbach* descends about due S. from the col leading to the *Murgthal*, mentioned in

Rte. K. The other and more important stream is the Mühlebach, and by following this to its head he gains the 'col between the *Magern* (8,294') and the *Weissmeilen* (?)' leading to the *Flümserthal*; 4 hrs. are required (?) to reach the summit of the pass from Engi, and 3 hrs. suffice for the descent to *Flums*, one of the stations on the rly. from Wesen to Coire, mentioned in Rte. C, about $6\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Sargans.

The *Flümserthal*, through which lies the path descending from this pass, is drained by the destructive torrent of the *Schilzbach*, which, in the last century, almost completely destroyed the village of *Flums*.

Further information respecting the passes mentioned in this Rte. is much desired.

ROUTE M.

ELM TO STACHELBERG, BY THE RICHELTI PASS.

$6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. exclusive of halts.

This is an agreeable walk, which seems to connect the two places that afford the best head-quarters for mountaineers in the Canton Glarus. A good walker may make the distance from Elm in 6 hrs.; but when the pass is taken from Stachelberg, which is more than 1,000 ft. lower, nearly 1 hr. more should be allowed. The char-road extends up to the Sernfthal about 2 m. beyond Elm, and the path to the Richetli Pass is the same as that to Trons by the Panixer Pass (Rte. H) for 2 m. farther. Leaving that track which mounts to the S., the l. bank of the Sernf is followed for 25 min. more, and the stream then crossed to the Wichlen Alp. Here the way lies due E. through a ravine between the *Leiterberg* to the S. and the *Erbserstock* on the N. 'At the top of this it enters on a level valley, apparently at some time the bed of a lake, where stand the highest chalets, and from which the col is visible, to the S. of the Kalkstockli, a

point at the extremity of a ridge running down from the Kärpfstock. In 3 hrs. 25 m. from Elm we reached the col (7,526 ft.), which is very sharp, as the last 200 ft. on the E. side are very steep, and the ground falls away very rapidly for 1,500 or 2,000 ft. on the W. side into the Durnachthal. On entering the Durnachthal the path lies along the rt. bank of the stream till the second châteaux on that side are reached, when it is better to cross the stream by a path which zigzags to it through the wood just below the châteaux, and which leads down the l. bank into the Linth Thal just at the N. end of the village. We got to Stachelberg in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the col.—[J. R. K.] In ascending from Stachelberg the usual course is to keep to the path on the rt. side of the Durnachthal. The ascent of the *Kärpfstock* (9,180') might doubtless be combined with this pass. It is the highest of the group of mountains lying between the Linth Thal and Sernfthal, and N. of the Richetli Pass, called *Freiberge*, because, with a view to the preservation of chamois and other game, shooting was strictly forbidden within certain fixed limits. Whether the law be repealed, or merely disregarded, it seems certain that the chamois enjoy no security of the kind anywhere in this canton, and they have become very scarce.

ROUTE N.

REICHENAU TO RAGATZ, BY THE KUNKELS PASS.

As mentioned in the introduction to this section, the Kunkels Pass separates the Calanda from the range of the Ringelspitz, with which it is orographically as well as geologically connected. It is not very interesting, and though but 4,432 ft. in height, the steep and stony path on the S. side is fatiguing and troublesome to ascend, and still more so if descended towards Reichenau. To the pedestrian who has seen

Coire it offers, however, a pleasant variation from the high road along the valley of the Rhine, and it may be taken in connection with a visit to the Baths of Pfäfers, or to the Kalfseuser Thal. Distance from Reichenau to the col 2 hrs., thence to Vättis 2 hrs., to Bad-Pfäfers 2 hrs., Ragatz $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. — in all, $6\frac{3}{4}$ hrs.

Having followed the road from Reichenau to Tamins (Rte. A), the way lies nearly due N.; at first entering a gorge between precipitous rocks, and then winding up steep stony slopes that lead to the pass: 5 min. E. of it is a point commanding a fine view of the Rhine valley. The descent on the N. side is easy; at first through a beech wood, then over meadows to Kunkels, and passing through pleasing scenery reaches Vättis, in the Kalfseuser Thal, in 4 hrs. from Reichenau. From Vättis the traveller may either follow the char-road to the convent of Pfäfers, and thence descend by the Steige to the Baths, or he may follow a rather troublesome path along the l. or W. bank of the Tamina (see Rte. C).

SECTION 28.

SENTIS DISTRICT.

THE traveller who from any commanding eminence gains a panoramic view of the N. and E. of Switzerland cannot fail to remark a detached group of mountains, having no apparent connection with any of the principal masses of the Alps, lying in the NE. angle of Switzerland, between the Lake of Constance, the Rhine, and the L. of Wallenstadt. When he is told that the highest snowy summit of this group is the Sentis, he learns about as much as most strangers know respecting an outlying portion of the Alps filling a triangular space, each side of which measures about 25 English miles.

It is the district defined by the above

limits that is described in the present section under the name Sentis District, derived from its highest and best known summit. The E. side of the triangle is formed by the mountains that overlook the l. bank of the Rhine between Sargans and the L. of Constance; the S. side is marked by the bold range, including the Churfirsten, that is on the rt. of the traveller going by the L. of Wallenstadt from Sargans to Wesen and Uznach. To the NW. the mountains subside gradually into the low hills that form the northern part of the Canton St. Gall. The greater part of the district belongs to that canton, but the upland valleys of the Sentis, and the highland tract overlooking the L. of Constance, constitute the little Canton of Appenzell, completely enclosed within the territory of its wealthier neighbour.

The mountains belonging to this district are divided into two groups by the valley of the Thur, or Toggenburg, dividing the Sentis range to the N. from the southern range, whose best known summits are the Churfirsten. The highest peak of the Sentis attains 8,215 ft., a height sufficient in this part of Switzerland to retain a considerable mass of permanent snow. The highest points of the southern range do not lie in the Churfirsten, but in the range farther E., to the N. of Sargans, including the *Faulfirst* (7,916') and the *Alvier* (7,754').

This district is interesting to the geologist from its offering on a smaller scale the main features that characterise the greater groups of the Alps.

The mountains here described, and especially the upland valleys of Appenzell, include a great deal of charming scenery. The scale is altogether smaller than that of the Pennine or Bernese Alps, and the objects of interest lie closer together, making this very eligible exercise-ground for moderate walkers who do not aim at laborious or difficult excursions.

The people are yet to a great extent unspoilt by the influx of strangers.

The German visitors, who are numerous, content themselves with the rather rough, but clean, quarters found in the cheap country Inns, and to use the significant expression of a recent writer, 'das Land ist noch nicht verengländert.' Appenzell is the headquarters of the *Molkenkur*, or goat's whey cure, practised elsewhere in Switzerland, but nowhere on so large a scale as here. Many hundreds of Swiss and German visitors pass some weeks in the summer at one or other of the mountain villages hereafter named, in order to go through the prescribed course. The whey is conveyed warm from the neighbouring *châlets*, or *Sennhütten*, and taken in the morning before breakfast, with a walk of 10 min. or $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. between each glass. The cure is believed to be very beneficial to persons with delicate chests, disordered digestion, &c. It may be supposed that pure air, regular living, and moderate exercise have a large share in the salutary results.

For the mountaineer the best headquarters are found at Appenzell and Weissbad, and at Wildhaus in Toggenburg.

English travellers approaching this and the adjoining parts of Switzerland commonly avail themselves of the Wurtemberg railway, mentioned in the Introduction, Art. II., passing by Heidelberg, Bruchsal, Stuttgart, and Ulm, and reaching the Lake of Constance at *Friedrichshafen* (Inns: Hotel Nestle, zum Schwan, by the Lake, good and reasonable; Deutsches Haus, near the rly. station; König von Würtemberg; Krone). Numerous steamers ply between that place and the other towns and villages on the lake.

Those who approach the L. of Constance from Basle and Schaffhausen usually take the railway from the latter town to *Constance* (Inns: Hecht; Adler—both highly recommended; Badischer Hof; Krone). This ancient imperial city, belonging to the Duchy of Baden, though standing on the S. side of the Rhine, where the river con-

nects the main body of the Lake of Constance with its western extension—the Unter See, preserves many traces of its former importance. The cathedral, commenced in the eleventh century, is interesting to lovers of architecture, and various memorials of the meeting of the famous council, and the execution of John Huss and Jerome of Prague, afford occupation to the sight-seer. Steamers start four or five times daily for Rorschach and other ports on the Lake.

ROUTE A.

WINTERTHUR TO RORSCHACH, BY RAILWAY.

	Eng. miles
Wyl	17 $\frac{1}{2}$
Flawyl	9 $\frac{1}{2}$
St. Gall	8 $\frac{1}{2}$
Rorschach	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
	45 $\frac{1}{2}$

As those who wish to enter Appenzell by a carriage-road usually approach from St. Gall, it seems most convenient to describe in the first place the rly. by which they ordinarily reach that town from Zurich or Schaffhausen, or else from Rorschach on the Lake of Constance.

Winterthur (§ 27, Rte. C) is connected by rly. with Zurich and Schaffhausen, and also with the branch to Romanshorn on the L. of Constance, a line of much commercial importance, but little frequented by tourists. From the same station diverges the line now described leading to Rorschach, and thence (Rte. C.) to Coire.

On leaving Winterthur the rly. is carried about due E. through a fruitful but not very interesting country, gradually rising above the valley of the Töss. At *Elgg* (Inn: Ochs), 1,778 ft. above the sea, the rly. quits the Canton Zurich and enters that of Thurgau (Fr., Thurgovie), a fertile district extending hence to the S. shores of the

L. of Constance. About 9 m. farther it enters the Canton St. Gall at

Wyl (Inns : zum Schöenthal ; Löwe), a thriving town above the l. bank of the Thur. The road through the Toggenburg (Rte. G) here diverges to the S. From the rly. station the higher summits of the Sentis are seen flanked to the rt. by those of the Churfirsten, and to the l. by the distant mountains of the Vorarlberg. The rly. now bends somewhat to the S., and crosses the Thur by a long lattice bridge. The Canton St. Gall, now traversed, is a seat of much industrial activity. There are many cotton-mills, chiefly worked by water-power, and an extensive trade in embroidered and worked muslin. Beyond *Flawyl* (2,015') the rly. is carried over the Glattbach—not to be confounded with the stream so named near Zurich—by another lattice bridge nearly 100 ft. above the stream. A still finer bridge of the same kind traverses the *Sitter* about 3 m. from St. Gall, before reaching the *Bruggen* station. It is 550 ft. long, and is supported at a height of 222 ft. above the stream by three open-work columns of cast-iron. Through a deep cutting and a tunnel the rly. reaches the station for

St. Gall (Inns : Hecht, excellent, good cuisine, but not cheap, in the town ; Löwe, very good, near the rly. station ; Hirsch : second-rate houses are, Schwarze Bär ; Möhrli ; Schiff, Linde), the chief town of the canton, standing 2,201 ft. above the sea. This is now a flourishing manufacturing town, the chief seat of the Swiss worked muslin trade ; but the ancient walls, though partly levelled, and some of the buildings, recall the very different condition of society under which it first acquired celebrity. The town grew up under the shadow of a famous abbey, founded in the 7th century on the spot where St. Gall, an Irish monk, who first preached the gospel and taught useful arts in this region, had built for himself a hermitage. During the dark ages the light of learning and civilisa-

tion was kept alive here, and no small portion of the literature of Greece and Rome now known to us was preserved in the MSS. of the Abbey Library. With the increase of wealth and renown the spirit of the monks was turned to a less noble ambition. The abbots became secular princes, rising to importance under the favour of succeeding emperors, and ultimately forced to yield their pretensions before the modern spirit of lay independence, until the abbey was finally suppressed in 1805.

The buildings now in existence are not of much interest. The Abbey church was modernised in the last century, and contains little to interest a stranger except a very fine organ, an ancient crypt, and some curious objects preserved in the Sacristy, or *Custodie*. The Abbey Library (Stiftsbibliothek), open from 9 to 12 on Mondays, Wednesdays, and Saturdays, still contains many very important MSS., including some of the earliest examples of the High German dialect, with copies of classical writers, one of which, a Virgil, is said to date from the 4th century.

The Town Library contains many MSS. connected with the early history of the Reformation ; and in the same building are collections of natural history, coins, and pictures.

The theatre, opened in 1855, is said to be the finest in Switzerland. There are many cafés, and rooms where beer and wine are served to customers. The best beer is said to be had at a building called Walhalla, close to the rly. station.

There are many pretty walks in the neighbourhood. The most frequented is that to the *Freudenberg* (2,871'), reached on foot in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the town, or $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. by road, with an Inn on the top. The L. of Constance and the Appenzell mountains are well seen. A more extensive view of the Sentis range is gained from the *Fröhlichseggy*, fully 1 hr. S. of the town. The best view of the lake is from a hill called Peter und Paul, 1 hr. N. of the town.

The longer excursions are noticed in the following Rtes.

The hilly ground over which the rly. is carried from St. Gall to Rorschach must have caused a heavy expenditure for cuttings, tunnels, and embankments, which are traversed in rapid succession. After 3 or 4 m. the L. of Constance, with the hills of Suabia in the distance, comes into view, and the trains descend nearly 900 ft. before reaching the station at *Rorschach* (Inns: Krone; Hirsch—both good and reasonable; Seehof; Schiff; Grüner Baum; Schweizerhof; Helvetia, &c.). This is the principal Swiss port on the lake, a place of considerable trade, and is frequented for the sake of lake-bathing in summer. There is a new hotel bathing establishment—Kur- und Bad-Anstalt Horn—well spoken of, very near the town. Omnibuses to the rly. station. The chief walks for visitors are to the Marienberg, now a school, once an appurtenance of the Abbey of St. Gall. 20 min. higher up, on a projecting rock, is the Castle of St. Anne, nearly a complete ruin. Still higher, and $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. farther, is the Rossbühel, a hill commanding a view of the entire lake. Nearer to Rorschach is the vineyard producing the Markgräfer wine, much esteemed in this part of Switzerland.

The *Lake of Constance* (Germ. *Bodensee*) is, next to the L. of Geneva, the largest of the alpine lakes. It is 41 m. long from Ludwigshafen to Bregenz, and throughout a great part of its length varies from $4\frac{1}{2}$ to $9\frac{1}{2}$ m. in breadth. The NW. end from Meersburg to Ludwigshafen is comparatively narrow. At Constance the lake is contracted to the dimensions of a river, with a manifest current, but opens out again to the W. in the *Unter See*, which is in truth a separate lake. Its mean height above the sea is 1,306 ft., but in spring the waters stand several ft. above the ordinary level. The greatest depth hitherto measured is 1,027 ft. The E. end between Rorschach and Lindau is said to be fast filling up, owing to the deposit of sediment from the Rhine.

ROUTE B.

UZNACH TO ST. GALL.

	Post Stunden	Eng. miles
Lichtensteig . . .	$\frac{3}{4}$	$1\frac{1}{2}$
Peterszell . . .	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
Herisau . . .	$\frac{3}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
St. Gall . . .	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
	11	33

The Rte. here described is a very agreeable way for persons approaching the Canton of Appenzell from Zurich or Glarus who prefer a carriage-road through pleasing scenery to the circuit by railway.

From *Uznach* (§ 27, Rte. C), one of the principal stations on the rly. from Zurich to Coire, a road crosses the hilly tract that divides the valley of the Thur (Toggenburg) from the Lakes of Zurich and Wallenstadt. Fine views recur at many points where the road attains the crest of a ridge. The first of these is at *Bildhaus*, where there is a roadside Inn, about 4 m. from Uznach. Still more extensive is that from a second and higher ridge called *Hümmelwald*. After passing the village of that name, the road descends to *Wattwyl* (Inns: Löwe, Rössli), a large straggling village on the Thur (Rte. G.). The post station is here, and not at the adjoining town of

Lichtensteig (Inn: Krone), whose ancient battlements have a very picturesque aspect. It is connected with Wattwyl by an almost continuous line of houses along the road on the rt. bank of the Thur. The road here quits the Thur, and mounts in zigzags the hill to the E., near the summit of which are some remains, not seen from the road, of the ancient Castle of Neu Toggenburg. A solitary inn stands at the top, called *Wasserfluh*. Owing to the windings of the road, a foot-passenger following the short cuts may reach *Peterzell* (2,313') in less time than a carriage. The position of this village in the valley of the Neckar is very pleasing. The road now mounts through green meadows along the rt.

bank of a tributary of the Neckar, passing *Schönengrund* (2,772'), with an Inn (Krone), where it enters Appenzell. After traversing a pass amidst the hills, the traveller descends to *Waldstatt*, where there are baths of no great repute, and thence to the extremely picturesque manufacturing village of *Herisau* (Inns: Löwe, Hecht), the most populous and thriving place in Appenzell. Less than 1 m. distant is *Heinrichsbach*, one of the most frequented watering-places in Switzerland. Besides the mineral waters, goats' whey and asses' milk are supplied to patients, and a cow-house is fitted up for persons with delicate lungs. The establishment is said to be well kept, and there are many pretty walks near at hand. The road from Herisau to St. Gall (Rte. A) passes close to the fine railway bridge over the Sitter, which well deserves examination.

ROUTE C.

RORSCHACH TO SARGANS AND COIRE, BY RAILWAY.

	Eng. miles
Rheineck	5½
Altstädten	10½
Haag	13½
Sevelen	5½
Sargans	7½
Coire	16½
	<hr/> 58½

The same causes that in the middle ages made the shores of the L. of Constance, then called the Suabian Sea, the main channel for trade between Germany and the shores of the Mediterranean, seem likely to recall commercial intercourse to the same direction, from which it had for a time been diverted by political events. The force of facts will doubtless overcome local opposition and rivalry, and there can be little doubt but that the main line of railway between Italy and the north will be

carried to the shores of the L. of Constance through the valley of the Rhine, most probably reaching Coire through the valley of the Vorder Rhein. The N. and E. shores of the lake are divided between the four principal states of S. Germany—Austria, Bavaria, Wurtemberg, and Baden; and this has doubtless delayed the construction of a railway connecting Rorschach and the valley of the Rhine with the ports belonging to those states, which would enable passengers and merchandise to pass directly from Coire to Munich, or Stuttgart, by the railways now open from Lindau and Friedrichshafen. Meanwhile the chief stream of traffic passes by Rorschach and the rly., now to be described, leading thence to Coire.

For about 3 m. from Rorschach the rly. runs along the shore of the lake, passing on the rt. the Castle of Wartegg, belonging to the ex-Duchess of Parma. On reaching the delta of the Rhine, a wide tract producing much maize and intermittent fever, the rly bears to the rt. away from the lake to *Rheineck* (Inns: Hecht, dear; Ochs), on the l. bank of the Rhine, and about 3 m. from the projecting point of gravel where it flows into the lake. Not far off is the Castle of Weinburg, belonging to Prince Hohenzollern Sigmaringen, commanding, from the adjoining park, fine views of the lake and the mountains above Bregenz. A still finer view, said to include ninety-two villages, is gained from *Walzenhausen*, 1 hr. distant, whence the traveller may descend in the same time to the *St. Margarethen* station, lying 2½ m. beyond Rheineck, and close to a ferry over the Rhine, leading to the opposite, Austrian, bank of the river, and to Bregenz (§ 34, Rte. A). This is the true opening of the valley of the Rhine, which is now seen to the SSW., with the peaks of the Rhaetikon Alps in the background; from some points in the valley the Calanda and the Grauehörner—more than 50 m. from the spectator—close the view.

The rly. bears to SW. along the base of the hills to *Altstädten* (Inns: Drei Könige, with an omnibus to rly. station, and carriages and horses to Trogen, Gais, and Appenzell; Freihof; Löwe; Rössli), prettily situated in a fine part of the Rhine valley, at the junction of the roads leading to Trogen and Appenzell (Rte. E). The rly. now turns due S. In front is seen the opening of the valley of the Ill, through which the road of the Arlberg (§ 34, Rte. A) leads from Feldkirch to the Tyrol. The fine peaks of the *Sulzfluh* (9,324'), *Drusenfluh* (9,298'), and *Scesa Plana* (9,738') are conspicuous in the ridge dividing the Prättigau from the Ill.

At the *Oberried* station those who are bound for the Kamor Pass (Rte. F) leave the train, which now proceeds nearly in a straight line SSW., passing the stations of *Rüti* and *Salez*. On the E. side of the river is the Austrian town of Feldkirch. The *Huag* station is opposite to a depression in the range on the rt., marking the division between the Sentis and Churfirsten ranges. Here the road from Wildhaus to Toggenburg (Rte. G) descends into the Rhine valley. This portion of the valley is flat and marshy, being exposed to frequent inundations from the rise of the river. The *Buchs* station is near to the Castle of Werdenberg, the seat of a famous family, now extinct, who bore that name. The present owners allow it to be seen by strangers. Bearing somewhat E. of S., the rly. passes opposite Vaduz (§ 34, Rte. C), the chief place of the little principality of Lichtenstein on the E. side of the Rhine, and soon reaches *Sevelen*, at the foot of the *Alvier* (7,754'), the summit of which may be reached in 4 hrs. About 2 m. farther the valley bends to SW., and before long reaches *Trübbach* (Inn: Krone, good), the most convenient point for the ascent of the Gonzen, which may, however, be also reached from

Sargans (Inns: Löwe; Rössli.) The village is a few minutes' walk from the rly. junction station, where the line from Zurich or Winterthur by Wesen (§ 27,

Rte. C) joins that from Rorschach to Coire.

The *Gonzen* (6,014'), immediately N. of Sargans, is a promontory from the range whose highest summits are the Faulfirst and the Alvier. The mountain is chiefly known for the mine of rich iron ore, worked for many centuries, some say by the Romans, and still very productive. A bridle-path, passing by the old Castle of Sargans, and mounting through a beech wood, leads to the mine, to which admission is given by tickets issued at the smelting works near Plons, 2 m. from Sargans. It is well worth while to ascend to the summit of the mountain, commanding a very interesting view. The most prominent object is the fine peak of the Falknis (8,338') on the opposite side of the Rhine, backed by the higher peaks of the Scesa Plana, and the Silvretta Alps, at the head of the Prättigau. The ascent from the mines to the summit of the mountain is not easy for unpractised climbers, as it is in part effected by ladders fixed to the face of a rocky precipice. There is a much easier way from Trübbach, mentioned above.

The rly. from Sargans to Ragatz and Coire is described in § 27, Rte. C.

ROUTE D.

RORSCHACH TO TROGEN, GAIS, APPENZELL, AND WEISSBAD.

	Hours' walking	Eng. miles
Heiden . . .	1½	5
Trogen . . .	1½	5
Gais . . .	2	6
Appenzell . . .	1½	3½
Weissbad . . .	0½	2½
	7½	22

Omnibus daily from Rorschach to Heiden, and diligence between Heiden and St. Gall.

The way here described is the best for a traveller arriving from the N., and wishing in a short excursion to see the chief places of interest in Appenzell.

The main roads traversing the canton from W. to E., at rt. angles to the direction here indicated, are noticed in the following Rtes.

The small Canton of Appenzell is divided into two nearly independent sections; the Northern, called Ausser Rhoden, chiefly inhabited by Protestants; the Southern—Inner Rhoden—exclusively Roman Catholic. This naturally produces some marked contrasts; but in both divisions the stranger finds more simplicity of manners, and less thirst for gain, than is common in other parts of Switzerland. The hills—for they scarcely exceed 4,000 ft. in height—of the northern part of the canton are so easy of access that the stranger has a choice of many different paths; and the excellent custom prevails of placing finger-posts at the meeting of paths, so that, even without a guide, there is rarely any difficulty in finding the right way. The road from Rorschach to Heiden mounts a long hill to Wienachter-eck, where flags are quarried on a large scale, and sent to Germany and Holland. The village of *Grub* is divided into two distinct hamlets—the one Catholic, the other Protestant. At the latter a road turns to the E. and leads to

Heiden (Inns. Freyhof, a large establishment, with reading-room, good and cheap, rooms from 7 fr. to 12 fr. a week; Löwe, smaller and cheaper; Schweizerhof; Krone; Linde). one of the places most frequented for the Molkenkur. Standing about 2,660 ft. above the sea, it enjoys good air and some pretty walks in the neighbourhood, but it is not comparable for the beauty of the adjoining scenery to other places mentioned below. The village is new, having been rebuilt since a destructive fire in 1838. The Chapel of St. Anthony, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Heiden, on the summit of the ridge overlooking the valley of the Rhine, commands a very extensive view. It may be taken in the way from Heiden to Altstätten. The pedestrian who does not care to visit Heiden may take a direct course from Reformirt

Grub to Trogen by the ridge of the *Kaien* (3,668'). The summit commands a noble panoramic view. It may also be reached from Heiden in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. The char-road from Heiden passes along the S. side of the Kaien for about 3 m. to *Wald*, and then becomes more picturesque as it traverses a deep ravine and some fine wood before reaching

Trogen (Inns: Schäfli; Krone; Löwe), a clean and pretty village, the chief place of Appenzell Ausser Rhoden. Though worth seeing as a favourable specimen of a thriving Swiss village, it does not contain much that need detain a stranger. The char-road hence to Gais is rough and circuitous, but passes through picturesque scenery, with here and there some fine distant views. After mounting a ridge called Weisseck, it descends rather steeply to SW. through a glen to *Bühler*, on one road from St. Gall to Altstätten (Rte. E). That road is now followed to SE. It mounts along the mountain stream called *Rothbach*, and after leaving to rt. the road to Appenzell, in $\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther reaches

Gais (Inns: Ochs; Krone; Lamm—all clean and reasonable), an extremely pretty village, with wooden houses scattered amidst the fields, in many of which lodgings are let in the summer season. This is the most frequented of the Appenzell watering, or rather milk-drinking, places. Pedestrians usually take the mountain called *Gäbris* (4,119') on the way between this place and Trogen. The inn (zum Gemsle) first built on the ridge was not sufficiently clear of forest to command a remarkable view; another more comfortable establishment has been lately opened on a point unencumbered by trees, whence is gained a wide panorama of the Alps of NE. Switzerland. The way from Trogen over the mountain takes no more time than the détour by char-road.

The road from Gais to Appenzell returns towards Bühler for about $\frac{1}{2}$ m., and then turns to the l. and descends about 3 m. along an affluent of the

Sitter, which latter stream is crossed on reaching the village of

Appenzell (Inns: Hecht; Adler; Löwe), the chief place of the Inner Rhoden division of the canton, and one of the favourite places for the Molk-enkur. Lying in a rather deep valley, 2,553 ft. above the sea, the higher mountains to the S. present themselves in more striking aspect than from the neighbourhood of Gais or Heiden. In a building called the Archiv are the banners wrested by the Appenzellers in the 15th and 16th centuries from the Austrians, Tyrolese, Genoese, and Venetians. The mountaineer will prefer to fix his head-quarters at

Weissbad (2,690'), $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. SE. from Appenzell. The only inn and Molk-enkurhaus here is rougher and less comfortable than those at Appenzell and Gais, but the traveller will find cleanliness, attention, and tolerable food. When the house is full, as sometimes happens, he may go $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. farther, to the village of *Schwendi*, where there is a rough country Inn.

The baths at Weissbad are supplied with water that seems to contain no mineral ingredients, but its free use externally as well as internally may not on that account be less salutary to those unaccustomed to the application.

The position of Weissbad is admirably suited for excursions, most of them within the reach of very moderate walkers. Three mountain torrents—*Weissbach*, *Schwendibach*, and *Brühlbach*—flowing from three parallel glens lying between the ridges of the Sentis, unite at Weissbad, and each of them may form the object of a pleasant walk from the Baths.

The favourite expedition is to the *Wildkirchli*, on the slopes above the l. bank of the Schwendibach. The way lies by Tribern and the Bodmen Alp; in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the traveller reaches the base of some vertical rocks, where a little Inn (zum Aescher) clings to the face of the rock-wall. A narrow but safe path leads to the first cave, which, some 200 years ago, was fitted

up as a chapel dedicated to St. Michael. It stands 4,924 ft. above the sea. A few steps farther is a second cavern, which long served as the dwelling of a hermit. The last of these perished a few years ago by accidentally falling over the precipice near at hand. Refreshments are now offered for sale here by a native speculator. The cave is connected with a long subterranean passage through the rock, which opens abruptly by a door at the upper end upon the beautiful mountain pasture called Ebenalp, lying about 5,400 ft. above the sea, on a shelf of the mountain above the precipitous rocks of the Wildkirchli, and commanding a beautiful view of the surrounding country. Among other rare plants found here is *Willemetia apargioides*. Instead of returning the same way, the pedestrian may now ascend the Schäfer (6,227'), then descend to the Alten Alp, and return to Weissbad along the Schwendibach. For the latter part of the excursion it is expedient to take a guide, but this is quite unnecessary if the walk be limited to the Wildkirchli. It is also possible to cross the ridge NW. of the Ebenalp, and descend to a pretty waterfall called *Leuenfall*, returning thence in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to Weissbad. The latter is one of the sights frequented by visitors. The *Kronberg* (5,381') is a fine point, which may be reached in about 2 hrs. E. of Weissbad, but more easily from Gonten (Rte. H). The Kamor and Hohen Kasten, as well as several other interesting excursions mentioned in the following Rtes., may be easily reached in a day's walk from Weissbad.

The main object of attraction in this neighbourhood to a mountaineer is the *Sentis*, and the surrounding peaks. The name of the mountain is often written Sántis, but the common orthography, which corresponds to the pronunciation, is here followed. The name is sometimes given to the entire group of high peaks lying between the sources of the Sitter and the Toggenburg valley, to which the collective

name Alpstein is also applied. The highest peak, sometimes called for distinction Hoh Sentis, and sometimes Gross Messmer, is reached in 6 or 7 hrs. from Weissbad; the charge for a guide is only 5 fr. The easiest way is by the glen of the Schwendibach, rising above the rt. bank to the Hütten Alp, and then by a path along the precipitous rocks of the Marwies and the Gloggeren, overlooking a small lake on the rt., till in 3 hrs. from Weissbad the *Meglis Alp* (4,855') is reached. Here are chalets where very fair quarters are found for the night by those who would reach the summit early. A botanist or geologist will find abundant occupation here for a stay of several hrs. The nummulitic limestone abounds in marine fossils, and fine specimens may be easily extracted. The track is now scarcely traced. After climbing over debris to a hollow called Milchgrube, where snow lies during the summer, the way, which had hitherto lain to SW., bears nearly due W. On reaching a depression in the ridge of the mountain, called Hinter Wagenlücke, a fine view to the N. rewards the traveller. Here begins the extensive field of névé that stretches up to the last rocks; when these are reached, a stiff scramble of a few min. suffices to attain the highest peak, 8,215 ft. above the sea. As may be supposed from the isolated position of this summit, the alpine panorama is vast, and especially interesting to those who would study the topography of E. Switzerland.

Another way from Weissbad, said to be rather more difficult, keeps along the stream of the Schwendibach to the little lake called *Seealpsee*, then mounts by the l. bank of the torrent to the Oehrli, and thence reaches the E. base of the great snow-slope near the Wagenlücke. It is possible to descend from the Wagenlücke to Wildhaus or to Alt St. Johann (Rte. G) in the Toggenburg; for this expedition a guide is indispensable. The northern and lower peak of the Sentis is called

Gyrenspitz, from the belief that the great vulture of the Alps—*lämmergeyer*—builds there. There have been some accidents on this mountain. A servant accompanying a Swiss engineer was struck dead by lightning in 1832, and his master severely injured. In 1801, Prof. Jetzeler of Schaffhausen was killed by falling from the rocks.

The Alte Mann (7,987'), the second in height of the Sentis group, may be reached from the pass leading by the Kray Alp to Wildhaus (Rte. L).

ROUTE E.

ST. GALL TO ALTSTÄDTEN.

Two carriage-roads lead from St. Gall to Altstädten, traversing the Canton Appenzel: the first is the shorter, but the second is on the whole more interesting.

1. By *Trogen*. 6 m. to Trogen—6 m. thence to Altstädten.

The road to Trogen mounts due E. from St. Gall along the S. base of the Freudenberg (Rte. A), passing the Convent of Notkersegg and the Inn of Kursegg, and in about 3½ m. reaches the ridge of the *Vögelisegg*, a hill commanding a beautiful view of the Alps and the L. of Constance. There is a good country Inn (zur Taube) at the top, near the high road. The ground is memorable for one of the early victories of the Appenzell mountaineers over the regular forces sent against them by the Abbot of St. Gall. A short descent from the summit leads to *Speicher* (Inn: Löwe), a thriving prettily-situated village; thence is but 1½ m. to Trogen (Rte. D). A good road leads from Trogen to Altstädten (Rte. C), passing the ridge called *Ruppen*, whence there is a fine view of the Rhine valley. Omnibuses ply between Speicher and Trogen and the rly. station at Altstädten.

2. By *Gais*. 8½ m. to Gais—5½ m. thence to Altstädten. A good new

road mounts about due S. from St. Gall by the W. side of the Bernegg, passing all the way amidst charming scenery. The old road over the Teuferegg is 1 m. shorter, but fit only for pedestrians. In 4 m. by the new road the traveller reaches *Teufen* (Inn: Hecht), one of the most attractive of the Appenzell industrial villages (2,742'). Just outside the village is an Inn (zum Linde) frequented for the Molkenkur.

A short descent leads from Teufen to the rt. bank of the Rothbach. Here a path bearing a little E. of S. leads in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to Appenzell. The road ascends the valley to Bühler (Inns: Bar, Hirsch), another prosperous village. A pretty fall of the *Rothbach* is passed on the rt. before reaching the point where the road to Appenzell (Rte. D) turns to the rt., $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Gais.

The road from Gais to Altstädten mounts gently to the ridge of the Stoss, and from the summit gains a very fine view over the Rhine and the Vorarlberg mountains. The chapel that marks the summit of the ridge (3,117') commemorates the surprising victory gained in 1405 by 400 Appenzellers, under Rudolph of Werdenberg, over an Austrian force more than ten times their number. The appearance of the women of Gais, dressed and armed as men, is said to have decided the conflict wherein the victors lost 20, and the defeated army 900 men. Altstädten is reached in about 4 m. from the summit of the ridge.

ROUTE F.

WEISSBAD TO THE VALLEY OF THE RHINE.

There are several ways by which a traveller can reach the Valley of the Rhine from Weissbad or Appenzell. The shortest and easiest, but the least interesting, of these is by *Eggerstanden*.

By that way the Oberried station is reached in less than 3 hrs. from Appenzell or Weissbad. Far more interesting are either of the two ways here described.

1. *To Rüti, by the Kamor.* $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.; or 4 hrs. to Oberried.

Passing the village of Brüllisau, a path mounts from Weissbad somewhat S. of E. to a depression in the ridge connecting the *Kamospitze* (5,748') with the *Hohe Kasten* (5,902'). The *Kamor Pass*, reached in 2 hrs., is about 5,300 ft. in height. It commands an extensive view, but this is much improved by ascending either of the above-named summits, both of which are easy of access even to ladies. The *Hohe Kasten* has been called the Rigi of Appenzell, and though it has no pretensions to rival the view from that famous mountain, is yet well deserving of a visit. There is a tolerable mountain Inn near the top, which may be reached in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Weissbad.

The descent from the pass into the Valley of the Rhine may be made in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. nearly direct to Rüti. The short way lies over slippery grass slopes requiring caution. The more frequented track makes a long détour to the NE. before descending to Oberried, reached in about 4 hrs. from Weissbad. At Weissbad the name *Kasten* is sometimes given to this pass, and another, rather lower, pass on the N. side of the *Kamospitz* is called *Kamor*.

2. *To Haag, by the Saxer Lücke.* 7 hrs., exclusive of halts. A guide is needed as the path is scarcely traced. As far as the Fählensee the way is that followed in going from Weissbad to Wildhaus in Toggenburg, described in Rte. L. Leaving the track that mounts SW. to the Kray Alp, the way to the Rheintal bears to the L., at first S., and then SE. to the *Saxer Lücke*, or *Krinne* (5,630'), a gap in the ridge overlooking the Rhine. About 4 hrs. are required to reach this point from Weissbad. The descent into the Rhine valley lies over alpine pastures, which give place to cultivation as the tra-

veller in 2 hrs. from the pass reaches *Sax*, a village about 3 m. from the Haag Station on the rly. between Rorschach and Coire (Rte. C).

ROUTE G.

WYL TO SARGANS, BY THE TOGGENBURG.

	Post Stunden	Eng. miles
Wattwyl . . .	4	12
Nesslau . . .	3	9
Alt St. Johann . . .	2½	7½
Wildhaus . . .	1	3
Haag . . .	3	9
Sargans (by rail) . . .	4½	13
	<hr/> 17½	<hr/> 53½

The upper valley of the *Thur*, known in this part of Switzerland as the *Toggenburg*, is a wide trough between the Sentis and Churfirten mountains. In its downward course the stream bears gradually to NE., and finally flows nearly due N. from Wattwyl to *Wyl*, a small town just half-way between Winterthur and St. Gall, noticed in Rte. A. The *Toggenburg*, lying altogether in the Canton St. Gall, is a populous and flourishing district, combining agriculture and pasturage with manufacturing industry. There are many spinning-mills, and works for printing and dyeing cotton.

For some miles from *Wyl*, the road, passing at some distance from the l. bank of the *Thur*, is not very interesting. Near *Bütschwyl* the stream forms a fine fall in a gorge called *Im schönen Guckel*. At *Dietfurt* (1,968') the road crosses to the rt. bank, and traverses *Lichtensteig* and *Wattwyl* (Rte. B). Henceforward the scenery is richer and more picturesque. *Kappel* and *Ebnat* (Inn: Krone) are large and prosperous-looking places. Near *Krummenau* the road keeping to the rt. bank passes close to a spot where the *Thur* passes under a natural rock bridge, known as the *Sprung*. At *Neu St. Johann*, a former dependance of the Abbey of St. Gall, suppressed in 1798, is now

a cotton-mill. Less than a mile farther is—

Nesslau (2,468'), with a good country Inn (Krone), a large village at the junction of the *Lanternbach* with the *Thur*. This is a good centre for several excursions described in Rtes. H, I, and K. Above *Nesslau* the valley assumes a more alpine character; the mountains on either hand are higher, and approach nearer to the *Thur*. Beyond the confluence of the *Weisse Thur* with the main stream is the village of *Stein*, where the road crosses to the l. bank, and soon after passes below the ruined Castle of *Starkenstein*. Henceforward the direction followed is nearly due E.

Alt St. Johann (Inn: Rössli) is picturesquely situated (2,920') amidst green meadows surrounded by forests, and in sight of the higher summits of the Sentis and Churfirten. Soon after quitting the village, the principal torrent of the *Thur* descends from the NE. into the main valley from a glen that originates in a hollow between the Sentis and the *Alte Mann*. At 31½ m. from *Wyl* the traveller reaches

Wildhaus (3,613'), the last village in *Toggenburg*. It is one of the most attractive places to a mountaineer in this district, but the accommodation at the two Inns (*Sonne*; *Hirsch*) is decidedly inferior to that at *Weissbad* (Rte. D). 'The supply of provisions is scanty and indifferent in quality' [J. E. M.]. The position of *Wildhaus* between the *Schafberg* (7,824') to the N., and the highest peaks of the *Churfirten* to the S., is very picturesque. A small wooden house, black with age, said to have given birth to *Zwingli*, is shown to strangers in the adjoining hamlet of *Lisighaus*. From the *Wildenburg*, a ruined castle ¼ hr. from the village, there is a fine view extending to the *Vorarlberg* mountains to the E. A better view of the *Rhine* valley is gained from the *Sommerikopf* (4,517'), about 1½ hr. E. of the village. The ascent of the Sentis from this side is shorter than from *Weissbad* (Rte. D), but should not be undertaken without

a guide. The paths to Weissbad and Wallenstadt, described in Rtes. L and M, are interesting to the mountaineer.

A short way from Wildhaus is the watershed between the Thur and the Rhine. A long descent leads down to Gams, and then, by a straight line of road planted with trees, to the rly. station at Haag. The rly. to Sargans is described in Rte. C. The pedestrian may follow a char-road to the rt. from Gams, and, passing Grabs, join the high road to Sargans at Werdenberg, close to Buchs, the next station on the rly. S. of Haag.

ROUTE H.

NESSLAU TO ST. GALL, BY URNÄSCH.

	Hrs' walking	Eng. miles
Krätzerwald . . .	2	5½
Urnäsch . . .	2	5½
Hundwyl . . .	1½	4½
St. Gall . . .	2½	6½
	<hr/> 7½	<hr/> 22

This Rte. is practicable only on foot, though here and there portions of the way are passable for chars. Those who prefer a carriage may go from Urnäsch by a hilly road to Waldstatt and Herisau (Rte. B), 2½ stunden—and thence to St. Gall, 1½ stund., by road or rly.

A char-road mounts from Nesslau (Rte. G) through the lower part of the glen of the Lanternbach as far as Reitbad, where the mineral waters are frequented by the country people of the Toggenburg. By following up the glen to its head, the traveller would reach the W. base of the Sentis. The track leading to Urnäsch bends gradually to N., mounting the ridge called *Krätzerwald*, forming the division between the Cantons St. Gall and Appenzell. The descent lies through the pretty glen of the Urnäsch torrent, which towards its head is sometimes called Rossbach. Half-way in the descent is the *Rosafall*, a waterfall that attracts many visitors. There is a small Inn close at hand. On

the mountain to the W. is a small entrance to a cavern called Fläscherhöhle, of no great dimensions, but sometimes made the object of an excursion.

Urnäsch (Inns: Krone, Rössli, Ochs) is often cited as the best specimen of a Swiss village in a prosperous pastoral district. The houses are widely scattered over green meadows, about 2,750 ft. above the sea, and the pastures, which nourish remarkably fine cattle, cover the slopes of the neighbouring mountains. An annual festival celebrated here (in August?) is famous in this part of Switzerland. The most interesting way to St. Gall, by Hundwyl, leaves the carriage-road leading to Waldstatt and Herisau a short distance from the village, crosses to the rt. bank of the Urnäsch, and follows a rough char-road to

Hundwyl (Inns: Krone; Ochs; Bär; rough but clean country inns). The streams in this neighbourhood have excavated very deep channels in the rocks; many of them afford very picturesque points of view, but cause some trouble to the pedestrian. [From Hundwyl to Gonten (Rte. I) is an agreeable walk of 1½ hr., passing over a hill called Hundwyler Höhe (4,359'), with a small Inn at the top.] The way to St. Gall is by the village of *Stein*, where a cavern called Fuchsloch, opening on the ravine of the Urnäsch, deserves a passing visit. The way now lies across one of the deepest of the ravines above spoken of, called *Zweibrücker Tobel*, from two bridges that cross the Sitter. A rough wooden staircase enables foot-passengers to mount the steep sides of the ravine, and in 1 hr. more to reach St. Gall.

ROUTE L.

NESSLAU TO WEISSBAD.

The traveller has a choice of two ways between Nesslau and Weissbad. The first and most direct is a walk of 5 hrs.; by the second he reaches Urnäsch in 4 hrs. on foot, and then takes the road by Gonten and Appenzell, a distance rather exceeding 9 m.

1. *By the Schwäby Alp.* At the summit of the ridge of the Krätzerwald (Rte. H), the traveller, instead of descending the glen of the Urnäsch, bears to the rt., a little N. of E., to the Schwäg Alp, an alpine pasture at the NW. foot of the Sentis. A very agreeable path above the rt. bank of the Weissbach leads to the Boters Alp, and thence by the Leuerfall (Rte. D) to Weissbad, easily reached in 3 hrs. from the summit of the ridge.

From the Leuerfall the traveller may mount the ridge on his rt. to the Ebenalp, and descend to Weissbad by the Wildkirchli (Rte. D); but a guide would be necessary, and the détour would lengthen the way by $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr.

2. *By Urnäsch and Gonten.* At Urnäsch, which is reached from Nesslau by the path described in the last Rte., a carriage-road turns to the E. and mounts gently to Gonten. Before reaching the village it passes by a bathing establishment called *Jacobsbad* (2,900'), opened within the last few years. [From hence the pedestrian may in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. ascend the *Kronberg* (5,382'), commanding a very fine view, and descend in about the same time along the E. ridge of the mountain to Weissbad.] About 1 m. beyond Jacobsbad is the village of *Gonten* (Inn: Bär), and $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther *Bad Gonten*, said to be well kept and tolerably comfortable, where a strong chalybeate spring attracts visitors. The waters are taken internally, and also used for baths. Nearly 2 m. farther, about 7 m. from Urnäsch, the traveller reaches Appenzell, where the road, turning S.E., soon reaches Weissbad (Rte. D).

ROUTE K.

NESSLAU TO WESEN. ASCENT OF THE SPEER.

The Speer is deservedly visited by many travellers from Wesen on the L. of Wallenstadt, as it offers one of the finest alpine panoramas to be found in NE. Switzerland. Immediately overlooking the Lake of Wallenstadt, the spectator enjoys a sufficiently near view of the Tödi chain in the background, with the Glärnisch and other fine mountains in the middle distance. When practicable, it is a better plan to ascend the mountain from the N. side, and to descend thence to Wesen. The ascent may be made from Ebnat (Rte. G), mounting due S. by a lateral glen called Steinthal to the ridge E. of the summit in the same time as from Nesslau. The latter place lies more directly in the way of those approaching the L. of Wallenstadt from Appenzell, and has a better Inn. A second way to Wesen, here described, is very beautiful, and the views not much inferior to those from the Speer, while it is decidedly less fatiguing. For all but experienced mountaineers it is advisable to take a guide on these expeditions. The geological structure of the Speer is remarkably similar to that of the Rigi (§ 26, Rte. B).

1. *By the Speer.* $5\frac{1}{2}$ to 6 hrs.—When the route is taken from Wesen, which lies 1,000 ft. lower than Nesslau, fully $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. more time must be allowed. The easiest and most frequented way from Nesslau is by the glen of the Weisse Thur, which, as mentioned in Rte. G, joins the Thur about 2 m. above the village. The way lies to the l. bank of the stream, winding round the base of the *Blaskopf* (4,743') to the pastures called *Im Laad*. Thence mounting by the l. bank of the Weisse Thur, the traveller, after passing the Herren Alp, reaches the ridge E. of the Speer in about 3 hrs. An inn is being built near the summit at the *Ober Käseren Alp*, where it is well to take a boy to

show the way to the top (6,417'). This lies along a rather sharp ridge, with steep and somewhat slippery slopes of grass requiring caution. Nearly 1 hr. is required for the ascent from the chalets. A shorter way from Nesselau, said to be more fatiguing, mounts SW. in a nearly direct line by the N. side of the Blaskopf. It is necessary to return from the summit to the Ober Käseren Alp. The way from thence to Wesen is so well traced that a guide is quite unnecessary. The descent to SSW., rather rapid but nowhere difficult, passes the chalets of the Matt Alp. If pressed for time, the traveller may reach Wesen in little more than 1½ hr., but the beautiful views constantly before him during the descent should induce him to linger somewhat on the way. It is said that an Inn is to be opened somewhere on the mountain, probably at the Ober Käseren Alp, but the Editor has not learned that this has actually occurred.

2. *By Amden.* About 5 hrs.—The chief summits in the range connecting the Speer with the Churfirsten, reckoning from W. to E., are the *Mattstock* (6,400'), the *Gulmen* (5,873'), and the *Fliegenspitze* (5,610'). Two ways may be taken from the valley of the Thur to Amden: the first, which is the most direct from Nesselau, is by the depression between the first and the second of the above-named summits, and is reached from the Alp Im Laad by crossing the stream of the Weisse Thur, and mounting at first due S., then about SSW., to the pass. The descent to the village of Amden (§ 27, Rte. C), and the path along the cliffs from thence to Wesen, present a succession of exquisite pictures. The pass called *Auf der Höhe* (5,056'), lying between the Gulmen and the Fliegenspitze, is the most direct for those approaching Wesen from Wildhaus or Alt St. Johann. It may be reached by a path turning off a little E. of the Castle of Starkenstein, or from the village of Stein, a little lower down the valley of the Thur.

ROUTE L.

WILDHAUS TO WEISSBAD, BY THE KRAY ALP.

About 7 hrs., exclusive of halts.

This is an interesting walk, in parts very steep, but it cannot be called difficult. An active mountaineer may easily combine with the day's walk the ascent of the Alte Mann. A steep and continuous ascent leads NNE. from Wildhaus in about 2½ hrs. to the chalets of the Kray Alp, passing on the way the Tesel Alp. In some places the ascent is made by steps hewn in the live rock. The *Kray Alp* is more than 6,000 ft. above the sea, and is said to offer many rare plants to the botanist. In ½ hr. the traveller may mount to the *Scheidegg Pass* (about 7,000') between the *Schaffberg* (7,824') and the *Alte Mann* (7,987'). The ascent of the latter peak may be made from this point, but is said to be decidedly difficult—more so than that of the Sentis. Snow usually lies on the N. side of the Scheidegg. The descent is made to the NE. into a wild alpine hollow, with a small lake—*Fählersee* (4,764')—lying in the bottom. The popular fancy has peopled this solitary wilderness with goblins and troubled spirits. From this upper shelf of the glen of the Brühlbach the traveller scrambles down by a mere goat-track to the lower level of the Sämtiseralp, where a larger lake, the *Sämtisersee* (3,980'), furnishes good trout for the visitors to Weissbad. It has no visible outlet, but feeds by a subterranean channel the *Brühlbach*, which comes to light in a deep ravine some way lower down. After a steep descent into the ravine amidst rocks abounding in fossils, the path following the stream turns abruptly to NE., at rt. angles to its previous direction, and soon reaches the village of *Brüllisau*, 1½ m. from Weissbad.

In fine weather most mountaineers going from Wildhaus to Weissbad, or

vice versâ, will be tempted to take the summit of the Sentis on their way between those places. A notice of the ascent is given in Rte. D. In going from Wildhaus it is necessary to take a guide to the summit; but after returning from thence to the Wagenlücke, a practised mountaineer will not have much difficulty in finding his way down to the Meglis Alp. and may send his guide back to Wildhaus.

ROUTE M.

WILDHAUS TO WALLENSTADT, BY THE CHURFIRSTEN.

6 hrs.' walk.

The ridge of the Churfirsten is attractive to the mountaineer from the steep and rugged forms of its summits, connected together by narrow crests of rock that are in most places very difficult of access. As there is no well-traced path leading from Wildhaus to Wallenstadt, and the descent on the S. side is in many places impossible, a traveller going without a guide is liable to get into serious difficulties. The course here indicated, and others that might be suggested, in the range lying S. of the Toggenburg, are interesting to the sportsman and the naturalist from the fact that he may here approach more nearly to many wild animals than is usually possible elsewhere in the Alps. The whole range, extending from the Gonzen over Sargans to the Speer, is declared by a cantonal law to

be Freiberge, i. e., a district wherein all persons are prohibited under heavy penalties from killing wild animals. The animals are preserved, not for the amusement of a privileged class, but for the purpose of protecting the species commonly sought as game from the gradual destruction that seems to await them in other parts of the Alps. The effect has been not only to make chamois, ptarmigan, and other game common, and far less shy than usual, but to favour the increase of other wild animals, amongst which the ornithologist may observe many rare birds.

The way from Wildhaus mounts steeply about due S. to the *Käserruck*, a point in the ridge of the Churfirsten a little E. of the *Scheibenstoll* (7,556'), the highest of the range. Instead of descending directly to Wallenstadt, the traveller who wishes to see more of these mountains may follow a cattle-track that is carried about the mid height of the range, passing from the *châlets* (*hütten*) of Lösli over Wallenstadt to those of Rülz, Tschingel, Schrienen, and Sels, whence he may descend to *Quinten*, the solitary village on the N. side of the lake, and reach Wesen or Wallenstadt by boat. This tour is sometimes made from Wallenstadt. See § 27, Rte. C.

The Editor has not seen any notice of the ascent of the Faulfirst (7,916') E. of Wallenstadt. But little lower than the Sentis, it is in some respects more favourably situated for a view of the Grisons Alps.

CHAPTER IX. LEPONTINE ALPS.

SECTION 29.

FORMAZZA DISTRICT.

Route A — Obergestelen to Domo d'Ossola, by the Gries Pass . . .	247
Route B — Formazza (Andermatten) to Airole, by the Passo di San Giacomo . . .	250
Route C — Viesch to Formazza (Andermatten), by the Albrun Pass and Lebendu . . .	251
Route D — Viesch to Premia, by the Binenthal . . .	253
Route E — Viesch to Isella, by the Ritter Pass . . .	254
Route F — Isella to Premia, by the Val Cherasca . . .	256

SECTION 30.

ST. GOTHARD DISTRICT.

Route A — Fluelen to Bellinzona, by the St. Gothard Pass . . .	259
Route B — Excursions from Amsteg — Ascents of the Great and Little Windgelle and the Bristenstock . . .	269
Route C — Hospenthal to Obergestelen, by the Furka Pass . . .	271
Route D — Obergestelen to Airole, by the Nufenen Pass . . .	273
Route E — Airole to Andermatt, by the Val Canaria . . .	274
Route F — Dissentis to Bellinzona, by the Lukmanier Pass . . .	274
Route G — Dissentis to Airole, by the Passo dell' Uomo . . .	278

SECTION 31.

ADULA DISTRICT.

Route A — Coire to Bellinzona, by the Bernardino Pass—Via Mala . . .	280
Route B — Hinterrhein to Val Blegno—Ascent of Piz Valrhœn . . .	287
Route C — San Bernardino to Roveredo, by Val Calanca . . .	292
Route D — Trons to Olivone, by the Greina Pass . . .	292
Route E — Ilanz to Olivone, by the Vrinthal . . .	294

Route F — Ilanz to Olivone, by the Zavrella Thal . . .	299
Route G — Ilanz to Hinterrhein, by the Valserberg . . .	300
Route H — Reichenau to Splügen, by Savien and the Löschliberg Pass . . .	301

SECTION 32.

LOCARNO DISTRICT.

Route A — Bellinzona to Arona, or Sesto Calende, by the Lago Maggioro . . .	304
Route B — Locarno to Faido, by Val Versasca . . .	308
Route C — Locarno to Airole, by Val Lavizzara . . .	309
Route D — Locarno to Airole, by Val Bavona . . .	311
Route E — Locarno to Andermatten in Val Formazza . . .	314
Route F — Locarno to Premia, by Val Rovana . . .	315
Route G — Locarno to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Onsernone . . .	315
Route H — Locarno to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Vigizzo . . .	316
Route I — Canobbio to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Canobbina . . .	317
Route K — Pallanza, or Intra, to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Intrasca . . .	317

SECTION 33.

COMO DISTRICT.

Route A — Coire to Como, by the Splügen Pass . . .	319
Route B — Colico to Milan, by Lecco . . .	330
Route C — Bellinzona to Como, by Lugano . . .	333
Route D — Campo Dolcino to Mesocco . . .	336
Route E — Chiavenna to Roveredo . . .	336
Route F — Gravedona to Bellinzona . . .	337
Route G — Luino to Menaggio, by Lugano . . .	337
Route H — Argegno to Osteno, by Val Intelvi—Ascent of the Monte G-neroso . . .	339
Route I — Laveno to Como, by Varese . . .	343
Route K — Bellagio to Erba, by Val Assina . . .	344
Route L — Como to Lecco, by Erba . . .	345

BETWEEN the eastern extremity of the chain of the Pennine Alps and the principal range of the Rhaetian Alps, dividing the valley of the Inn from the Val Tellina, the main chain of the Alps is far from showing that regularity of

direction which characterises the central chain described in the two preceding chapters of this work, that, with a single break, traverses Switzerland from the Lake of Geneva to the Valley of the Rhine near Coire.

If we follow the line marking the division of the waters that flow into the Po from those that feed the Rhone or the Rhine, we find that it describes a somewhat irregular curve, convex to the N., from the Simplon Pass to the neighbourhood of Chiavenna. With the single exception of the Monte Leone, overlooking the pass of the Simplon, the summits of this portion of the chain are much inferior in height to those of the Swiss chain; but two peaks of the Adula group exceed 11,000 ft. in height.

The extensive region lying between the chain that forms the natural frontier of Italy and the plains is occupied by mountain ranges whose summits sometimes rival in height those of the dividing ridge, and which are cut through by deep valleys, three of which converge in the basin of the Lago Maggiore, the longest and deepest of all the lakes of the Alps. The most important of these valleys is the Val Leventina, or Upper Valley of the Ticino. This has been known from a remote antiquity, owing to the fact that it leads to the Pass of St Gothard, one of the easiest lines of communication between Italy and the N. of Europe. The designation Lepontine Alps, derived from the Latin name of the valley, has long been somewhat vaguely applied to the Alpine ranges that enclose it. Since geographers have felt the need of fixing more accurate limits for the subdivisions of the Alpine chain, the term has been usually applied to the portion of the main chain extending from the Simplon to the Bernardino Pass, with the various ramifications extending from it to the southward. The writer would have willingly adhered to the limits thus established if he did not feel it to be impossible to separate from the remainder of the Canton Tessin the portion lying between the Lakes Maggiore and Como, while it is at the same time apparent that the line followed by the road of the Splügen, nearly due S. from Reichenau to the L. of Como, affords a more natural division

between the Lepontine and the Rhaetian Alps than that of the Bernardino. Whichever line be adopted as the limit is open to the objection that by throwing the mountain ranges W. of the Valley of the Rhine into the Lepontine Alps, it separates from the Rhaetian Alps valleys once inhabited by the Rhæti. This is but a form of a difficulty constantly encountered by the geographer. When he regards the form of mountain ranges, he is forced to take for his boundaries the valleys and depressions by which one group is separated from another; when he attends to political divisions, he finds that these usually follow the crests of the mountain ranges, inasmuch as the human race, as well as most species of wild animals and plants, has spread without difficulty through the valleys, while the ridges have often opposed an insuperable barrier to further extension.

Adopting as the limits of the Lepontine Alps the breaks in the main chain corresponding to the passes of the Simplon and the Splügen, we shall in this work divide the region so limited into five districts, whose boundaries are hereinafter defined.

While several portions of the region included in this chapter are the frequented haunts of tourists, others, scarcely, if at all, inferior in natural attractions, are amongst the most neglected districts in the Alps. The writer has personally visited several little-known valleys, but there are others with which he is not acquainted, and as to which he has failed to procure any reliable information.

SECTION 29.

FORMAZZA DISTRICT.

THE high range, unmarked by any prominent peaks, lying on the L. hand of the traveller descending from the Rhone Glacier to Brieg (§ 24. Rte. C), divides the Upper Valais from the head waters

of the Tosa, Toccia, or Toca, that flow into the Lago Maggiore near Baveno. The valley of the Tosa is called towards its head *Val Formazza*; in its middle portion, *Val Antigorio*; and at its lower end—after receiving the Diveria from the Simplon Pass—*Val d'Ossola*. It is this valley with its tributaries, and the range dividing it from the valley of the Rhone, that is described in the present section. The part of the chain of the Lepontine Alps here included lies between the Simplon (§ 21, Rte. A) and the Gries Passes.

The neighbourhood of the Oberland Alps, and of the great glaciers that they send down towards the Rhone, has doubtless contributed to divert the attention of travellers from the less remarkable range on the opposite side of the Rhone valley. Within the limits here fixed this extends parallel to the axis of the Bernese Alps, and exhibits very distinctly the tendency to parallel longitudinal ridges which was remarked in the introduction to § 24 as characteristic of a part of the Oberland Alps. The recurrence of alpine streams flowing parallel to the axis of the range indicates on the map this disposition of the mountain masses. The fact that a line drawn from Niederwald in the Valais to the Val Antigorio above Premia traverses in succession five parallel ridges, separated by corresponding glens, can scarcely be attributed to the action of mechanical causes independent of the original upheaval of the range.

There is no place in this district that offers much inducement to the mountaineer to select it as head-quarters. The lateral valleys on the Swiss side may be visited from Viesch or Münster, and there is a new inn close to the Falls of the Tosa which is well spoken of, and well placed. A mountain Inn at the head of the Val Cherasca could not fail to attract travellers, but this is a desideratum not yet likely to be supplied.

Excluding the outlying peak of the Monte Leone, which has been noticed

in connection with the Simplon Pass, the range from the Wasenhorn to the Gries Pass presents no prominent peaks, and no deep depressions.

The higher points all lie between 10,000 and 11,000 English feet, and the lowest pass—that of the Albrun—does not fall below 8,000 ft. The highest summit is the Blinnenhorn (10,932'), at the head of the lateral valley of the same name.

ROUTE A.

OBBERGESTELN TO DOMO D' OSSOLA, BY THE GRIES PASS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Gries Pass . . .	3	7½
Falls of the Tosa . . .	3	7
Andermatten . . .	1½	4½
Premia . . .	3½	10
Crudo . . .	1½	4½
Domo d'Ossola . . .	3	9
	15½	42½

This pass is practicable for mules or horses. Fully 11 hrs., exclusive of halts, should be allowed from Obergestelen to Premia; and when the pass is taken from the Italian side 12 hrs. must be reckoned, as the ascent is greater by 1,800 ft. There is a good carriage-road from Premia to Domo d'Ossola. Ladies should not count on finding suitable horses or mules, but there is nothing else to prevent them from taking this line, which affords a very interesting route into Italy, with a first-rate waterfall, and some noble scenery on the way.

Obergestelen (Inn: Cheval Blanc, good), noticed in § 24, Rte. C, is the chief village at the upper end of the valley of the Rhone, about equidistant from the sources of the Aar, Reuss, Ticino, and Tosa, and the place where the paths leading from the valleys of those streams converge. The Gries Pass is reached through the *Eginenthal*, drained by a torrent that joins the Rhone at *Ulrichen*, nearly 1½ m. below Obergestelen. The pass may be taken from Münster, nearly 3 m. lower down

the main valley, allowing $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. more time for the ascent to the pass from that village. A traveller starting from Viesch some time before daylight, and taking a char to Ulrichen, would have time to reach the Val Formazza, if not Premia, on the same day. Except in very settled weather, it is unadvisable to attempt this pass without a guide. Three tourists, surprised by a snow-storm, were lost on the glacier in 1849.

The hamlet called Im Loch, at the opening of the Eginenthal, is reached from Obergestelen by a track along the l. bank of the Rhone, and is connected with Ulrichen on the opposite bank by a wooden bridge. A short way above the hamlet the track crosses to the l. bank of the Eginenbach by a bridge 4,600 ft. above the sea, near to a pretty waterfall. A steep ascent through a larch forest leads to the upper level of the valley. The torrent forms another fall above the forest, and several others farther on. The Eginenthal is a wild stony valley, not interesting in its scenery, but it is not tedious, for in less than 2 hrs.' steady walking from Obergestelen the traveller reaches a stone bridge where the torrent is crossed for the last time. A little higher up are the last châteaux at this side of the pass, called Altstaffel (6,585'), to distinguish them from several others scattered over the stony slope. These lie in a rugged basin, surrounded by mountains between 9,000 and 10,000 ft. in height, and the extremity of the Gries Glacier is seen at the head of a depression in the range to the S.

A little above these châteaux the main branch of the Eginenbach is seen to descend from a glen that opens to SW. at rt. angles to the lower course of the stream, and parallel to the Rhone valley.

[Near the head of this glen are the châteaux of the Fischthal Alp at the unusual height of 7,700 ft., and higher still is a small lake (8,530'). There would apparently be no difficulty in traversing the ridge W. of this lake and

descending to the Rhone near Münster through the *Merzenthal*, a short glen (closed at its head by a small glacier), respecting which the Editor has no information. The circuit might be made in an easy day's walk from Münster, and if favoured by weather the traveller might doubtless gain a very fine view of the Oberland Alps from the *Brodelhorn* (9,187'), rising W. of the above-mentioned lake.]

The ascent to the *Gries Pass* lies up the steep slopes S. of the Altstaffel, while the way to the Nufenen (§ 30, Rte. D) is about due E. A full hour is required for the ascent to the highest point of the pass—about 8,050 ft. Here the traveller sees the *Gries Glacier*, a considerable ice-field, about 4 m. long and 1 m. broad, stretching before him to SW. with a gentle upward slope to the foot of the *Blinnenhorn* (10,932'). This glacier is in many respects remarkable, and deserves more attention than it has yet received. It is formed in a trough between two parallel ridges of about equal height, of which the NW. ridge culminating in the *Merzenbachschien* (10,532') belongs to the Valais, while the SE. ridge, extending from the Blinnenhorn to the summit immediately N. of Bettelmatt, forms the boundary between Switzerland and Italy. The Gries Glacier deserves to be called an ice-lake rather than an ice-stream; the annual outflow is very trifling, but it seems to feed three, if not four, different streams—the Eginenbach and Blinnenbach, tributaries of the Rhone; the Griesbach, one of the sources of the Tosa; and it appears besides to send a short branch into the head of the Val Corno, supplying a feeder to the Ticino. If it be possible to ascend from the head of the Blinnen-thal, which opens into the Rhone valley at Reckingen below Münster, to the snow col between the Blinnenhorn and the Merzenbachschien, the height of which is marked 9,898 ft. on the Federal Map, there will be no difficulty in descending along the Gries Glacier and joining the beaten track at the top of

the pass. The excursion must lead through new and interesting scenery.

From the rocks whence the traveller has viewed the Gries Glacier, and which afford a very fine view of the Oberland Alps, it is necessary to descend a few feet in order to traverse the ice, here usually quite free from crevasses. The way lies about due S., and is marked by stakes planted here and there in the ice. The S. bank of the glacier is gained in 20 min., and the traveller sees below him the head of the *Val Formazza*, backed by the range that separates it from the *Val Maggia*, whose most conspicuous summit is the *Basodine* (10,748'). The descent toward Italy is longer and steeper than on the Swiss side. The head of the *Val Formazza* has a bare aspect, from the absence of timber and the uniformity of the slopes. As very commonly happens in valleys where the rock is crystalline slate of various degrees of hardness, the upper portion forms a series of steps, or small *plateaux*, divided by steep and rough slopes. All the projecting surfaces of rock bear traces of the passage of ice. Four of these steps are traversed in descending from the pass. The highest is occupied by the *châlets* of *Bettel-matt*; the next *châlets*, reached by a path on the l. bank, which returns to the rt. bank lower down, are called *Morast*. The third plateau, reached by the track which here keeps to the rt. bank, is more extensive, and has several scattered groups of *châlets*. Here the *Tosa*, also called *Toccia* and *Toce*, is formed by the union of the torrents that fall into the head of the valley. In descending from the third to the fourth and lowest plateau, the path, which has returned to the l. bank, lies close to a remarkably fine waterfall, where the traveller willingly halts awhile to enjoy the varied effects produced by a group of cascades which are here brought together into a single picture. If prepared by some over-coloured descriptions to expect a very large body of water, he will infallibly be disap-

pointed, as in this respect the *Tosa Fall* is surpassed by the *Handeck*, and by several others that might be named in the Alps. The group of *châlets* above the fall is called *Auf der Fruth*, and those below it—about 800 ft. lower—*Unter Fruth*. A new inn opened here in 1864 is the best place to stop at in the upper valley, and deserves encouragement. The first hamlet is *Fruthwald*, often written *Frutval*; to this succeed in rapid succession *Gurfien* (Ital., *Grovello*), *Zum Steg* (Ital., *Al Ponte*), and *Pommat*. The latter is the largest hamlet, and has a rough country inn; but rather better quarters are found nearly $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. lower down the valley, at

Andermatten (4,078'). The Inn (*Rössli*) is improved, and has been well spoken of by several recent travellers, but there have been some complaints of imposition and extortionate charges. This, along with the other hamlets above mentioned, forms the commune of *Formazza*. Those who enquire for a village of that name are sometimes sent here, where there is the principal church; sometimes to *Pommat*. The population is mixed; the German element, said to be derived from *Bernese* immigrants, predominates towards the head of the valley. Nearly all proper names have a German as well as an Italian form, and the Italian dialect spoken in the valley, even down to the neighbourhood of *Domo d'Ossola*, includes many words of German origin not easily recognised by a stranger.

If the accommodation here were satisfactory, this place might afford interesting quarters for a mountaineer and a naturalist. Besides the *Rte.* here described, this is the place of meeting of the paths from the *Albrun* (*Rte. C*) and *St. Giacomo* (*Rte. B*) *Passes*. More interesting than either of these are the *Bocchetta di Val Maggia* and the *Forcolaccio*, two passes leading to the *Val Bavona*, in the *Canton Tessin*, noticed in § 32. The summit being covered with clouds when the writer passed this way, he is unable to form

an opinion whether the fine peak of the Basodine (§ 32, Rte. D) may be accessible from this side.

The Val Formazza terminates at *Foppiano*, or Unterwald, about 3 m. below Andermatten, where a path to the E. leads over the Criner Furke to Cevio and Locarno (§ 32, Rte. E). The rough paved track that henceforth keeps to the rt. bank of the Tosa is tiresome to the feet after a long walk, but the lover of nature is rewarded for his labour by scenery of extreme beauty and grandeur throughout the descent from Foppiano to Premia. For the greater part of the way the *Val Antigorio* is hemmed in between walls of gneiss many hundred ft. in height, above which the larches that cling to the very edge of the precipice are seen against the sky. Those who have not time to arrive at Premia by daylight should sleep at Pommat or Andermatten if they would not lose the chief object of their visit to this valley. The vegetation assumes a more southern character, and the buildings and the people announce to the stranger his entrance into Italy before he reaches

Premia (2,621'), a rather large village with a country Inn (*Agnello*) that has been favourably reported on by recent visitors. On the E. side of the valley are several passes leading to the Alpe di Cravairola, at the head of the Val di Campo, one of the branches of Val Maggia. In the opposite direction, a little below Premia, the Devera torrent (Rte. D) descends to join the Tosa.

Below Premia the *Val Antigorio* widens out and exhibits an aspect of richness and animation that affords a marked contrast to the Val Formazza, where everything around announces that the life of man is one of constant struggle and privation.

After passing Cravegna, the next considerable village is *Crodo*, where there is or was a decent Inn. '2 m. below Crodo, 2½ hrs.' walk below Premia, are the *Baths of Crodo*, a large and well-furnished house, opened 1848: charge en pension 5 frs. a day, baths

extra. The establishment is not very well managed, and passing travellers are charged unreasonably. The waters contain iron. A spring rises in the gardens. Carriages and horses may be hired here.'

'Below Crodo the carriage-road crosses the river twice before it reaches San Marco, and then enters the *Simplon road*, at the lofty and beautiful bridge of Crevola, near the new cemetery, at the junction of the Vedro with the Tosa.' [M.]

About 2½ m. below the bridge of Crevola the traveller, in 4½ hrs. from Premia (2 hrs. in a light carriage), reaches *Domo d'Ossola* (Inns: H. de la Ville, tolerably good; H. d'Espagne; H. Albasini, just outside the town, best for those remaining more than a single night), described in § 21, Rte. A.

ROUTE B.

FORMAZZA (ANDERMATTEN) TO AIROLO, BY THE PASSO DI SAN GIACOMO.

7½ hrs.' walking.—A tolerably good horse-track.

This pass is convenient for those who would approach the valley of the Tessin from the SW. by a less beaten track than by the Furca and the St. Gothard Pass. A traveller coming from Domo d'Ossola or the Lago Maggiore may reach Andermatten on the first day, and on the next arrive early at Airolo. If he should be coming from Viesch, he may either go direct to the Val Formazza by the course indicated in Rte. C, or else reach Premia by either of the passes mentioned in Rte. D, and arrive at Airolo after a second day's long, but not very laborious walk. A far more attractive route may be taken by a mountaineer who would traverse some fine but little known scenery. Turning to the rt. from the ascent to the Passo di San Giacomo, he may gain the upper end of the Val Bavona by the Bocchetta di Valmaggia, and reach

Airolo in one day from Andermatten by crossing the ridge that divides the Val Bavona from the Val Bedretto. See § 32, Rte. D.

Peter Sillig, of Fruthwald, has been recommended as a guide, but none is required for the pass here described by any one used to mountain walking. Immediately above the Tosa Fall the path leading to Val Bedretto begins to mount to NNE. over grassy slopes. It keeps above the l. bank of one of the principal tributaries of the Tosa, through a gently-sloping glen called *Val Toggia*. After a while the path crosses to the rt. bank of the stream, but keeps the same general direction. On the rt. is a little lake, where the track to the Val Bavona ascends to the E. The path now reaches a nearly level plateau, lying between the *Helgihorn* (9,302') to NW., and the *Marchhorn* (9,722') to the E. If clouds come on, the traveller will require to consult his compass, as the path becomes indistinct amidst the numerous cattle-tracks. On approaching the summit of the pass (7,572') he should lean a little to the rt. or about due NE. The descent is very gentle until, in about $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. from the pass, or $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Andermatten, he reaches a small oratory dedicated to St. James, which has given its name to the pass. Here there is a fine view of the peaks of the St. Gothard range on the opposite side of the Val Bedretto, and 1 hr., or even less, suffices for the descent by a path that winds down the slope of the mountain to the little inn at *Hospital all'Acqua* (beds fairly good, but food poor and scanty), on the way from the Nufenen Pass (§ 30, Rte. D) to Airolo. In descending into the Val Bedretto, a very slight détour enables the traveller to visit a pretty waterfall in a pine-forest on the rt. of the path.

ROUTE C.

VIESCH TO FORMAZZA (ANDERMATTEN),
BY THE ALBRUN PASS AND LEBENDU.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Binn	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	7
Albrun Pass	3 $\frac{1}{4}$	9
Pommatt	5	12 $\frac{1}{2}$
Andermatten	$\frac{1}{2}$	1 $\frac{1}{2}$
	11 $\frac{1}{4}$	30

The distances given in this and the following Rte. are merely approximate. The ground is in part very rough and almost trackless, and the Editor has received little information derived from personal experience. The way from Viesch is practicable for horses as far as the summit of the Albrun Pass, and a guide is there unnecessary; but it would be very difficult to find the remainder of the way without one.

The *Binne* torrent, the most considerable stream that joins the Rhone on the l. bank between its source and the junction of the Vispach, is formed by the union of a number of streams originating in upland glens running parallel to the chain dividing the valley of the Rhone from that of the Tosa. Having united their waters near the village of Binn, they flow towards the Rhone in a NE. direction through a cleft cut through the mountain ridge at rt. angles to their former course. On approaching the Rhone the Binne is forced aside by a projecting ridge of no great height, and is turned somewhat S. of E. until it finally pours its waters into the Rhone just where the new road makes a rapid descent between Lax and Möril (§ 24, Rte. C).

The *Binnenthal* is extremely interesting to geologists. Its upper portions form a narrow trough between two parallel granitic ranges, and the secondary calcareous rocks are metamorphosed into a saccharoid dolomite, containing rare minerals, such as tremolite, idocrase, red and blue corundum, tourmaline, realgar, &c.

The way from Viesch to the Binnenthal descends to a bridge over the Rhone, just below the junction of the Viesch torrent and due S. of the village, and then, leaving on the slopes to the l. the village of *Aernen*, mounts through a pine-forest to the ridge lying in the angle between the Rhone and the Binne. On gaining the summit, whence it overlooks the lower part of the Binnenthal, the path turns to the E. along the slope of the mountain, and in about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Viesch reaches the hamlet of *Ausser Binn* (4,364'), standing at a considerable height above the Binne. After crossing a torrent that descends from the N.E., the traveller enters the defile cut through a ridge that, with this single break, extends from the Hölzihorn to the gorge of the Saltine above Brieg. The path becomes so narrow that laden mules have barely space to pass, and in some places is cut into the rock. At the upper end of the defile is the junction of the two branches of the valley. The opening of the Lang Thal is passed on the rt., while the path, keeping to the rt. bank of the stream, follows the main branch of the Binnenthal, and in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. (ascending the valley) reaches

Binn (4,784'), the principal village, where there is a poor Inn. Here the path to the Albrun Pass crosses to the l. bank and ascends along the stream towards ENE. to *Imfeld*, the highest hamlet, about 1 hr. above Binn. The larches in this part of the valley are said to be remarkably fine. Imfeld is close to the junction of the main stream, here flowing from the E., with the Feldbach. The latter is divided by the range called *Schweifen Grat*, culminating in the *Hölzihorn* (9,810'), from the glen of the *Rappenthal*, which joins the Rhone a little above Viesch, after describing a course almost exactly parallel to that of the Binnenthal. There seems to be an extensive field of névé, visible from the *Æggischhorn*, on the E. side of the Hölzihorn, between that summit and the *Mittaghorn* (10,441'), which is partly drained by the *Rappen*

Glacier, a small ice-stream flowing into the head of the *Rappenthal*. It would be an interesting day's walk from Viesch to make the circuit by the *Feldbach* to the snow-col between the above-named summits, returning by the *Rappenthal*, and doubtless gaining from the summit a very fine view of the *Oberland Alps*.

The path to the *Albrun Pass* returns to the rt. bank of the torrent at *Imfeld*, and mounts somewhat N. of E., passing in succession several groups of chalets. The head of the valley is closed by the *Ofenhorn*, or *Punta d'Arbola* (10,728'), a snow-pyramid, one of the highest summits in this part of the main range. After passing the last chalets (7,267'), where the Binne originates in the junction of several streams issuing from the surrounding snow-fields, the path turns to the SE., and in about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. mounts a moderately steep slope that leads to the *Albrun Pass*, or *Passo d'Arbola* (8,005'), the lowest in this part of the main chain between the *Simplon* and the *St. Gothard*. It lies between the *Ofenhorn* and the *Albrunhorn* (9,515'). The view is said by some travellers to be uninteresting; by others, to be wild and very striking. Here the horse-track bends to the rt. (see next Rte.), while the course to the upper end of the *Val Formazza* lies to the E. over an extremely wild and rugged granitic plateau, where local knowledge is needed by those who would not run the risk of being benighted. It is necessary to traverse two ridges, each as high as, or higher than, the *Albrun*, before attaining the pastures surrounding a lake called *Lebendu*, larger than is commonly found at so great a height. Here are some chalets; a path leads along the N. side of the lake, and then descends by the l. bank of the torrent through a narrow gorge, where it forms a fine waterfall, and in 2 hrs. from the lake reaches *Pommatt* (Rte. A), $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above *Andermatten*.

In taking this pass from the *Val Formazza*, the guide may be sent back as

soon as the traveller has reached the summit of the Albrun Pass. It is prudent to start very early, as the way is long and fatiguing.

There is another way from the Albrun Pass to the Val Formazza, as to which the Editor desires further information. It lies about due E. from that pass, by the N. side of the Businhorn, and by a pass called *Col di Busin*, between that summit and the *Cima Rossa* (9,866'), descending by a small lake, called Lago di Busin, whose torrent falls into the Tosa about 1 m. below Foppiano.

[From the Lake of Lebendu a track leads N. to a pass called *Nuefelgiu*, between the *Hohsandhorn* (10,515') and the *Nuefelgiuhorn*, and then descends to the châteaux of Morast, near the foot of the Gries Pass (Rte. A). By bearing to the rt. or NW. from the *Nuefelgiu* Pass, it may be possible to reach the extensive snow-fields between the *Hohsandhorn* and the *Blinnenhorn*, from whence the *Hohsand Glacier*, by far the largest of those falling into the Val Formazza, descends to the E., and sends down a glacier torrent that joins the Gries Bach below the châteaux of Bettelmatt.]

ROUTE D.

VIESCH TO PREMIA, BY THE BINNENTHAL.

The easiest, but most circuitous, track leading from the Binnenthal to the Val Antigorio is by the Albrun Pass; the best route for pedestrians is by the *Col della Rossa*: but in addition to these there are several others known to the chamois-hunters of Binn, of which the most interesting is probably that by the *Kriegalp Pass*. The traveller who undertakes any of these passes from Viesch must count on a walk of 12 hrs.; and if taken from Premia he should allow $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. more for the difference of level between that place and Viesch.

1. *By the Albrun Pass.* The way from Viesch to the summit of the Albrun Pass is described in the last Rte. The distance from Viesch is counted as 6 hrs., but in ascending nearly 7 hrs. must be allowed. From the Pass the horse-track leading to the Val Antigorio, which is but faintly traced, descends at first SE., but bends gradually to the rt.; and on reaching the upland valley that is seen from near the pass the course lies SW., or nearly in the opposite direction to that followed in the ascent from Binn. The valley is rich in alpine pasture, and descends very gently. The track, which keeps to the l. bank of the stream, and lies over swampy ground near a small lake called Codelago, reaches in rather more than 2 hrs. from the pass the pastures of the *Devero Alp*. This is a level grassy plain, probably a filled-up lake basin, beautifully situated at the junction of the Arbola torrent, by which the traveller has descended from the NE., with a stream from the Lago di Buscagna to SW., and many minor streamlets from the surrounding peaks. At the point where the main streams meet to form the *Devera* is a large group of châteaux, called *Al Ponte* (6,273'). There was formerly a small mountain Inn here, but it has been closed for some years. Rough accommodation for the night may be found at the châteaux.

A paved bridle-track, fatiguing to the feet, descends by the rt. bank of the *Devera*, crossing and recrossing the stream before reaching the poor village of *Osso*, near the junction of a torrent descending from an upland valley to the N. This is inhabited by a German population whose village, called *Ager* (Ital. *Agaro*), has long kept itself as a separate community, maintaining unchanged its local usages and original language. The scenery of the *Devera* valley is extremely rich and picturesque, especially at a point near *Osso* where the path crosses a bridge, and passes under a ruined gateway. A little lower down it is carried under the village of *Croveo*, perched on the slope to the l., and finally joins the road from Crodo

to *Premia*, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. below the latter village.

The tired or benighted traveller may save $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. in his day's walk by halting at *Baceno*, a village on the rt. bank of the Devera, standing near its junction with the main valley, and reached by a bridge near the hamlet of Graglia.

2. *By the Col della Rossa*. This pass leads by a tolerably direct course from Imfeld in the Binnenthal (Rte. C) to the Devero Alp. It is but little higher than the Albrun, but the way is so rough that little time is saved by it. Nearly 4 hrs. must be allowed for reaching Imfeld from Viesch. The track to the Col della Rossa thence keeps to the l. bank of the Binne, and in less than 1 m. turns to the rt. into the opening of a lateral glen that descends from the S.

Two torrents unite close to the opening of the glen: the path follows the western branch, mounting along the rt. bank of the stream. After a while the glen bends to the eastward, and the faintly-marked track no longer follows the stream, but mounts along the slopes about due E. to attain the level of the Geisspfad See, a mountain lake about 7,800 ft. above the sea. The track passes round the N. and E. sides of the lake, and then ascends the ridge to the S., only 300 ft. above its level. This forms the *Col della Rossa* or *Geisspfad Pass*, 8,120 ft. above the sea. 'The top forms a barren rocky plain, bare of snow when we passed, covered with great boulders and pools of water. The way across it is marked by stone cairns.' [L. S.] A mass of serpentine several hundred feet thick lies at the top of the pass, seemingly overlying the gneiss. When seen from the S. side the ridge presents a steep face of rock, with two horns rising like obelisks, between which lies the pass. The descent of the rocks will cause no difficulty to the practised mountaineer; and having reached their base, he follows the l. bank of a little stream that traverses the Devero Alp and joins the route from the Albrun at the châteaux of Al Ponte.

3. *By the Kriegalp Pass*. This is said to be the most interesting of the passes from Viesch to Premia. It is reached through the SW. branch of the Binnenthal, more fully noticed in next Rte. From the hamlet of Heiligenkreuz, reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Viesch, the way lies through a glen opening to SSE., which leads up to the *Kriegalpstock*, a remarkable peak well seen from the *Äggischhorn*. The pass, which lies on the N. side of that peak, is attained in about 7 hrs. from Viesch. 'The path on the N. side is not difficult, but is ill marked, and might easily be missed without a guide. From the summit there is a steep descent, with rocks on either side, until the head of a gully or ravine is reached, on the rt. side of which the descent is not difficult. There is no passage to the l.' [M.] From the base of the gully the way lies somewhat N. of E. Within $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the traveller reaches the châteaux of Buscagna, and about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. farther, at Al Ponte, he joins the two Rtes. above described. The Swiss Federal Map does not indicate this pass, nor the faintly-marked track leading to it from Heiligenkreuz.

ROUTE E.

VIESCH TO ISELLA, BY THE RITTER PASS.

12½ hrs.' walk, exclusive of halts.

The *Ritter Pass*, or *Passo di Boccareccio*, 8,858 ft. in height, is probably the most interesting route across the portion of the main chain described in this section. To reach Isella in one day from Viesch involves a laborious day's walk; but, in case of need, very fair quarters for the night may be had at the châteaux of the Divreglia Alp on the S. side of the pass.

This pass is described by M. Desor, in his 'Excursions et Séjours dans les Alpes,' and is briefly noticed by Mr. Jacomb in the 4th number of the 'Alpine Journal,' but it seems to have

been very rarely visited by strangers. The rockwork on either side of the pass is somewhat difficult, and the assistance of an experienced guide is indispensable.

As mentioned in Rte. C, the two main branches of the Binnenthal unite a short way below the village of Binn. The way to the Ritter Pass lies through the *Lang Thal*, which at its lower end descends due N. to the junction. The path ascends along the rt. bank amidst blocks fallen from the mountain above. The hamlet of *Heiligenkreuz*, also called *Langthal* (4,938'), is reached in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the fork of the valley, or nearly $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Viesch. There is here a chapel which at certain times attracts pilgrims; at other seasons there is nothing to be had to eat here, or lower down in the valley, save black bread and milk. Travellers should attend to the commissariat before leaving Viesch.

At Heiligenkreuz the *Lang Thal* is divided into three minor branches meeting exactly at the same point. That opening to SSW. is the *Kriegalp Thal*, mentioned in the last Rte. The W. branch of the valley is the *Jaffisch-thal*. A short way farther up the latter valley turns to SW., and mounts to a col on the S. side of the *Tunnetschhorn*. By this way a traveller may reach the Simplon road, descending along the torrent that is crossed by the bridge of Berisal. The middle branch of the valley, intermediate between those above named, is called *Mättithal*. This is again divided into two branches, of which one mounts SW. to the *Steinen Glacier* on the N. side of the *Hüllehorn*. On the SW. this glacier overlooks the *Steinenthal*, that descends close to Berisal. It is probable that a fine pass may be made this way from Heiligenkreuz to Brieg, care being taken to keep well to the rt. in descending from the glacier to the *Steinenthal*.

The l. branch of the *Mättithal*, in ascending the valley, is that by which the traveller approaches the Ritter Pass. In 1 hr. from Heiligenkreuz he will

reach the châteaux of Gimmen (6,851'), the highest in this branch of the valley, occupied but for a few weeks in the summer. The little plain forming the basin of the upland valley is enclosed by an amphitheatre of steep rocks, nowhere less than 2,000 ft. in height, with the *Hüllehorn* (about 10,000') to the rt, and the *Helsenhorn* (10,443') on the l. The ascent of the rocks leading to the pass between these summits is far from easy. It appears to be best effected on the E. side; but Mr. Jacomb's party, not aided by a local guide, consumed 4 hrs. in reaching the summit. He considers that of this time 1 hr. was lost in seeking the way, and owing to various accidents. On advancing a few steps from the summit of the pass the traveller finds himself at the verge of another amphitheatre, far grander in its proportions than that which he has just left behind him. On the opposite side of a circular basin, about 3 m. in diameter, the *Monte Leone* (11,696') rises 6,000 ft. above its base, and is connected with the adjoining peak of the *Hüllehorn* by a range whose prominent summits are the *Bortelhorn* (10,482'), the *Furggenbaumhorn*, and the *Wasenhorn* (10,628'). On the SW. of the amphitheatre the mountains leave a comparatively narrow opening by which the *Cherasca* torrent, fed by the glaciers that descend between the above-named peaks, issues to join the *Diveria* in the *Val Vedro*. The scene is one of unexpected grandeur. From the accounts of M. Desor and Mr. Jacomb it appears that the descent on the S. side of the pass was much facilitated by snow, which lies in couloirs and steep slopes near the summit through the greater part of the year. In the month of September the writer saw the pass completely bare of snow on this side, and at that time the descent would probably have been found difficult. If no such obstacle should intervene, $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. suffices to reach the extensive pastures of the *Diveglia Alp*, here called *Divei*, about 5,600 ft. above the sea. This is the general

name for the basin at the head of *Val Cherasca*, also called *Val di Nembro*; but each of several groups of chalets has a separate local name. At those of Cornu, Mr. Jacomb found better quarters than usual in such places. The alp is abandoned on the 8th or 9th September, and after that date the traveller cannot count on finding shelter here. Fully 9 hrs., exclusive of halts, should be allowed for the walk from Viesch to the Diveglia Alp, and 3½ hrs. more are required to reach Isella. The scenery is throughout so beautiful that, even with the help of a local guide, it is unadvisable to pass through it after dark. A well-traced path follows the rt. bank of the Cherasca, and before long begins to descend steeply, till in 1 hr. the traveller reaches the Alp of Nembro, where a torrent descends from the S. to join the Cherasca. The shortest way in distance to Isella is by a path that mounts along the torrent to the chalets of Valle, and crossing the ridge between the Cherasca and the Val Vedro, descends into the latter valley close to Isella; but few travellers will feel disposed to undertake another steep ascent after the previous long walk, and most will prefer the far easier and very beautiful way by the valley. The traveller must avoid a tempting bridge, and keep all the way to the rt. bank of the Cherasca. For a short distance the paths leading from one chalet to another may confuse him, but he will soon find a tolerably well-traced path that at first lies very near to the bank of the torrent. As he advances, he will keep nearly at a level while the stream works its way down, so that after an hr.'s walk he finds himself at a considerable height above the bottom of the valley, enjoying beautiful views, and following an easy and well-made path. As he draws near the lower end of the valley, where numerous groups of houses appear on either bank, he will do well to take a boy to show the shortest way to *Trasquera*, a village standing fully 1,500 ft. above the junction of the Cherasca

with the Diveria, enjoying a beautiful view of the Val Vedro. He must not attempt to descend the precipitous face of the mountain below the village. The true way lies for some distance about due W., and then descends by a rough and steep path, which may be easily missed without local guidance. This will lead him down to the high road within a few yards of the comfortable *Hôtel de la Poste at Isella*.

At *Trasquera* lives a chamois-hunter named Franz, who is the best guide for the passes at the head of the Val Cherasca. These are more fully noticed in § 21, Rte. B.

ROUTE F.

ISELLA TO PREMIA, BY THE VAL CHERASCA.

The shortest way from Isella to the Val Antigorio is to descend by the Simplon road to the bridge of Crevola, and then, turning sharply to N., to ascend by the carriage-road to Premia. The mountaineer not pressed for time has a choice of several very interesting but rarely-used mountain paths, all passing through very fine scenery, which connect the Val Cherasca with the valley of the Devera.

1. *By Ghebbo and Ciamporino.* This course was taken by Mr. A. Milman, who has communicated the following brief notes to the Editor: 'Take a path that leads up the mountain and through the woods immediately behind the Hotel at Isella to the village of *Trasquera*; then over and round the shoulder of the hill above that village, descending and crossing the Cherasca to a hamlet called *Ghebbo*,—put in Leuthold's map on the wrong side of the stream. Follow the path up the valley beyond Ghebbo till you come to a ruined chapel and cross, where the path bifurcates. Take the rt. hand path which mounts N. to the pastures of Ciamporino, and then turns E. to cross

a col connecting those châteaux with the head of the *Val Bondoler*. You descend into the valley of the Devera, which falls into Val Antigorio, just below Premia. In this route the path is rather difficult to find, but the scenery is very lovely; first, the woods behind Isella, looking down upon the Simplon route and Val Vedro; then in ascending the Alps beyond Ghebbo, and from the col, whence there is a fine view back to the Monte Leone and other high mountains over the Simplon. Nothing can be more rich and beautiful than the valley by which you descend into the Val Antigorio. From Isella to Premia, time 11 hrs.'

Mr. Milman has not given particulars as to the course taken by him in descending from the head of the Val Bondoler to the Devera. To judge from the Piedmontese Government Map, as well as that of General Dufour, there is no well-traced path, and it would be prudent to take a guide from the châteaux of Bondoler to show the way.

The above-mentioned pass, connecting the châteaux of Ciamporino with those of Bondoler, lies between the Pizzo di Ciamporino on the W., and *Monte Cistella* to the E. The latter is a very bold range with two summits, of which the higher or W. peak (9,439') appears to be very difficult of access. Franz of Trasquera, mentioned in the last Rte., will guide a stranger to the summit. The position is very favourable for a view of this part of the alpine chain.

2. *By the Col di Valtendra* — The traveller who follows the course indicated by Mr. Milman will miss seeing the *cirque*, or amphitheatre, at the head of the Cherasca valley, described in Rte. D, as well as the striking scenery at the head of the valley of the Devera. To include both of these in a single day's walk from Isella would be a laborious undertaking, fit only for well-trained mountaineers in the height of the summer. By sleeping at the châteaux of the Diveglia Alp, or at those

of Ponte, the route here pointed out may be followed by moderate walkers, and the way from Diveglia to Premia may be combined with the passage of the Kaltwasser Joch, between the Simplon Hospice and Diveglia (§ 21, Rte. B).

The beautiful walk from Isella to Diveglia is noticed in the last Rte. The distance is reckoned $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Isella, but an active walker will accomplish it in 4 hrs. ascending, or $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. descending, the valley.

The course here described from Diveglia to Al Ponte was taken, many years ago, by MM. Desor, Escher, and Studer, and is described by the first-named gentleman. Near the foot of the long ascent to the *Passo di Boccareccio* (Rte. E), a stream descends from the E. into the *cirque* of Diveglia, through a stony glen that leads up to the *Col di Valtendra*, a wild rocky plateau, which, on the E. side, slopes towards the head of the Val Bondoler. The direct way to Premia descends first to the châteaux of Bondoler (1 hr.), then, at first steeply, afterwards more gently, and at last steeply by the rt. bank of the torrent, till it enters Val Devera 2 hrs. from Bondoler. 2 hrs. more suffices to reach Premia. The above-named Swiss geologists turned to the l. or about due N., at the châteaux of Bondoler, and ascended through a steep gully in the face of the dolomite rocks. From the summit a faintly-marked track leads across a second col, still more barren and dreary than that of Valtendra, to the châteaux of Buscagna. Here the way from the Kriegalp Pass (Rte. D) joins the present Rte. The Buscagna Alp lies near the head of one of the branches of the Devera that meet at Al Ponte. Huge blocks of serpentine, fallen from the mountains on the N. side of the valley, are mingled with the châteaux scattered over the pastures. In less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the traveller may reach Al Ponte by a path along the l. bank of the stream. The way to Premia is described in Rte. D.

SECTION 30.

ST. GOTHARD DISTRICT.

IN the preceding portions of this work frequent reference has been made to the principal chain of the Swiss Alps extending from the E. end of the Lake of Geneva to the neighbourhood of Coire, and to the line of valley lying between that chain and the so-called main chain, forming the N. limit of the basin of the Po. As a general rule, the traveller who would reach Italy from the N. of Switzerland by a direct course must traverse both of those great alpine ranges. At a single point, however, the Swiss chain is completely cut through by a deep cleft which presents the means for entering Italy from the N. by traversing one instead of two alpine passes. It so happens that this pass, lying in the same line as the cleft of the Reuss valley, is one of the lowest in the main chain—6,936 ft. above the sea.

It is a noticeable fact that a little to the E. and W. of the great cleft through the chain of the Swiss Alps the main valley is barred by ridges parallel to that cleft, having the effect of separating from each other the head waters of the Rhone and the Rhine, which would otherwise have parted in the centre in the same manner as we see, in the E. Alps, one branch of the Adige flowing from the same plateau that sends down a feeder to the Inn, and the other branch of the same stream divided by no apparent barrier from the head waters of the Drave.

It is no less worthy of remark that besides the Vorder Rhein and the Rhone, which but for the above-mentioned barrier would meet somewhere near Andermatt, and the Reuss, which flows from thence to the N., the head valley of the Aar lies close to the ridge dividing the Rhone from the Reuss, while the three principal valleys

on the S. side of the Lepontine Alps—those of the Ticino, the Maggia, and the Tosa—converge towards the same centre. The ridges of the Oberalp and Furca Passes are not more than 13 m. apart, and a circle with a diameter but little greater will include some portion of the basin drained by each of the seven most copious streams of the central Alps. It is a further peculiarity that in most cases the passes connecting the heads of these valleys with each other are amongst the lowest and most easily traversed in this part of the Alps. Several of these have been already described—the Grimsel Pass, between the sources of the Aar and those of the Rhone, in § 24; the Oberalp Pass, between the Vorder Rhein and the Reuss, in § 27; the Gries Pass, connecting the upper valley of the Tosa with the Rhone, and the San Giacomo Pass between the same valley and the Ticino, in § 29. In the present section it will be convenient to include the road of the St. Gothard from Altdorf to Bellinzona, the pass of the Furca between the Rhone and the Reuss, and that of the Nufenen between the former and the Ticino. These passes with the Oberalp Pass limit on three sides the portion of the main chain that seems to have been the seat of those operations whence the peculiar conditions above noted have arisen. On the E. side it is not so easy to determine the natural limit between this group and that of the Adula, described in the next §. On the whole it seems to be best defined by the line of the Lukmanier Pass, extending from Dissentis to the head of the Medelser Thal, thence to Olivone, and through the Val Blegno to Biasca.

Though cut through by one of the greatest of alpine highways, and limited by passes much frequented by strangers, this small district includes some of the least known valleys of the Alps. Of these the Gerenthal, enclosed by a range of snowy peaks, the highest in this part of the chain, such as the Pizzo Rotondo (10,489'), Pizzo Pesciora

(10,246'), Kubbodenhorn (10,082'), and Galmihörner (10,063'), deserves the especial notice of travellers.

That valley may be visited from Oberwald in the Valais, and the Muttenthal is equally accessible from Realp. The natural head-quarters for a mountaineer would be at the Hospice of the St. Gothard; but that place does not offer him tempting accommodation, and it is doubtful whether lodging would be given for more than one night. The Val Canaria may form the object of an excursion from Airolo.

ROUTE A.

FLUELEN TO BELLINZONA, BY THE ST. GOTHARD PASS.

	Swiss leagues	Eng. miles
Amsteg	3½	10½
Wasen	2½	7½
Andermatt . . .	2½	6½
Hospenthal . . .	1½	4½
St. Gothard Hospice .	2½	7½
Airolo	2½	7½
Faido	3½	9½
Giornico	2½	7½
Bodio	1½	4½
Biasca	1½	4½
Bellinzona . . .	4½	13½
	26½	78

Diligence twice daily each way in 14½ to 15½ hrs. The same carriages go on to the rly. station at Camerlata near Como, and passengers reach Milan in 24 to 26 hrs. Fares to Bellinzona: *coupé*, 27 fr. 20 c.; interior, 23 fr. 20 c.; —to Milan: *coupé*, 44 fr. 5 c.; interior, 36 fr. 45 c. *Coupé* secured in Lucerne. In summer a diligence runs by day between Fluelen and Airolo, performing the journey in about 9 hrs.

Voituriers (see Introduction, Art. IV.) abound on this line of road. The usual charges for a pair of horses with a tolerably good carriage are: Fluelen to Andermatt, 24 to 30 fr.—Andermatt to Airolo, 24 to 30 fr.—Airolo to Bellinzona, 40 fr.—Bellinzona to Como *viâ* Lugano, 40 to 50 fr.

The landlords of the chief hotels on the road have combined to supply carriages and horses, at the higher rates

above mentioned, changing horses at the chief places on the way. Fluelen to Bellinzona, 100 fr.—to Como, 150 fr.—paid at the end of the journey. Carriages may be ordered from Lucerne or Como. The above charges do not include *trunkgeld* or *buonamano* to the driver: he expects from 2 to 3 fr. for each stage. There have been many complaints of the voituriere on this line. There is an understanding between them and many of the innkeepers, who agree to pay a gratuity according to the number of the travellers, and of course add the amount to the bill. In making an agreement the traveller should take care to specify that the same carriage is to be taken throughout the journey. It should be stipulated that the price includes all charges for tolls, and if extra cattle be required in the ascent, owing to the weight of the luggage or the number of the party, the charge should be included in the price agreed upon. It should be distinctly stated that the driver is to go to whatever inns the traveller may select; and it is better not to announce beforehand the inns that may be chosen, but to give orders to the driver when approaching the place at which he is to stop. When the agreement is not made with a man recommended by a respectable innkeeper, and in his presence, it is well to have it reduced to writing and signed by the person letting the carriage.

Persons travelling with their own carriages may engage voiturier horses, for which they pay the same price as if they also engaged the carriage; or else may post, changing horses at Intschi, Andermatt, the Hospice, Airolo, Faido, and Bodio. The Swiss post should contain three leagues, but on this road the tariff distances exceed the true measurement given above, the distance to Bellinzona being reckoned 9½ posts or 29½ *stunden*.

The *coupé* in a Swiss diligence is comfortable, the country is better seen than from an ordinary caleche when covered, so that persons travelling in

haste may well avail themselves of that conveyance ; but a part of the journey is made by night. Those who wish fully to enjoy the scenery will take a vehicle from Fluelen to Amsteg, walk thence to Faido or Giornico, and then hire a carriage to Bellinzona.

Those who make an excursion from the Lake of Lucerne to see the gorge of Schöllinen and the Devil's Bridge may hire a char to take them to Andermatt and return to Fluelen for 24 fr., or a carriage and pair of horses for 40 fr.

The Pass of the St. Gothard does not seem to have been known to the Romans. The steepness of the shores of the Lake of Lucerne has even to the present time prevented the construction of a road between Fluelen and Lucerne. In the middle ages, when boat communication on the lake became frequent, the pass was adopted as a common route from Lombardy to the middle and north of Europe. Before the end of the thirteenth century a house of refuge, or hospice, was established at the place which still keeps the name Hospenthal. During the next century a hospice was erected at the summit, with a chapel dedicated to St. Gothard, which has given to the pass its present name. Up to the year 1820 the road was a broad track paved with slabs of granite, suitable for beasts of burden, but seemingly impassable for wheeled vehicles. To the great surprise of the inhabitants, an English traveller crossed it in his carriage in 1775, and another of the same nation repeated the exploit in 1793.

The opening of the new carriage-roads over the Simplon and the Mont Cenis in the early part of this century, followed by the construction of those over the Splügen and Bernardino, made it necessary for the population on either side of the St. Gothard to follow the example, if they would not lose the advantages of the traffic. The present road was completed after some considerable delay between the years 1820 and 1830. It is easy and safe, ex-

cept in spring, when the avalanches are frequent in the gorge of Schöllinen, and on the S. side of the pass. In winter passengers are taken in carriages laid upon sledges as far as Hospenthal, and from thence to Airolo in little open sledges about 2 ft. wide, each drawn by a single horse. In that season the passage is sometimes interrupted for several days by snow-storms.

At the close of the last century the road of the St. Gothard was the chief seat of some of the most remarkable military events recorded in history. They are so intimately connected with the scenes through which the traveller passes, that it seems impossible not to give in this place a brief sketch of the campaign. At the close of 1798 the French troops had crushed the desperate resistance of the population of the Forest Cantons, and had established themselves on the shores of the Lake of Lucerne. In the spring of the following year they advanced through the Canton Uri against an Austrian corps that occupied the valley of the Reuss and the St. Gothard Pass, drove their opponents down the Val Leventina, and detached a corps across the Oberalp Pass into the valley of the Vorder Rhine, where they sacked and burned the Abbey of Dissentis with the treasures of its famous library. A few days later the Austrians assumed the offensive, aided by the Swiss peasantry driven to desperation by hatred of the invader. Suchet was driven back across the Oberalp, and the main body under Lecourbe had to recross the St. Gothard. The defile of the Reuss was the scene of desperate fighting; the French had to yield, and by the 6th June the last man had embarked at Fluelen, and the valley was clear of the enemy. Satisfied with this success, the Austrians remained for two months inactive. Their enterprising opponents made use of the interval to prepare a combined attack. Early in August two separate French corps advanced by

the Surenen and Susten Passes, while the main body under Masséna reached the lower end of the valley of the Reuss in a flotilla of boats. Once more the tide of war surged up the valley, as the Austrians, attacked on all sides, retired to the Devil's Bridge, where, in the midst of a desperate encounter, the blowing up of an arch leading to the bridge sent the soldiers of both nations to find a common fate in the torrent below. The news of the approach of another body of French troops under Gudin, who had forced the passes of the Grimsel and the Furka, decided the Austrian retreat. They crossed the Oberalp, and left the French masters of Uri.

Before a month was out new actors appeared on the scene. An army of uncouth aspect, speaking a language unknown to the previous combatants, advanced through the Val Leventina. This consisted of 18,000 Russian infantry with 5,000 Cossack cavalry, advancing under the old Suwarof to effect a junction with the larger Russian force then operating in the North of Switzerland under Korsakof. Despite the skill and valour of the French resistance, the dogged courage and sheer weight of the Russians prevailed. Having twice advanced as victors, the French retired a second time across the St. Gothard, and after another deadly conflict yielded the defile of the Devil's Bridge, which surely in that year deserved its name. In his retreat, Lecourbe, the French general, carried off or burned every boat upon the lake, and left the Russian general without apparent means for exit from a valley completely exhausted of food and necessaries. Suwarof lost no time. Knowing the impossibility of leading an army along the precipitous shores of the Bay of Uri, he entered the Schächenthal, E. of Altdorf, crossed the Kinzig Kulm (§ 26, Rte. L), and descended upon Muotta, whence he expected to force his way to Schwyz, and so reach the L. of Zurich, there to join the Russian forces. After some

days' sanguinary skirmishing in the valley below Muotta, he learned the defeat of Korsakof, and saw clearly that he was no longer fighting for victory, but to save his army from destruction or captivity. Pursued by the French under Masséna, he led his weary and half-starved troops over the Prigel Pass (§ 26, Rte. K) to Glarus, but there found that the outlet of the valley of the Linth towards Wesen was barred by a strong French force commanded by Molitor. The only hope of escape from the toils of his pursuers was to find a passage for his men across some part of the chain dividing the Canton Glarus from the Grisons. The season was far advanced, and snow had already fallen on the mountains; but there was no hope of safety elsewhere, and accordingly the Russians left Glarus on the 5th of October, marched up the Sernfthal, and finally reached the Valley of the Rhine by the Panixer Pass, after a series of movements such as probably never before were accomplished by a regular army.

Fluelen and Altdorf have been described in § 26. Rte. A. The valley of the Reuss opens due S. from Altdorf as far as the foot of the Bristenstock, where it bears somewhat to W. That fine peak is often in view from the high road, which is carried along the base of the mountains on the E. side of the valley. Near *Schaddorf* is held annually in May, with many curious antique usages, the general assembly (Landesgemeinde) of the Canton Uri. Every male citizen above 20 years of age, not being a priest, has a vote. In these assemblies questions of public importance are decided, and the officers of government elected for the ensuing year. About 1½ hr. from Altdorf is the opening of the *Erstfelderthal*, a glen running deeply into the snowy range W. of the Titlis. Its head is closed by a glacier that descends between the *Schlossberg* (10,263') and the *Spanörter* (10,492'); by it Mr. Sow-erby, one of the chief explorers of

this district, made a pass to Engelberg.

Above the juncture of that glen the valley of the Reuss is contracted between the base of the Kleine Windgelle to the E. and a ridge diverging from the Spanörter to the W. Near *Silenen* are the remains of several ruined castles that once guarded the passage, and a chapel dedicated to the 'Fourteen Helpers in Need,' said to date from 1081. At the neighbouring hamlet of *Eivibach* is the house of *Joseph Maria Trösch*, formerly the best guide for the *Maderanerthal*. He is no longer able to undertake difficult expeditions. Another good guide, named *Ambrose Zraggen*, of *Silenen*, is mentioned in Rte. B. To the l. in approaching *Amsteg* is seen a green hillock with some remains of a ruined castle, believed to be that of *Zwing Uri*, built by *Gessler*, and destroyed in 1308 after the expulsion of the Austrian bailiffs.

Amsteg (Inns: *Weisses Kreuz*, very good and reasonable country inn, but not in favour with the *voituriers*: *Hôtel des Alpes*, new, well spoken of; *Hirsch*, also good; *Ochs*; *Stern*; *Löwe*) lies at the junction of the *Maderanerthal* with the main valley of the *Reuss*. Though inconveniently low—1,713 ft. above the sea—it is well situated for several interesting excursions, most of which are described in the next Rte. In the angle between the *Reuss* and the *Kärstelenbach*, issuing from the *Maderanerthal*, rises the *Bristenstock*, which is the most remarkable object in this part of the valley. Here the road crosses the *Reuss* and begins to ascend. An active walker may reach *Andermatt* as soon as a carriage. After gaining a fine view of the *Great* and *Little Windgelle* and the *Scheerhorn*, the traveller in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. reaches the post station at *Intschi* (2,190'), and a little farther passes a fall of the *Intschibach*, issuing from a wild ravine on the rt. called *Zraggenthal*. At a second bridge 1 m. above *Intschi* the road returns to the rt. bank. The precipices

of the *Bristenstock*, rising tier over tier to a height of nearly 8,000 ft. above the valley, are here very grand. On the opposite side the mountain is less steep, and the village of *Gurtellen* is seen. The main valley ascends to the SSW., and due S. opens the *Fellithal*, famous for rare minerals. *Dissentis* may be reached that way by a pass (*Felligrat*?) leading direct to the *Oberralp See*.

Here the road enters among the crystalline rocks, wherein gneiss and mica slate predominate, and it becomes clear to the eye of the geologist that the valley of the *Reuss* is a mere cleft, cut through the crystalline axis which extends continuously from the chain of the *Bernese Alps* to that of the *Tödi*. (See Introduction, art. Geology.) *Saxifraga corydalis* is here not uncommon. The road lies for some miles through the *Wasener Wald*, formed of old weather-beaten pines rooted amid huge blocks fallen from the adjoining heights. The forest comes to an end at *Wyler*, and the road crosses a third bridge at the *Pfaffensprung*, a spot where the rocks are separated merely by a deep and narrow chasm cut by the *Reuss*. The name is derived from a popular tale of a monk with a girl in his arms who cleared the abyss by a bold leap to save himself from his pursuers. The road traverses the *Maienbach*, issuing from the wild valley that leads to the *Susten Pass* (§ 25, Rte. E), and in 2 hrs. from *Intschi* reaches

Wasen (Inns: *H. des Alpes*, new, well spoken of; *Ochs*, rustic, not bad), a large village 3,068 ft. above the sea, much exposed to avalanches. On leaving the village, a waterfall of the *Rohrbach* is left on the rt. This torrent descends from the *Voralpstock* (10,578'), the SE. outlyer of the *Spitzliberg*, while on the opposite side of the valley rises the bolder peak of the *Rienzerstock* (9,777'), the western summit of the *Crispalt* range. The *Reuss* is traversed by a fourth bridge, and a mile farther the road returns to the l. bank at the *Schöne Brücke*. Here are seen the last patches of rye. A huge block of gneiss lying

by the roadside is called Teufelstein, having been dropped there by the devil when, on an errand of mischief, he happened to meet an old woman who greeted him with 'God save you!'

Little more than 2 m. above Wasen is *Geschenen* (Inn: Rössli, clean and reasonable; Hôtel des Alpes. This little village, 3,619 ft. above the sea, stands at the opening of the *Geschenenthal*, one of the neglected valleys of the high Alps that has only lately begun to attract the attention and activity of mountaineers. [The main branch of the stream, called *Gescheuen Reuss*, is fed by the *Glaciers* of the range extending from the *Winterberg* to the *Sustenhorn*. The passes leading to it are briefly noticed in § 25. Rte. H; but even those who do not undertake difficult excursions will be well rewarded by following the track up the valley to the foot of the *Kehle Glacier*. The chief hamlet of the valley, a group of 20 or 30 houses, is reached in 3 hrs. from *Geschenen*; a pass leads thence to *Realp*. Another branch of the same torrent leads to the ridge connecting the *Sustenhorn* with the *Spitzliberg*, and by it the traveller may reach the head of the *Maienthal*, on the E. side of the *Susten Pass*. A cave called *Sandbalm* at the upper end of the valley has been very productive of fine quartz crystals.]

On leaving *Geschenen* the high road crosses the *Reuss* by the *Häderli Brücke*, and enters the famous gorge of *Schöllinen*, whose savage grandeur can scarcely be fully appreciated except by those who traverse it on foot. Between rugged walls of rock, almost completely bare of verdure, the *Reuss* rages in an almost uninterrupted cataract, while the road, sometimes creeping along the face of the precipice, sometimes mounting by zigzags, once and again spanning the breadth of the valley by a single arch, triumphs over the obstacles that nature has set to man's progress. For the seventh time since *Amstäg* the *Reuss* is crossed by the *Sprengi Brücke*, at a point where it makes a fine cascade. This part of

the route is dangerous in spring, owing to the frequent avalanches. Recesses are cut into the rock at some points to give shelter to foot-passengers, and in one place the road is completely covered with a massive stone gallery, 80 yards long. Wooden crosses by the wayside commemorate fatal accidents. At length, on turning the corner of a rock, the traveller reaches the point where the stern sublimity of the scene attains its climax, and the stream is crossed for the last time at the *Devil's Bridge* (Germ. *Teufelsbrücke*). Issuing from a gorge enclosed between vertical walls of gneiss, the *Reuss* is hurried onward from cataract to cataract till it is reduced to a roaring mass of foam. Here the ancient road, partly hollowed out of the rock, partly supported by solid masonry or upon arches, was carried across the chasm, barely out of reach of the spray, by a slight-looking circular arch without parapets, and but 5 or 6 ft. wide. Unduly ascribed to that great popular architect, the devil, the old bridge appears to have been built in 1118 'by Abbot Gerald of Einsiedlen.' —[M.] Amidst the conflict of the elements, and the no less furious strife of hostile armies, the ancient, seemingly fragile structure has survived, offering a striking contrast to the new massive bridge over which the present road is carried. However prepared the traveller may be by the many attempts of writers and artists to depict the scene, it is one of those that can scarcely disappoint expectation. As he stands on the modern bridge, he can scarcely avoid recalling the desperate encounters between the troops of three nations that connect the name of this spot with the campaign of 1799; and he will soon persuade himself that even in regard to such recent events, popular history is largely compounded of the mythical element. The time-worn aspect of the old bridge shows that it was not then blown up, as is commonly asserted, but only an arch leading to it—the reason being clearly

that neither general would lose the necessary means for advancing or retreating through the valley. Neither is it true that the passage was forced, either by the French against the Austrians, or by the Russians against the French. On each occasion the retreat of the retiring army was decided by the appearance of hostile troops on flank or rear.

There is a scene, sometimes witnessed by travellers who pass this way in winter, that exceeds all that the imagination can picture to itself of the fury of human warfare. A winter storm in the gorge of Schöllinen is an event never to be forgotten by one who has beheld it. The howling and shrieking of the blast only at intervals allow the hoarser roar of the torrent to reach the ear, and the surrounding crags are but dimly seen amid the drifting snow that is swept along through the cleft of the valley. At such times the country people who have need to ascend or descend through the valley take refuge in the galleries above and below the Devil's Bridge, and when it becomes necessary to risk the passage, creep over on hands and knees in order to avoid as far as may be the incredible fury of the wind at that point.

Above the Devil's Bridge the Reuss is enclosed between precipices so steep that there is no room for a goat to pass. Up to the beginning of the 18th century the only mode of access to the upper valley was by a wooden platform, partly supported on props, partly hung by iron chains rivetted to the rocks above. In 1707 a tunnel or gallery, 210 ft. long, called *Urner Loch*, was pierced through the rocks on the rt. bank. This was afterwards enlarged to allow the passage of carriages. There are few more extraordinary contrasts than that which awaits the traveller as he issues from the S. end of the Urner Loch. He has left behind him a scene unsurpassed for stern ruggedness; he emerges upon a peaceful upland basin, where green level mea-

dows stretch for 3 or 4 m. amidst mountains of comparatively moderate height and gentle slope. The first impression of the upper valley of the Reuss, or *Urserenthal*, is pleasing, but the absence of bold features in the scene, and the scarcity of timber, make it somewhat monotonous. Cut off by an impassable defile from the lower part of the Canton Uri, it was originally peopled from the valley of the Vorder Rhein, and was long a dependency of the abbots of Dissentis. The construction of the Devil's Bridge, and of a practicable path, brought the inhabitants into connexion with their neighbours of Uri, and they joined that canton in the 14th century. Scarcely 1 m. beyond the Urner Loch is

Andermatt (Inns: H. Helvetia, new, handsome house; Hôtel Gotthard, good and reasonable, *pension* 7 fr. a day; H. Oberalp, new and good; Bellevue; Drei Könige). This little village (Ital *Orsers*) stands 4,730 ft. above the sea, near the site of a former village destroyed by avalanches. This is threatened with the same fate. In 1799 it was pillaged by the French; gutted by the famishing Russians, who devoured everything, even to candles, soap, and skins; but, worse than all, both armies felled a great part of the forest on the slope of the Gürschenstock, S. of the village, which is its only protection against the spring avalanches. In that horrible year three-fourths of the inhabitants were slaughtered, and the remainder reduced to beggary. This has long been a halting-place for travellers passing the St. Gothard, but of late years it has, as well as Hospenthal, become frequented by persons who find here mountain air, good accommodation, and some interesting mountain excursions. There is a good collection of alpine birds made by M. Nager. Fine minerals are kept for sale by two or three persons in the village. Of mountain excursions the most frequently made are those to the Oberalp Pass and Oberalp See, and

that to the summit of the Badus, both described in § 27, Rte. C. A guide is necessary for the latter expedition. The Fibbia and the Lucendro lake, near the summit of the St. Gothard Pass, may be visited from hence, but better still, from Hospenthal. The Bannwald, or protected forest, where it is forbidden under heavy penalties to cut or injure the trees, is now much reduced in dimensions. The botanist will find there *Mulgedium alpinum*, *Hieracium picroides*, and some other interesting plants. Mountaineers intent on alpine expeditions may here engage as porter a man named Russi, no longer young, but still strong, active, and cheerful.

Rather more than $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. of level road leads the traveller from Andermatt to *Hospenthal* (Inns: Meyerhof, a large handsome house, first-class accommodation and prices; Goldener Löwe, or Lion d'Or, good, kept by the same proprietor, who has a large stock of horses and carriages to let). Minerals, for which the neighbourhood is famous, may be bought here. There are no remains of the ancient hospice that gave its name to the village, but a remarkable tower that overlooks the place is of the Lombard period. This is the point where the track from the Furka Pass (Rte. C) meets the high road, just at the commencement of the ascent to the St. Gothard Pass.

The traveller, whose expectations are heightened by the grand scenery that he has traversed in approaching from either side the ridge forming the actual Pass of St. Gothard, is apt to feel some disappointment as he reaches the part of the road where he naturally hopes to find scenes of the most striking character. It must be owned that as compared with most other passes over the main chain this is deficient in objects of interest. The neighbouring peaks are of very moderate height, and those seen from the road scarcely rise more than 2,000 ft. above the summit level. The road mounts by zigzags from Hospenthal on the l. bank of the branch of the

Reuss that descends from the Lucendro lake near the pass. The other branch flows past Hospenthal from Realp (Rte. C). Passengers taking the short cuts may not only make the ascent, but reach Airolo on the other side some time before the diligence. This can be recommended only to active walkers used to the mountains. A mistake in the way might lead a stranger into difficulties, and expose him to the inconvenience of losing his place. In 1 hr. from Hospenthal the road passes by a house of refuge, where refreshments are said to be sold at exorbitant rates. The boundary of the Canton Tessin is passed at some distance below the Roduntbrücke, which is 2 hrs. above Hospenthal. Here the Reuss is crossed for the last time about 1 m. from the little *Lago di Lucendro* (6,834'). A mountaineer would probably find no difficulty in attaining from thence the summit of the *Pizzo di Vinei* (or Lucendro), 9,708 ft. in height, lying SSW. of the lake, but not seen from the road.

At the Roduntbrücke commences the nearly level, dreary plateau that forms the summit of the pass. It is feared in winter, on account of the *tourments* that surprises travellers, and not seldom bewilders and overpowers them before they are able to attain a place of refuge. About 1 m. beyond the bridge is the summit, 6,936 ft. above the sea. Many pools lie in the depressions of the granite on either side of the top. Nearly $\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther, and but 69 ft. lower, is the

Hospice, or refuge for poor travellers, maintained by voluntary contributions, aided by a small grant from the Canton Tessin. This is said to be well conducted, under two lay managers, besides a chaplain, who keeps a meteorological register. As many as 20,000 rations of bread, soup, and coffee are given here gratuitously every year. A small contribution from the passing traveller will not be misplaced. Close at hand is the post station, and in the same building an Inn of uninviting appearance. Opposite to this is a small new Inn, well spoken of. The buildings here are on the most massive scale, intended

to resist the furious storms that not rarely assail them, and to keep out the severity of the winter cold. The Hospice lies midway between two summits of about equal height—the *Sasso di San Gottardo* (8,983'), and *La Fibbia* (8,996'). The latter is now often ascended, even by ladies, and is said to command a fine alpine panorama. The ascent and return to the Hospice are made in 4 hrs., exclusive of halts, and may be easily taken in a day's walk from Andermatt or Hospenthal to Airolo. A longer excursion is the ascent of the Trithorn (about 10,000'), NE. of the *Sasso di San Gottardo*; about 4 hrs. from the Hospice to the summit, which commands a very extensive panorama. The view has been published, and will be found, along with photographs of the neighbourhood, at the new Inn. Within $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the Hospice the road reaches the S. verge of the plateau, and at once commences to descend by numerous zigzags into a ravine called *Val Tremola*, ill famed for the many fatal accidents that have happened there from spring avalanches. Large numbers of men and horses have ere now been swept away at once by a single avalanche. This locality has given its name to a mineral—called *Tremolite*—which is here abundant. The present road appears to follow a much safer course than the ancient track. Foot-passengers follow a very steep course by which they may descend to Airolo in little more than 1 hr. from the Hospice. The dangerous part of the *Val Tremola* is passed when the road, ceasing to zigzag, reaches a sort of shelf in the slope of the mountain, and passes a new Refuge (5,584'), built by the Cantonal authorities. Here the old track crosses the torrent, leading by a shorter way to Airolo, while the high road continues for some way along the rt. bank of the stream, and after passing it lower down, finally reaches the level of the valley, $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from

Airolo—Germ. *Eriels*—(Inns: *Posta*; *Tre Re*; belonging to same proprietor, very fair accommodation). This is the

chief place in the upper valley of the Ticino—called *Val Bedretto*—extending about 11 m. westward to the Nufenen Pass (Rte. D). Although there is a sensible change of climate as compared with valleys of equal elevation on the N. side of the main chain, this lies too high (*Airolo* being 3,868 ft. above the sea), and is too completely surrounded by mountains, to exhibit the characteristic vegetation of the Italian valleys. The language and appearance of the people, and the aspect of the buildings, tell of Italy; but there is not that abrupt transition from the north to the south that awaits the traveller who crosses the *Cenis*, the *Simplon*, or some other passes of the Alps. Close to Airolo is the opening of the *Val Canaria*, noticed in Rte. E.

Below Airolo the valley of the Ticino bears the name *Val Leventina*. The upper portion, as far as *Giornico*, abounds in beautiful scenery, and the gradual change in the vegetation is especially interesting to those who enter Italy for the first time. Few valleys abound more in waterfalls, of which but a few are here mentioned. The road keeps at first to the l. bank, and about 1 m. from Airolo traverses a tunnel close to the remains of a tower attributed to the Lombard king *Desiderius*. On high ground to the l. stands the village of *Madrano*, whence a path leads to the *Medelsenthal* by the *Uomo Pass* (Rte. G). A little farther the road passes opposite to the waterfall of *Calcaccia*, on the S. side of the valley. Here the traveller enters the defile of *Stalvedro*, obstinately defended by the French, in 1799, against a greatly superior force of Russian troops. The road crosses to the rt. bank, traverses the hamlets of *Piotta* and *Ambri*, where the valley widens, and corn-fields give evidence of a milder climate. On the opposite bank is the large village of *Quinto*. At *Dazio Grande* (3,059'), where the road passes a toll-house and country Inn, it enters a second defile of grander proportions than the first—one of the most striking scenes in the entire route. The Tessin here forces its

way through a cleft in the Monte Piottino, or Platifer. This offers at once a likeness and a contrast to the gorge of Schöllinen by which the traveller approached the pass on the N. side. Less savage and awful, this is certainly not less beautiful. Instead of a few stunted and shattered pines, deciduous trees and shrubs here cling to the crevices of the rocks and crown the heights, softening the sternness of the scene. In the early summer the beautiful *Saxifraga corymbosa* decks the rocks. Until the carriage-road was carried through the defile, it was necessary to make a long ascent, and still longer descent, in order to reach Faïdo. The first course adopted for the road was close to the river, and partly sustained on arches along its bed; but this was carried away by the great storms of 1834 and 1839, and the present line is conducted at a considerable height above the stream. It traverses three short tunnels, and before issuing from the defile passes a pretty waterfall. The vine has made its appearance, and the chestnut has become the prevailing tree, before reaching

Faïdo—Germ. Pfaid—(Inns: Angelo, good; Prince of Wales, new), the chief place of the Middle Val Leventina, 2,366 ft. above the sea. In 1755 the people of Tessin, who had long been oppressed by their masters, the Cantons Uri, Schwyz, and Unterwalden, made an unsuccessful effort to throw off the yoke. The heads of their leaders were here taken off in the presence of the assembled people. Two waterfalls, of which the finest is that of Piumegna, may be visited by any one halting here. Below Faïdo the Val Leventina assumes a more completely Italian character than it had done above the defile of Dazio Grande. The course of the stream, which was a little S. of E. on leaving Airola, bends first to SE., finally nearly due S., and the road with short exceptions keeps to the l. bank. The climate becomes warmer, and population more numerous, as the traveller descends the valley. At *Chiggingna* is a very ancient church, and a tower of

uncertain origin. Amidst beautiful scenery enriched by many new objects of interest, amongst which is the waterfall of Gribiasca, and traversing another defile, he reaches

Giornico—Germ. Irnis—(Inns: 'H. du Cerf, clean; Corona, dirty' [M. J.], one of the most interesting places on this route. The passing traveller should make a point of halting here. The position is extremely fine.

On the rt. bank opposite the village a bold mountain mass—Cima delle Pecore—rises abruptly to a great height, while the valley below is clothed with the rich foliage of the chestnut, and the fig-tree begins to make its appearance. There are here two ancient churches, very curious in their architecture and ornamentation. These are 'the *Ch. of Santa Maria di Castello*, whose substructure is said to exhibit traces of a fort, attributed to the Gauls (?); and the *Ch. of San Nicola da Mira*, regarded by the vulgar as originally a heathen temple. Both these churches are certainly examples of the earliest form of Christian buildings, and highly deserve the attention of the architect and antiquary. Service is not performed in San Nicola, though it is kept in repair. The architecture is of the rudest Romanesque style, and the E. end offers, perhaps, the most unaltered specimen of the choir raised upon substructions that can hardly be called a crypt, found in the ancient Lombard churches of Italy, distinguished by staircases, whereas it here subsists in its primitive form.'—[M.] Half-way between Giornico and Bodio are the Sassi Grossi, huge blocks of stone, that serve as monuments of an extraordinary victory gained in December, 1478, by a small force of Swiss over the army of the Duke of Milan.

Bodio (with two Inns) is the post station, $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. from Giornico, nearly opposite the opening of the Val d'Ambrà, by which a path leads to the Val Verzasca (§ 32). Less than 4 m. farther is

Biusca (Inn: Unione, not good nor clean), a large village at the junction of

the Val Blegno (Rte. F) with the main valley. One of the snowy peaks of the Adula Alps is seen through the opening. Cretins abound here. For a notice of the bergfall of 1512, see Rte. F.

The lower part of the Val Leventina extending to the Lago Maggiore is called *Riviera*. Here the valley of the Ticino expands, the mountains leaving between their bases a broad level space, which is often defaced by the overflow of the river. Though the scenery is not uninteresting, it is apt to lose by comparison with the beauty of the upper valley from Airolo to this point.

The villages of *Osogna*, *Cresciano*, and *Claro* are passed in succession. Near the latter are some ruins of a castle, once held by the Dukes of Milan; and a short distance farther, fully 11 m. from Biasca, the road reaches the junction of the Val Misocco with the valley of the Tessin. The road of the Bernardino (§ 31, Rte. A) meets that of the St. Gothard at the N. side of a massive bridge over the Moësa, where this enters the main valley close to the battle-field of *Arbedo*. That village, lying to the L. of the road, has given its name to one of the few fights where, in the heroic age of their history, the valour of the Swiss failed to compensate inferiority of numbers. Used to encounter fearful odds, 3,000 Swiss here withstood, in 1422, a Milanese army of 24,000 men under Count Carmagnola, one of the first generals of the time. From early morning till nightfall the children of the Alps held firm, rooted to the ground, and dealing slaughter around on their assailants. Most of their leaders and more than half their force had fallen, when darkness enabled the survivors to retreat. The banner of Zug, carried safely out of the fearful fray, when man after man who held it had been struck to death, is still shown in the arsenal of the Canton.

More than 2 m. of hot and dusty road lead from the bridge over the Moësa to

Bellinzona (Inns : Angelo, best ; Hôtel de la Ville, formerly Aquila d'Oro, many complaints of late), the chief town of the valley of the Ticino, dividing with Lugano and Locarno the rank of capital of the Canton Tessin. The aspect of the town from without is extremely picturesque. Its position near the junction of the valleys leading to the St. Gothard and the Bernardino Passes to the N., and the roads to the Lago Maggiore and Lake of Lugano to the S., makes it the key to this entrance into Italy. It appears to have been held as a fortified station by the Gauls and the Romans, as it undoubtedly has been since the 13th century, and is still maintained as a fortress by the Swiss Confederation. When the greater part of the present Canton Tessin was finally reduced to the condition of obedience to the three *Urkantone*, Schwyz, Uri, and Unterwalden, the latter ruled the land jointly by governors who inhabited the three castles that still overlook the town, and used as absolute a sway over the subject people as that of the Austrian bailiffs against whom they had themselves revolted two centuries before. The Castello Grande, once occupied by the Uri governor, is now an arsenal and cantonal prison. Admission is given to strangers (charge 1 fr.) who go to admire the fine view. The Castello di Mezzo, seat of the Unterwalden governor, and Castello Corbario belonging to Schwyz, now form part of the fortifications of the town. From many places in the neighbourhood, especially the church of Sta. Maria della Salute, the Castello Grande above mentioned, and the Augustinian monastery, there are fine views over the valley extending to the Lago Maggiore. A longer walk is that to the gorge of the *Sementina*, a picturesque ravine opening on the rt. from the road to Locarno, about 2 m. from the town.

The interior of the town has nothing that need detain a traveller coming from Italy, but one who is crossing the

Alps for the first time will be interested by the general aspect of the buildings and the people, by the principal church enriched with marbles and bas-reliefs, and by the very ancient church of San Biagio near the Lugano gate.

The roads to Locarno and Magadino are described in § 32, Rte. A, and that to Lugano in § 33, Rte. C.

The botanist arriving from the Alps will here find several southern species not often seen in Central Europe, such as *Anchusa angustifolia*, *Centaurea splendens*, *Andropogon Gryllus*, &c. To the naturalist, as well as the lover of scenery, Locarno is a far more tempting stopping-place.

ROUTE B.

EXCURSIONS FROM AMSTEG—ASCENTS OF THE GREAT AND LITTLE WINDGELLE AND THE BRISTENSTOCK.

The *Maderanerthal*, which joins the valley of the Reuss at Amsteg on the road of the St. Gothard, is described in § 27, Rte. B, in connection with the passage of the Clariden Grat, separating it from the head of the valley of the Linth. It is the point whence the two fine peaks of the Windgelle, lying N. of that valley, and that of the Bristenstock on the opposite side, may best be ascended. It seems convenient to describe these, and a few other, excursions under a separate heading.

Referring to the description of the *Maderanerthal* for some remarks on the topography and nomenclature of the adjoining ranges, it will be seen that the *Kleine Windgelle* is the correct name for the westernmost peak of the Clariden Alps, but that the same peak is called *Grosse Windgelle* in the *Maderanerthal*, while the people of the same valley apply the name *Kalkstock* to the peak properly entitled to the name *Grosse Windgelle*. Ambrose

Zraggen and Franz Zurfluh are the best guides in the valley; Jos. Maria Trösch is out of health, but Melchior Trösch, a younger man, is well spoken of. It must be remembered that Amsteg lies low—at 1,713 ft.—and that the ascent of any of the higher peaks from thence is long and fatiguing. It is therefore desirable either to start very early, some time before daylight, or else to sleep at some of the chalets on the way.

Ascent of the Kleine Windgelle (9,848'). An account of this expedition, made in 1844, was given by the late George Hoffmann, in the first series of *Berg- und Gletscher-Fahrten*. He was followed in 1862 by the Rev. John Sowerby.

Hoffmann ascended directly from Amsteg in 1½ hr. to the chalets of Waldiberg, then in 1 hr. more to those of Niederstäffeli, and in ½ hr. more to those of Oberstäffeli, the highest on the SW. side of the mountain. A cattle-track leads thence in 1 hr. up a steep slope to the base of a belt of rock called *Stuck Wand*, that forms the upper limit of the alpine pastures. A stiff scramble follows, difficult enough to make progress rather slow. In approaching the highest peak Hoffmann found large blocks of green and red porphyry, but has given no particulars as to the relation between this rock and the limestone strata of which the mountain is mainly composed. On the last peak, and only 200 or 300 ft. below the top, an abundant spring of pure water bursts out from the rock, and disappears again immediately in some of the clefts. The last rocks appear quite inaccessible, but the summit is attained, without much further trouble, in 8 hrs., exclusive of halts, from Amsteg, by passing round to the E. side of the peak. In its main particulars the view is much the same though less extensive than that from the higher peaks next noticed; but the rocks of the *Grosse Windgelle* present a very grand appearance from this point, rising more than 600 ft. above the spectator. Mr. Sowerby, with A.

Zraggen, took a longer but easier course. 'Following the path of the Maderanerthal for a short distance beyond Bristen, we took a path on the l. up to Golzern. Keeping above this, and rather to the rt., we gained the hollow between the Great and Little Windgelle, not far from the glacier called the Aelpli-Firn. We were now level with the shaly terrace which separates the upper and lower precipices of the mountain. This we followed, till we reached a gap in the fortress above us, through which we easily gained the summit in $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Amsteg.'—[J.S.]

The hollow between the Great and Little Windgelle, which is easily reached in 4 hrs. from Amstäg, is composed of *Schraattenkalk* (see Introduction, art. Geology), which is here split up in a wonderful way. 'Some of the rents are several ft. in width, and 40 or 50 ft. deep.'—[J.S.]

Ascent of the Grosse Windgelle (10,463'). The extreme steepness of this peak, and the fact that it is composed of limestone, always less safe than crystalline rocks, had procured for it a reputation for inaccessibility when George Hoffmann undertook the expedition in 1848. His two guides, J. M. and Melchior Trösch, being sent in advance to reconnoitre, reached the summit for the first time, and after some delays, owing to bad weather, they led that traveller to the top some 15 days later. The best starting-point is the Alp of Bernerts matt, reached in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Amsteg. The peak is formed of limestone rock, bare alike of snow and of vegetation, presenting a nearly vertical face to the W., but less steep to the SW., where a small glacier, called Staffel Glacier, abuts against the base of the rocks. After encountering some difficulty in passing from the glacier to the rock, they found the greater part of the ascent (as often happens) much less difficult than it appears when seen from a distance. In one place it was necessary to pass along the top of a connecting wall of

rock only about 1 ft. broad, with a precipice on either hand. Hoffmann remarks that the ascent cannot be undertaken when the rocks are wet after rain or fresh snow, as they then become dangerously slippery. In less than $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the alp the summit was gained. A second and equally high point, less than 100 yards distant, is separated by a deep impassable chasm, and seems inaccessible. The second ascent in 1864, by MM. Raillard and Finiger, and the third, in 1866, by Mr. Sowerby, were accomplished in much less time.

Ascent of the Bristenstock (10,089'). This excursion has been rather frequently made of late years, and its popularity is doubtless owing in great measure to the account given by Mr. E. S. Kennedy in the first series of '*Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers*.' That interesting narrative went to show that even very experienced mountaineers may be involved in serious difficulties by inattention to the rules of their art. There is one way up from Amsteg, now well known to several of the guides at that place, by which the summit is reached without serious difficulty, but not without labour, as an ascent of more than 8,000 ft. is always a considerable day's work. Excluding halts, 7 hrs. should be allowed for the ascent, and from 4 to 5 hrs. for the descent. It is said that the easiest way to the top is from the side of the Fellithal. By sleeping at some of the chalets in that wild glen, a traveller, with a competent guide, may reach Amsteg over the top of the Bristenstock. It is better placed for a view than any of its neighbours, as its position commands a great part of the valley of the Reuss and the bay of Uri, in addition to an alpine panorama of great extent.

The *Gross Ruchi* (10,295') was climbed for the first time in 1864 by Mr. Sowerby, and 9 days later by a party of the Swiss Alpine Club. Starting from the new inn at Waldibalm, a path ascends the slopes leading to the chalets of Alpgnover, standing on a terrace that runs for miles along the N.

side of the valley. A very beautiful path leads thence to Bristen by Bernerts-matt. To climb the Ruchi it is necessary to reach the glacier on the E. side of the peak dividing it from the Klein Ruchi. The ascent is laborious. The summit looks sheer down into the northern Brunnithal leading to Unter Schächen.

The *Düssistock* (10,702') appears to have been first attained in 1842 by M. Escher v. der Linth, and a few times since that date. It rises very boldly from the S. side of the Hüfi Gl., and on the opposite side overlooks the *Tschingel Glacier*, a considerable ice-field occupying a high plateau between Val Cavrein and the Brunnithal. The peak is reached with little difficulty by ascending from this glacier by the ridge leading N. to the summit.

ROUTE C.

HOSPENTHAL TO OBERGESTELN, BY
THE FURKA PASS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Realp . . .	1½	4
Furka Pass . . .	2½	6
Rhone Gletscher Inn . . .	2	4½
Obergesteln . . .	2	5½
	<hr/> 8	<hr/> 20

Diligence from Andermatt to Brieg daily in 12 hrs.

The Furka Pass connects the head of the valley of the Rhone with that of the Urserenthal, which, as mentioned in Rte. A, contains the main source of the Reuss. This is the natural course for those who would pass from the Upper Valais to the road of the St. Gothard, and since the new carriage-road over the pass has been completed, it is more than ever frequented by tourists. In fine weather the view from the top compensates those who pass this way for the tedium of the ascent from Hospenthal, which is monotonous and uninteresting; but the Susten Pass (§ 25, Rte. E) affords a far more attractive route for those who wish to pass from the valley of Hasli to that of the Reuss.

Leaving the St. Gothard Road (Rte. A)

at Hospenthal, the traveller follows the new road along the nearly level floor of the Urserenthal, by the rt. bank of the Reuss, till this is crossed about ¼ hr. below

Realp (Inns: Hôtel des Alpes, good; Zum Realp Hospiz, formerly used as a hospice, excellent wine. The hamlet is 5,034 ft. above the sea, only 246 ft. higher than Hospenthal. For the Lochberg Pass, leading nearly due N. from hence to the chief hamlet in the Gachenenthal, see § 25, Rte. H.

[A short distance above Realp, on the S. side of the valley, is the opening of the *Muttenthal*, an alpine glen, deserving more attention than it has yet received from travellers. It is divided into two main branches, both leading to glaciers which are the most considerable in the St. Gothard range. The SW. branch, retaining the name *Muttenthal*, leads to some châteaux (6,949) close to the foot of the *Mutten Glacier*. The range enclosing the glacier sinks but little below 10,000 ft. but a pass might doubtless be effected to the Gerenthal, through which the traveller could descend to Oberwald. The S. branch of the *Muttenthal* terminates on one side in the *Wyttengewasser Glacier*. Farther to the E. it may probably be no difficult thing to traverse the main chain immediately W. of the Pizzo di Vinei, and to descend to the village of Bedretto. The ridge must be about 9,000 ft. in height.]

Above Realp the road to the Furka begins to mount, at first gently, then by steep zigzags up the treeless slopes on the N. side of the valley. When it has attained a height of about 6,800 ft., it winds along ascending very gently. There is little to attract attention, except in the early summer, before the cattle have been turned loose on the alp, when it is adorned by a profusion of flowers including most of the characteristic species of the Central Alps. Towards the summit there are almost always some patches of snow beside the road. In ascending from Realp nearly 3 hrs. must be allowed, but in descending

2 hrs. suffice for the distance between that place and the

Furka Pass (7,992'). The ridge is very narrow, and the traveller is suddenly presented with a view that makes him forget the dullness of the ascent. The Oberland Alps are here seen from an unaccustomed point of view, and the Finsteraarhorn especially presents an aspect of rare grandeur. Within the last few years an Inn has been opened at the summit, and supplies very fair accommodation at not unreasonable prices. The pass lies between two pointed peaks whose outline offers some likeness to a pitchfork; and the name is more appropriate than in many other cases in the Alps where it recurs under the forms Forcola, Forcletta, Forclaz, Furgge, &c. The peak lying S. of the pass is often ascended for the sake of the view by persons who halt at the Inn. It is there called *Furkahorn*, but is apparently the same that is named on the Federal Map Blaubeerg (9,091')—not to be confounded with the higher mountain so called, E. of the St. Gothard Pass.

A more considerable expedition is the ascent of the *Galenstock* (11,956'). This has been made several times of late years, and well merits the exertion; but it is fit only for practised mountaineers with a competent guide. Some travellers who have attacked the mountain from this side without proper precautions have narrowly escaped very serious accidents. See also § 25, Rte. F.

The peak of the *Mutthorn* (10,181'), lying due S. of the pass, in the ridge dividing the Gerenthal from the Muttenthal, was ascended in 1865 by Messrs. Sedley, Taylor, and Montgomery, in 4½ hrs. from the Furka inn, returning thither in 3 hrs.

The descent on the W. side of the pass is much steeper than the ascent. Pedestrians pressed for time may follow the old path; but by keeping to the carriage-road, and merely cutting off the corners between one zigzag and the next, they gain a really magnificent view of the great ice-fall of the Rhone

Glacier. This soon comes into view, but it is only after descending about ¼ hr. that the full extent of that grand ice-stream is disclosed. Towards the bottom of the descent it is better to follow the old path. For a fuller notice of the Rhone Glacier, see § 24, Rte. C, and § 25, Rte. F. [A mountaineer bound for the Grimsel may traverse the steep face of the mountain NW. of the Furka Pass, cross the Glacier above the ice-fall, and reach the Hospice by the course indicated in the last-mentioned Rte. For this expedition a guide is indispensable.] Towards the foot of the descent travellers usually make a slight détour to visit the lower end of the glacier. They are shown some springs of clear water that are considered to be the true 'Sources of the Rhone'—Germ. Rhone-Quellen. In summer the stream issuing from the glacier pours down a far more abundant current; but in winter, when the latter dwindles to a rivulet, the springs continue to flow as copiously and with the same temperature as in summer.

The new Inn (Zum Rhone Gletscher), opened by Seiler of Zermatt, at the junction of the path leading to the Grimsel with that leading down the valley of the Rhone, is very well kept. See § 24, Rte. C. The way to Oberwald lies through a rocky defile, and the new road, if it robs the journey of something of its wildness, spares the pedestrian a very rough path. Pine-trees, that have rarely been seen since the traveller left Andermatt, here reappear. At *Oberwald*, where there is a decent Inn, the traveller attains the level of the Rhone valley. Carriages may be procured for Obergestelen (2 m.) Munster (6 m.), or Viesch (16½ m.).

[Mountaineers may well devote a day or two from Oberwald to exploring the Gerenthal, a neglected valley whose head is enclosed by a semicircular range of peaks, most of them exceeding 10,000 ft. in height. It is divided into two parallel branches, of which the northern—lying to the l. in ascending from Oberwald—is the most considerable.

On reaching the head of the valley the *Geren Glacier* is seen on the l., or NE., enclosed between the highest summits of the St. Gothard Group—the *Pizzo Rotondo* (10,489'), *Pizzo Pesciora* (10,246'), and *Kuhbodenhorn* (10,082') to S. and SE., and the *Saashorn* (9,977') to NW. Messrs. F. North and Rigby, keeping a course about due SE. from Oberwald, and avoiding the *Geren Glacier*, found an easy pass on the SW. side of the *Kuhbodenhorn*, leading in 5 or 6 hrs. to *Hospital all'Acqua*. Other passes between the peaks surrounding the *Geren Glacier* doubtless remain to be explored. The three first-named peaks lie in the main chain dividing this valley from the head of the Val Bedretto, and a pass may doubtless be found which would be more interesting for a mountaineer going from the Oberland into Italy than the Nufenen or the St. Gothard.]

ROUTE D.

OBERGESTELTEN TO AIROLO, BY THE
NUFENEN PASS.

9 hrs.' walking. About 23 Eng. miles.

This is the most direct way from the head of the valley of the Rhone to that of the Ticino, but cannot be called a very interesting path, being in every way inferior to the Gries Pass, which is approached by the same path. In fine weather a guide is scarcely needed.

The way from Obergestelen (or Münster) to the head of the Eginenthal is described in § 29, Rte. A. At the chalets of Altstaffel, the highest in that valley, a path bears to the l., mounting by zigzags about due E. to the

Nufenen Pass (8,009'), called on the Italian side *Passo di Novena*. Unlike the neighbouring pass of the Gries, where the peculiar conformation of the ground has produced an extensive glacier at the top, this at an equal height is covered with grass, usually with a few patches of snow on the Tessin side. Nearly 4 hrs. are required for the ascent

from Obergestelen, and rather more than 2 hrs. for the descent to Hospital all'Acqua; travelling in the opposite direction, $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice for the ascent, and $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. for the descent to Obergestelen. The view of the Oberland Alps from the summit is fine. The path slopes at first very gently towards the Italian side, and then descends rather more rapidly across the wide pastures of the Alpe di Cruina, occupying the upper end of the Val Bedretto, which extends for about 13 m. hence to Airolo. Near the chalets of Cruina (6,647') the main branch of the Ticino is formed by the union of the streamlet from the pass with a more considerable torrent issuing from the *Val Corvo*, and apparently fed by a branch of the Gries Glacier, which also supplies a feeder to the Rhone and the Tosa. Here the main path crosses to the l. bank, along which it runs for many miles. The track leading from the Val Formazza by the Pass of San Giacomo (§ 29, Rte. B) is joined as the traveller reaches *Hospital all'Acqua* (5,266'), originally designed as a refuge for poor travellers. It is a poor, dirty, and not cheap inn, where travellers will pass the night only in case of need. Here commences the permanently inhabited portion of the Val Bedretto. Few valleys in the Alps have suffered so severely from avalanches. Though the pine forests which clothe the slopes might seem to offer some protection, the inhabitants have not found any part of the valley where they can promise themselves security against fresh disasters. About 1 hr. below all'Acqua is *Bedretto* (4,610'), the highest village in the valley to which it gives its name, with a poor Inn. A buttress of strong masonry is erected to protect the church from the fall of avalanches. To the NW. is seen the *Glacier of Pesciora*, lying on a high shelf beneath the peak of the *Pizzo Pesciora* (10,246'). Save the *Pizzo Lunghino*, at the head of the Engadine (§ 35), this is the only mountain in the Alps which sends down from its flanks streams that flow

into three seas. On this side the waters flow into the Adriatic through the Ticino and the Po, on the W. side, to the Mediterranean, through the Rhone, and on the NE. side, to the North Sea, through the Reuss and the Rhine.

The path to Airolo crosses the river before reaching Osasco (4,367'), about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. below Bedretto. This hamlet was destroyed by an avalanche in the last century. Here the paths from the Val Bavona and Val Lavizzara, mentioned in § 32, Rtes. C and D, enter the Val Bedretto. The next hamlet is Fontana; the main path keeps to the rt. bank until close to Airolo, where it recrosses the Ticino and reaches that village (Rte. A) by a short ascent. Those who are bound for the Pass of St. Gothard, and do not care to go by Airolo, should cross the river at Fontana, follow for some distance a track along the l. bank, and then mount the slopes to the l. till he joins the high road as it enters the ravine of Val Tremola near the new Refuge, about 1,700 ft. above Airolo.

ROUTE E.

AIROLO TO ANDERMATT, BY THE VAL CANARIA.

About 8 hrs.' walk.

The *Val Canaria* is a wild and unfrequented glen descending from the NE. towards Airolo, and pouring its torrent into the Ticino about 1 m. below that village. This offers a way to the valley of the Reuss more interesting to the mountaineer than the St. Gothard road. The ground is rough, and the path scarcely, if at all, traceable, so that it is advisable to take a guide. After passing a hamlet called Valle, about 1 m. from Airolo, the path fairly enters the valley and mounts for a considerable distance by the rt. bank of the torrent. The scenery is of a bolder character than in most of the neighbouring valleys. After passing a few chalets, which are not occupied long, as the valley supplies but scanty pasturage, the traveller reaches its head, a wild

hollow enclosed between ridges that support small masses of glacier. Here there is a way to Dissentis, ascending due E. from the head of the Val Canaria, and descending through the Val Cadelim, which joins the Medelserthal (Rte. F) a little above Sta. Maria. This is very little used, because the course from Airolo to Sta. Maria, described in Rte. G, is more direct. There is another way to the valley of the Vorderrhein, apparently somewhat difficult, though Prof. Theobald informs us that cattle are driven that way every year. This is by a glacier or field of névé on the S. side of the *Piz Ravescha* (9,875'). By this way it is possible to reach the *Val Cornära*, an affluent of the Vorder Rhein noticed in § 27, Rte. C. The writer has no doubt as to the possibility of passing the ridge in that direction, but, as seen from the head of the Val Canaria, it appeared to him steep, and without the slightest trace of path.

The way to Andermatt lies due N. from the head of the valley to the *Nera Pass* (about 8,000' ?) lying between the Piz Alv and the Piz Ravescha. The descent lies NW. to Andermatt through the *Unteralpthal*, a glen now sometimes visited by strangers, who take it in the way from that village to the top of the Badus. (See Rte. A.)

ROUTE F.

DISSENTIS TO BELLINZONA, BY THE LUKMANIER PASS.

	Hrs.' walking	Eng. miles
Platta	2	6
Sta. Maria	3	8
Casaccia	$1\frac{1}{2}$	4
Olivone	3	8
Dongio	$2\frac{1}{2}$	7
Blasca	$2\frac{1}{2}$	6
Bellinzona	$4\frac{1}{2}$	$13\frac{1}{2}$
	18	53

The *Lukmanier Pass* (Ital. Passo di Lucmagno) is the lowest in the main chain of the Alps between the Mont Genève and the Maloya. Though known from the earliest times, and to some extent frequented in the Roman period and during the middle ages,

this, like the two above-named passes, has hitherto failed to become one of the main channels of communication between the people at opposite sides of the Alps, and for the same reason—because each of them forces the traveller to take a very circuitous route between the point where he enters the Alps and that where he issues from them into the plain of N. Italy. The Genève and Maloya correspond to points of dislocation in the main chain, where ranges formed about different axes of elevation meet each other. In the case of the ranges on either side of the Lukmanier, the direction in which they have been raised is not very evident, and the pass itself appears to be produced by denudation acting on incoherent materials rather than by forces that have determined the general configuration of the mountains.

This pass, after having fallen into comparative disuse since the completion of the high road by the Bernardino, is destined to assume new importance by the construction of a railway to connect Lombardy and the port of Genoa with the Lake of Constance and the German railways radiating from its shores. The details of the line to be selected have been much debated, and may be liable to further modification, but, in spite of local pretensions and jealousies, it seems certain that the natural conditions which make this the easiest and most direct line for railway communication between central and western Germany and the Mediterranean must ultimately prevail over other considerations.

Immediately S. of *Dissentis* (§ 27, Rte. A), the *Medelser Rhein*, or Middle Rhine, issues from the *Medelserthal*, a deep valley which marks the limit between the alpine group of the Adula (§ 31) and that of the St. Gothard. The mule-path from Dissentis, after crossing the Vorder Rhein above the junction of the Medelser Rhein, mounts past the old church of St. Agatha, and winds upwards through a wood to the village of *Mompé Medels* (3,963'), com-

manding a fine view over Dissentis, the main valley of the Vorder Rhein, and the mountains to the N., while in the opposite direction are seen the Medelser Glacier and some of the high peaks at the head of the Medelserthal. Soon after passing the village the path turns a projecting angle of the mountain, and the traveller has laid before him the upland valley through which his route lies to the pass. It presents an agreeable picture of alpine pastoral life, being bright with green meadows and some patches of rye, potatoes, and flax. Several small villages, each with a slender steeple, contain the sparse population, and pine forests clothe the middle slopes of the surrounding mountains. Leaving Curaglia to the l. the pass crosses the main torrent, and in 2 hrs. from Dissentis reaches

Platta (4,523'), the principal place in the valley. The *cure* receives strangers. The old path to this place is now almost impassable, through neglect, but it is the more interesting. This follows the deep ravine, called Confions, where the M. Rhine forms two fine waterfalls. Above the defile the old path soon reaches *Curaglia*, and then joins the beaten track to Platta.

[The way to the Medelser Glacier by the *Plattas Alp* has been noticed in § 27, Rte. C. By that way Messrs. Moore and Walker effected a new pass to Olivone, an interesting variation on the Lukmanier. Following the track to the Lavaz Joch (§ 31, Rte. D) for 50 m., they then ascended in 2½ hrs. the E. branch of the Medelser Gl., to a depression E. of the *Cima Camadra* (10,509'), called by them *Camadra Pass* (about 10,000'). An almost unchecked gissade of over 3,000 ft. took them down in 35 min. to Val Camadra, near the foot of the Greina Pass (§ 31, Rte. D). Ghirome was reached in 1½ hr., and Olivone in 1 hr. 20 min. more.]

The path to the Lukmanier follows the rt. bank, passing the hamlets Fuorns and Acla to *Perdutsch*, a small hamlet at the junction of *Val Cristallina*.

[This alpine glen may well occupy a

mountaineer for an excursion of one or two days from Dissentis. It derives its name from the quartz crystals found in the granite, or gneiss, of the surrounding Medelser Gebirge. The entrance to the glen is very picturesque. Huge moss-grown blocks of granite, amidst which may be detected the delicate bells of the *Linnaea borealis*, lie in the open spaces between masses of pine forest. To the W. is the *Scopi* (10,499), a rugged pinnacle of slate, containing belemnites. The Val Cristallina divides into two branches. That running S., called *Val Casaccia*, is very short; the other, much longer and more interesting, is called *Ufiern* (the Romansch form of Inferno), from the dark and savage character of its scenery. On its N. side rise several high peaks, such as *Piz Puzatu* (10,262'), *Piz Cristallina* (10,345'), and *Cima Camadra* (10,509'). The first of these was ascended by Placidus à Spescha in 1782. The descent may be made on the side of Platta to the Medelserthal. Olivone may be reached from a SE. branch of this wild glen by the *Ufiern Pass* (7,887'). The way is by a faintly marked track passing near a small tarn, 7,572 ft. in height. On the opposite side the stream enters the *Lago Retico*, and runs down to the *Val di Campo*. This enters Val Blegno a short way above Olivone, which is $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the pass. Another variation on the ordinary route was struck out by Mr. Sowerby in 1865. Having slept at the Plattas Alp, he crossed the ridge to the S. by a low col, and in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. gained the *névé* of the W. arm of the Medelser Glacier. An ascent of 2 hrs. took him to the *Forcellina Cristallina* (about 9,800'), a snow col between the Piz Cristallina and a higher point marked 3,175 on the Federal Map. Descending over *névé* and rocks, and bearing always to the l., he reached in nearly 2 hrs. more the summit of a nameless pass 8,727 ft. high, at the extreme E. end of the Ufiern glen. $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. took him down to Val Camadra, and thence to Olivone.]

Close to Perdatsch the Middle Rhine forms another fine waterfall, and the path begins to ascend rather more steeply than heretofore. Passing two hospices, or refuges for travellers, formerly erected by the abbots of Dissentis, the first called St. Gion, the second St. Gall, the traveller reaches the highest and principal hospice, called *Sta. Maria*, 5,925 ft. above the sea. Each of these is furnished with a bell, which is tolled during the snowstorms with a view to guide passing travellers. These refuges afford bread and wine, and, in case of need, beds for the night; but the quarters are not tempting. The ascent of the *Scopi* may be made from hence in 5 hrs. It is somewhat fatiguing, but rewards the traveller by a fine alpine panorama. At Sta. Maria the Medelser Rhein is formed by the confluence of four torrents. The chief of these, and that which is considered the true source of the stream, issues from the *Val Cudelim*, which opens about due W. between the *Rondadura* (9,902') and the *Pizzo dell' Uomo* (9,022'). At the head of this glen are several small lakes, of which the largest is called *Lago Scuru* (8,048'). The way to Val Canaria referred to in Rte. E. passes a lower lake, called *Lago Lisera* (7,690'), but bears to the l. before reaching the *Lago Scuru*. A second torrent descends to Sta. Maria from the *Passo dell' Uomo*, noticed in the next Rte., and a third from a ravine on the flanks of the *Scopi*; but the deepest depression in the ranges enclosing the head of the valley lies between the two last, about due S. from the Sta. Maria, and is that followed in the present Rte.

The ascent to the *Lukmanier Pass* from Sta. Maria is quite trifling, the height of the summit level being not more than 6,289 ft. (?)—some measurements make it even lower. It is reached in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Sta. Maria. The friable gypsaceous rock over which the pass is carried has a white lustre that causes it to be sometimes mistaken at a distance for snow. Etymologists have

endeavoured, from this circumstance, to frame a derivation for the name of the pass; but it appears that the origin is from the name *Sancta Maria de Luco Magno*, once given to the oratory on the N. side. All the traces of the forest which must once have existed there have now disappeared. From the wooden cross that marks the summit there is a view of the main mass of the Adula Alps, crowned by the peak of the Piz Valrhein. The granitic ridges that enclose the head of the Val Blegno exhibit on a smaller scale the pinnacled and serrated forms familiar to the Chamouni tourist.

The rapidity of the descent on the S. side of the pass affords a contrast to the gentle northern slope. Though steep, the vertical height of the first stage is not great, and in $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. or less the traveller reaches Casaccia, a poor hospice (5,978'), at the head of the *Val Zura*, a tributary glen of the Val Blegno. This descends in successive steps that follow in rapid succession as the traveller approaches the junction with the main valley. The first of these leads to the chalets of Bronico (5,466'). Two more steps in the descent lead in 2 hrs. from Casaccia to *Camperio* (3,929'), a hospice whose foundation, as well as that of Casaccia, is attributed to S. Carlo Borromeo. The first view of the *Val Blegno* from near this place is very beautiful. It forms a deep cleft between the main range of the Adula and the less lofty ridge that separates it from the Val Leventina. There are few alpine passes in which the traveller is brought by a more abrupt transition from a region so stern and wild as the head of Val Zura into a valley so rich and animated as that into which he here enters. The lower part of the Val Zura is commonly called Val Campra. The track is carried along the l. bank by *Somascona*, where it becomes passable for country charrs, and in 1 hr. from Camperio descends into Val Blegno exactly opposite.

Olivone (2,927'). There are several poor inns, the best of which is kept by

Stefano Bolla. It is on the rt. bank of the stream, tolerable, but dear. Nearly 6 hrs. must be allowed for reaching the Lukmanier from Dissentis, and $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. for the descent. In consequence of the difference of level, nearly 5 hrs. will be taken in the ascent from Olivone, and about the same time for descending to Dissentis.

A diligence plies daily between Olivone and Biasca. It leaves the latter places at 3.30, arriving at 8 A.M., and returns from Olivone at 3.30 P.M., descending the valley in 3 hrs.

About Olivone the chestnut makes its appearance, soon becoming the predominant tree of the valley. During the descent the vine and fig-tree appear in succession, and announce to the traveller his arrival in a more genial climate. Close to Olivone the stream of the *Brenno* is formed by the junction of the torrent from the northern or main branch of the valley, called Val Campra, with that issuing from the Lukmanier Pass through the Val Campra. A tolerably good road leads down the Val Blegno along the l. bank of the Brenno, from Olivone to its junction with the Val Leventina at Biasca. It descends gently by Aquila to Dangio, a village lying at the W. base of the Piz Valrhein, seen through the *Val Soja*, a ravine opening l. of the road. Farther on is a small establishment with mineral waters, called *Acqua Rossa*, offering tolerable accommodation. *Dangio* (1,513'), is $7\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Olivone, and 3 m. farther is *Malvaglia*, one of the chief villages in the valley. Before reaching that place the road crosses the *Lorina* torrent as it issues from the *Val Malvaglia* to join the Brenno. This wild glen originates on the S. side of principal peaks of the Adula. For the glacier passes practicable from its head to the sources of the Hinterrhein, see § 31, Rte. B. About 1 m. below Malvaglia is the junction of another torrent from the *Val Pentirone*. A path leads through it by a village of the same name to a pass (6,955') in

the ridge dividing Val Blegno from Val Calanca, and descends to the hamlet of Rossa in that valley. Below the junction of Val Pentirone the road traverses a tract marked by the presence of scattered blocks of stone and irregular hillocks that are the memorials of one of the most destructive events recorded in alpine history.

In Sept. 1512 a bergfall from the NW. end of the ridge of the *Pizzo Magno* (7,877') barred across the course of the Brenno. The barrier formed a lake that continued to increase until the spring of 1514, when it suddenly broke its bounds, spreading devastation through the lower part of the Val Leventina, or Riviera, and even destroying a part of the town of Bellinzona, 15 miles distant. The bergfall has been attributed to an earthquake, but no such agent is needed to explain the phenomenon, and it is more likely that the fall should have occasioned any oscillation that may have been felt in the adjoining valleys. Less than 2 m. from the site of the bergfall is *Biasca*, where this road joins that of the St. Gothard (Rte. A).

ROUTE G.

DISSENTIS TO AIROLO, BY THE PASSO DELL' UOMO.

5 hrs. to Sta. Maria—6 hrs. thence to Airolo.
Foot-path.

This affords a pleasant way for the pedestrian going from the Vorderrhein valley to the S. side of the St. Gothard. As far as Sta. Maria the way from Dissentis (see last Rte.) is easily found without a guide; thence to Altanca it is advisable to take one, as the track is faintly marked, and it would be very unpleasant to be benighted on the heights near the pass. The day's walk is rather long, though free from difficulty.

From Sta. Maria a path leads due SW. through a depression called *Val Termine*. The ascent is easy, but considerably longer than that to the Lukmanier, and $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. is required to reach

the summit of the *Passo dell' Uomo* (7,257'), lying S. of the *Pizzo dell' Uomo* (9,022'). The St. Gothard Alps abound in small lakes, but in no part of the range are they so abundant as in this neighbourhood. Not only in the upland valley-basins, but on plateaux and shelves of the steep sides of mountains, are these lakelets or tarns to be seen. One very small one lies close to the summit of this pass, which declines very gently on the W. side to a boggy plateau known as *Piano dei Porci* (6,959'). This leads to a highland valley, called *Val Piora*, where the scenery soon becomes more interesting. After passing the chalets of Piora the path skirts the small *Lago di Cadagna* (6,303'), into which a pretty waterfall tumbles from another lake lying on a higher shelf of the mountain. The stream descends abruptly to the level of another much larger lake—*Lago di Ritom* (5,971'). Surrounded with green pastures wherein stand several chalets, and enclosed between rugged granitic rocks, this presents a pleasing picture. The path now lies for some way along the rt. bank of the torrent, which descends towards the Val Leventina in a succession of waterfalls. At the third fall the path quits the stream and turns to the rt. along the slope of the mountain, at a great height above the Tessin and the road of the St. Gothard, which is seen at intervals. After passing the hamlets of *Altanca* (4,567') and *Brugnasco*, the traveller descends rather rapidly to *Madrano* (3,780'), a village standing above the confluence of the Val Canaria with the main valley. There is a frequented path from thence to Airolo.

The traveller wishing to see something of Val Canaria (Rte. E.) may reach Airolo nearly as soon as by the course above described, by bearing to the rt. from the Lago di Ritom and crossing a low pass (6,959') leading into that wild valley.

A traveller bound from Olivone to Airolo may mount towards the E. from Casaccia, to a col—*Passo di Zura*?

(7,792')—at the head of Val Zura (Rte. F), and join the track over the Uomo Pass near the top, thus reaching his destination in from 9 to 10 hrs.

There is also a path from Casaccia to Faido which would enable a traveller starting from Olivone or Dissentis to reach that place by a much shorter way than by the road. From $4\frac{1}{2}$ to 5 hrs. should be allowed for this pass; so that those who start from Dissentis must count upon a long day's walk.

SECTION 31.

ADULA DISTRICT.

THE group of snowy peaks lying between the two principal branches of the Rhine were known in the Middle Ages by the names Mons Aquila or Mons Avium. From the Romantsch form of the first comes the name *Adula*, by which this portion of the Lepontine Alps is most commonly known, while the second has originated the German designation Vogelberg. To judge from the meridional direction of the main ridge and the principal valleys, the predominant tendency of the forces that have formed this part of the Alps must have been transverse to that which determined the direction of the greater chains of the Pennine, Bernese, Tödi, and Rætian Alps. The watershed between N. Switzerland and Italy has here no determinate direction, and exhibits a dislocated appearance, as though its position depended on the accidental juxtaposition of separate masses of mountain. There is, however, one remarkable valley—that of the Rheinwald—whose parallelism to the Tödi chain seems to show that the same forces which have acted so widely elsewhere have been present here, though obscured by other contending influences.

The peaks of the Adula form an irregular group, all the highest lying in a cluster not more than 3 m. distant from the centre, which may be fixed

at the foot of the Rheinwald Glacier. From the central group a considerable range extends due S. more than 10 m. between Val Blegno and Val Calanca, gradually diminishing in height from the *Fil Rosso* (10,066') to the *Pizzo di Clara* (8,917'). A parallel ridge connected with the main mass divides the Val Calanca from Val Mesocco; it surpasses but in few points the height of 9,000 ft. The northern ridge, longer but less regular than the first-mentioned, extends fully 15 m. from the central group to the Piz Nädils, over Somvix in the Valley of the Vorderrhein. Three branches diverge to the ENE. from the main N. and S. ridge. The most important is that extending from the Piz Valrhein, the central and highest summit, to the Piz Beverin over Thusis. With this are connected the secondary ridges of inferior height that enclose the Savienthal. Parallel to this, a short ridge, including several summits over 10,000 ft. in height, extends from the Terri (10,338') to the Piz Regina (9,427'). Rather longer is the ridge diverging from the Piz Cavel (9,689') N. of the Disrut Pass, and terminating in the Piz Mundaun (6,775') over Ilanz. In addition to the proper group of the Adula, it is necessary to include in this Section the less-important group of the *Medelser Gebirge*, an outlying mass, partially separated from the first by the Somvixerthal and the Greina Pass, and cut off from the St. Gothard group by the much deeper depression followed by the track of the Lukmanier. This accessory group includes four or five peaks that range from 10,300 to 10,500 ft. Thus defined, the limits of the district included in the present Section are the road of the Bernardino from Reichenau to the Val Leventina, that of the Lukmanier from Dissentis to its junction with the last at the opening of the Val Mesocco, and the Valley of the Vorder Rhein from Reichenau to Dissentis.

The fact that this portion of the Alps should have been so long neg-

lected by travellers must be accounted for by the want of information, and the absence of any central point offering such accommodation as tempted tourists to explore the country for themselves. Although but two of the summits of this group exceed 11,000 ft. in height, the glaciers are on a very considerable scale, and the many ramifications of the valleys on the N. side offer scenes worthy of comparison with those which attract crowds of strangers elsewhere in the Alps. A mountaineer finds tolerable quarters at St. Peter in the Valserthal, 4,095 ft. above the sea, the most central point for excursions in that part of the range. In the Somvixenthal the Tenniger Bad (4,077') also supplies sufficient accommodation, but the position is not so attractive. The village of Hinterrhein (5,328') is the best point for approaching the great glaciers that give birth to the chief branch of the Rhine, but it is inconveniently distant from the points most interesting to strangers.

The district included in this Section is contained in Sheets 14 and 19 of the Swiss Federal Map. The far larger portion belongs to the Grisons, where *Romantsch* is the prevailing dialect. In the Val Mesocco and Val Calanca, belonging to that canton, and in Val Blegno, forming part of Tessin, Italian is almost exclusively spoken.

ROUTE A.

COIRE TO BELLINZONA, BY THE BERNARDINO PASS—VIA MALA.

	Swiss leagues	Eng. miles
Reichenau	2	6
Thusis	3 $\frac{1}{2}$	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
Andeer	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	8 $\frac{1}{2}$
Splügen	3	9
Hinterrhein	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	6 $\frac{1}{2}$
San Bernardino	4 $\frac{1}{2}$	12 $\frac{1}{2}$
Mesocco	3	9
Cama	3 $\frac{1}{2}$	10 $\frac{1}{2}$
Bellinzona	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	11 $\frac{1}{2}$
	28	84

A post-road, traversed by diligence, sometimes changing carriage at Splü-

gen, in 16 hrs. from Coire to Bellinzona. Fare in coupé, 28 fr.; in interior, 24 fr. 10 c. Carriages may be hired at Coire, Splügen, or Bellinzona. Usual charge for a carriage and two horses from Coire to Splügen, 60 to 70 fr.—from Coire to Bellinzona, 140 to 160 fr. See observations as to voituriers in § 30, Rte. A. In posting, the same carriage may be taken from Coire to Splügen; but from that place to Bellinzona it is, or was, necessary to change carriage at each post station. There is some difficulty in giving the exact distances by this Rte. In posting, the distances charged are excessive, amounting in all to 33 $\frac{1}{2}$ Swiss leagues. Those given in some guide-books seem to have been partially reckoned by the time required for a foot-passenger availing himself of short cuts. In some parts of the road, especially between Hinterrhein and Mesocco, these reduce the distance by nearly one-half.

The defile of the Via Mala, which serves alike for the approach by the Bernardino Pass to the Lago Maggiore, and by the Splügen (§ 33) to the Lake of Como, is deservedly one of the most famous in the Alps, and the remainder of the road here described abounds in striking scenery that will reward those who traverse it in a leisurely manner. Pedestrians should walk from Thusis to Mesocco, if not to Roveredo. There are good inns at Thusis, Andeer, Splügen, and San Bernardino, and tolerable accommodation at several other places on the way.

The path from Coire to Reichenau, lying for half the distance by the l. bank of the Rhine, is noticed in § 27, Rte. A. The high road follows the rt. bank, passing the pretty village of *Ems*. Some conical masses of earth and gravel seen near here probably have the same origin as those of the Eringerthal (§ 19, Rte. A), but the popular legend has given them the name *Tombels da Chiavals*, derived from the belief that they cover the

remains of a prodigious number of horses that died of cold when the Emperor Constantius led his army against the Alemanni across the Bernardino Pass, A.D. 354. The road crosses a very fine wooden bridge, of 254 ft. span and 80 ft. above the river, just below the junction of the Vorder- and Hinter-Rhein. On the l. bank stands

Reichenau (Inn: Adler, good and reasonable), a small place with some large buildings. The Castle, now belonging to one of the Planta family, is visited by strangers for the sake of the memorials of King Louis Philippe, who acted here as schoolmaster during the Reign of Terror under the assumed name of Chabot. From the pleasure-grounds there is a good view of the Rhine. A roofed bridge across the Vorder Rhein (1,923') carries the road to the l. bank of the Hinter Rhein. Rather more than 1 m. from Reichenau is *Bonaduz* (Inn: Krone). Many ancient castles defended the entrance of the *Domleschgerthal* (Rom. Val Tomiliasca), as the Valley of the Rhine from hence to Thusis is called. The most considerable of these is that of *Rhüzuns*, standing on an isolated rock to the rt. of the road about 2 m. from Reichenau. Its origin dates from a remote antiquity, and after belonging in succession to Austria, Bavaria, and France, it is now inhabited by a private proprietor. On the opposite bank of the Rhine the two castles of Juvalta and Ortenstein are especially picturesque objects. The rich cultivation of the valley, enlivened by numerous villages and the memorials of a past age, presents a striking contrast to the lofty and rugged ranges that enclose it on either side. About 8½ m. from Reichenau is *Katzis* (Inn: Kreuz), a village standing in one of the most picturesque positions in this beautiful valley. To the SE. opens the gorge of the Albula, or Oberhalbstein Rhine, with some of the snowy peaks of the Albula group (§ 35) in the back-

ground. Two miles farther the Domleschgerthal comes to an end at

Thusis (Inns: Hôtel Via Mala, very good; Goldener Adler, or Post, also good; H. and Pension Rhætia, looks well; several pensions). The best wine to be found at hotels in this part of Switzerland is that of the Val Tellina (Germ. Veltlin). The finer qualities when pure are excellent. Having been burned down four times—the last in 1845—Thusis is a new and clean village, 2,448 ft. above the sea, and by the beauty of its position, and the many interesting excursions within reach, may well detain the traveller for a few days. It stands close to the confluence with the Rhine of the destructive torrent *Nolla*, descending from the N. side of the Piz Beverin, whose unruly floods, laden with sand and shattered slate, have often done much damage in the neighbouring portions of the main valley.

The first excursion for those who do not intend traversing the Splügen or Bernardino, is that to the Via Mala. Charge for a char through the defile and back, 5 fr.; if taken as far as Andeer, 8½ fr. Of the shorter walks in the neighbourhood, the following may be mentioned:—

The Castle of *Hohen-Rhätien*, or Rhäalt, standing above the opposite bank of the Rhine, in the angle between that stream and the Albula. The foundation of this, as well as Rhüzuns near Reichenau, is attributed to the mythical king Rhaetus, and accurate chronologists have fixed the date at 587 B.C. This may be easily combined in a short walk with the ruins of Campi, even more finely situated, and reached by a pleasant walk through a wood.

On the l. bank, and still nearer Thusis, are the castles of Tagstein. Ober Tagstein is a tower in a very commanding situation, and rather difficult of access. Nieder Tagstein is a larger building recently restored and made habitable. It is reached by a delightful walk, commanding exquisite views.

The gorge of the Nolla offers a very striking scene. It is best seen from the pastures of Thalaus, a short distance above Thusis.

Of longer expeditions, one of the most interesting is the ascent of the Stätzerborn (see § 27, Rte. C), which may be reached from hence in about the same time as from Coire.

The ascent of the Piz Beverin (see below) is more conveniently made from Andeer.

An excursion is often made to Savien Platz (Rte. H) by the hamlets of Tschappina and Glas. This is a walk or ride of 4 hrs., passing immediately under the Piz Beverin. Charge for a horse going and returning, 15 fr.

The path to Tiefenkasten, by the Schyn Pass, is described in § 35, Rte. B. The ruins of Hohen Rhätien and Campi may be visited on the way.

From many points near Thusis the main valley of the Rhine seems to be completely closed by the mountains that rise to the S., and it is only from some spots that the cleft is distinctly seen that opens the famous defile of the *Via Mala*. The Romans carried a paved track at a great height over the mountains on the l. bank, and it was not until the fifteenth century that the first attempt was made to drive a path through the defile, which received its name from the many fatal accidents that occurred to passing travellers. In the last century the path was improved, and two stone bridges for the first time spanned the chasm. The present road, safely traversed by carriages, at all seasons of the year, was constructed in 1822, by the engineer Pocobelli, in connection with the road over the Bernardino Pass, made under his direction. A pedestrian starting a few minutes before a carriage, may easily reach Andeer, or, at all events, pass through the *Via Mala*, before he is overtaken.

This extraordinary defile opens $\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Thusis, and extends about 4 m. Some other alpine defiles described in this work are deeper than this, and there are a few equally narrow; but

there is none in which the two conditions are combined so fully as here. This is literally a cleft, with walls at least 1,500 ft. in height, and so narrow that in some places it is not more than 30 ft. wide at 200 or 300 ft. above the stream.

The entrance to the *Via Mala* is abrupt, and in a few minutes the traveller passes from the open sunny valley to a rock-bound prison, where a mere strip of sky is visible, and the only tokens of life are a few weather-beaten pines clinging to the crags hundreds of feet above his head. Before long he reaches the most impassable part of the cleft—the so-called *Verlorenes Loch*. Even after a track had been opened through the upper part, it was necessary to avoid this passage by a long and steep ascent over the shoulder of the mountain to the rt. The present road for the first time penetrated the *Verlorenes Loch* by a tunnel 230 ft. long, which is approached by a ledge excavated by blasting the hard slaty rock. For nearly $\frac{1}{4}$ m. the road is carried along the face of a precipice all but absolutely vertical. In some places it is so narrow that it is not easy for two carriages to pass, but a strong parapet wall gives a sense of security to nervous travellers. After traversing this first stage of the defile, the rocks recede a little, and form a small circular basin wherein stands a solitary house, the post-office of a village called *Rongella*, at a great height on the mountain to the W., which is accessible by a very steep path. That was the ordinary passage for travellers descending from the upper valley to Thusis, up to the early part of the present century. In a few minutes beyond the lonely house, the road again plunges into the chasm through which the Rhine pursues its furious course, and the scene becomes, if possible, more impressive than before. The first bridge crosses the stream at a point where the rocks are less nearly vertical than elsewhere, and some alpine flowers enliven the sombre aspect of the scene; but the gigantic walls soon

close together again, and at the Middle Bridge the climax of stern sublimity is attained. In approaching it, the road is for some distance covered by a wooden roof to afford protection from falling stones. The bridge stands about 230 ft. above the ordinary level of the stream; yet in the fearful storm and inundation of 1834, whose disastrous effects are still remembered throughout the E. of Switzerland, the waters rose to within a few feet of the arch, and carried away a portion of the new road a little higher up in the defile. The workmen employed on the road earn a few sous from passing travellers by heaving masses of stone over the parapet, which fall with a crash into the raging torrent below. The chasm is here so narrow that pine-trees carried down by avalanches are often caught in their descent, and remain jammed between the rocks at a great height above the stream. The space required for the road is again excavated by blasting in the face of the precipice. At one point passengers often climb a projecting rock, and, lying on their faces, peep over the edge, which absolutely overhangs the torrent. At the third bridge, about 130 ft. (?) above the Rhine, built to replace one that was carried away in the inundation of 1834, the traveller emerges from the Via Mala, and enters the *Schamserthal*, as the valley of the Rhine is called from hence to the defile of Rofla. The name is said to be derived from *Sex-ammes*—Rom., *Sesame*—referring to the six mountain torrents that here unite in the channel of the Rhine. Barley and green crops are still grown here, but it is mainly a pastoral district, presenting a marked contrast to the rich cultivation of the valley between Thusis and Reichenau. On entering the comparatively open valley, the village of *Lohn* (5,191') is seen on the slope of the mountain to the W. This lay on the ancient Roman road through the valley, 2,000 ft. above the present passage.

Zillis (3,061') is a very ancient vil-

lage, with a fairly good and cheap country inn, and a church dating from A.D. 940, 1½ m. above the opening of the *Schamserthal*. A house with rude fresco paintings retains a curious inscription in Swiss German, bearing the date 1590. An inscription by the side of the road, which keeps the rt. bank of the Rhine, records the completion of the new road through this part of the Alps, and conveys in classical Latin excellent advice not likely to be understood by those for whom it is intended. About 2 m. beyond *Zillis* is

Andeer (Inn: *Hotel Fravi*, very good and reasonable; some books and newspapers help to induce travellers to halt here for a few days). The neighbouring scenery is very pleasing; several excursions offer employment to the mountaineer; and the air at 3,212 ft. above the sea is more bracing than at *Thusis*. The neighbouring castles of *Rinkenstein*, *Castellatsch*, and *Fardün* may be visited. The last is connected with a local tale of lordly oppression and insult, and of peasant vengeance, similar in character to those recorded in many other parts of the Alps. A very pleasant walk may be taken through the lower part of the *Val Ferrera*; visiting on the way the falls of the *Averser Rhein* (§ 35, Rte. K). The ascent of the *Piz Curvèr* (9,761') is occasionally made from hence, but a more interesting expedition is that to the

Piz Beverin (9,843'), said to command one of the finest views in this part of the Alps. Excepting the last peak, which is somewhat steep, the ascent is very easy, practicable for horses, and not unfrequently accomplished by ladies. *Zillis* is closer to the foot of the mountain, but has no tolerable Inn. 'Charge for a guide, 5 fr.; for horse and boy, 9 fr.; for a chaise-à-porteur, 6½ fr. for each man. The way is by *Fardün*, the village of *Mathon*, and the pastures of *Nursin*. On the W. side of the highest peak fine crystals of quartz are very abundant.'—[B.]

About 2 m. above Andeer is the junction of the Aversthal with the main valley. The lower part, called Val Ferrera, is well worth a visit. The valley is described in § 35, Rte. K. A fine fall of the Avers torrent may be reached by a détour of $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. from the high road. This mounts in zigzags the defile of *Rofla*, which reminds the traveller, though on a much less grand scale, of the Via Mala. The *Rofla* is perhaps more picturesque, but far less extraordinary and impressive. There is a fall of the Rhine here which is not in itself very notable, but forms a pleasing picture. The name *Rofla* is applied in Romansch to other similar defiles, having the character of clefts through strata once continuous. M. Desor has proposed to adopt the term in geology as expressive of this class of rock-clefts. Above the *Rofla* the valley makes a sharp turn, bending to the rt., and mounting WSW. to the glaciers of the Adula. On the l. bank, connected with the high road by a wooden bridge, is *Sufers*, at the mouth of a glen descending from the *Grauhorn* (9,849'). After passing a short tunnel at a point where the valley is for the last time narrowed between projecting rocks, the traveller enters the highest portion of the valley, called *Rheinwald*. The absence of tillage, the extensive meadows and pastures girt with pine forest, the nearness of the surrounding snowy summits, all announce to the traveller approaching the Alps for the first time new conditions of climate and of human existence. After crossing to the l. bank of the Rhine, he soon reaches the chief village of the upper valley,

Splügen (Inn: Post, good, not cheap), at the junction of the two important roads of the Bernardino and the Splügen. The great size of the houses in the Grisons villages surprises strangers. They are built of wood, which is here very cheap, and serve not only for dwellings, but also as granaries and barns, where hay for the winter use of cattle is stored. It is not uncommon to turn part of the ground floor into

stabling. Splügen stands 4,757 ft. above the sea, and is not clear of snow for more than five months in the year. Leaving the road to the Splügen Pass to cross the Rhine and commence the ascent, the road of the Bernardino follows the nearly level floor of the Rheinwald valley along the l. bank of the stream. In the gravelly soil left dry by the torrent many plants of the high Alps, such as *Artemisia mutellina*, &c., will be noticed by the botanist. The way lies amidst meadows, with a few scattered houses of dark pine wood, and the valley has a severe and silent aspect. About 4 m. from Splügen the *Areuethal* opens to the S. between the *Tumbohörn* (10,748') and *Pizzo Terre* (10,167') to the E., and the *Einshorn* (9,649')—locally known as *Piz Gradol*—and *Pizzo della Lumbreda* (9,768') to the E. [An easy pass, shorter and scarcely more laborious than the road, leads through that glen in $\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. to San Bernardino. The path by the rt. bank is followed to the Reuen Alp. Crossing the torrent, an easy but pathless ascent leads to the *Passo di Vignone*, whence the descent lies through a short glen called *Val Vignone*.] Turning to the rt. from the road at the hamlet of *Nufenen*, the botanist will find along the course of the streamlet *Hieracium flexuosum*, *Phaca frigida* and *P. alpina*, with other interesting plants. $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther is

Hinterrhein, the last village in the valley, 5,328 ft. above the sea. There is a poor inn at the Post, where a mountaineer may rough it for a day or two. Like most of the village inns in high alpine valleys, this is very close, from the want of ventilation. The chief inducement to halt here is the expedition to the source of the Hinter Rhein, described in Rte. B. The way to Ilanz by the Valserberg is described in Rte. G.

The *Bernardino Pass*, separating the Rheinwald from the head of the Val Mesocco, was known to the Romans, and it is believed that the ancient paved track, used as a bridle-path, especially in winter, when it is free from snow than the road, follows the

line of the ancient passage. The modern name was derived from a chapel dedicated to St. Bernardino of Siena, erected near the summit in the fifteenth century. The present road, with the still more difficult portion between Splügen and Reichenau, was constructed during the five years ending in 1823, and was the first carriage-road carried across the Alps between Switzerland and Italy. The Piedmontese Government contributed a large sum towards the cost of the road, which, though lying altogether in Swiss territory, served to connect Genoa with Switzerland and W. Germany.

Within $\frac{1}{2}$ m. of Hinterrhein the road crosses a stone bridge, the first thrown over this branch of the Rhine, and immediately commences the ascent on the S. side of the valley by a series of zigzags. From the bridge to the summit of the pass the general direction is somewhat W. of S., while in descending to San Bernardino the course leans towards the E., so that the latter village lies due S. of Hinterrhein. In the ascent there are fine views of the Piz Valrhein and the surrounding peaks and glaciers. To the rt., or W. of the pass, is the *Marschollhorn* (9,521'), called by some writers Moschelhorn, by others Möschelhorn; while on the l. the *Einshorn* (9,649') sends out a projecting ridge that terminates in the *Pizzo d'Uccello* (8,911'), rising immediately E. of the pass. The pedestrian may save much time by short-cuts across the zigzags in the first part of the ascent, but towards the top he will do better to follow the road. He may indeed shorten the distance a little by keeping along the bare granitic rocks on the E. side of the lake lying at the top of the pass; but the ground is rough, and he will save no time by that course. The actual summit, 6,769 ft. (?) above the sea, is marked by a massive stone building which, though uninviting, serves as an Inn, and as a refuge in bad weather. Close at hand is a lake called *Lago di Moesola*, but a few feet below the summit level, forming the principal

source of the Moesa. The road passes along the W. bank. With the exception of the Sielvio and the Simplon, the scenery of this pass is finer than that of any of the alpine passes traversed by a carriage-road. On leaving the lake, the road traverses the torrent issuing from it, and the descent commences at once. The upper part is very steep, and it is necessary to keep to the road, which is carried diagonally down the rocky slope, commanding a fine view of the *Pizzo di Muccia* (9,721'), and the *Muccia Glacier*, lying between it and a ridge of the *Marschollhorn*. The zigzags soon commence on the S. side, and the pedestrian may shorten the way very much by a judicious choice of short-cuts. In one place the road is covered over with a strong wooden roof, supported on stone columns to protect it from avalanches. This is close to a fine stone bridge over the Moesa, named after King Victor Emanuel I., who contributed largely to the construction of the road. Pines soon begin to make their appearance, and the scenery becomes softer, though the rugged peaks on either side have a stern aspect. Carriages take $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Hinterrhein, but pedestrians following the short-cuts do not require more than $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. to reach

San Bernardino (5,334'), a small and poor village, where the stranger is surprised to find several large Inns (H. Brocco; H. Ravizza; H. Motto). The first of these is very good; the second has also very fair accommodation, but the company is less select. The existence of a chalybeate spring, used internally and also for baths, is the main inducement that attracts many visitors, chiefly Italians, to this alpine village during the hot season; but the fine scenery and pure mountain air suffice to make it a desirable stopping-place. Among other excursions Count Luchini Dal Verme recommends the ascent of the *Piz Crave* (9,282')—wrongly named *Pizzo Rotondo* in the Federal map. The summit is gained in $3\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from S. Bernardino, being approached

from the Col del Tre Uomini leading to Val Calanca (Rte. C) and to the Val di San Giacomo (§ 33, Rte. D). The botanist will find several interesting species, especially ferns. *Polypodium rhaticum* is common in this district, and the rare *Botrychium matricarioides* has been found in wet meadows not far from the village. S. of San Bernardino the head of the Val Mesocco forms an undulating plateau of considerable width, whereon green meadows alternate with clumps of pine-forest, the whole being enclosed between rugged and picturesque mountains. The stream of the Moesa keeps to the W. side of the plateau, and the high road to the E., ascending very slightly over some of the undulations, until it reaches the verge of the first steep stage in the descent. A torrent falls from the mountains on the E. side of the valley to join the Moesa at the base of the somewhat precipitous slope that separates the upper plateau from the proper head of the *Val Mesocco*, which here opens before the traveller. This valley, also called Val Mesolcina, and in German Misoxerthal, gave its name to a family who played a conspicuous part in the early history of this part of Switzerland. It afterwards passed under the rule of the powerful Milanese family of Trivulzi. The natives, partly by purchase from their feudal lords, partly by the armed aid of their Swiss neighbours, made themselves free, and then united themselves to the Grisons, to which canton also belongs the adjoining Val Calanca. With the exception of the purely Italian canton Tessin, this is the only one of the Swiss cantons that extends to the S. slopes of the Alps.

The high road, after some long zig-zags, bears to the l., and crosses the lateral torrent flowing from that side before reaching the lower level of the valley. The foot-passenger may save much time by short-cuts, if he has followed the line of the road. But there is a far more interesting way for the pedestrian, and but little longer, which is found by keeping from San Ber-

nardino along a track near the Moesa, and crossing to the rt. bank before the steep descent from the upper level of the valley. Here, about 1 hr. from San Bernardino, the stream makes an extremely fine waterfall, deserving to be counted amongst the noblest in the Alps. A slight détour is needed to gain a favourable view of the fall. The track is well marked on the W. side of the valley from the waterfall, which is called Alla Spina, to a bridge over the Moesa, at the chapel of San Giacomo (3,760'). Here the stream is contracted between the opposing bases of the mountains, but the gorge opens again immediately; the road crosses to the rt. bank of the Moesa, and another step in the floor of the valley leads by a long descent to

Mesocco, also called Cremeo, a large village with the post station, and two or three very unattractive Inns, frequented by the carters who lead long trains of narrow wagons by this road into Italy. The position of this village is extremely fine. Lying 2,547 ft. above the sea, between the *Pizzo del Quadro* (9,925') to the E., and the *Cima di Gangella* (9,229') to the W., the surrounding scenery is quite alpine in character; while the rich foliage of the chestnut, which here becomes the prevailing tree, as well as the aspect of the people and the buildings, inform the traveller that he is here on the threshold of Italy. The ruined castle of Mesocco commands the village, and forms the central object in the beautiful pictures that are presented to the traveller on whichever side he views it. It is a massive pile, with four towers connected by lofty walls, crowning a rock in the middle of the valley. It long passed for the strongest, as it is one of the largest, of the mediæval castles to be found in the valleys of the Alps. The fearful storm of 1834 has left ineffaceable traces of ruin in many places between this and Roveredo; it not only swept away chalets, houses, and bridges, but rolled down huge masses of rock from the surrounding heights, and

covered the once fertile fields with a thick stratum of barren sand and gravel.

The last of the steep steps in the floor of the valley, that characterise this, as well as many others lying amidst crystalline rocks, leads in 2 m. from Mesocco to Soazza (2,067'). The scenery is charming throughout the whole road, and is adorned by numerous cascades formed by torrents from the high mountains on either side, that spring over the precipitous walls of rock enclosing the valley. The finest of these, about 4 m. from Mesocco, is that of *Buffalora*. When seen in the early summer, or soon after heavy rain, it may challenge comparison with any of the same class in the Alps. The torrent issuing from a deep cleft in the mountain above the fall is shot out in a liquid column, gradually spreading like a comet's tail, and swayed to and fro by the breeze. It is worth while to turn aside to the rt. from the road, in order to approach as near the foot of the fall as the spray will permit.

The path to the Val Calanca, by the Passo di Buffalora (Rte. C), follows the course of the torrent above the waterfall. It is best approached from Soazza. Between that village and the Fall of Buffalora the traveller may notice, on the opposite side of the valley, the opening of the ravine of the Forcola, through which lies a path to Chiavenna, noticed in § 33, Rte. E. A very gentle descent of 3 m. leads from the Buffalora fall to *Lostallo*, where there is a fair country Inn, without a sign, at the post-office, seemingly the best between San Bernardino and Roveredo. The vine, fig, and mulberry now announce the climate of Italy. About 3½ m. farther is *Cama*, a very poor village, with the post station. Amidst scenery constantly increasing in richness, the road reaches Grono, close to the junction of the Calancasca torrent with the Moesa. The latter stream, which had hitherto flowed nearly due S from the head of the valley, now

bends to the E., and in 3½ m. from Cama reaches

Roveredo (974'), a large, well-built, and thoroughly Italian-looking village, with a ruined castle of the Trivulzi. Here the traveller finds fair accommodation (Inns: Croce Bianca, very fair country inn, civil people; Canone d'Oro). A char may be hired here for Magadino, 10 fr.; or for Locarno, 11 or 12 fr. On the opposite side of the Moesa the picturesque lateral glen called Val Traversagna opens to SW. There is a path that way to Gravedona, on the Lake of Como. Rather more than 1 m. from Roveredo the road passes S. Vittore, the last Grisons village, entering the Canton Tessin before it reaches *Lumino*, where there are extensive quarries. Here the beautiful valley of the Moesa opens out, and is united to the broad Riviera, or lower reach of the Ticino valley, rather more than 2 m. above Bellinzona. The road of the St. Gothard is reached close to the N. end of the fine bridge over the Moesa, mentioned in § 30, Rte. A.

ROUTE B.

HINTERRHEIN TO VAL BLEGNO — ASCENT OF PIZ VALRHEIN.

Although the Vorder Rhein may rightly claim to rank as the main branch of the great river, and at the junction below Reichenau it somewhat exceeds in volume the rival stream that has reached that place through the cleft of the Via Mala, it owes its importance to the large number of torrents that have been poured into it from as many tributary valleys, and the parent stream, descending from the lakes of the Badus (§ 27, Rte. D), can bear no comparison with the ample flow of the main stream of the Hinter Rhein. This issues from the glaciers on the E. side of the main group of the Adula, lying at the head of the Rheinwald valley, which was traced in the last Rte. as far as the point near the

village of Hinterrhein, where the high road leaves the stream to climb the slopes leading to the Bernardino Pass.

In early times, religious feelings, no doubt heightened by the solemn grandeur of the surrounding scenery, attached an especial importance to this, which was deemed the cradle of the great river of Western Europe. Tradition asserts that the Romans erected a temple to the Nymphs somewhere near the outflow of the stream from its parent glacier, and after the introduction of Christianity a chapel stood at or near the same spot. Both temple and chapel have disappeared and left no trace behind; but a bell, said to have belonged to the latter, is shown in the church at Hinterrhein. In modern times this spot has fallen into undeserved neglect, but it will probably become soon a more frequent resort of mountaineers, as the Swiss Alpine Club has opened a comfortable hut at the Zapport Alp, convenient for many expeditions hereafter noticed. The excursion to the source of the Rhine may be connected with an expedition of considerable interest to mountaineers, and of no great difficulty—the ascent of the highest of the Adula Alps. About 6 hrs. going and returning, exclusive of halts, will suffice for a steady walker who is content to reach the so-called Paradies, the usual limit of the excursion; but those who would attain the higher point, where the torrent first breaks out from the Rheinwald Glacier, must add at least 3 hrs. to the day's excursion. The younger Lovetz and J. C. Müller of Hinterrhein have been recommended as guides. Practised mountaineers, with good guides, may traverse either of the new passes, described below, leading to Val Blegno.

After crossing the bridge $\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Hinterrhein, the path turns aside from the road to the Bernardino, and follows the rt. bank of the stream. Floods and avalanches make wild work in this valley, and the path is constantly carried away, so that it is usually necessary to go over much rough ground.

As the traveller advances, the scenery becomes more and more wild; the pines dwindle to stunted stumps, and their place is taken by alpine willows and rhododendron, while the mountains on either hand close together, leaving barely space for the stream. The spring avalanches fall so thickly into the ravine, that they form snow-bridges, one or more of which usually remains throughout the year. Crossing the stream by one of these, but with due caution, the traveller continues the ascent along the opposite bank. In about 2 hrs. from the stone bridge near Hinterrhein the channel becomes contracted to a mere gorge, and the path turns away from the stream and begins to climb the steep slope on the l. bank leading to the pastures of the Zapport Alp, the highest chalet of the Rheinwald. The view from this point is already extremely fine, but it is far surpassed by that obtained from the spot called *Paradies*, reached in about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Alp, or $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.' steady walking from Hinterrhein. This is a small patch of alpine flowery sward lying in the centre of a vast amphitheatre which includes all the highest summits of the Adula group, whence stream down vast glaciers that seem to converge towards the spot where the spectator stands. There is some confusion as to the names both of the peaks and glaciers. The central and highest peak is Piz Valrhein (11,148') lying nearly due W. of the Paradies. On the N. side of the amphitheatre is the Guferhorn (11,132'), and opposite to it, on the S. side, the Vogelberg (10,564'). From above the Paradies, a steep ridge of rocks runs up nearly to the peak of the Vogelberg, almost completely dividing the great glacier basin into two separate ice-streams. On the Swiss Federal Map, the name Zapport Glacier has been applied to the entire mass; but this is manifestly inconvenient, and the western glacier descending from Piz Valrhein is known as *Rheinwald Glacier*, while the name *Zapport Glacier* is reserved for the

equally extensive tract lying E. of the dividing ridge. The designation Zapporthorn must be given up, as it has been applied alternately to one or other of the adjoining peaks. Immediately below the Paradies is a savage rift in the rock, forming a deep chasm called *Hölle* (Hell). Beyond this the stream of the Rhine is seen to emerge from the base of the Rheinwald Gl., and this is usually pointed out as the source of the Rhine, or Rheinquelle. Some of the native hunters maintain that the true source is much higher up, at rocks where the stream first breaks out from under the ice of the Rheinwald Glacier, which may be reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ or 2 hrs. from the Paradies. This is in truth an object of secondary interest. It is clear that the drainage of both the great glaciers that descend this way must ultimately reach the Rhine stream. The main object of the excursion is to enjoy the very grand scenery. One Pass to Zavrèila and the Valsertal is noticed in Rte. F. From the expeditions made by Mr. Freshfield, and more lately by Mr. Tuckett, it is clear that a pass from that side to the Rheinwald Gl. is practicable, though rather difficult. See Rte. F.

Ascent of Piz Valrhein (11,148'). This peak, the highest of the Lepontine Alps, was attained in 1789 by Placidus à Spescha. For seventy years no attempt seems to have been made to repeat the ascent. In 1859, that intrepid but somewhat rash mountaineer, M. Weilenmann, reached the summit alone. The next ascent was made in 1861 by M. Coaz, with three companions, and a chamois-hunter named Peter Anton Jellier, of Vals, who is probably a competent guide in this district. The last-named traveller has given an account of the expedition in the *Jahresbericht der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Graubündens* for the same year. Sleeping at the Zapport Alp, they mounted to the spot above described as Paradies, which is called by M. Coaz Purgatorium. A faint sheep-tract was followed for some

distance: they then took to the glacier, but after some time returned to its S. bank. The first stage of the ascent was completed when they gained the col (Lenta Pass) in the ridge between the Piz Valrhein and the Guferhorn. From thence the way lies along the arête. This is very narrow, and in some places difficult, where steep rocks project through the névé. After overcoming the rocks, the traveller finds the ridge wider, but also much steeper than below, and to reach the highest point it is necessary to wind round the N. side of the peak, so that the final climb is made from the NW. The summit is a ridge about 200 ft. long, running from N. to S., and in one part bare of snow. Here in the two recent ascents were found some remains of the stone man erected there seventy years before by Placidus à Spescha. Including a halt for breakfast, the ascent from the Zapport Alp took $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., and the descent thither from the summit 3 hrs. The panorama is necessarily very extensive, as no peaks of equal height are to be found nearer than the Monte della Disgrazia, the Tödi, and the Galenstock; but the view is especially interesting for the insight which it gives into the orography of the neighbouring Alps. Four valleys appear to radiate from this peak as a centre. To the E. the Rheinwald extends in a straight line to the defile of Rofa. On the N. the Lenta Glacier falls into the head of one of the branches of the Valsertal. To the NW. is the Val Carassina, further noticed below. Finally, on the S. side the peak overlooks the head of Val Malvaglia. On the S. side the mountain is much steeper than elsewhere, and but one small glacier (that of Stabbio) finds a resting-place on that declivity.

The peaks of this group had been neglected by English travellers until 1863, when Mr. Morshead made the first ascent of the Vogelberg. In the following year Mr. Freshfield, with two friends, reached the summit of Piz

Valrhein from the side of the Lenta Glacier (Rte. F), striking the shoulder of the peak high above the lowest point in the ridge connecting it with the Guferhorn. In 1865, Messrs. Moore and H. Walker made a very interesting expedition, in the course of which they effected two new passes, either of which may serve as a communication between the head of the Rheinwald and Val Blegno.

In this work the term 'Pass' is applied only to passages over Alpine ridges that practically serve to connect one inhabited place with another, and not merely to points where it has been found practicable to traverse the crest of a ridge. The so-called 'Bresciana Pass' does not fall within the former definition, and, if used at all, it should rather be approached through Val Soja than by the circuitous way taken through Val Carassina.

The following account is given in the words of Mr Moore. It must be recollected that both travellers are very active mountaineers, and were accompanied by Jacob Anderegg, a first-rate guide.

'We passed the night of June 23rd at the Bolla Alp in *Val Carassina*, 2½ hrs. from Olivone. Anyone having an idle afternoon at Olivone, is recommended to make an excursion as far as this point, as the scenery is very picturesque, but the path is cruelly steep. The formation of the *Val Carassina* is very curious. After following a direction from S. to N. for four-fifths of its length, the torrent takes an abrupt turn to the SW., and finds its way to join the Brenno at Olivone, through a ravine which is scarcely visible from below. At the angle, a low grass col communicates to the N. with *Val Luzzone* and *Ghirone*, while the extreme head of the valley is only separated by a tract of broken ground from the *Val Soja*, which joins the *Val Blegno* at *Dangio* below Olivone. The valley, in fact, is like a trough open at either end, but with its drainage escaping laterally. From Olivone to the first

Alp, of *Compieto*, is a continuous ascent of more than 3,000 ft., thence to *Bolla* is a further rise of about 500 ft., above which the valley is almost level. From *Bolla* we looked over the Col to the N., to the glaciers at the head of *Val Camadra*, the real outlet of the valley towards *Olivone* being invisible. Starting at 4.10, A.M., we reached the *Bresciana Alp* (5,175'), in an hour, and at 5.50 were close to the head of the valley. We then steered for a patch of moraine which was visible high up on the hill side to the E., reached it in 1 hr., and found, as we had expected, that we were on the right lateral moraine of the southern or principal branch of the *Bresciana Glacier*, from which we got on to the ice in 5 min. without difficulty, some way above its termination. The *Bresciana Glacier*, which is a very fine one, flows in a westerly direction from the very summit of the *Rheinwaldhorn*. We might have gone straight to the top of that peak, but the snow was in bad order, and therefore, to save labour, we bore away to the left, and struck the ridge above the *Lenta Glacier* in 2 hrs. from where we took to the ice. Several small difficulties were encountered *en route*, and some step-cutting was occasionally required. The views throughout of the *Monte Rosa* and *Oberland* groups were very fine. Turning to the right, we followed the ridge until it merged in the snow-slope forming the northern face of the peak, which feeds both the *Lenta* and *Bresciana* Glaciers, passed along the face of this slope to the ridge above the *Rheinwald Glacier*, and so reached the summit by the old route, at 10.30, in 45 min. from the point where we had struck the ridge above the *Lenta Glacier*, and 5½ hrs. from the châlets. The pass, which we had thus effected, gives access to either the *Lenta Thal*, or *Hinterrhein*, and may conveniently be called '*Bresciana Pass*.' Its height is about 10,500'. Instead of descending by the usual route, we went straight down the steep eastern face of the peak, in 45 min., to the

Rheinwald Glacier. This requires caution. Thence, in 30 min., we reached a wide opening in the ridge overlooking the Val Malvaglia, at the point marked on the map 2,938' or 9,639', which we propose to call *Vogel Joch*, for want of a better name. It commands a grand view of Monte Rosa and the Oberland. The descent into Val Malvaglia, though presenting no difficulty, is of the most tedious and wearisome character, lying over steep slopes of shale, stones, and débris, varied by smooth bits of rock here and there, which have to be avoided. It took us nearly 2½ hrs. to reach the level of the valley, which we struck opposite to the Bolla Alp on the rt. bank of the stream. We crossed to this Alp (not to be confounded with that of the same name in Val Carasina), but found no one there, although many cows were grazing around. We therefore descended the valley for a short distance, then we crossed the stream, and skirted the slopes on the l. bank, until we fell into a path leading up a large glen, which opens out to ENE. below Bolla. Following this path, which is extremely steep, we reached, in 1½ hr. from Bolla, the unoccupied chalets of Pena, where we passed the night.

'The extreme head of *Val Malvaglia* presents a scene of the greatest desolation, but its central and lower regions appeared to be picturesque.

'Looking up from Pena, it is difficult to see how the head of the glen, in which it is situated, is to be reached, as an amphitheatre of black, shaly precipices, over which stream numberless waterfalls, appears to bar all progress. There is, however, a steep and narrow, but well-marked track, on the N. side of the glen, which leads to an extensive tract of level ground above the cliffs, and on the E. side of this is situated the *Giumello Alp* (6,772'). Starting from Pena at 3.55 A.M., and following this track, which, but for the opportune appearance of a goatherd, we should probably not have discovered, we reached a point opposite the *Giumello Alp* in 1 hr. From here,

a passage might probably be effected at many points over the ridge to the E. into Val Calanca. One such passage is certainly known to the natives, who strongly urged us to take it, in preference to trying to find a route to Hinterrhein, which they maintained to be impracticable. Steering a little E. of N., we ascended the steep grass slopes forming the base of the *Vogelberg*, which, on this side, is a fine conical rock peak, bare of snow. In 1½ hr. of perfectly easy walking, we took to a small, nearly level glacier, not marked in the map, over which, in 50 min. we reached a Col, which may be called *Zapport Pass*, SE. of the *Vogelberg*, lying exactly at the head of the *Zapport Glacier*. The height of the pass must be about 9,600'. The ascent from Pena only occupied 3½ hrs., and nothing could be easier or more agreeable than the route. In descending, we kept to the l. side of the *Zapport Glacier*, and in 45 min. got on to the promontory which separates it from the *Rheinwald Glacier*. Below this we lost much time for want of local knowledge, and spent 1½ hr. in getting clear of the glacier to the *Zapport Alp*, the way being very puzzling. We reached *Hinterrhein* at 1.25 in 7½ hrs. actual walking from Pena, but the distance might be accomplished in 6½ hrs. Persons taking this pass from *Hinterrhein*, should bear in mind that in descending it is scarcely possible to keep too much to the right. The track communicating with the lower valley starts from the N. side of the plain on which is the *Giumello Alp*. The chalets lie out of the direct way, and should be avoided.' [A. W. M.]

Of the two passes leading to Val Malvaglia, the *Vogel Joch* will be preferred by those wishing to ascend *Piz Valrhrein*, but it is injured by the unpleasant nature of the descent into Val Malvaglia. The *Zapport Pass* is strongly recommended to mountaineers, being very direct, and interesting on both sides. It may be combined with the ascent of the *Vogelberg*.

ROUTE C.

SAN BERNARDINO TO ROVEREDO, BY
VAL CALANCA.

9 to 10 hrs. walking.

The *Val Calanca* is an unfrequented valley, intermediate between the Val Blegno and Val Mesocco, running due S. from the glaciers of the Marschollhorn to its junction with the last-named valley near Roveredo. Unlike the neighbouring valleys, this leads to no practicable pass across the main chain, and if any exist it must be long and difficult. The consequence is, that very few travellers have turned aside from their route to pay it a visit. It is mainly known through the migratory character of its inhabitants, who apparently fail to find a subsistence in this narrow glen, shut in between high and rugged mountains, and are found scattered over the N. of Italy, where they find employment as glaziers, stonemasons, chimney-sweeps, &c.

The head of the valley, called Alpe di Stabbio, lies between the *Pizzo di Muccia* (9,721') and *Piz Cravè* (9,282') to the E., and a glacier-covered ridge culminating in the *Fil Rosso* (10,066') to the W. From San Bernardino (Rte. A) a path, imperfectly traced, leads over the ridge immediately N. of the *Piz Cravè* by the *Col dei Tre Uomini* to the head of Val Calanca; and by another much easier pass, called *Col dei Pussetti* (6,806'), S. of the same peak, the châteaux of Alogna (4,656') are reached in 3½ hrs. About 1 hr. below these châteaux is *Val bella* (4,383'), the highest hamlet in the valley, connected with the village of Mesocco (Rte. A) by a pass called *Passo di Tresculmene* (7,064'). Less than 1 hr. lower down is *Rossa* (3,606'), where a path turns off to the W., leading in 4½ hrs. to Malvaglia in Val Blegno, by the *Passo di Giumella* (6,955'). See § 30. Rte. F.

Below *Rossa* the track, keeping to the rt. bank of the *Calancasca*, very soon reaches *Augio*, and ½ hr. farther, *Santa*

Domenica (3,412'). [Here the track to the *Buffalora Pass* (6,686') mounts nearly due E. About 4 hrs. suffice to reach Soazza (Rte. A), some distance above the beautiful waterfall of *Buffalora*. An active walker, starting early from S. Bernardino, might enter the head of Val Calanca at the châteaux of Alogna, descend to Santa Domenica, and then return to Val Mesocco by the *Buffalora Pass*, finding fair quarters for the night at *Lostallo*.] The direct road down the Val Calanca descends in 3½ hrs. from Santa Domenica to Roveredo, passing *Arvigo*, and crossing to the l. bank at *Molina*. The lower end of the valley, overlooked by a ruined castle standing near the hamlet of Santa Maria, is very picturesque. The junction with Val Mesocco is at a very beautiful point, less than 1 m. above Roveredo (Rte. A).

ROUTE D.

TRONS TO OLIVONE, BY THE GREINA
PASS.

1½ hr. to *Surrhein*—6 hrs. thence to *Greina Pass*—3¼ hrs. descending to *Olivone*. Path pass-able for mules.

Having (in Rte. A) described the main line of road that follows the line of valley forming the E. limit of the Adula group, we now proceed to notice the valleys through which the torrents from the N. side of the same range are poured into the northern branch of the Rhine, or Vorder Rhein. The easternmost of these valleys in the *Val Tenji*, called by the German Swiss *Somvixerthal*, because it joins the *Vorderrhein* valley at *Somvix*, 1 hr. above Trons (§ 27, Rte. C). Though it is a walk of 6 hrs. from the opening to the *Greina Pass* connecting the head of the valley with the Val Blegno, it contains no village, but only scattered groups of houses, unless we include *Surrhein*, standing at its mouth in the angle between the *Somvixer Rhein* and the main stream of the *Vorder Rhein*. The

lower part is very narrow, in many parts a mere ravine, lying between the high range of the Medelser Gebirge to the W., and a nearly equally lofty range to the E., which forms the N. extremity of the Adula range. In this range the *Piz Miezdi* (9,259') is one of the most conspicuous summits.

This sparsely-peopled glen offers much wild scenery, and the traveller or naturalist who may halt a day or two at the rough but tolerable quarters found at the Tenniger Bad will find ample occupation in exploring its recesses. A general view of this and the Medelserthal may be gained by mounting this valley to the Lavaz Joch (see below), and descending to Dissentis through the Medelserthal—a walk of 9 or 10 hrs. The primæval forest shelters the bear and lynx, and the flora is yet scarcely examined.

The path mounts from Surrhein (reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Trons), above the l. bank of the torrent. The scattered houses on that side with a chapel at 3,076 ft. bear the collective name Vals, while those on the opposite side, connected by a bridge, are called Bubretsch. S. of the latter precipitous faces of grey slate rock fall towards the stream, and make impossible the ascent along the E. side of the valley. Above these rocks are seen the alpine pastures of Nädils, and above them the Piz Nädils, a northern promontory from the ridge of the Piz Miezdi. At the junction of a torrent descending from the W. the valley widens out a little, two chapels and several groups of houses are passed, and the path reaches the

Tenniger Bad (4,177'), lying in a very sheltered position in the hollow of the valley, little more than 1 hr. from Surrhein. The mineral waters contain iron and sulphur, and enjoy some local reputation. The arrangements are of the most primitive kind, and the baths are formed by hollowing out the trunks of large trees. Above the baths the valley is narrowed to a ravine, and the scenery is very wild. In $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. the traveller reaches the Rhun Alp, and a

group of substantial houses, whence it is possible to cross the ridge on the E. side of the valley by the shoulder of the Piz Miezdi, and descends to Tavanassa on the Vorder Rhein (§ 27, Rte. C), by the Val Gronda. Farther S. is the *Cavel Joch*, between the Piz Miezdi and the *Piz Cavel* (9,658'), leading to the Vrinthal (Rte. E) through the Val Cavel. These passes are rough, rarely used, and a guide should be taken. The path up the main valley crosses the stream below the chapel of St. Anthony—whence the Romansch name Val Tenji is supposed to be derived—and returns by a second bridge (4,396') to the E. bank. A little higher up is the junction of a considerable torrent, descending from the W. through the *Val Lavaz*, with the main stream. S. of the junction, in the angle between that and the main valley, rises the snowy peak of the *Piz Vial*—Ital. *Gullinario*—10,387 ft. in height, one of the loftiest summits of the Medelser Gebirge, of which group it forms the E. extremity.

[There is a pass to the Medelserthal by the *Lavaz Joch*, which is convenient for those who would see something of that valley and Val Tenji on their way between Ilanz and Dissentis. Before reaching the Rhun Alp, a sheep-track turns to the rt., and mounts steeply to an alpine pasture commanding a view of the Tödi range to the N., and overlooking the deep glen of Lavaz. Beyond this the way lies along the declivity over rough ground, with fine views of the snowy summits of the Medelser Gebirge on the opposite side of the glen. The Lavaz Glacier closes its head, but there is an easy ascent, keeping to the rt., which leads to the *Lavaz Joch* (8,232'), where the traveller gains an unexpectedly fine view of the Medelser Glacier, whose great extent is not so well appreciated from any other point. A steep track leads by the side of the moraine to the Platas Alp. The easiest way from that place is to descend to Curaglia on the mule-track, from the Lukmanier Pass to Dissentis,

which is reached in 7 hrs., exclusive of halts, from the Tenniger Bad.]

Above the junction of the Val Lavaz the main valley is often called Val Greina, but this name properly belongs only to the upper valley leading to the Greina Pass. The way here makes a considerable circuit round the E. side of the Piz Vial. The upper end of the Val Tenji lies amid crystalline rocks in which gneiss predominates. Likemost highland valleys similarly placed, this forms a succession of plateaux, separated by steep steps of rock down which the torrent falls in foaming cataracts. To the l. is seen the Disrut Pass, leading to the Vrinthal (Rte. E). The traveller who does not wish to cross the main chain may return that way to the Vorder-rhein valley. A rather steep ascent to the rt. leads to what appears from below to be the crest of the pass dividing this from the Val Blegno; but when the traveller has reached a height exceeding 7,300 ft. he sees with surprise a nearly level upland glen of considerable extent opening out nearly due W. between the Gallinario Glacier, surmounted by the Piz Vial, to the N., and some of the peaks of the Terri range to the S. Nearly 2 hrs. are required to traverse the wild and lonely *Val Greina*, and a merely trifling ascent leads at length to the summit of the

Greina Pass (7,743'). Being turned at rt. angles to the direction of the main valleys on either side, and shut in by high mountains, the chief of which is the *Cima Camadra* (10,509'), lying W. of the Gallinario, the path commands no distant view. On the W. side a rapid descent leads down to the head of the *Val Camadra*, the main branch of the Val Blegno. This opens out due S., and a tolerably well-marked path lies on the rt. bank of the stream. After a while the traveller may choose between a path on the l. bank passing by *Ghirone* (4,091'), or that keeping by the rt. bank which traverses *Campo* (4,029'). Here two alpine glens descend into the Val Camadra. That which

opens on the W. side—called *Val di Campo*—leads by a pass noticed in § 30, Rte. F, to the Lago Retico, lying in the heart of the Medelser Gebirge. By that way the mountaineer may reach the Medelserthal through the Val Cristallina. On the E. side of the Val Camadra is the opening of the Val Luzzon, remarkable for wild scenery and fine waterfalls. The SE. branch leads to *Zavreila* (Rte. F) by the *Scaradra Pass*. Instead of following the ordinary course over the Greina Pass above described, the mountaineer may turn to the S. from the Val Greina about 1 hr. before he reaches the pass, and traverse the low ridge on his l., only 7,415 ft. in height. Descending thence by the *Garsura Alp*, which lies in the NE. branch of the Val Luzzon, he will reach *Olivone* in about the same time as by the common rte. For all these passes it is expedient to take a guide. The distances are considerable, and the valleys very unfrequented. Even on the regular track of the Greina a traveller may often walk for 4 hrs. without meeting a human being.

At Campo the change of climate on the Italian side of the Alps is manifest; corn-fields and deciduous trees are found at a greater height than on the opposite side. The path crosses to the l. bank, and about 2 m. lower down reaches *Olivone* (§ 30, Rte. F).

ROUTE E.

ILANZ TO OLIVONE, BY THE VRINTHAL.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Villa	2½	7
Lumbrein	2½	6½
Vrin	1½	3½
Disrut Pass	2½	6
Greina Pass	2	6
Olivone	3½	9
	14½	38

As far as Vrin the way is passable for horses, and even for a light cart.

Horses cannot go much farther, but a traveller starting from Olivone may ride nearly to the top of the Disrut Pass. There is a fair country Inn at Villa. Those who wish to shorten still more the next day's journey should apply for lodging to the curé at Vrin.

The most considerable of the many tributary streams poured into the Vorder Rhein between its source and its junction with the Hinter Rhein at Reichenau is the *Glenner*, which descends into the main valley close to Ilanz from the *Lugnetzthal*, erroneously written *Lungnetzthal* in the Swiss Federal Map. This considerable valley is formed by the union, about 5 m. from Ilanz, of two main branches, of which the SW. branch, or Vrinthal, leads to the Val Blegno by the way here described, while the southern branch, or Valsertal, mounts due S. towards the higher peaks of the Adula. Each of the two branches above named is again subdivided into alpine glens that are noticed in the present and the two following Rtes. A traveller arriving from Reichenau may enter the *Lugnetzthal* by Seewis on its rt. bank (see Rte. F) without passing through Ilanz; but unless he desires to reach without delay the Baths of Peiden, he will gain no time by that course, and will find the path more laborious and less interesting. Ilanz offers good accommodation, and is the best starting-point for the ascent of the Piz Mundaun (§ 27, Rte. C), strongly recommended to travellers in this valley. The course here described is the most direct way from that place to the S. side of the main chain; and though the scenery is not equal to that of the next Rte., it has the recommendation of being much easier of access.

It will make the description of the main portion of the *Lugnetzthal* more intelligible to state that it appears, during some very long period, to have formed the bed of a lake, in which vast masses of ice-borne materials were deposited, until the basin was nearly or altogether filled up. The

main stream of the *Glenner* and many lateral torrents have cut deeply into the thick alluvial deposit, clearing out wide spaces, but leaving on either side of the valley portions of the plateau which once extended across it at a great height above the present bed of the stream. The *Glenner*, not content with excavating the softer deposit, has in many places cut a deep trench in the underlying slate rocks, so that the actual course of the stream is seldom visible from the surrounding heights. Besides the way on the rt. bank noticed in the following Rte. and the frequented road passable for light charrs described here, the botanist or geologist may follow the l. bank of the stream from Ilanz for some distance; but as this finally enters an impassable gorge, he must be prepared to gain the road above by a rather long and steep scramble.

The regular way into the *Lugnetzthal* follows for a while the same course that is taken in the ascent of the Piz Mundaun. At the church of St. Martin, instead of continuing to ascend, a rough road is carried nearly at a level along the wooded slope of the mountain. Not long after passing the ruins of Castelberg, the traveller reaches an ancient gateway (3,337'), at a point where the mountain below is almost precipitous, and the rocks above are so steep as to afford no easy passage. This portal is famous in the local annals by the name *Frauenthor*, from the successful stand here made by the women of the valley against an armed body headed by the Count of Montfort, while the men were victoriously engaged against his main force on the heights above. In memory of the day, when the Count and many of his knights became the prisoners of a few armed peasants, the women have preserved, in the village of Pleif, the privilege of sitting on the rt. side of the church, which elsewhere in Switzerland is reserved for the stronger sex. A short way beyond the *Frauenthor* of Porclas the path passes St. Moritz, and in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. more, or about 2 hrs. from Ilanz, reaches

Cumbels, rather a large village, 3,837 ft. above the sea, or 1,480 ft. above Ilanz. This stands on the level of the ancient lake terrace, at a great height above the Glenner, commanding an extensive view over the valley and the range of the Signina Stock, dividing this from the Savien valley.

Here those who are bound for the *Baths of Peiden* leave the main track up the valley, and descend by a rough and steep road, just passable for light charrs. There is a mineral spring on the W. side of the Glenner, but the sources used for baths and for drinking are on the opposite bank, reached by a wooden bridge. Here in a warm and sheltered position, only 2,690 ft. above the sea, stands the new substantial building, which affords very fair accommodation for 50 or 60 persons. The waters are saline and chalybeate, somewhat similar to those of San Bernardino, but the climate is here far milder. They are considered to be efficacious in cases of disordered digestion, nervous debility, and in some affections of the respiratory organs. The Baths are in an old wooden building, close by the new establishment. Another spring supplies the water used for drinking. A third, much stronger, is little used. The springs were temporarily obstructed, and the house seriously damaged by the inundations of Oct 1868, which did frightful damage. They were not reopened in June 1869.

Returning to the main road at *Cumbels*, the traveller in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. farther reaches *Villa* (4,081'), the principal place in the main valley, with a fair country inn. Near at hand is the church of *Pleif*, which ranks for importance and antiquity above all those of the neighbourhood. Nearly opposite *Villa*, but at a much lower level, is *Furth* (Rom., *Uorts*), close to the junction of the two main branches of the Glenner, of which that issuing from the *Vrinthal* is followed in the present Rte. It is remarkable for the dark colour of its water, derived from the friable black slate rocks amidst which

it passes. The road from *Villa* traverses the hamlet of *Igels*, with some remains of two ancient castles; but there is a shorter path passing *Rumein*, and meeting the road again at *Vigens*. On the opposite side of the valley are the considerable remains of *Surkasti* or *Oberkastels*, a castle with local historical associations, and an adjoining village of the same name. It deserves a visit from those who halt at the Baths of *Peiden*. After passing *Vigens* (4,071'), the road reaches *Lumbrein* (4,626'), a large village, near the opening of the *Val Cavel*, through which lies a way to the *Val Tenji*, noticed in the last Rte. From this place, or from *Vrin*, several of the adjoining peaks may be easily ascended. The *Piz Cavel* (9,659') is best approached from the pass (8,320') leading to *Val Tenji* by the NW. side, or else from the SE. mounting from *Buzatsch*. Like all the higher summits of these valleys, it is known by several different names. The *Piz Regina* (9,436'), lying in the angle between the two branches of the Glenner, is also easily accessible from *Lumbrein*; the view is restricted to the S. by the much higher mass of the *Piz Aul*. Above *Lumbrein* the valley is contracted to a gorge, but soon widens out again, and in $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. the traveller reaches

Vrin (4,770'), the central point of a number of scattered houses and hamlets belonging to the same commune. Here the curé gives lodging to strangers. The neighbouring peaks offer many interesting ascents and excursions to those who would remain here some days. The village stands close to the point where the *Vrin* divides into two branches: the western branch leading to the *Disrut Pass* is the *Val Buzatsch*; the longer E. branch is called *Val Vanescha*. The latter wild glen runs up into the heart of a small group of high mountains, often called the *Terri Gebirge*, and it is a ramification of this range that forms the mountain mass which culminates in the *Piz Aul*, SE. of *Vrin*. Among several other names

for the same peak, it is called Piz Leis in the Valserthal. On that side it rises so precipitously as to be quite inaccessible; but the summit, 10,250 ft. in height, may be reached from Vrin or Lumbrein, through the Val Serenasgia. The shepherd's hut at the head of that glen lies at no great distance from the glacier which leads to the highest point, formed of gneiss. This is a rather considerable expedition, involving a long day's work, and none of the recognised precautions should be omitted in the ascent of the glacier. Equalling or surpassing in height all the neighbouring peaks, the summit commands a very extensive panorama. It immediately overlooks a small lake, lying so high that the ice on it very rarely melts.

[The *Val Vanescha* well deserves a visit. It opens due S. from Vrin, and its head is encompassed by several fine glacier-clad peaks. The highest, *Piz Terri* (10,338'), sometimes called for distinction *Terri di Canal*, lies SW.; in the centre is the *Piz Scherboda* (10,250'), also called *Terri di Derlun*; and the SE. peak is called *Frunthorn* (9,954'). On the N. side of the latter peak is a remarkable depression in the range connecting it with *Piz Aul*, over which the easy pass of the *Pettnauer Joch* leads to the Valserthal between Vals and Zavreila (see next *Rte*). The *Frunthorn* and *Scherboda* are both accessible from the N. or NW.; but the remarkable pyramidal peak of the *Terri* is far more difficult of access. The only ascent hitherto recorded was made in the last century by *Placidus a Spescha*. He started from the hamlet of *Vanescha* (5,873'), ascended westward to the *Blengias Alp*, and then mounted by the glacier lying on the NW. side of the peak. This was at last attacked from the E. side. Having gained the ridge, he found that he was cut off from the highest point by a deep rift in the rock. The passage of this seems to have been so perilous that the exploit has not since been repeated. It would appear that a fine pass across the main chain might be made from

the head of the *Val Vanescha*, between the *Scherboda* and the *Terri*, descending westward towards *Val Blegno* by the *Garsura Alp* at the head of the *Val Luzzon* (*Rte. D*). This is recommended to mountaineers who may visit this valley.]

The usual object of those who reach *Vrin* from *Ilanz* is to pass into Italy by the *Val Blegno*. The way lies through the branch of the *Vrinthal* called *Val Buzatsch*. This does not lead directly to the *Val Blegno*, but only to that high plateau at the head of *Val Tenji* described in *Rte. D* under the name *Val Greina*. After crossing a torrent that descends from the W. to join the *Glenner*, the path from *Vrin* ascends gently, due SW., to *Buzatsch* (5,456'), the last hamlet in this branch of the valley, reached in 1 hr. from *Vrin*. It is expedient to take a guide for the remainder of the way, until reaching the descent into *Val Blegno*, as if clouds should come it is almost impossible to preserve the true direction. Above *Buzatsch* the ascent becomes rather steep, and towards the top it lies over patches of snow and loose slopes of débris, without any trace of path. In 2 hrs. ascending, the summit of the *Disrut Pass* (7,953') is attained. Though restricted, the view is wild and striking. The traveller must take care not to descend towards the rt., as this would lead him down the *Val Tenji*, but to keep well to the l. until, after a short but sharp descent, he reaches the plateau leading to the *Greina Pass*, described in the last *Rte*.

Fully 8 hrs. should be allowed by a moderate walker for the distance from *Vrin* to *Olivone*. In the *Swiss Federal Map* the name of the pass is written *Diesrut*, contrary to the usage and pronunciation of the natives of this part of Switzerland.

ROUTE F.

ILANZ TO OLIVONE, BY THE ZAVREILA THAL.

The few strangers who ascend the S. branch of the Lugnetztal from Ilanz usually follow the way to Hinterrhein described in the next Rte. Very few have explored the more interesting but far more difficult passes leading from Zavreila, either into Val Blegno, or to the glaciers at the head of the Rheinwald valley. As to these, the Editor has obtained but scanty information, and he can give no reliable estimate of distances.

As mentioned in the last Rte., the village of *Furth*, or *Uorts*, lies at the junction of the two branches of the Glenner, that descend thence through the Lugnetztal to the Vorder Rhein. Whichever way be taken to reach *Furth* is circuitous, and involves a considerable ascent and descent. The ordinary course is to mount from Ilanz to Cumbels, and descend thence to the Baths of Peiden, by the road described in the last Rte. A short and pleasant path over meadows then leads in 2½ hrs. from Ilanz to *Furth*. The other way is by *Seewis* (2,838'), a village conspicuous from the main road through the valley of the Vorder Rhein, standing on the NW. slope of the Signina Stock, E. of the junction of the Glenner with the Rhine, and commanding a fine view of both valleys. This may be reached from Kästris, by a traveller arriving from Reichenau by the old road on the rt. bank of the Rhine, or directly from Ilanz. A rather steep ascent leads from *Seewis* to *Riein*, where are seen some remains of two ancient castles. A deep ravine divides this from the next village, and a long détour is needed to accomplish the very short distance that separates it from *Pitasch* (3,481'), a village almost isolated from its neighbours by the profound ravines cut by the torrents into the sides and bottom of the valley. A steep path here descends to the Glenner, crosses it

by a wooden bridge, and reaches the *Frauenthor* (Rte. E) by a no less steep ascent. The circuit would form a pleasant walk from Ilanz. The way to *Furth* crosses another ravine less difficult than the preceding one, and soon reaches *Duvin* (3,835'), a clean and thriving village, inhabited, like *Pitasch*, by Protestants. This stands near the verge of the *Duviner Tobel*, the deepest and most precipitous of the ravines that scar the E. slopes of the Lugnetztal. A long détour is necessary to reach the hamlet of *Camuns* (3,555'), whence the traveller descends to *Furth* (2,979'). There is another way from *Duvin* by what is described as 'a somewhat break-neck path,' down the precipitous face of the mountain leading to the Baths of Peiden, and so to *Furth*.

At that village the traveller enters the *Valserthal*, one of the most picturesque in this part of the Alps, too rarely visited by strangers. The bridle-path mounts along the rt. bank, the opposite slopes of the valley being covered with pine-forest, extending from hence nearly to *Platz*. Dark defiles where the track overhangs the roaring torrent, open places with green meadows, scattered hamlets, and picturesque chapels perched upon rocks, form a succession of charming pictures.

The hamlets of *Tersnans* and *St. Martin*, followed by *Lungenei* and the Chapel of *Sta. Anna*, are passed in succession. The sparse population speak German, and not, as usual in the neighbouring valleys, *Romantsch*. Above the chapel of *Sta. Anna* the grey slates that prevail throughout the valleys S. of the Vorder Rhein give place to green slate, and to white crystalline limestone, that predominate until we reach the gneiss of the central group of the Adula. At the chapel of *St. Nicholas* a bridge leads the path to the l. bank; another defile follows; and the traveller at last unexpectedly enters a level plain bright with hamlets and scattered chalets, while rye, potatoes, and flax cover the fields. This basin, evidently the filled-up bed of a lake,

bears the collective name Vals, often applied to the chief village at its S. end. It is much exposed to avalanches in winter and spring, but enjoys in summer a comparatively mild and warm climate. Here, just beyond the hamlet of Camps, where the path returns to the rt. bank, is a warm mineral spring, issuing from the rock at a temperature of 79° Fahr., which is in local repute for baths. The arrangements are rude, and the waters have not been studied by competent practitioners. The chief place in the valley is called

St. Peter, also known as Vals am Platz, or simply Platz; it stands at the S. end of the basin, 4,095 ft. above the sea, about $2\frac{3}{4}$ hrs. from Furth, or $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Ilanz. There is a tolerable country Inn, which may serve as headquarters to a mountaineer who would explore the very fine scenery of the adjoining valleys. Peter Anton Jellier, who accompanied M. Coaz in the ascent of the Piz Valrhein, would probably be found a competent guide. Close to the village is the junction of the two main torrents that form the Valser-Rhein, as this branch of the Glenner is often called. The S. branch flows through the Peilerthal, by which lies the way to Hinterrhein, described in the next Rte. The longer valley, carrying down a still more considerable stream, is called *Zavreilathal*. At the village of St. Peter, paths from several alpine passes converge. On the slope of the mountain to SW. is the hamlet of Leiss or Fleiss. By that way the traveller may reach Vrin by the *Pettbauer Joch*, noticed in the last Rte., descending thence through the Val Vanescha. There is another more difficult pass from Leiss to Vrin, passing close under the Piz Aul, here called Piz Leiss. In the opposite direction is a pass to Thalkirch, in the Saviertal (Rte. H), the only moderately easy way across the rugged range that separates the two valleys. The way lies at first through the forest, then over pastures, and at last by a zigzag path up steep rocks to the Tomils Alp, whose châteaux

stand at 7,175 ft., on a sloping plateau commanding a fine view of the peaks of the Adula. A much more extensive view is obtained from the *Weissenstein* (9,675'), lying to the N., or the *Bärenhorn* (9,619'), on the S. side of the pass. Both are easy of access. The pass, which may conveniently be called *Tomils Pass*, is 7,930 ft. in height, and is reached by a faintly-marked track which mounts at first NE., then about due E. from the Tomils Alp. There is an easy descent on the E. side to the highest châteaux in the Saviertal. See Rte. H.

The lofty ridge dividing the head waters of the Valser-Rhein extends NW. from the *Fanellahorn* (10,243'), one of the central peaks of the Adula group. The *Zavreilathal* lies deep between this ridge and that connecting the Piz Scherboda with the Piz Aul. It is a pastoral valley, with many scattered châteaux and some hamlets, the chief of which is

Zavreila (5,840'), about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from St. Peter, standing at the junction of the torrents from the two principal Glaciers on the N. side of the Adula. The mountaineer may find rough but tolerable accommodation here at the house of Ph. Schmidt.

[Immediately to S. opens the *Kanalthal*, a short glen enclosed between snowy peaks, leading to the Kanal Glacier. Waterfalls, formed by torrents from the upper snow-fields, fall down the steep walls of these wild glens. The huts of the Kanal Alp (6,470') stand in the centre of a grand alpine amphitheatre, and behind them the Kanal Glacier descends from near the summit of the *Gufershorn* (11,132') in an unbroken stream. That peak, the second in height of the Adula Alps, may probably be ascended from this side. It is certain that the Zapport Alp (Rte. B) may be reached by the *Plattenschlucht* (9,314'), a pass over the ridge E. of the Gufershorn. Though looking extremely steep on the S. side, it is said not to be very difficult; but of course an experienced guide should be

taken for this as well as the other high passes here noticed.]

The passes from Zavreila to the Val Blegno lie through the W. branch of the Zavreilathal, the upper end of which is also called Lentathal. After ascending to W. for about 1 hr. from Zavreila, the valley turns sharply to S., and presents a grand view of the highest peaks of the Adula. The *Lenta Glacier* descends in a very fine ice-fall from the N. side of the Piz Valrhein and the ridge connecting it with the Guferhorn. The lowest point in that ridge appears to be that marked in the Federal map 2,954 m.=9,692 ft. Early in the summer, with plenty of snow, Mr. Tuckett had little difficulty in descending thence by the centre of the Lenta Glacier, but later in the season Mr. Freshfield thought it scarcely possible to reach the *Lenta Pass*, as it may be called, by the ice-fall. But a ridge of rocks leads to a point somewhat N. of the lowest depression, and with good guides the pass should be effected.

After ascending a short way to the S., the traveller who would follow the only certain way from Zavreila to Val Blegno turns aside to the W., and ascends through a little lateral glen which passes on the N. side of a glacier on the slope of the *Plattenberg* (10,253'), and finally attains a depression in the ridge connecting that summit with the *Terri* range. This is the

Scaradra Pass (9,088'), very rarely traversed except by native chamois-hunters, though there are traces of a paved path. The descent on the W. side to Ghirone by the Val Luzzon is long and steep. The difference of level is just 5,000 ft. See Rte. D.

The writer does not habitually call attention to the mistakes in other works that may be considered as rivals to his own. He is bound, however, to warn travellers against one that may lead them into serious difficulties, occurring in a book that contains a larger amount of information than most of those on the Swiss Alps, mingled with no small proportion of error. M. Joanne, in

his *Itinéraire de la Suisse*, has described under the name 'Col de Lenta' a pass from Zavreila to Ghirone, passing over the Lenta Glacier. A pass in that direction must nearly coincide with the 'Bresciana Pass' of Mr. Moore (Rte. B), and the descent would lie either through *Val Carassina*, which opens into *Val Blegno* at Olivone, or through *Val Soja*, opening at Dangio several miles below that village. The *Plattenberg Pass* (9,088'), just equal in height to the native hunters, leading to Olivone, by the S. side of the *Plattenberg*, and through *Val Carassina*. Further information as to these passes is much desired.

ROUTE G.

ILANZ TO HINTERRHEIN BY THE VALSERBERG.

5½ hrs. to St. Peter—5 hrs. thence to Hinterrhein. Path passable for horses.

The traveller who does not desire to attempt the laborious and somewhat difficult route from the Valsertal to the Rheinwald, by Zavreila and the Kanal Glacier, may follow another course through fine scenery, far easier, but less interesting and exciting. By this way a steady walker may easily reach Hinterrhein or Splügen in one day from Ilanz, but an early start is advisable. A guide is not necessary in fine weather.

Having reached *St. Peter* by the course described in last Rte., the traveller follows the S. branch of the valley, or *Peilerthal*. This lies between the range of the *Fanellahorn* (10,243') to the W. and the *Bärenhorn* (9,619') to the E. The ordinary track soon leaves the main stream of the *Peilerthal*, which descends from SSW. and

mounts about due S. through a lateral glen called *Vallatsch*. The highest pastures, deservedly named *Schönmaten Alp*, lead to the last ascent. The summit of the *Valserberg* is a broad trough-like passage between two low eminences in the range forming the N. barrier of the *Rheinwald*. The way is marked with poles, so that except in bad weather it is not easy to go astray. Fully $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. are required for the ascent from S. Peter to the summit, which is 8,225 ft. in height. Looking backwards there is a fine view to the N. extending to the *Tödi* chain, while the peaks on the S. side of the *Rheinwald* are also striking objects. The view on that side is better seen after descending the first and rather steep slope to the highest chalets of *Pianetsch* (7,120'). The direct way to *Hinterrhein* is well traced, and that village is reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the top. Another path to the l., passing above a pine forest that clothes a projecting spur of the mountain, and then descending along the base of a line of cliffs, enables the traveller who prefers the good quarters at *Splügen* to the poor Inn at *Hinterrhein* (Rte. A) to reach *Nufenen* on the high road to *Splügen*, which is thus not more than $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. distant in descending from the summit of the pass.

Instead of following the beaten track, there is a more interesting, and not longer, way by the main branch of the *Peilerthal*, mounting to the *Fanella Alp*, which lies immediately below the fine *Fanella Glacier*. At the head of the valley is a pass lying farther east, and a few ft. lower than the *Valserberg*—8,146 ft. There is no difficulty in descending from the summit to *Hinterrhein* by the *Kirchalp*, but it would be prudent to engage a boy to show the way from the highest huts on the one side to those on the other.

ROUTE H.

REICHENAU TO SPLÜGEN, BY SAVIEN
AND THE LÖCHLIBERG PASS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Versam	2	6
Neukirch	3	8
Savien Platz	1	3
Thalkirch	2	5
Splügen	4	9
	<hr/> 12	<hr/> 31

Between the valley of the *Glenner*, whose several branches have been described in the preceding Rtes., and the high road traversing the *Via Mala* described in Rte. A, descends from S. to N. an unfrequented valley, known in this district for the richness of its pastures and the fine timber of its forests. This is commonly called *Savien*, but also *Savierthal*. It is rarely traversed by strangers, but if it were more generally known the scenery would certainly attract many visitors. The population is exclusively German and Protestant. To those who have already seen the *Via Mala* this offers a new way between *Reichenau* and *Splügen* abounding in objects of interest, or it may well be taken in a tour of two or three days from *Ilanz* to *Reichenau*, sleeping one night at *St. Peter* in the *Valserthal* (Rte. F), crossing the pass by the *Tomils Alp* noticed in that Rte., and then descending the *Savierthal* to *Versam* and *Reichenau*. *Versam*, standing at the junction of this valley with the *Vorderrheinthal*, is but $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. farther from *Ilanz* than from *Reichenau*, and may be reached from either place by char, so that there is nothing to prevent an active walker from reaching *Splügen* in one day; but it is a better plan to sleep at *Platz*, and so gain time on the following day to combine the ascent of the *Bärenhorn* with the pass of the *Löchliberg*. A horse may be taken as far as the head of the valley, but it would not be advisable to attempt to take one over the *Löchliberg*.

Whether starting from *Reichenau* or *Ilanz*, the traveller must follow the

old road between those places by the rt. bank of the Rhine, noticed in § 27, Rte C. After crossing the Rhine at Reichenau, the high road to Thusis (Rte. A) is followed as far as Bonaduz. The way there turns to the rt. and follows the base of the mountains at some distance from the Vorder Rhein. After traversing a low col (3,150') in the hills that extend from the base of the Heinzenberg, the road descends rapidly to a fine bridge thrown across the *Rabiusa* as it issues from the Saviertal into the main valley. This torrent, also called Saviere-Rhein, which derives its name from the violence of its current, has cut for itself a remarkable cleft through the slate rocks. Under the name Versamer Tobel this cleft extends a considerable distance into the Saviertal. At the point where it is traversed by the road it is more than 200 ft. deep, and the bridge has nearly the same span. It is worth while to turn aside in order to get a better view of the chasm. On the W. side the road winds up a rather steep ascent in order to reach *Versam*, the village standing at the mouth of the valley, whence diverges the only path by which it can be entered. Refreshment may be had here at a rough country Inn.

Unlike the Lugnetztal, which, besides dividing into several main branches, receives many smaller torrents through lateral glens, the Saviertal is, especially in its lower part, little but a deep trench between the high mountains on either side. The E. slope is so steep and rocky, that for many miles there is no house nor trace of path on that side. Near the opening of the valley, a torrent issuing from a short lateral glen descending from the Signina Stock joins the *Rabiusa* some way beyond the hamlet of Acla. It is probable that the forked summit of the *Signina Stock* (9,428'), bearing a small glacier between its two peaks, may be reached that way. At a considerable height above the main path on the rt. is the hamlet of Tenna

(5,427'). The traveller who does not intend attempting the ascent from that place must be careful not to follow the path which mounts thither from Acla, or he will have to make a long descent to rejoin the main route farther up the valley. The track from Acla (4,101') lies along a rocky wooded slope. On the opposite side of the *Rabiusa* rises a very rugged and steep range, averaging about 7,000 ft. in height. This is the *Heinzenberg*, which on the opposite side inclines very gently towards the *Domleschgerthal*, feeding on its fertile slopes many herds, and supporting a comparatively large population. After ascending for nearly 3 hrs. through the wild and almost uninhabited ravine of the Versamer Tobel, the traveller reaches a point where the valley opens out, and is enlivened by numerous scattered houses, with fields, and gardens, and bright green pastures. The beauty of the scene is enhanced by the charm of contrast.

The first village is called *Neukirch*, made up of scattered clusters of houses. A steep path here crosses the ridge of the Heinzenberg to Flerden and Thusis. The main track keeps along the l. bank of the *Rabiusa*, and in 1 hr. more reaches

Savien Platz, the principal village of the valley, 4,255 ft. above the sea. Rough but tolerable quarters are found here at the Post-office. The name Platz is very commonly given in the Grisons valleys to the chief village. In the same valley no other designation is requisite; but inasmuch as there are very many places called by the same name, it is necessary elsewhere to add a second distinctive name. Close to the Church is the junction of the *Carnusa* torrent descending from the W. side of the Piz Beverin. By the steep slope on the rt. bank of the *Carnusa*, a zigzag path mounts about due E. from Platz to the *Stege Pass* (6,057'). By this very agreeable way Thusis is reached in 4 hrs. The path lies on the N. side and above the gorge of the Nolla (Rte. A). It is worth while for a traveller

visiting the Savien valley to mount high enough on the way to the Stege to get a good view of the Piz Beverin, and of a very fine waterfall near the path. It is a very agreeable walk of 2 hrs. from Platz to

Thalkirch (5,545'), the highest village of Savien, possessing a very ancient church. Here trees become scarce, and alpine pastures cover the slopes. The geologist will notice blocks of a green quartzose schist, mingled with others containing diorite, the origin of which has not yet been ascertained. At 1 hr. above Thalkirch are the châteaux of *Costnüttsch* (5,909'). The scenery of the head of the valley, encircled by high peaks, is bold and striking. To the E. are the *Bruschghorn* (10,020'), *Gelbhorn* (9,958'), and *Grauhorn* (9,849'); to the S. is a high ridge culminating in the *Löchliberg* (9,990'), rising E. of the pass to Splügen; while to the W. are the *Bärenhorn* and *Weissenstein*, with the pass between them leading to St. Peter referred to in Rte. F. Above the last châteaux the amphitheatre of rocks closing the head of the valley rises with forbidding steepness, and the appearance of the pass from this side has given rise to an unfounded impression that it is difficult and even dangerous. A small glacier rests on the upper ledges of the dark grey slate that forms the base of the mountain range, and the torrent escaping from it falls over the verge of the precipice in a remarkable waterfall. In early summer, when the torrent is fed by the melting snows, the height of the fall is said to be over 900 feet, and the scene recalls, though on a smaller scale, the famous cirque de Gavarnie. Above the little glacier are seen some singular shattered pinnacles of dolomite. The upper part of the *Löchliberg* and some of the neighbouring summits are formed of pure limestone and dolomite. The latter is weathered into those singular forms that always attract the attention of travellers. The ascent to the *Löchliberg Pass*, though steep, is not difficult. The track lies just below the rocks

whence the waterfall descends, and 1½ hr. suffices to reach the summit (8,169') from the last châteaux. The pass is oftener called *Savierberg* on the N. side, but is known at Splügen by the name here adopted. There is no difficulty in reaching the E. summit of the *Bärenhorn* (9,232'), and the détour is recommended to those who leave themselves time for the purpose. It is necessary to return thence to the summit of the pass. The way to Splügen (Rte. A) lies at first a little S. of E., finally about SE., through a pretty glen by which the traveller in 1½ hr. reaches that village. In ascending from Splügen, nearly 2½ hrs. may be allowed to reach the summit, and little more than 1½ hr. for the descent to Thalkirch.

SECTION 32.

LOCARNO DISTRICT.

In the three preceding Sections the main chain of the Lepontine Alps between the Simplon and Bernardino Passes has been described. Within those limits the watershed between the Po and the Rhone or Rhine describes a curve convex to the N. A mountain region of considerable extent lies within the space partially enclosed by this part of the main chain. These southern ranges are divided into two masses by a profound depression, the greater part of which is occupied by the Lake Maggiore. To the W. and NW. of the lake is the remarkable group of mountains which are to be described in the present Section. Their limits are clearly defined by the Val Leventina and Val Bedretto to NE., by the valley of the Tessin and Lago Maggiore to SE., by the course of the Tosa between the lake and Domo d'Ossola to SW., and to NW. by the

valley of the same river from Domo nearly to its source in the Val Formazza. The head of that valley is connected with the Val Bedretto by the low Pass of S. Giacomo, described in § 29, Rte. B, which may be held to complete the limitation of the group of mountains here described. These are often called Tessin Alps; but as that term should include the ranges E. of the Val Leventina, while it does not include the southern portion of the group, lying altogether on Italian territory, it has not been adopted here.

Nearly the whole of this district lies within the area marked as crystalline rocks in the geological map, and to the composition of the rocks it owes the peculiar character of its scenery. One singularity in these mountains that must in the first instance strike the physical geographer, is the fact that very nearly the entire drainage of a district, measuring from 1,000 to 1,200 square miles, is poured down through a number of different valleys so as to converge very nearly in a single point close to the town of Locarno, which is at once the most important in the district, and that which offers the best head-quarters to a stranger visiting it. On these grounds it seems convenient to distinguish the region described in the present Section as the Locarno District.

Few portions of the Alps have been treated by travellers with such complete and undeserved neglect as that here to be described, and the traveller who consults books will find none but the scantiest information. The writer can add somewhat, though not very much, from his personal knowledge; but he will have conferred a benefit on those who love to explore the neglected districts of the Alps by calling their attention to valleys which include much that is beautiful, and some scenes rising to grandeur; although the heights of the mountains do not, with two or three exceptions, exceed 10,000 ft.

It will be convenient to commence the present Section with the description

of the remarkable lake that forms its SE. boundary.

ROUTE A.

BELLINZONA TO ARONA, OR SESTO CALENDE, BY THE LAGO MAGGIORE.

Carriage-road to Locarno—12 m.—or to Magadino—9½ m. Steamer on the lake 2 or 3 times each way daily.

FROM the form of the mountains on either side, and the appearance of the marshy plain extending about 9 m. from the Lago Maggiore to Bellinzona, it is apparent that the lake, at no very distant date, must have approached very near to that town, and that the upper end of the lake-basin has been filled up by the detritus borne down by the Ticino, aided by the Verzasca and some other smaller streams.

Travellers proceeding directly from Bellinzona to the lower part of the lake usually take the post-road by the l. bank of the Ticino to Magadino; but the way by Locarno is more interesting, and that town may well detain the stranger for a day or two. There are post-carriages twice a day between Bellinzona and each of those plac-es. The road to Magadino is for about 5 m. the same that leads over the Monte Cenere to Lugano and Como (§ 33, Rte. C). When that road begins to ascend the slope of the Monte Cenere, the way to Magadino keeps to the rt., traversing the swampy and fever-stricken plain along which the Ticino rolls its turbid waters.

Magadino (Inn: Belvedere, improved, very fair accommodation) seems to be tolerably clear of malarious influence, as it lies on a narrow strip of ground between the foot of the mountains and the lake, and is separated by the broad bed of the Ticino from the marshes that extend beyond the opposite bank. This is the terminus of the lake-steamer which call at Locarno, here full in sight and 3 m. distant, both in coming and going. The passage takes

20 min. Like every other village on the lake, Magadino commands fine views, but it is not a place offering many inducements to strangers.

The road from Bellinzona to Locarno crosses the Ticino by a fine stone bridge, and is then carried along the foot of the *Monte Carasso* (5,649'), that being the name of the mountain rising on the N. side of the valley, and also of a village at its foot traversed by the road. On passing the gorge of the *Sementina*, there is a view of a pretty waterfall. That narrow gorge, the scene of many popular superstitious tales, is sometimes visited by strangers for its wild scenery. Amidst luxuriant vegetation, fine views of the surrounding mountains, and glimpses of the lake, the very beautiful road, after crossing the *Verzasca*, issuing from a valley of the same name (Rte. B), reaches

Locarno (Inns: *Corona*, very fair accommodation; *Albergo Svizzero*, not bad, and very reasonable; *Gallo*; *Aquila*). The town lies close to the influx of the *Melezza*, bearing down the united torrents from *Val Maggia*, *Val Osernone*, and *Val Centovalli*. This ample stream, little if at all inferior in volume to the *Ticino*, has formed an extensive delta, which projects far into the lake, and threatens at some future time to make *Locarno* inaccessible to the lake-steamers. This low tract of land, adding its influence to that of the not distant marshes of the *Ticino*, is said to make the neighbourhood unhealthy, but the writer has not heard any instance of strangers being unfavourably affected by the climate.

Locarno divides with *Lugano* and *Bellinzona* the rank of Capital of *Tessin*, but it is a place of much less traffic than those towns. The roof of the principal church, overcharged by the extraordinary quantity of snow that fell here in January, 1863, suddenly gave way at a time when some religious ceremony was proceeding. More than forty lives were lost, and a much larger number seriously injured. The position of the town is extremely beautiful, the

neighbourhood affords many agreeable excursions, and is especially interesting to the naturalist. The point most frequently visited is the convent and sanctuary of *La Madonna del Sasso*, standing on a steep rock immediately over the town. The picturesqueness of the site, and the exquisite views which it commands, have made this a favourite resort of artists. On the walls of rock along which the path is carried the botanist may find many rare mosses and *hepaticæ*. Besides these, he will notice *Cistus salvifolius* and other southern species of flowering plants. The view over the lake and the valley of the *Melezza* is even finer from an old church about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. beyond the convent.

A still more delightful walk, which cannot be too much recommended to the botanist and the lover of scenery, is that to *Ronco d'Ascona*. Rather more than a mile from *Locarno* is a long stone bridge over the *Melezza*, partially destroyed some years ago by an inundation of that river, and imperfectly repaired. Following the road towards *Ascona* for a short distance, the traveller should take a path to the rt. through fields, and then mount the hill-side till he reaches a little dell, traversed by a rivulet that descends from a small boggy plain overgrown by marsh plants. Amongst these are found *Rhynchospora fusca* and *R. alba*, *Carex punctata*, and other rare species. At the farther end of this hollow the path traverses a sort of col between the hills where, beneath some pinnacles of rock, stands a mill called *Molino dei Siseri*, and a few steps farther he suddenly gains a most beautiful view over the lake, which lies 650 ft. below. An excellent path is now carried nearly at a level along the steep slope of the mountain, and after a trifling descent leads to the charmingly-situated hamlet of *Ronco*. On the way, the botanist will observe *Asplenium Halleri* growing in the clefts of rocks formed of quartzose grit. The presence on siliceous rocks of plants usually confined to limestone is a fact

of frequent occurrence in this district. From Ronco the traveller may descend by a steep path to the shore of the lake, and return to Locarno by a new road to *Ascona*, a large village on the S. side of the delta of the Melezza. This road is to be extended beyond the Swiss frontier to Canobbio.

Those who do not intend to visit the Val Maggia should at least go as far as the Ponte Brolla, at the opening of that valley. This is reached in a carriage by a good road passing through charming scenery: 2 hrs. suffice to go and return. See Rte. C.

The traveller bound for the lower end of the Lago Maggiore will take the steamer either at Locarno or Magadino. He will take care to obtain the latest information as to the hours of starting, as changes occur rather frequently. From 5 to 6 hrs. are employed in the voyage to Arona. Some, but not all, of the steamers go on to Sesto Calende, reached in about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Arona.

The *Lago Maggiore* is about 42 m. long, with a breadth which varies from 2 to 3 m., except at the bay opening westward between Pallanza and Stresa, where this exceeds 6 m. It exceeds all the other Italian lakes in length, but in the extent of surface it falls considerably below the Lake of Garda. Its mean height above the sea level is 646 ft.; but as its depth greatly exceeds that measurement, the bed is almost everywhere considerably below the sea-level, and in one part soundings have reached 2,615 ft. or no less than 1,969 ft. below the sea. Its form is very sinuous, so that there are few points from which any considerable part of its surface can be seen at a single glance. If this lessens the effect of the apparent size, it increases the variety of its scenery, and produces those contrasts for which it is renowned. While the upper end is completely alpine in character, the middle region lies between hills of gentler form, and the lower end advances to the verge of the plain of Lombardy. Opinions are divided as to the rival attractions of this

and the Lakes of Como and Garda. The decision must depend on individual taste; but apart from useless comparisons, the charms of this lake will afford abundant enjoyment to the lover of nature. After rounding the flat promontory formed by the detritus of the Melezza, the steamer keeps a SW. course, leaving at some distance to the rt. Ascona and Ronco, both mentioned above. On the steep slopes of the opposite shore some small hamlets are seen, but there is no considerable village. *Brissago*, where the steamers touch, is the last Swiss village on the rt. or NW. shore. It lies at the foot of the highest mountain that rises above the lake. This is the *Mte. Ghiridone* (7,165'), also called *Mte. Limidario*, because it forms the frontier between the Swiss Canton Tessin and the Italian province of Novara. The boundary runs down to the lake, which it touches a little S. of *Brissago*, and is then carried over the mountains on the opposite or SE. shore. Here the channel of the lake turns due S., and at the same time is narrowed to less than half its previous width. About 4 m. S. of *Brissago* on the W. shore is

Canobbio (Inn: Bissone, a fair country inn), one of the largest and most thriving villages on the lake, with a church designed by Bramante, and containing frescoes by Gaudenzio Ferrari. It stands at the opening of the Val Canobbina (Rte. I). Near at hand is a large new hydropathic establishment. A gorge called *Orrido di Canobbio*, not far from the opening of the valley, is said to deserve a visit. Marked differences of climate along the shores of the lake depend upon aspect and the exposure to certain winds. Near *Canobbio*, with an easterly aspect, and no protection against the N. wind, Alpine plants, such as *Primula viscosa*, *Saxifraga cotyledon* and *S. aizoon*, *Maianthemum bifolium*, &c., come down nearly to the water's edge; while at the next village of *Cannero*, lying on the S. side of a rocky promontory, the olive,

pomegranate, and lemon trees ripen their fruit. In the neighbourhood of this last-named village are several villas, one of which was the retreat of Massimo d'Azeglio, the statesman, writer, and artist, whose name is so intimately connected with the recent history of Italy. Close at hand are two rocky islets which served in the fifteenth century as strongholds of a family of lake pirates and brigands named Mazzarda. Before reaching Cannero the steamer has traversed the narrowest part of the lake, where it little exceeds 1 m. in width. On the E. shore are two villages—Maccagno Superiore and Maccagno Inferiore—lying at the opening of a short glen called *Val Vedusca*. On the same side, about 3 m. farther S., is

Luino (Inns: a large new Hotel—H. Simphon?—Aib. della Beccaccia, tolerable, bears marks of bullets discharged during a skirmish when it was occupied by Garibaldi), a large village with a palazzo of the Crivelli family. One of the most frequented roads from Lugano (§ 33, Rte. G) here reaches the lake, and many passengers usually land and embark at this station. The lake attains its greatest width between Luino and *Oggebbio* on the W. bank. For several miles the course is SW., till, after rounding the base of a conical mountain called *Sasso del Ferro* (3,556'), which must command a noble view, the steamer turns into a little bay in which lies

Laveno (Inns: Posta, good; Alb. del Moro), lying exactly opposite to the large bay between Pallanza and Stresa, wherein lie the Borromean Islands. The views gained from hence over the finest part of the lake are very beautiful, and from many points the peaks of Monte Rosa are seen behind the nearer ranges. There are here some strong forts erected by the Austrians. The neighbourhood is extremely picturesque, and deserves more notice than it commonly receives. There is a road to Lugano through the *Val Cuvio*, and another equally beautiful to Varese by

Gavirate (§ 33, Rte. I). On leaving Laveno the steamer is steered WNW., seemingly quite out of her course, to call at

Intra (Inns: Vitello d'Oro; Leone d'Oro, indifferent and dear), a large manufacturing village, supplied with water-power by the stream issuing from the *Val Intragna* (Rte. K). It is connected with the high road of the Simplon, by a new line of road passing through

Pallanza (Inns: Grand H. de Pallanza, with a large garden, first-rate; Universo, good, and reasonable; with several others). This ancient town is scarcely a mile from Intra by land, but double that distance by water, being on the opposite side of a rocky promontory that marks the entrance of the bay extending westward to Fariolo. There are several remains here of the Roman period, including some sculpture with an inscription built into the wall of the church of San Stefano. A large new model prison is the most conspicuous building. Close to the town is a large nursery garden, said to be one of the best in Italy. Pallanza is in many ways one of the most agreeable stopping-places on the lake. The Borromean Islands may be visited as well as from Baveno; a boat with two men costs 4 fr. to go and return. To the mountaineer it offers interesting excursions through the *Val Intrasca* (Rte. K), whose rugged peaks are the boldest in form of those rising near to the lake. There is a good new road traversed by omnibus that passes along the lake shore, and joins the high road from Arona to Domo d'Ossola between Fariolo and Gravello.

The Borromean Islands, and the places on the W. shore of the lake between Fariolo and Arona, lie without the limits of the present section. They are described in § 21, Rte. A.

The steamers call at Baveno, the *Isola Bella*, *Stresa*, *Belgrate*, and *Lesna*—sometimes also at Fariolo and at *Meina*, before reaching

Arona (Inns: Italia; Posta; both

pretty good-but not cheap), the chief station for the lake-steamers. The landing-place is close to the railway station. Four trains run daily in little more than 1 hour between Arona and Novara, whence, changing carriages, they may proceed to Alessandria, Genoa, or Turin. The line of railway connecting Arona directly with Milan is now open, and three trains run daily in $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. Since the opening of the rly. the steamers no longer proceed to

Sesto Calende (Inn: Posta, good and reasonable) at the extreme southern end of the lake. At *Gallarate*, where a branch rly. leads to Varese (§ 33, Rte. I), the traveller enters the great plain of Lombardy that extends unbroken to the Apennine and the Adriatic.

ROUTE B.

LOCARNO TO FAIDO, BY VAL VERZASCA.

The *Val Verzasca* is a narrow glen lying between mountains formed of crystalline rock, whose course is pretty nearly parallel to the Valley of the Ticino, with which river its torrent is united at the upper end of the Lago Maggiore, where they enter the lake nearly at the same point. The people of this valley have long borne a bad reputation, probably in some degree exaggerated; but it seems that even at the present day the use of the knife is the too common mode of settling disputes, and cases of homicide, not to say assassination, are far from uncommon. It does not appear, however, that such crimes arise from mean motives; no instances have been cited in which strangers have suffered violence, and there is no reason why the valley should not receive some share of the notice of travellers, by whom it is scarcely ever visited. The opening of the valley is at *Gordola*, about 3 m. from Locarno on the road to Bellinzona. A

very steep path, partly cut into the rock, leads along the l. bank through the gorge by which the Verzasca torrent descends towards the Lago Maggiore. Fully 4 hrs. from Locarno are required to reach *Lavertezzo*, the chief village, about 1,800 ft. above the sea. Here the valley is divided into two branches. The N. branch, containing no village, but merely mountain pastures, is formed by the union of three glens, each leading to the ridge dividing Val Verzasca from Val Leventina. By each of these it is practicable to reach that valley; but the ridges to be traversed are high and rough, and there is no well-traced path.

About $1\frac{3}{4}$ hr. above Lavertezzo, in the main or NW. branch of the valley, is the junction of the *Val d'Osola* with the Upper Val Verzasca. In the fork between the two streams stands *Brione* (2,497'). From that village a path mounts through the Val d'Osola to a pass (nearly 8,000 ft. in height) lying on the S. side of the *Mte. Zuccherò* (8,980'), and leading to the Val Lavizzara (Rte. C), into which the track descends nearly 1 hr. above Bignasco. The traveller keeping through the main valley of the Verzasca need not cross that torrent to Brione, but must pass to the rt. bank, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. higher up. In about 2 hrs. he reaches *Sonogno*, the highest village, 2,982 ft. above the sea. Here the Verzasca is formed by the union of the torrents issuing from two wild and rugged glens. That opening due W. is the *Val Redorda*, leading by the *Passo di Redorda* (7,014') to Prato, in Val Lavizzara. The pass lies between the Mte. Zuccherò and the *Corona di Redorda* (9,214').

The way from Sonogno to Faido lies through the northernmost of the two glens meeting at that place, called *Val C bione*. After following the torrent for more than 1 hr., the track mounts by zigzags towards the N., to a pass lying between the Cima Bianca (8,560') to the E., and a nameless summit (8,704') to the W. After passing a small lake (5,853'), the track turns to

the rt. and descends about due E. to *Chironico*, on the rt. bank of the Ticino, about 2 hrs. below Faïdo.

The head of the Val Cabione lies amid some very, very wild mountain scenery. There is a lake, *Lago Barone*, at the unusual height of 8,813 ft.

Information as to this valley and the passes leading to it is much desired.

ROUTE C.

LOCARNO TO AIROLO, BY THE VAL LAVIZZARA.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Maggia	2½	9
Cevio	2½	7½
Bignasco	¾	2½
Peccia	2½	7
Fusio	2	5
Airolo (by Narret) . . .	7	17
	17	47½

The greatest of the valleys that converge near to Locarno is the *Val Maggia*. This is one of the deepest valleys of the Southern Alps, and is drained by a stream that, after uniting the torrents from many tributary valleys, soon acquires the proportions of a river. Each of the four branches of the main valley is connected by one or more passes with either of the valleys that enclose the entire group of mountains described in this section—the Val Leventina to the N. and E., or the valley of the Tosa to the W. All the passes noticed in the present and the following Rtes. lead through very fine scenery, and deserve to be drawn from the neglect in which they have been left by alpine tourists. As there is a good road to

Bignasco, which has been continued nearly to Peccia, the passes here described to Airolo or Faïdo might possibly be accomplished in one day from Locarno, by starting very early in a light carriage; but as there are fair Inns at Cevio and Bignasco, it is a much better plan to sleep at either of those places. There is a post-carriage daily from Locarno to Bignasco, starting (in 1863) at 6.30 A. M., and returning from Bignasco at 3 P. M.

The river flowing into the Lago Maggiore near Locarno, formed by the union of the Maggia, the Isorno, and the Melezza, takes its name from the last-named stream, though far less considerable than the Maggia. A good road is carried along the N. side of the valley, at some distance from the Melezza, for about 2½ m., till it reaches the point where the Maggia issues from its parent valley by a strait where it has cut its way through huge whitish masses of gneiss rock. The bridge over which the road to the Val Onsernone crosses the Maggia is called *Ponte Brolla*; it stands only 820 ft. above the sea, or 174 ft. above the Lago Maggiore. This well deserves a visit, and the traveller who comes hither from Locarno should mount for ¼ m. along the l. bank of the stream, which rages furiously in the narrow channel that it has worked for itself in the rock.

The road to Cevio does not cross the Ponte Brolla, but mounts along the E. bank. After about 1 m. the lower reach of the Val Maggia opens out to the NW. The slopes above the l. bank are populous and fertile, while those on the opposite bank are steep and rocky. Between them is a flat space, varying from ½ m. to more than 1 m. in breadth, reduced to a condition of utter barrenness by the inundations of the Maggia, which constantly changes its course, and has covered the bed of the valley with vast masses of gravel brought down from the surrounding mountain ranges. The chief village in this part of the valley is *Maggia* (1,038'), about 9 m. from Locarno. Fine water-

falls abound in all the valleys of this district, and but few can receive special notice. Among the latter must be counted the beautiful fall of *Soladino*, on the rt. side of the valley, opposite *Someo* (1,211'), about half-way between *Maggia* and *Cevio*. This produces so fine an effect when seen from the road, at more than $\frac{1}{2}$ m. distance, that it must deserve a nearer visit. This may be effected by crossing the bridge at *Cevio*. Throughout this valley the traveller will be struck with the many uses to which stone is applied. The gneiss, which is the prevailing rock, is very easily split, and is thus rendered available in many ways. The vines, which are trained in the Italian fashion on trellises, are supported by stone posts from 10 to 12 ft in length.

Close to the junction of the *Rovana* (Rte. E) with the *Maggia* is *Cevio*, the principal place in *Val Maggia*, with a fair country Inn. The position is very picturesque. The lower slopes are planted with chestnut, above which are seen larches and pines; while the rugged summits of the surrounding mountains rise in opposite directions, enclosing the rich basin of the valley. The opening of the *Val di Campo* to the W. is very narrow. On the S. side of the *Rovana*, near the junction, in a shady spot under steep walls of rock, are a range of wine cellars, with stone seats and tables opposite to them. Such places are commonly resorted to in this canton for drinking-parties, whose too abundant potations usually end in quarrels, not rarely in bloodshed.

A pretty road leads along the rt. bank of the *Maggia* from *Cevio* to *Bignasco*. This is a charmingly-situated village, 1,424 ft. above the sea, in the fork of the valley between the main torrent of the *Maggia*, issuing from *Val Lavizzara*, and the *Bavona* torrent draining the valley that bears its name (Rte. D). There is a large Inn in the middle of the village, tolerably good and dear; but tourists going into *Val Bavona* (see Rte. D) may find it expedient to stop at a smaller house with-

out a sign, kept by *Da Ponte*, close to the bridge over the *Bavona* at the entrance to the village. Here the writer found a tolerable supper, a clean bed, much civility, and extremely moderate charges. The *Maggia* descends SSW. from *Peccia* to *Bignasco* through a very picturesque valley, in some parts narrowed to a defile. There is a good road mounting from *Bignasco* by the rt. bank, but it was much injured by storms in Sept. 1863, which brought down huge blocks of stone and masses of débris. In one place it was impossible to say whether a bridge had been carried away, or merely buried under a pile of rocks that lay across the road. The ascent is moderately steep, so that little time would be gained by taking a vehicle, and the beautiful scenery is better enjoyed on foot. A fine glen opens on the rt., about 1 hr. above *Bignasco*, through which lies a path to *Val Verzasca* (Rte. B). The opening of the *Val di Prato* is on the same side, opposite the hamlet of *Broglia* (2,388'). This is one of the most considerable of the lateral glens bearing down tributaries to the *Maggia*. Its head is enclosed by high mountains that support small patches of glacier. The highest of these is called *Pizzo di Campo Tenca*, with three summits, of which the highest attains 10,096 ft. A short way above the opening of *V. di Prato* is the village of *Prato*, where the road passes to the l. bank of the *Maggia*. It appears to be a poor place. About 1 m. farther is *Sornico*, where wine, bread, and cheese may be had at a shop near the road. This is carried on to *Peccia*, but pending the completion of the new road is little used.

Peccia (2,746') is an extremely poor village, with a wretched Inn, close to the junction of the *Val di Peccia* (Rte. D) with the *Val Lavizzara*. A good new road, made at a large outlay by the communes in the valley, will soon be open to *Fusio*. In many places the way is opened by blasting. As road makers the Italian peasants far surpass their Swiss neighbours. The way lies

by the l. bank of the main torrent, which falls in rapids and cascades through a ravine far below the path. After 1 hr. the path crosses the torrent, but soon returns to the l. bank, recrossing the stream farther on, in order to reach *Fusio* (4,203'), the picturesque capital of Val Lavizzara, with a very fair inn. [The traveller bound for Val Leventina may here turn out of the valley, and ascend somewhat N. of E. to a nameless pass, 7,625 ft. in height. From thence the easiest course is to keep NE. by the Lago di Tremorgio (5,998'), and descend into Val Leventina, near Dazio Grande (§ 30, Rte. A). The shortest way to Faide is, however, nearly due E. to the summit of a second and lower pass (7,041'), whence there is a practicable descent direct to Faide.]

The *Val Lavizzara* above *Fusio* is bent first to NW., then about due W.; and this part is sometimes called *Val Sambuco*, from the name of the highest village (4,547'), about 1½ hr. above *Fusio*. The shortest way to *Airolo* is by a path that leaves the valley about ½ hr. above *Sambuco*, and mounts rather steeply, somewhat E. of N., to a pass 7,697 ft. in height, and then descends to the Val Leventina, along the *Calcaccia* torrent. On approaching the steep face of the mountain down which that stream rushes towards the fine waterfall that is seen from the high road of the St. Gothard, the path turns to the l. along the slope, passes *Nante* (4,679'), and descends directly to *Airolo* (§ 30, Rte. A), which is reached in this way in 5½ hrs. from *Fusio*. There is another pass, much less difficult to find, on the whole more interesting, but considerably longer, which is reached by a well-marked track carried along the l. bank of the *Maggia* to the head of *Val Lavizzara*. It mounts gradually to the *Lago di Narret* (7,349'), the largest of several small lakes lying at the head of the valley. After passing the lake, the track mounts to the *Passo di Narret* (8,013'), lying due W. of the lake.

From hence the way lies to the rt. or nearly due N. through an upland glen, containing extensive alpine pastures, called *Alpe di Cristallina*, by which the traveller descends to *Ossasco* in Val *Bedretto* (§ 30, Rte. C), about 1½ hr. above *Airolo*.

Whichever of the passes here mentioned be chosen, it will be prudent to take a guide from *Fusio*. In fine weather a mountaineer may find his way alone by the *Passo di Narret*, but the other passes are scarcely traced, and the mountains of this district frequently present steep faces of gneiss, where nothing but minute local knowledge enables a traveller to pass without difficulty and delay. In point of absolute distance, the *Val Peccia*, noticed in the next Rte., offers a rather shorter course for reaching the *Narret* Pass from *Bignasco* than the way by *V. Lavizzara*; but the head of that wild valley is so rough and trackless, that the time required would probably be much greater.

ROUTE D.

LOCARNO TO AIROLO, BY VAL BAVONA.

Of the numerous tributary valleys that unite to form the *Val Maggia*, the most interesting to the lover of nature is that called *Val Bavona*, from the torrent of the same name that joins the *Maggia* at *Bignasco*. This valley may be taken in the way from *Locarno* to *Airolo*, or to the head of the valley of the *Tosa* (next Rte.). The *Val Peccia* offers another way to *Airolo*, but not one much to be recommended. It may, however, be visited by those who desire to return to *Bignasco* by a new course from the head of *Val Bavona*, as suggested below.

As mentioned in the last Rte., the village of Bignasco is reached by a good road from Locarno, whence it is distant nearly 19 m. The owner of the small Inn near the bridge has a house at San Carlo, in Val Bavona, containing at least one good bed; and a traveller desiring to explore the upper part of the valley, or to ascend the Basodine, will do well to apply for permission to lodge there. Provisions should be taken from Locarno or from Bignasco. Soon after leaving Bignasco (1,424'), the Val Bavona contracts to a defile between high and rugged granitic mountains, whose lower slopes are clothed with chestnut woods. As the traveller advances by the path, keeping to l. bank, the rocks on either hand approach each other more closely, and the narrow space is filled by masses of fallen rock, amidst whose crevices the chestnut still contrives to find the means of growth. At a point where the blocks fallen from the mountain on the rt. are piled together in the wildest confusion, the following simple inscription on a mass that overhangs the path, records a catastrophe of which no other memorial is preserved: GESU MARIA + 1594 QUI FU BELA CAMPAGNA M.S.F. The way up the valley lies throughout amidst grand and striking scenery. The mountains on either side, formed of crystalline rock, little exceed 8,000 ft. in height; but as the valley is an extremely deep and narrow trench, it may vie in grandeur with many better known and more frequented scenes. The space available for cultivation, or even for pasture, is so limited, that a very small population finds a subsistence here, and nearly all descend in winter to Bignasco, or the adjoining village of Cavergho. After passing a few houses at a place called Ritorto, the traveller comes in view of a very fine waterfall, formed by the torrent issuing from *Val Calneggia*, a glen descending from the range dividing the Val Antigorio from Val Bavona. Just beyond the fall is the hamlet of *Foroglio*, or Furoi, 2,211 ft. above the sea. Here

the track crosses to the rt. bank of the Bavona, and the ascent becomes rather more rapid.

At 2½ hrs. from Bignasco is the opening of *Val Antabbia*, a wild glen penetrating the range of the Basodine, immediately S. of that peak, which rises above it in fine terraces of rock. On the opposite or E. side of the main valley, is the highest hamlet, called *San Carlo* (3,150'). This stands about the upper limit of the walnut, the chestnut having disappeared some way lower down. Excepting the use of the house above spoken of, the traveller must not count on the resources of this secluded place, where years pass without a stranger being seen.

Gaudenzio Padovani, who accompanied the writer in an excursion to Val Peccia, would probably be found the best guide to the neighbouring passes, with which he seems to have some practical acquaintance. He has made the ascent of the *Basodine* (10,748'), the highest of the summits enclosing the head of the Val Bavona. This peak has been attained but twice. The second ascent was made in 1863 by an Italian engineer, whose object was to plant a signal available for the survey of the neighbouring valleys. To the S. the mountain rises in tiers of steep precipices; but to the NE. it subsides rather gently in a long slope, covered by a considerable glacier. The ascent does not appear to be difficult for experienced mountaineers. The view is very extensive, reaching to the cathedral of Milan, and to many of the towns in the plain. As the ascent from San Carlo is about 7,600 ft., and would be very laborious with fresh snow, it would be advisable to start very early from that village.

The path leading from San Carlo to the head of Val Bavona crosses to the rt. bank of the torrent a short way above the village, but about ¼ hr. higher up returns to the l. bank at a point where the torrent is contracted between high rocks that almost close the valley. Then commences a rather steep and

long ascent, commanding occasional views of the Basodine. The larches gradually dwindle as the traveller gains the upper level of the valley, where three torrents join to form the Bavona. Keeping to NE. along the l. bank, the traveller in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from S. Carlo reaches a solitary chalet. It may be well for the reader to know that the local name for a herdsman's or shepherd's hut here, and in several of the Tessin valleys, is *corte*, or *baita*. The way to the Val Bedretto now lies about due N. above the l. bank of a slender stream issuing from the Lago Bianco (6,749'), a small lake lying in a deep hollow. A rather rapid ascent leads to an upper plateau, where lies another larger lake, called *Lago Sciundrau* (7,720'), otherwise *Lago Sfondrato*. This is said to have no visible outlet—a common occurrence in limestone districts, but very unusual amidst crystalline rocks, and the fact should be verified by examination on the spot. The ascent continues towards the N., till in about 5 hrs. from S. Carlo the traveller reaches a pass (8,475') in the ridge dividing the basin of the Maggia from that of the Tessin. The descent lies at first to NE., but before long meets the track from the Passo di Narret (Rte. C). The course then lies due N. by the Cristallina Alp to Ossasco in Val Bedretto. Airolo is reached from thence in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., or in about 11 hrs. from Bignasco.

[The traveller who, having seen the head of the Val Bavona, would return by a different way to Bignasco, may traverse some scenes of the wildest character by taking a course through the Val Peccia. On reaching the chalet or corte mentioned above that lies $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. above San Carlo, he may ascend towards the NW. by the rocky slope of the mountain. There is at first some trace of path, but this is soon lost. The way does not at first appear difficult, but it soon becomes so, and the rocks are so smooth, and give so little hold, that some caution is requisite. After a rather long ascent, which becomes easier as he approaches

the top of the ridge, the traveller finds himself at some height above the *Lago Nero* (7,841'), a tarn whose gloomy colour deserves its name. Winding along the rough slope above the W. shore, and then ascending a rather steep ridge to the N., he reaches a pass (about 8,700') connecting the Val Bavona with the extreme head of the Val Peccia. This is a wild, rocky amphitheatre, often in great part filled with snow. To the N. is a peak called *Cristallina* (9,547'), and opposite, on his rt. hand, a lower summit (9,364'), with a small glacier on its N. flank. This savage hollow opens towards the E. Amidst rocks and patches of snow the traveller advances and accomplishes the first step of his descent by an abrupt climb on the rt. bank of the torrent down steep rocks that separate the upper hollow from the filled-up bed of a lake, forming a small plain producing some alpine plants. The best course is to continue the descent by the rt. bank as far as the highest chalet or corte, reached in about 2 hrs. from the pass. Thenceforward there is a pretty good cattle-track, keeping to the rt. bank; but the mountaineer who does not object to rough ground will do better to cross to the l. bank. After a considerable descent, it is necessary to return to the rt. bank by a wooden bridge near a chalet. Here the regular cattle-track begins to mount, and makes a considerable circuit to avoid a ravine through which the torrent rushes down a rapid incline along a channel between smooth rocks. This ravine is passable by a singular track, easily overlooked, and not suited to all travellers. The smooth rock on the rt. bank slopes towards the bed of the torrent at a moderate angle. Sufficient hold for the feet has been provided by chipping notches, two or three inches wide, on the slippery declivity, and here and there by inserting branches of trees into crevices to support stone flags. On these the footing seems rather precarious. At the lower end of the ravine the path rejoins the cattle-track. A

short way farther, another path turns to the l. from the beaten track. This leads down an extraordinarily high and steep step in the valley. There are not many places where a barrier so formidable in appearance is traversed with such ease, in several places by steps cut in the rock. The scenery of the middle and lower part of *Val Peccia* is very fine, and the way is throughout interesting. In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the base of the great descent, the traveller reaches the hamlet of San Carlo (3,304'), not to be confounded with that in *Val Bavona*. Here he crosses to the l. bank, and follows a very picturesque path along the slope of the mountain. After crossing the *Maggia* a little way above its junction with the *Peccia* torrent, the village of *Peccia* (Rte. C) is reached in $4\frac{1}{2}$ to 5 hrs. from the Pass of *Lago Nero*, descending the valley. More than 6 hrs. should be allowed for the ascent. Two hours' steady walking suffice for the descent from *Peccia* to *Bignasco*.]

ROUTE E.

LOCARNO TO ANDERMATTEN IN VAL FORMAZZA.

The mountain range dividing the tributaries of the *Maggia* from the *Tosa*, and forming the boundary between Switzerland and Italy, extends from the *Passo di S. Giacomo* (§ 29, Rte. B) about due S. to the *Pizzo Pioda*, near *Premia*. Its chief summits, reckoning from N. to S., are the *Kastelhorn* (10,246'), *Basodine* (10,748'), *Fiorera* (9,584'), *Sonnenhorn* (9,147'), and *Pizzo Pioda* (8,727'). S. of the latter the range is less regular in its direction, and subsides into the mass of mountains lying between *Domo d'Ossola* and the *Lago Maggiore*. Although the summits attain no great height, the mean elevation is great, there being but one pass below 8,000 ft.

Four or five passes lead from the *Val*

Maggia to *Val Formazza*. Three of these must be reached through *Val Bavona*. The northernmost is the *Bocchetta di Val Maggia*, over 9,000 ft. in height, lying on the N. side of the *Kastelhorn*. From Mr. Freshfield's account it would seem to be a fine and not difficult pass. Time would be lost by attempting it without a local guide as far as the top. The descent is easy, and joins the path of the Pass of *S. Giacomo*, near the lower lake. Another pass, not indicated on the Swiss Federal Map, leads from San Carlo (Rte. D.) to *Fruthwald* in *Val Formazza* through the *Val Antabbia*, by the S. side of the *Basodine*: 7 hrs. are said to be required for this rte., which must lead through very fine scenery. *Fruthwald* is 1 hr. above *Andermatten* (§ 29, Rte. A).

A third way from *Val Bavona* to *Andermatten* is by the *Val Calneggia*. The path mounts from *Foroglio*, at first SW., then due W., to the *Forcolaccio*, a pass less difficult than the last two, but counted only as a hunter's pass. 5 hrs. from *Foroglio*— $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from *Bignasco*—are said to be sufficient to reach *Andermatten*.

The other passes here noticed are reached through the *Val Rovana*, which joins the *Val Maggia* close to *Cevio* (Rte. A). After about 1 hr. of rather rapid ascent from *Cevio* the traveller reaches *Collognasco* (2,641'), where the *Val di Bosco*, opening to NW., joins the main branch of the *Val Rovana*, called *Val di Campo* above this point. The path to *Val di Bosco* traverses *Cerentino* (3,474'), on the slope of the hill E. of the junction, and then descends a little in order to cross to the N. bank of the torrent. A gradual ascent, at last rather steep, leads to *Bosco*, a poor village inhabited by a German population, with an Inn said to be uninviting. There are two ways from *Bosco* to the *Val Formazza*, the one lying N., the other S. of the *Marchenspitze* (8,816'). The more frequented is the *Criner Furke* (7,631'), the southernmost of the two, lying about due W. from *Bosco*. This was traversed

by Saussure, but by few strangers since his time. The path descends on the W. side to the Tosa, at a point about half-way between Foppiano and Andermatten. From 7 to 8 hrs. are required to reach the latter place from Cevio.

ROUTE F.

LOCARNO TO PREMIA, BY VAL ROVANA.

16½ m. to Cevio—8 hrs. thence to Premia.

As mentioned in the last Rte., the hamlet of Collognasco (2,641') stands at the meeting of Val di Bosco with Val di Campo. The way to Premia lies through the latter valley. A path mounts from Collognasco, rather steeply, and through fine scenery, along and above the l. bank of the Rovana torrent, to the principal hamlet of Campo, 4,429 ft. above the sea. For the next hour the course is comparatively level, as the path gradually approaches the torrent. The head of Val di Campo is occupied by very extensive mountain pastures, called Alpe di Cravairola. There are numerous passes, all rather high, though not difficult, by which a traveller may reach the Val Antigorio. The most direct way to Premia is by that called *Scatta del Forno* (8,291'). There is a much lower pass lying to SE.; but this leads to Crodo instead of to Premia. Further information is desired.

ROUTE G.

LOCARNO TO DOMO D'OSSOLA, BY VAL ONSERNONE.

The *Val Onsernone* is perhaps less visited by strangers even than the Val Maggia. It is said to be remarkable for the fine timber that clothes its slopes, but the scenery is less alpine in character. It is drained by the *Isorno*, a considerable stream that joins the Melezza about 1½ hr. W. of Locarno. The road to Cevio (Rte. C) is followed as far as Ponte Brolla, and instead of turning to NW. along the Maggia, crosses that bridge, and is carried along the N. side of the broad valley of the Melezza. The village of *Intragna* stands in the angle between the Melezza and Isorno, above their junction; but the road into Val Onsernone keeps to the l. bank of the latter stream, and is practicable for charrs as far as *Berzona* (2,638'), about 11 m. from Locarno. This village lies a little below the point where the two upper branches of the valley unite. Both are known by the name Val Onsernone. The NW. branch, lying altogether in Swiss territory, contains but the single small village of *Vergeletto* (2,989'). There is a path from thence to Cevio, probably interesting, passing by the E. side of the *Cramalina* (7,520'), and the *Pizzo d'Alzasca* (7,418'). The head of the valley, extending 6 m. W. of Vergeletto, has extensive pastures on its N. slopes. It is closed to the W. by the steep ridge of the *Pizzo di Maduro* (8,366'). A pass, 6,444 ft. in height, leads from the last chalets to the upper part of the Val di Campo (Rte. F).

The S. branch of Val Onsernone, far more populous than the other, opens due W. from the hamlet of Russo, lying in the fork between the two branches of the main valley. The bridle-track is carried along the l. bank, and after passing *Comolugno* (3,504'), in about 1½ hr. from Russo reaches the *Baths of Craveggia*, where there is a mineral spring somewhat frequented by the natives of this district. The

establishment is said to be on a humble scale. It lies low (3,320') on the rt. bank of the torrent, between steep wooded slopes. S. of the Pizzo di Madaro the frontier between Switzerland and Italy does not follow the watershed, but cuts across the valleys drained by the tributaries of the Melezza. The Baths of Craveggia are close to the boundary line, but lie on the Italian side. There are several practicable passes leading westward from the head of Val Onsernone, the best known of which is the *Passo della Forcola*. They all lead into a valley drained by a stream (having the same name—Isorno—as that of the Val Onsernone) which joins the Tosa nearly at the same point as the Diveria, just below the bridge of Crevola. Fully 6 hrs. should be allowed for this way from the Baths to Domo d'Ossola.

A rather easier way, though involving a slight détour, is to cross the ridge S. of the Baths of Craveggia. A well-marked path leads that way to the village of Craveggia in Val Vigezzo (see next Rte), and there is a good road thence to Domo.

ROUTE H.

LOCARNO TO DOMO D'OSSOLA, BY VAL VIGEZZO.

	Hrs.' walking	Eng. miles
Intragna . . .	1½	5½
Olgia . . .	2	6
Sta. Maria Maggiore . .	2½	7½
Domo d'Ossola . . .	3½	10½
	9½	29½

This road is practicable for chars, and may be recommended to those going from Domo d'Ossola to Locarno who have already seen the Lago Maggiore. The scenery, especially for those approaching Locarno by the Val Centovalli, is very rich and beautiful. The road being very hilly, a char will take

from 6 to 7 hrs., exclusive of halts. In the last Rte. several instances were noticed in which confusion is created by the unsystematic nomenclature of places in this district, either by the same name being applied to two different places, streams or valleys, or from two names being given where a single one only is required. Several other instances must here be pointed out, in order that the traveller may avoid inconvenient mistakes.

The valley of the Tosa near Domo d'Ossola is connected with Locarno and the head of the Lago Maggiore by two valleys which, instead of being divided by a mountain ridge, diverge from a nearly level plateau. The same name, *Melezza*, is given to the stream, mentioned in the preceding Rtes., that joins the Isorno and the Maggia near Locarno, and to that which descends in the opposite direction to the Tosa near Domo. The lower part of the valley of the eastern Melezza, extending about 11 m. from Locarno, belongs to the Canton Tessin, and this is named *Val Centovalli*; while the upper, or Italian, portion of the same valley is called *Val Vigezzo*, which name is also given to the entire valley of the western Melezza descending to Domo.

The village of *Intragna*, beautifully situated above the junction of the Isorno with the Melezza, is reached in about 1½ hr. from Locarno, by the road along the N. bank and the Ponte Brolla, or by a rather longer road on the S. bank of the Melezza. The char-road is carried from Intragna along the N. slopes of the Val Centovalli by *Verdasio* (2,316') to Camedo, the last Swiss village. The pedestrian may take a rather longer but more shady path along the S. side of the valley. The scenery is very picturesque. Many rugged buttresses of rock project on either side, and the scenery offers a succession of new and beautiful pictures. From this peculiarity the name Centovalli is supposed to be derived. The first Italian village is *Olgia*, about ¼ hr. beyond the frontier. At *Folsogno*,

$\frac{3}{4}$ m. farther, the traveller may choose between the road on the l. bank by the village of *Craveggia* (not to be confounded with the Baths of Craveggia in Val Onsernone, see last Rte.), or one on the rt. bank by *Malesco*. Either way leads, in about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., from Olgia to

Sta. Maria Maggiore (2,710'), the chief place of the united valleys bearing the common name Val Vigizzo, at the E. end of the plateau whence they both diverge. Here the chief branch of the eastern Melezza descends from the *Pioda di Crana* (7,959'). A mountain track passing E. of that summit leads to the head of Val Onsernone. There are several country Inns (best is Leone d'Or) at Sta. Maria Maggiore, and the valley descending to Domo contains many large and comfortable houses belonging to natives, who return hither after making fortunes elsewhere. This is a good station for a botanist, who may find the rare *Potentilla grammopetula*, and many other interesting plants, on the rugged ridge dividing the affluents of the Melezza from the head of Val Intrasca (Rte. K).

At the W. end of the plateau, about 2 m. from Sta. Maria, is *Druogno*. Here the road begins to descend along the western Melezza, first by the rt. bank, afterwards on the opposite side. The scenery is very pleasing, and the whole drive full of interest.

fine scenery. As mentioned in Rte. A, a considerable valley opens westward, close to Canobbio, on the W. shore of the Lago Maggiore. A cart-track has been carried along the *Val Canobbina* for some miles from Canobbio. At first it lies along the rt. bank, but soon crosses the torrent to *Truffiume*, returning before long to the S. bank, but recrossing to the l. bank, and coming to an end at a point nearly 2 hrs. from Canobbio. Probably the best course for a pedestrian is to follow the old track on the l. bank from *Trafiume* to *Cavaglio*, and thence to *Orasso* and *Cursolo* (2,910'). Between the point where the road comes to an end and Cursolo, the valley makes a great bend, and it is about equally short to follow a path by Falmenta and Gurro that returns to the rt. bank, and then crossing the Canobbina, rejoins the main track at Cursolo. Another bend of the valley leads thence to Finero, the highest village in the valley. Here the principal branch of the Canobbina torrent descends from the SSW., where it rises on the W. side of the Cima di Laurasca (Rte. K), the highest of the summits enclosing the head of Val Intrasca. The path traverses a very low pass leading from Finero to Malesco, on the S. bank of the Melezza, about 1 hr. from Sta. Maria Maggiore. See last Rte.

ROUTE I.

CANOBBIO TO DOMO D'OSSOLA, BY VAL CANOBBINA.

Bridle-track to Sta. Maria Maggiore, 6 hrs.—thence by road to Domo, $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.

The course here suggested offers a variation on that pointed out in the last Rte., and is said to pass through equally

ROUTE K.

PALLANZA, OR INTRA, TO DOMO D'OSSOLA, BY VAL INTRASCA.

A considerable stream, called Rio di San Bernardino, is poured into the Maggiore between Pallanza and Intra (Rte. A). This issues from *Val Intrasca*, a long valley penetrating

deeply into the rugged mass of mountains so conspicuous in most of the views near Stresa or Baveno. It has been visited by botanists, who have been rewarded by many rare plants, but remains utterly neglected by other travellers. It offers to the mountaineer a way from Domo d'Ossola to the shores of the Lago Maggiore, which must offer some fine scenery, and from some points a view of the peaks of Monte Rosa. About 7 m. from Pallanza, or Intra, the valley forks. The shorter E. branch originates in a very fine ridge of granite or gneiss between the *Cima di Laurasca* (7,264') and the *Monte Zedu* (7,064'), the two highest summits of the range S. of Val Vigizzo. The longer branch of Val Intrasca, called Val Grande, descends on the W. side of the Cima di Laurasca. From the N. end two paths lead to Val Vigizzo. The one mounting NE. leads to Sta. Maria Maggiore; the other traverses the *Col della Colonna*, between the Testa di Menta and Monte Tofano, and descends to Trontano, near Domo d'Ossola, just at the opening of Val Vigizzo.

[A stream, called Rio di San Giovanni, flows into the Lago Maggiore at Intra, parallel to that issuing from Val Intrasca. The former drains the *Val Intragna*, a short valley originating on the E. side of Monte Zeda. Between that summit and the *Monte Spalavera* (6,822') a path crosses the ridge dividing this from the Val Canobbina, and descends to Finero (Rte. I); and by that way a traveller may reach Sta. Maria Maggiore. Another path turns to the E. from the head of the valley, passes along the S. slopes of the Monte Spalavera, and descends to Cannero (Rte. A). This would be a short and probably a very agreeable walk from Intra. The hamlet of *Intragna* (2,443'), not to be confounded with the larger village of that name W. of Locarno, is the principal place in this valley. It is reached in 2½ hrs. from Intra, and has a rough but tolerable *osteria* kept by Minesi. From hence

the *Pizzo Marrone* (nearly 7,000') may be reached in 3½ hrs. It is the conical peak, conspicuous from Baveno and the S. part of the Lago Maggiore, crowning a ridge projecting S. from Monte Zeda, which slightly surpasses it in height. The view from the Pizzo Marrone is fine and interesting. A small oratory stands about 30 ft. below the summit.

Further information as to these valleys is desired.

SECTION 33.

COMO DISTRICT.

In Sections 29, 30, and 31 of this work, the portion of the main chain of the Alps, usually included under the designation Lepontine Alps, has been described. It was seen that this common name comprehends mountain masses whose orographic relations are very indistinct, and that the term *main chain* does not imply the existence of a definite axis of elevation, throwing the streams on the one hand to the basin of the Rhine, on the other to that of the Po, but merely the fact, that amidst the contiguous mountain groups the line of demarcation, or watershed, actually exists. To the E. of the Bernardino Pass, which marks the limit of the Adula group described in § 31, a ridge whose predominant direction is from N. to S. extends from the Rheinwald valley, and by its southern ramifications fills the space between the Lago Maggiore and the Lake of Como. Besides the fact that the direction of this range has an evident relation to that of the Adula, while it has little in common with that of the principal masses of the Rhetian Alps described in the next chapter, the pass of the Splügen and the valley of San Giacomo form the natural prolongation of the cleft through which the Rhine descends from the village of

Splügen to Coire. For these reasons it seems clear that the range now in question may most properly be united to the Lepontine Alps.

The portion of this range included in the so-called *main chain* is scarcely 8 m. in length, extending from the Bernardino to the Splügen Pass, but it includes the considerable peak of the Tambohorn (10,748'). From that summit a lofty ridge extends due S. for more than 20 m. to the Pizzo d'Agnone (8,513'). Beyond that limit the range throws out numerous branches, and the direction of the lateral valleys becomes irregular, as may be seen in a marked manner in the strange form of the deep depression occupied by the Lake of Lugano. The eastern limit of this group is marked by the valley of San Giacomo, by the course of the Mera, and by the Lake of Como. It will be most convenient to include in this Section the isolated group of mountains lying between the two branches of the lake, as well as the description of the road along the E. shore from Colico to Lecco.

The attractions of the southern portions of this district are widely known. As additional facilities have made it more and more easy to reach the S. side of the Alps, the number of tourists whose main object is to see the Lakes of Como and Lugano has constantly increased. It may be surmised that the large number whose acquaintance with these lakes is nearly confined to what they can see from the deck of a steamer, can but form a very inadequate idea of a region whose attractions are not exhausted to those who have devoted months, and even years, to its exploration. The hotels on the Lake of Como are not quite equal to the best in Switzerland, but they now offer excellent accommodation. There is also at least one good hotel at Lugano, which is often resorted to as headquarters. Fair country Inns are found at many other places in this district occasionally resorted to by strangers and the new hotel on the

Monte Generoso supplies the want much felt by English travellers, of cool mountain air during the hot season.

ROUTE A.

COIRE TO COMO, BY THE SPLÜGEN PASS

	Leagues	Eng. miles
Thusis	5½	16½
Splügen	5½	17½
Campo Dolcino	5½	16½
Chiavenna	2½	7½
Colico	5½	17½
Bellaggio (by steamer)	4½	13½
Como	5½	16½
	35	105

In posting, 10½ posts (equal to 92 m.) are charged from Coire to Colico. The course actually taken by the lake-steamer in calling at the villages on either shore greatly exceeds the distances above given.

The road of the Splügen was constructed at the cost of the Austrian Government by the engineer Carlo Donegani, nearly at the same time that the Swiss opened the first carriage-road between Italy and Switzerland over the Bernardino Pass. The N. side of the pass, involving an ascent of little more than 2,000 ft. from the village of Splügen, presented no unusual difficulty; but the descent on the Italian side cost a vast amount of labour and money, and is, with the exception of the Stelvio, the most difficult road that has yet been constructed in the Alps. It was not so much the difference of height to be surmounted, though this is nearly 6,000 ft. in a distance of 13 m., as the difficulty of protecting the road from destructive avalanches, that taxed the skill of the engineer, and ultimately led to the construction of a new line to replace the original road in the most difficult part of the Rte.

The road from Coire to Splügen (4,757') is described in § 31, Rte. A. Here the road to the Lake of Como separates from that of the Bernardino leading to the Lago Maggiore, crosses the

Hinter Rhein, and at once commences the ascent. The original road was almost completely destroyed by the terrific storm of 1834, and the present line is carried at a somewhat higher level, seemingly out of the reach of floods and avalanches. The view of the Rheinwald valley is lost after the road passes through a short tunnel, and the road enters an alpine glen leading towards the pass. Long lines of light waggons are commonly met on the way, as this road, being the shortest from Lombardy to the Lake of Constance, is an important channel for commercial intercourse. The last part of the ascent, which lies above the limit of the pine, is accomplished by sixteen long zigzags. Near the summit on the Swiss side, *Primula longiflora*, *Sesleria disticha*, and other uncommon plants, may be found.

The crest of the pass, 2 hrs. from Splügen by the road, but less to a pedestrian, is marked by a cross with a notice of its height above the sea-level—6,945 ft. It marks the frontier between Switzerland and Italy. Looking back, the traveller sees the Piz Beverin, and some of the other peaks W. of the Rhine valley. In the opposite direction the highest summit visible is the *Piz d'Emet* (10,502'). The Tamboborn (10,748') lies about 2 m. W. of the pass, but is not in sight. It is said that the summit may be reached from hence, but the only ascents of which the Editor has heard have been made from the Arenethal (§ 31, Rte. A).

The road winds a little to the rt., and in a few minutes reaches the highest *Cantoniera*. This is a large stone house intended to serve as a lodging for the men employed on the road, and in bad weather as a refuge for travellers. At such times, a bell is rung to point out the way amidst the deep snow that covers the pass for many months in the year. About 1 m. from the summit the traveller reaches a group of buildings, the largest of which is the Italian Custom-house, with an uninviting Inn beside it. These lie in a nearly level

dreary hollow, where snow sometimes lies 10 ft. deep in the winter and spring. To the west is seen a portion of the *Curciusa Glacier*, lying on the ridge connecting the Tamboborn with the *Pizzo Terre* (10,165'). Beyond the Custom-house the road crosses the head waters of the Lira, which gives its name to the stream that accompanies the road to Chiavenna. The original path across this pass descended along the torrent into the deep gorge of Cardinel, as the head of the Val di San Giacomo is called.

'The French army of Marshal MacDonald, who crossed the Splügen between the 27th November and 4th December, 1800, long before the new road was begun, in the face of snow and storm, and other almost insurmountable obstacles, lost nearly 100 men, and as many horses, chiefly in the passage of the Cardinel. His columns were literally cut through by the falling avalanches, and man and beast swept over to certain annihilation in the abyss below. The carriage-road very properly avoids the gorge of the Cardinel altogether, but the way to it turns off from the second wooden bridge crossed on quitting the Custom-house.'—[M.]

After passing the third *Cantoniera*, and some scattered houses, the difficult part of the descent commences on the L., or E. slope of the valley, at a very great height above the torrent of the Lira, which is not yet visible. The slope being very much exposed to avalanches, it has been necessary to protect the road by massive galleries, of masonry, strong enough to allow the avalanches to pass over them without doing injury. Three such galleries of unusual length, 755, 699, and 1,673 ft., are passed in succession. Near the small village of *Pianazzo* there is a striking view over the valley of the Lira, lying far below the spectator, and of the village of Isola, whence there is a path to San Bernardino, noticed in Rte. D. The road originally descended from hence to Isola by a

very long series of zigzags; but the damage done by avalanches and the storm of 1834 led to the abandonment of that line, and the construction of a new road. This, after passing Piana, crosses the torrent descending from the Madesimo Pass a few paces from the point where it springs over the edge of the precipice into the valley of San Giacomo. A solid stage with a balustrade has been constructed at the very edge of the rock beside the waterfall. This is not in itself remarkable, the volume of water being small, but the view is very striking, and no one should pass without turning aside to enjoy it. Immediately beyond the waterfall, the road enters a tunnel, and on emerging from it commences a descent which is probably the steepest which has ever been made passable for wheeled vehicles. On reaching the level of the valley, there is about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. of moderate slope leading to

Campo Dolcino (3,553'), a small and poor place, with a pretty good Inn at the post station. The village is close to the junction with the Lira of the *Rabbiosa* torrent, descending from the Pizzo Groppera (9,625'). The *Val di San Giacomo* is, throughout its length, wild and rugged, and this effect is heightened by the masses of débris and larger blocks that cover the slopes and the narrow space in the floor of the valley. A little below Campo Dolcino the chestnut begins to appear, and as the traveller descends to Chiavenna this beautiful tree partially covers and corrects the sternness of the rock scenery. The numerous *campanili* that come into view as the traveller descends the valley, give an Italian aspect to scenes that are highly picturesque, but have not much else that is characteristic of the South. The road descends constantly, but not very steeply, throughout the way to

Chiavenna (Inns: H. Conradi, at the post station, best; Chiave d'Oro, cheaper; at both the people are tricky). This ancient town stands 1,040 ft. above the sea, near the junction of the Lira, de-

scending from the Val di S. Giacomo, with the Mera, issuing from Val Bregaglia (§ 36). The position is very picturesque. Rugged peaks of crystalline rock rise in every direction above the nearer slopes, which are clothed with chestnut woods; and fine masses of rock project here and there from the lower level of the adjacent valleys. It lies too low, however, and the near mountains are too steep and high, to make it a desirable stopping-place for a mountaineer. There is an ancient castle, once belonging to the Salis family, which is visited by strangers for the sake of its garden, and for the fine view gained from the top of the rock. The church of San Lorenzo contains some curious fragments or antiquity. Being the place at which one of the main roads to the Engadine joins the Splügen road, there is considerable traffic here, and frequent passage of tourists during the summer and autumn.

The road from Chiavenna to the Lake of Como commands some fine views of the adjoining mountains, but the valley is often defaced by the masses of gravel brought down by the Mera. Above the rt. bank of that stream there is a waterfall near the village of Gordona, sometimes visited from Chiavenna. The road keeps to the l. bank, passing under the steep spurs of the *Pizzo di Prata* (8,663'), which is visible from some points on the road. About half-way to Colico is the post station of Riva, standing at the N. end of the *Lago di Mezzola*. This originally formed the N. end of the Lake of Como; but the prodigious mass of detritus brought down by the Adda has filled up and barred across the portion of the original lake-basin lying opposite the opening of the Val Tellina. After passing the opening of the *Val Codera*, a very wild glen enclosed between pinnacles of crystalline rock, the road is carried along the E. shore of the L. di Mezzola, then crosses the Adda by a new stone bridge, and traverses the low marshy tract that

covers the space gained by the Adda from the lake: see § 36, Rte. E. Passing near the Fort of Fuentes, erected by the Spaniards to command the entrance to the Val Tellina, the traveller reaches the shore of the L. of Como at

Colico (Inns: *Albergo del Lago*; *Isola Bella*; both indifferent, dirty, and dear). This village, as well as all those on the borders of the marshy delta of the Adda, long held a reputation for unhealthiness, and pernicious fevers were said to be common amongst the native population. Drainage-works recently executed are said to have removed or diminished the evil; but a traveller will do well to avoid sleeping here—and, in truth, there is little temptation to do so.

This is the terminus for the lake-steamers. Of the three departures, two only take place by day, as one steamer starts, or did recently start, at 2.30 A. M. for the convenience of travellers arriving from Coire by diligence.

The traveller bound for Como, who would not make a long détour by Lecco, or follow a still more laborious route on foot or on horseback along the W. shore of the lake, must avail himself of the steamer. The chief places on the way from Colico to Lecco are noticed in Rte. B; those on the W. shore are mentioned below.

The Lake of Como fills a remarkable depression or cleft which has not only cut through the limestone mountains that enclose the greater part of its course, but also the zone of crystalline rocks that extends from the N. end of the Lago Maggiore to the Legnone immediately S. of Colico. The form of the lake is very peculiar, being that of a Y reversed. Of the two southern arms or legs, the E. branch extending to Lecco is the true outlet, while the W. branch leading to Como is an enclosed bay. During the glacial period, when a great glacier filled each arm of the lake, the ice rose high enough to overflow the comparatively low barrier S. of the town of Como, and the flanks

of the hill near Camerlata still bear evidence of the passage of some portion of the glacier in that direction. Measured along the mid-channel, the length of the lake from Gera, N. of Colico, is about 37 m.; and this is about the same whether it be measured by the W. arm to Como, or by the E. arm to Lecco. In most places the breadth varies from 1 to 2 m.; but in the broadest part, between Menaggio and Varenna, it reaches $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. The height of the lake above the sea-level is 699 ft., and the depth, which is everywhere considerable, in some places reaches 1,926 ft.

A writer well acquainted with the charms of this far-famed lake risks falling into hyperbole, while it must be owned that those who see it for the first time sometimes experience a sensation akin to disappointment. The great height of the adjoining mountains is not at first fully apprehended; and their effect is to dwarf its apparent dimensions, and give to it something of the character of a river. But if it be true that the sheet of water lying between the opposing heights is in some degree intermediate between a great river and a narrow lake, it may challenge comparison, for the beauty and grandeur of its scenery, with any other river or lake. The lesser mountains along the lake-shore seldom rise to less than 5,000 ft. above the level of the water, while the greater peaks, such as the Legnone, Grigna, and Campione, attain a relative height of from 7,000 to 8,000 ft. These proportions, which are matched by but two or three of the smaller alpine lakes, are here combined with wondrous variety of form, presenting contrasts that can scarcely be equalled elsewhere, and with a luxuriance of Southern vegetation that has no rival, except on the other two great lakes of the Italian Alps. This holds on the S. side of the Alps the same place that belongs to the Lake of Lucerne among those of Switzerland, and according to the taste of each traveller he may prefer the one or the other, unless, like the present writer, he should divide the

palm between them. Here the stranger finds not only the richer vegetation of the South, but also the outward form of Italian life. Massive houses of substantial masonry replace the wooden galleries and spreading roofs of the Swiss rural dwellings, while villas, some of them approaching the scale of palaces, are crowded together on many parts of the lake-shore. The bright green meadows, so characteristic of the mountain slopes surrounding most of the Swiss lakes, here give place to the varied shades of grey and brown that are blended with the green in the mountain pictures of the South. The climate is very perceptibly hotter than on the lakes of N. Switzerland, and the air less bracing. This is especially felt by the mountaineer, who often forgets that his starting-point is at least 1,000 ft. lower than it generally is on the N. side of the Alps, and who finds the ascent of a mountain 6,000 ft. in absolute height a far more laborious undertaking than he is used to count it. No part of the lake exhibits those softer features that mark the southern end of the Lago Maggiore, where low rounded hills, cultivated to the top, contrast with the steeper shores of the northern extremity. Como is throughout a mountain lake, but it presents three distinct regions that have few common characteristics. The broader northern arm is the most alpine in character. The Monte Spluga (9,351'), backed by the Punta Trubinesca (11,106'), and other snowy peaks at the head of the Val Masino (§ 36, Rte. F), forms a background rivalling in height, though not in grandeur of form, that presented at the head of the Lake of Geneva; but the Legnone (8,560') far surpasses any of the mountains rising from the shores of the Swiss lake. Although there are many large villages on either shore, this part of the lake is little visited by strangers; and though it abounds in sites that can scarcely be surpassed elsewhere, there are but few villas. These are crowded together in the Como branch of the lake. This is the favour-

ite resort of the wealthy nobility of Lombardy, and of very many strangers who have sought a retreat on these enchanted shores. The Lecco branch of the lake exhibits the extreme of wildness and ruggedness. The narrow space along the edge of the water affords room for a few small villages, but behind them the mountains rise so boldly as to leave no space for cultivation. On the eastern shore the rocks are ranged tier over tier, backed by the bare grey precipices of the Grigna; while on the opposite side the declivity is more unbroken, but the mountains do not attain an equal height.

The navigation of the Lake of Como is a matter of interest to the stranger who visits its shores; for nowhere else in the Alps is boating so universal an occupation and amusement. In the neighbourhood of Como, and that of Tremezzina, it is not unusual, on a fine summer's evening, to see forty or fifty row-boats plying in various directions. Those of the residents all carry a flag, usually some fancy device, so that they are recognised at a distance by acquaintances. In settled weather the S. wind, called *brega*, sets in an hour or two before noon, and subsides in the evening. During the hotter hours it is often so strong, that it is difficult to make way against it in a small boat. The N. wind, or *tivano*, blows gently during the night and early morning. Storms, accompanied by thunder and lightning, are not uncommon, and come and depart very quickly. At such times squalls are often violent, and even dangerous.

Of the many varieties of fish, the most esteemed are trout (*Trota*), pike (*Luccio*), and the *Agone*, *Cyprinus luriensis*, a delicate fish, which may be called a fresh-water pichard, peculiar to the lakes of Lombardy.

The botanist approaching the lake of Como from the north or west, finds that he has entered on a new region, marked by the presence of a number of species that extend throughout the space lying between this lake and that

of Garda. Some of these are found, though less abundantly, beyond the limits here indicated, but most of them are not known to grow elsewhere. The many rare plants found on the Grigna and Campione are specially enumerated in § 38, where the vegetation of the Legnone is also noticed. The following may be considered as characteristic of the limestone mountains surrounding the lake, and in favourable sites most of them descend nearly to the water's edge:—*Clematis recta*, *Aquilegia Bertolonii*, *Viola heterophylla*, *Laserpitium peucedanoides*, *Telekia speciosissima*, *Centaurea Austriacq*, *Leontodon tenuiflorus*, *Hieracium porrifolium*, *Phyteuma comosum*, *Carex baldensis*, and *C. mucronata*.

The neighbourhood of the lake will afford ample occupation for the geologist. The stratified rocks are in some places rich in fossils, and the recent investigations of M. Stoppani have given a special interest to the triassic deposits near Varenna, and to those immediately following the trias, largely developed near Lecco, which that able geologist distinguishes as a separate member of the series of secondary rocks by the name *Infra-Lias*. In few parts of the Alps are erratic blocks so widely spread or carried to so great a height as on the mountains surrounding the lake, and especially on the ridge dividing its two southern branches. They are chiefly of a granitoid rock, mainly composed of feldspar and quartz, locally known as *Serizzo Ghiandone*.

To the antiquary and the student of early Christian art, there is ample room for investigation, not only in such places as Como and Gravedona, where he will find monuments already well known; but in many of the small villages standing near the lake, or in the surrounding valleys, the churches exhibit more or less well preserved examples of characteristic Lombard architecture, whose history may in most cases be traced back by authentic documents to the original foundation of the buildings.

The best account of the lake and its immediate neighbourhood is contained in a small work by M. Leonhardi, pastor of Brusio in Val Tellina, entitled 'Der Comersee und seine Umgebungen.'

On leaving Colico, the steamer, leaving on the rt. the village of *Gera*, with a population of fishermen, who take large numbers of trout at the mouth of the Adda, crosses the lake to *Domaso*, a beautifully-situated village with a remarkable elm-tree of great age in its piazza. This place is reached on foot or in a char by a road that turns to the W. from the high road N. of the Adda bridge, crosses the Mera just below the L. di Mezzola, and then follows the base of the mountains. Of many exquisite views none surpass that from La Madonna di Livo, on the slope of the *Corno di Durin* (7,156'). The hunters here say that in winter, when pressed for food or by close pursuit, chamois, and even bears, have been known to swim across the lake, and seek refuge in the recesses of the Legnone. The char-road is carried rather more than 1 m. beyond *Domaso* to *Gravedona*, the largest village on the lake. The good Inn (*Albergo del Sasso*) formerly open here was closed in 1865. This place, standing at the mouth of the *Liro* (not to be confounded with the *Lira* in Val di San Giacomo), may vie in natural attractions with the most frequented on the lake. The wine disease and failure of the silk crop have caused great distress here and in the neighbouring villages, and many hundreds have migrated within the last few years. The remains of the ancient castle are scarcely traceable; there is now a beautiful garden on the site, which commands an exquisite view. A palatial residence built in the sixteenth century, by Cardinal Tolomeo Gallio, is now called *Palazzo del Pero*. It does not contain any remarkable work of art. The parish church of San Vincenzo is very ancient, and contains inscriptions taken from a still earlier

fifth-century church. The crypt is supposed to occupy the site of a heathen temple. The church of San Giovanni Battista, with its porch surmounted by an octagonal tower and some early stone carving, is also very curious. The neighbouring village of *Brenzio* is worth a visit for the paintings by Fiammenghino and Isidoro Bianchi that adorn its church.

A mountain path up the S. bank of the Liro leads from Gravedona to Bellinzona, by the Passo di San Jorio, or to Roveredo by the Passo di Camedo (Rte. F).

There is no road passable for carriages between Gravedona and Laglio near Como. The ancient track, called *Strada Regina*, whose formation is attributed to the Lombard Queen Theodolinda, is here and there made available for country carts. After passing the summer palace of the Bishop of Como, near a bridge over the Albano torrent, the track reaches *Dongo*, a village with large iron-works and many stately houses, which would be thought worthy of a capital city on the N. side of the Alps. The steamer calls for passengers here as well as at Gravedona, and then crosses the lake diagonally to *Dervio* (Rte. B). The *Strada Regina* passes under the *Castle of Musso*, the stronghold of Giovanni Medici, the famous Milanese adventurer, half-hero, half-bandit, whose story is one of the most singular episodes of Italian life in the sixteenth century. Keeping along the side of the mountain, at some height above the lake, the track passes the villages of Musso, Pianello, and Cremia, and then returns to the shore at *Rezzonico*, nearly opposite *Dervio*, where the lake is contracted to little more than 1 m. in width. The steamer takes passengers here, and then keeps along the E. shore, to call at Bellano and Varenna (Rte. B). *Rezzonico* was the birth-place of Pope Clement XIII. The village is overlooked by a fine castle, purchased some years ago by the Duke Litta, who designed to convert it into

a villa. Between this place and Menaggio the *Strada Regina* climbs the steep slope of the *Sasso Rancio* (5,478), a bold summit conspicuous in all the views of the middle part of the lake. The track, in some places excavated on the face of the precipitous rocks, was long considered dangerous, and the Russian troops passing this way in 1799 lost many men and horses, who fell over the precipice into the lake. It has been improved of late years. The lake-shore is reached again at Nobiallo, a little solitary village almost cut off from the rest of the world. About 1 m. farther is the large village of

Menaggio (Inns: Vittoria, large new house; Corona, not bad), a place of considerable traffic, being that where travellers from Lugano (Rte. G.) reach the Lake of Como. A Roman inscription, which has given rise to some discussion, is built into the wall of the church of *Sta. Marta*. Dr. Rezia possesses here an ornithological collection, including all the birds of this district, which is obligingly shown to strangers. On a shelf of the mountain, nearly 1,000 ft. above Menaggio, is *Joveno*, a village with several villas, the most remarkable of which is the *Villa Vigoni*, built by the late Milanese banker, M. Mylius. It contains many good specimens of modern Italian sculpture.

To reach Menaggio the steamer crosses the lake from Varenna just at its widest point, and then turns S. to touch at *Bellaggio*, on the W. side of the promontory separating the Como and Lecco branches of the lake, and deservedly one of the chief resorts of strangers on the lake. In the village are the *Gran Bretagna* and *Albergo Genazzini*, large and well-conducted Hotels, the former rather dearer, besides more modest inns, *Pension Suisse* and *H. de Florence*. Near at hand is the *Villa Giulia*, once the property of the late King of the Belgians, facing the Lake of Lecco, now a good Hotel and Pension, and the

less convenient Villa Serbelloni, now a *pension*.

This place and Cadenabbia partake in an equal degree of the advantages of a central situation close to the meeting of the three branches of the lake. The writer recommends those who remain but one or two days to prefer Bellaggio, so as conveniently to enjoy the morning and evening view from the grounds of the Villa Serbelloni; while those who spend a longer time here should choose the shore between Tremezzina and La Majolica. The latter, having an eastern aspect, enjoys shade during the afternoon from 2 P.M. to sunset, while Bellaggio, if cooler in the morning, lies exposed to the sun at the time when most persons are disposed to be out of doors. Further than this, the views from Cadenabbia and La Majolica include all the three branches of the lake, the lofty range of the Grigna rising to a great height above the comparatively low promontory of Bellaggio, while it is not visible from that village.

The main interest of a visit to Bellaggio is in the grounds of the *Villa Serbelloni*, so called although the male line of that family is extinct. The grounds belonging to the villa (an ugly building, now a *pension*) occupy the greater part of a rocky peninsula forming the centre towards which converge the three branches of the lake, and overlooking the low isthmus connecting it with the higher mountains to the S. Walks have been carried round the promontory at various levels, in some places cut into the face of the nearly vertical cliffs, or carried by arches from one point of rock to another. The views in every direction are matchless for beauty and variety. One of the most striking effects is produced where a short tunnel, cut through the rock, shows at either end a picture such as is scarcely to be found out of dream-land. Some of the finest villas on the lake are close to Bellaggio. Externally the most striking is the new Villa Frizzoni, in whose architecture

and internal fitting-up large expenditure has been combined with good taste. It contains a few good pictures by old masters. The Villa Melzi was built by the great-uncle of the present owner, once vice-president of Napoleon's Cisalpine Republic. With a somewhat plain and heavy outside, this affords in its interior one of the best specimens of an Italian villa. The works of art are chiefly modern, and include a remarkable portrait of Napoleon executed in 1802, and said to be the best extant likeness of his earlier period. The garden contains fine specimens of many trees and shrubs that grow with difficulty in England, but here find a congenial climate, along with several well-executed marble busts and groups of sculpture. The Villa Giulia, now a hotel, mentioned above, is about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Bellaggio, on the side of the promontory looking towards the Lecco branch of the lake. The beautiful road from Bellaggio to Asso and Erba is described in Rte. K.

Immediately opposite to Bellaggio, on the W. shore, is *Cadenabbia*, a group of houses opposite the landing-place, with the Bellevue Hotel, a well-kept house, recently much enlarged and embellished, crowded during the summer months. The adjoining houses are let by the month to visitors. Facing the gravel-walk leading along the shore to Menaggio are several small villas; next, the Hôtel de la Belle Île, with smaller rooms and less handsomely fitted up than the Bellevue, but quieter and cheaper. About 5 min. beyond this is another hotel, larger than the last, called Hôtel de la Ville de Milan, or La Majolica. This, as well as the Belle Île, are chiefly frequented by Italian visitors, the Bellevue being preferred by English tourists. Those who remain for some time at any of these hotels should make an agreement with the innkeeper. The usual daily rate varies from 6 to 8 fr. per head, according to the rooms occupied, with 3 or 4 fr. each for servants. A private sitting-room is charged extra. Families

arriving in August or September should write beforehand to secure rooms.

Close to Cadenabbia, in the direction opposite to La Majolica, is the Villa Carlotta, formerly Villa Sommariva. This is the largest and most stately of all the villas on the lake, and the most famous for its works of modern art. The Cupid and Psyche, the Magdalen and the Palamedes, are counted amongst the best works of Canova; and there are several good statues by other modern artists. But the chief object of interest is Thorwaldsen's famous bas-relief—the Triumph of Alexander—the greatest, and probably the best, work of that great sculptor. Executed for Napoleon, who was to have paid the artist a million of francs, it was purchased after his fall by Count Sommariva for half that sum. The terraces and gardens will appear somewhat contracted to those used to the Crystal Palace of Sydenham, but the climate supplies the place of art.

Visitors to Cadenabbia usually prefer expeditions that can be made by water, but those who do not give way to indolence may find various excursions by land, and the naturalist is sure to be rewarded by many objects of interest. There is a delightful walk along the lake-shore to Menaggio, following the ancient Strada Regina, which has been in part reconstructed in consequence of the encroachments of the lake. It passes along the base of a very steep round-topped promontory of rock, rising about 2,000 ft. above the lake, and called *Sasso di San Martino*. In returning from Menaggio, the mountaineer, especially if he be a botanist, may with advantage clamber up a rather steep ravine on the N. side of the rock and so reach its summit, and then descend by a slightly-marked track to *Griante*, a village on a terrace above La Majolica. Those who satisfy themselves with a less extensive view may be content to reach the church of La Madonna di San Martino, standing on a ledge about one-third of the height of the mountain, and

reached by a paved path from Griante.

A longer excursion from Cadenabbia is that to the summit of the *Monte Crocione*, rising immediately to the W., and commanding a very extensive view. The top, which on this side presents the appearance of a steep grass-covered cone, is separated from the lower slopes by a belt of nearly vertical limestone rocks seemingly impassable, but a practised eye will detect a cleft by which the barrier is climbed with little difficulty. The summit is about 4,800 ft. above the lake, and as the ascent is steep and hot, from 3½ to 4 hrs., exclusive of halts, should be allowed. The cathedral of Milan, many villages in the plain, and a large portion of the lake, are seen from this commanding point; but the view to the W. is partly cut off by the slightly higher summit of the *Monte Galbige* (5,600'), which overlooks the head of the Lake of Lugano. There is an extensive cavern in the face of the *Monte Crocione* which has never been thoroughly explored.

The Villa Carlotta stands at the E. side of a rounded promontory on whose S. face stands *Tremezzo*, a scattered village chiefly composed of houses let for the season to visitors, intermixed with pretty villas. There is here a rather rough Inn, *Albergo Bazzoni*, fairly well kept, where strangers, chiefly Italian, lodge and board on very reasonable terms. The lake is here seemingly closed to the S. by the promontory of *Balbianello*, forming a rounded basin about 2½ m. in diameter, screened from all winds, and enjoying the warmest winter position anywhere found on its shores. Delicate persons who cannot support the cold season in the plain of Lombardy sometimes find advantage in remaining here, and many plants that cannot survive elsewhere bear testimony to the mildness of the winter climate. The E. shore here shows a very steep slope with scarcely a house, and is traversed by a mere goat-track, while the bay, extending

from Tremezzo to Balbianello, is covered with scattered houses and villas. One of the largest of these is La Quiete, belonging to the Marchese Busca. The village of *Lenno*, about 2 m. from Tremezzo, has excited the curiosity of antiquaries by some Roman remains, and by a singular crypt beneath the parish church, which is said to have formed part of a temple. Close at hand is an Early Christian church or oratory.

The promontory of *Balbianello* stands out boldly from the W. side of the lake, stretching nearly half-way across to the opposite shore, with rocks that on both sides run down steeply to a great depth under the water. The finely-situated villa on the extreme point belongs to the Marchese Arconati. On rounding the point of Balbianello the traveller passes to the rt. the little *Isola Comacina*, famous in the early history of Lombardy, and enters upon a new region of the lake, which is here turned towards WSW. After passing along the N. base of the Monte S. Primo (5236'), which slopes very steeply to the water's edge, the steamer touches *Argegno*, where the road from Val Intelvi (Rte. H) reaches the shore. There are two small country Inns (best is Vapore), offering indifferent accommodation. In 1848 the people of Val Intelvi, under the guidance of an innkeeper of San Fedele, successfully resisted an attempt of the Austrian troops to land at this point. A few days later the latter effected their entrance to the valley from the S. side, and the obscure village hero was taken prisoner and shot at Como.

From Argegno the lake extends due S. about 5 m. between steep and high mountains that give a somewhat stern character to this portion of its shores. On the E. bank is *Nesso*, where a pretty waterfall is seen in a deep cleft or ravine, called *Orrido di Nesso*. A path mounts steeply from Nesso to a high plateau on the N. side of the Monte S. Primo, and thence descends into Val Assina (Rte. K). Opposite to Nesso

the village of Brienno lies close to the W. shore at the base of a steep slope. Oil made here from the fruit of the bay (*Laurus nobilis*) commands a high price in the market. S. of Brienno is Torrigia, a hamlet belonging to Laglio, chiefly remarkable for a cavern, named *Buca dell'Orso*, reached by a rough and steep path in about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. This cavern excited much interest amongst the geologists of Lombardy by a large number of bones extracted from it some years ago, for the most part belonging to the cave bear, *Ursus spelæus*, so commonly found in similar situations in France and England. There is a nearly complete skeleton in the museum at Milan, and a large collection at Laglio belonging to M. Casella, who has been one of the most diligent explorers. The cave contains two, if not more, small pools or underground lakes, whose water keeps a constant temperature of about 49° Fahr. A naturalist wishing to explore the cave may apply for advice and assistance to Don Baldassare Bernasconi, a well-informed priest at Torrigia, to whom the writer is indebted for much information as to the adjoining Val Intelvi. This gentleman, in 1863, descended a vertical chimney-like shaft 68 ft. deep, lately discovered in the cavern, but merely found some rolled fragments of bones of ruminants, probably washed into it by a rise of the water in the cave. No traces of flint weapons, or other tokens of man's presence, have been discovered here. On the E. side of the lake opposite Torrigia there is a cave above Carena, called *Grotta della Maseda*, somewhat similar to the *Buca dell'Orso*, but of larger dimensions, and deserving careful examination. S. of Torrigia on the W. shore is *Laglio*, where the traveller remarks a colossal monument to a Dr. Franck, who left 25,000 fr. by will to immortalise his own memory in this manner. On the opposite shore some way farther S., in an angle shaded from the morning and midday sun, lies the *Villa Pliniana*, standing in the coolest position on the lake. The name of Pliny is connected

with the spot by a remarkable ebbing and flowing spring rising close to the villa, and accurately described by the younger Pliny. The cause of its regular daily oscillation has not been satisfactorily explained. It is apparent that the calcareous mountains in this neighbourhood must be penetrated by extensive cavities that are partly filled with water. Near the village of Molina, a short way E. of the Pliniana, an engineer employed to construct a mill early in this century removed a mass of rock, and, in so doing, opened the way for a subterranean current which burst out from the side of the mountain, and forms in succession two pretty waterfalls—one of 75, the other 130 ft. Though not comparable to the greater waterfalls of the Alps, they deserve a visit for the sake of the singularity of their origin. The Villa Pliniana contains no important works of art. The first Napoleon resided here for a short time after completing the betrayal of the Venetian Republic by signing the treaty of Campo Formio.

On the W. shore, nearer to Como, is *Moltrasio*, with many villas about it, of which the largest is that of Count Passalacqua, who has made an interesting collection of antiquities found at various places on the shores of the lake. On the opposite side, on a projecting point of land, is

Torno, once a place of great wealth and importance, the rival of Como, but reduced to insignificance in the 16th century, when it was taken and sacked by the Spaniards. From hence to Como both shores of the lake present a succession of villas of very varied architecture. The inhabitants on the E. side have been lately disquieted as to the security of their dwellings. Early in 1864, one richly-furnished villa at *Blevio*, with the adjacent ground, slipped bodily into the lake, and fissures have been seen that seem to portend further disaster. On this side the shore is steep, and the villas are accessible only by water or by a rough mountain-path. On the W. side of the lake

approaching Como the slope of the mountain is more gentle, and the carriage-road, long open as far as *Cernobbio*, has been carried on to *Laglio*. At *Cernobbio*, about 3 m. from Como, the large building formerly known as *Villa d'Este*, inhabited for some time by Queen Caroline of England, and much discussed during her trial, has been lately converted into an hotel (*Regina d'Inghilterra*), said to be the best conducted on the lake, and deservedly much frequented. It cannot, however, be compared for the beauty and variety of the surrounding scenery to the neighbourhood of *Bellaggio* and *Tremezzo*. A pedestrian may reach in about 2½ hrs. from the hotel the summit of the *Monte Bisbino* (4,416'), a conical mountain with a chapel on the top, commanding a beautiful view extending to *Monte Rosa*.

At the head of the long bay extending hither from *Bellaggio* is the ancient city of

Como (Inns: *H. Volta*, formerly *Angelo*, rebuilt and admirably fitted up, and well conducted; *Italia*, on the opposite side of the port, tolerable; *Corona*, and other second-rate houses). The stranger arriving for the first time in Italy will be surprised at the scale of the public and private buildings in a town of second-rate importance. The cathedral is a very interesting building, though injured in architectural effect by the confusion of various styles, having been begun in the 14th, and not finished till the 18th century. The *Broletto*, or town-hall, is a purer specimen of Italian mediæval art, dating from the 13th century. There is a modern theatre deserving notice as one of the finest in Italy.

Three ancient churches, all of them believed to occupy the sites of heathen temples, well deserve the attention of the antiquary. The oldest is that of *S. Carpoforo*, built, as it is said, in the 4th century by the first Bishop of Como. The church of *S. Fedele*, on a larger scale, dates from the 6th century. Several fragments of Roman sculpture, and amongst them a colossal head of

Julius Cæsar, were found in excavating near it. More interesting than either of these is the church of Sant'Abbondio, one of the best extant specimens of early Lombard architecture, with extremely curious stone carving. This stands a little out of the town, about a mile from the cathedral.

The station for the railway to Milan is at Camerlata, $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. distant from the port, and at a considerable height above the lake. Omnibuses ply to and fro to meet the trains. There are five trains daily each way, performing the distance—about 28 m.—in little less than $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr.

ROUTE B.

COLICO TO MILAN, BY LECCO.

	Eng. miles
Varenna	11
Lecco	14
Monza	20
Milan (by rail)	84
	<hr/> 534

The road along the E. shore of the Lake of Como, between Colico and Lecco, forms part of the great military road of the Stelvio, constructed at a vast expense by the Austrian Government to connect Milan with the Tyrol, but which was not found to be of any practical utility in the two campaigns in which Austria has contended for the possession of Lombardy. Most travellers prefer to travel between Colico and Milan by the lake-steamer to Como, and then by rly.; but those who have already enjoyed that Rte. may well take the road to Lecco, and join the Como rly. at Monza. Since the opening of

the rly. from Lecco to Bergamo, this is the shortest way for travellers bound for the latter city, and other places on the line leading to Verona and Venice. Colico (noticed in the last Rte.) is one of the places from whence the ascent of the Legnone is sometimes made, but it is a better plan to start from Premana or Pagnona, in the valley of the Varrone. See § 38, Rte. H.

The first village passed after leaving Colico is *Olgiasca*. From hence a promontory stretches into the lake, and all but completely encloses a small sheet of water called *Lago di Piona*. This is a favourite resort of waterfowl and of some sorts of fish, and large numbers of both are taken here in winter. The names of the villages of Dorio, Corenno, and Dervio, passed in succession by the high road, are supposed to be of Greek origin, and local antiquaries assert that these, as well as several other places on the lake, were peopled by Greek colonists, settled here in the time of Julius Cæsar—a belief that seems to rest upon slight foundations. *Corenno* has a modernised castle belonging to the Andreani family, who have held it for nearly 500 years. The Castle of Dervio was of much importance in the Middle Ages, and being deemed impregnable, gave its possessors great local influence. The village of *Dervio* lies at the mouth of the Varrone, a little to the rt. of the road. About 2 m. farther is

Bellano (Inn: Albergo della Torre, very fair country inn), a large village with a considerable manufacturing population. There are extensive iron-works, a large factory for spinning and weaving silk, and several paper-mills. The village stands at the opening of Val Sassina (§ 38, Rte. E), at no great distance from a fine waterfall of the Pioverna, which drains that beautiful valley. This is the finest of the many waterfalls near the shores of the lake, but it was much injured by the fall of some large masses of rock. The parish church is large, and has some good pictures by early Lombard mas-

ters. The W. front exhibits side by side the arms of the Torriani and Visconti, whose mortal enmity fills so large a space in the contemporary history of Milan. Being much exposed to cold winds, Bellano passes for the coldest, as the neighbouring village of Varenna counts as the hottest place on the lake. Hence the distich—

‘ Chi vuol provar pene d’ inferno,
Vada d’ està a Varenna, ed a Bellan d’ inverno.

The portion of the shore between Bellano and Varenna presented great difficulties to the construction of the military road. The rocks in many places sink in a sheer declivity to the water’s edge, and plunge at a high angle under the lake. Five tunnels pierced through the crystalline mile-stone give a passage to the road. On a terrace from 500 to 600 ft. above the lake, stands the Hydrotherapeutic Establishment of Regoledo, said to be very well kept, and much frequented by Milanese visitors. The beauty of the site and the purity of the air probably contribute much to the salutary effects attributed to the water-cure.

Varenna (Albergo Marcionni, good, beautifully situated on the lake, prices rather high), on a headland of the E. shore, a little above the promontory of Bellaggio, and exactly opposite to the fine peak of the Sasso Rancio. It affords excellent head-quarters to the geologist and the botanist, who find ample employment in the glen of Esino, described in § 38, Rte. F. This cannot, however, be recommended as a stopping-place to ordinary visitors. The popular verse quoted above truly declares it to be intolerably hot in summer: from an early hour in the morning until late in the evening there is no shade to be found, and bathing in the lake seems to be the only resource of those who fear to expose themselves to the sun’s heat, doubled in intensity by reflection from the surrounding rocks. Rooms are (or were lately) let during the summer in the large building which was formerly known as Albergo della Posta. The cypresses in the

garden here are amongst the finest in Europe. Some orange and lemon trees that grow in the open air have perished either from cold or disease during the last few years. The ruined castle, reached by a steep, but partly shaded path, affords a noble view, but scarcely superior to that gained from the hotel. Less than 1 m. from Varenna is the *Fiume Latte*, a rather remarkable cataract, fed by a torrent that bursts out from the side of the mountain about 1,000 ft. above the lake. It is supplied by subterranean drainage from the upper ridge of the Grigna, and being mainly fed by the winter snow, dwindles away in autumn, and bursts out again in the following spring. The high road is carried along the base of a high and steep terrace of the Grigna, concealing from view the upper part of that mountain. Near Olcio the rocks approach so near the lake-shore, that some tunnelling was requisite for the construction of the road. On a point of land formed by the detritus of the Neria torrent, a little to the rt. of the road, stands

Mandello, a thriving village, with a tolerable country Inn. Following the course of the Neria, a path leads NW. to Val Sassina, joining the path from Varenna near the summit of the Cainallo Pass (§ 38, Rte. F). A practised climber may reach the highest peak of the Grigna from this side, but the way is long and very steep.

Since leaving Varenna, the road has been carried along the E. shore of the Lecco branch of the lake, sometimes called *Lago di Lecco*. This presents a striking contrast to the branch leading to Como, which is described in the last Rte. In place of the abundant tokens of human activity, we here encounter a sterner aspect of nature, and scanty traces of man’s presence. Save the two small hamlets of Limonta and Onno, the W. shore of the Lecco Lake is almost completely uninhabited. A steamer now plies daily (twice on Sundays) between Lecco and Colico, calling at Bellaggio and Cadenabbia;

but only a few barges are seen, each with a large square sail urged by the *brevia* to the N. during the warmer hours of the day, or taking advantage of the *tivano* at night, to carry their cargoes to Lecco. More than once the writer has enjoyed a peculiar and very striking scene in travelling by water at night from Trezzina or Varenna to Lecco. In approaching Lecco, where the lake is scarcely 1 m. in width, the boat passes near the base of the Como di Canzo. Numerous lime-kilns are established along the water's edge, and, probably to avoid the great heat of the day, the fires are lighted in the evening, and fed during the night with huge faggots of brushwood cut on the slopes of the mountain. Then a fierce blaze sends a beam of red lurid light across the lake, and in passing opposite to each kiln, the dark outlines of the men engaged in feeding the fire form groups such as the old painters vainly endeavoured to depict in their representations of the infernal regions.

On the way from Mandello the road passes but the single small village of Abbadia, and passing along the base of very steep rocks, buttresses of the Campione or Southern Grigna, in about 4 m. more reaches

Lecco (Croce di Malta; Alb. d'Italia; Leone d'Oro; all fair, first is best), a populous town, with large factories for spinning silk, and several iron-works. The position is very picturesque. To the N. rise the bare rocks of the Campione, to the E. the no less rugged range of the Resogone, while on the opposite shore of the lake is the Como di Canzo, noticed in Rte. K.

Opposite Lecco the lake is contracted into a strait with a sensible current, but it is soon enlarged into a large sheet of water, called *Lago di Garlate*, fully 4 m. long and nearly 1 m. in width. The road to Ballabio and Introbio is described in § 38, Rte. E, where the botanical reader will find notes as to the flora of this district.

A long bridge of ten arches crosses the narrow neck of the lake close to

Lecco, and the road to Milan is carried along the W. shore of the Lake of Garlate. At *Olginate* this is contracted to the dimensions of a river, but expands again into a smaller basin called *Lago d'Olginate*. Near the S. end of this last extension of the L. of Como are huge erratic blocks, and the remains of great moraines deposited here by the ancient glacier of the Adda. The road traverses a fine country, rich in silk and wine, on the outskirts of the Brianza (Rte. L), before reaching

Monza (Inns: Falcone; Angelo). The cathedral is a building of the highest interest. Commenced by the Lombard Queen Theodolinda, it was rebuilt in the 14th and completed in the 15th century, and contains some curious fragments of early stone carving. The sacristy, though partly destroyed by the French, still contains some of the most curious remains of the art of the 6th and 7th centuries. They include many objects said to have belonged to Queen Theodolinda, including a copy of the Gospels, a cross presented to her by Pope Gregory the Great, and a MS. list of relics sent to the queen by the same pope, and believed to be his autograph. No less noteworthy is the missal of Berengarius, who became king of Italy on the death of Charles le Gros in 888. The carving of the ivory covers is extremely curious. Three carved ivory diptychs preserved here have afforded occasion for discussion amongst antiquaries. They appear to be Roman work. More famous than any of the above-mentioned objects were the pectoral cross and iron crown used in the coronation of the kings of Italy. In modern times the latter has served alternately for the coronation of the first Napoleon and the three last emperors of Austria. It was removed by the Austrians in their retreat from Lombardy in 1859.

The royal palace at Monza is a large building of plain architecture, with an extensive enclosed park and well-laid-out gardens.

Milan (Inns : H. Cavour, facing the public gardens, the best for families who engage a sitting room; Albergo di Milano, opened 1863, large house; Alb. della Villa, not so well managed as formerly, dear; Alb. Reale, very well conducted; Hotel Reichmann, chiefly frequented by Germans, good, prices rather less than those above mentioned; Gran Bretagna, said to be good, but rather dear; Marino, not so well managed as formerly. The following are cheaper: Europa; H. de France—both conveniently situated, the first especially reasonable; San Marco; Bella Venezia, fallen off; Pensione Svizzera; Alb. del Pozzo; Alb. degli Angeli—the last frequented by lovers of Milanese cookery).

Even a brief notice of this great city would exceed the limits of this work.

plains of Piedmont is by water, along the Lago Maggiore. A road traversed twice a day by diligences passes the ridge dividing the lower valley of the Ticino from the basin of the Lake of Lugano by the low pass of Monte Cenere, a serious but not insuperable obstacle to the projected railway from Milan to the Lake of Constance by the Lukmanier Pass.

Carriages with two horses from Bellinzona to Lugano cost 25 fr.; to Como, or Camerlata, 50 fr. The price of a place in the diligence to Camerlata is, in the coupé, 10 fr. 60 cent.; in the interior, 8 fr. 70 cent.

About 5 m. from Bellinzona the road to Magadino bears to the rt. along the level valley of the Ticino, at the point where the high road to Lugano begins to mount the slope of the *Monte Cenere*. The ascent is not steep, but rather tedious, the views not being of much interest. The pedestrian may shorten the way by a short cut, but must beware of losing his way in the thicket. The apprehensions of danger from robbers, once well founded, have long since disappeared, owing to improvements in the cantonal police. The summit level, 1,903 ft. above the sea, is reached after an ascent of 1 hr., and the road at once commences the gradual descent to Bironico (1,482'), near the banks of the *Agno*—one of the chief feeders of the Lake of Lugano—which here descends from the S. side of the *Monte Camoghè* (7,304'), one of the highest summits in this neighbourhood, sometimes ascended for the sake of the view, sometimes by botanists, who find several very rare plants on its upper ridge. [The way to the Camoghè lies from Bironico to *Isone*, 1½ hr. distant, where rough quarters may be found for the night, but it is well to take provisions. An easy ascent of about 3½ hrs., which would be practicable on horseback, leads from Isone to the summit, but the stranger starting before daylight to secure a good chance of the view should take a guide from the village. The panorama extends from

ROUTE C.

BELLINZONA TO COMO, BY LUGANO.

	Post leagues	Eng. miles
Bironico . . .	3½	9½
Lugano . . .	2½	8½
Mendrisio . . .	3½	11½
Como . . .	2½	6½
	12	36

In posting travellers, pay for 4½ posts, or about 39½ m.

In the mountain district lying between the two greater lakes of Lombardy is a deep sinuous depression occupied by the Lake of Lugano, by many thought to be no unworthy rival of its more famous neighbours. This lies on the high road leading from the Pass of St. Gothard to Milan. It was seen in § 32, Rte. A, that the only direct way to descend from the St. Gothard to the

Monte Rosa to the Orteler Spitze, but it is somewhat broken to ESE. by the slightly higher summits of the Pizzo Menone and Pizzo di Gino. The botanist who seeks to gather the very rare *Androsace Charpentieri* in flower should visit the mountain before the end of June. There appears to be no difficulty in descending along the ridge to the E. into the Val Cavargna, and so to Porlezza or Menaggio.] The high road follows the rt. bank of the Agno from Bironico to *Taverne*, where there is a decent country Inn, and thence to Ostarietta. One road follows the Agno to the lake-shore at the village of that name (Rte. G), but to reach Lugano it is necessary to traverse the low ridge connecting the peninsula crowned by the Monte Salvatore with the higher mountains to the N. The summit level is reached near the village of Vezia, and the descent to Lugano presents charming views of the lake and the surrounding mountains. The diligence from Bellinzona takes 4 hrs. to reach

Lugano (Inns: Hôtel du Parc, large, handsome and well-kept house, formerly a convent, just outside the town; Pension Belvedere, kept by the same master for families making some stay—charge 9 fr. daily in summer, 6 fr. in winter—there is an English chapel connected with the hotel; H. Washington, new, and Alb. Svizzero, kept by the same proprietor, fairly good; Corona, poor). This is the largest of the three towns that divide the first rank in the Canton Tessin. It is beautifully situated along the shore of the lake, but does not contain many objects of interest, except some very fine frescoes by Bernardino Luini in the church of Sta. Maria degli Angeli, where there is also a remarkable Madonna by the same master. The façade of the church of San Lorenzo is adorned with some curious stone carving. There are many fine gardens here, of which the Giardino Ciani especially deserves a visit. It contains a statue—*La Desolazione*—by the

eminent sculptor Vela, a native of this canton: he has a studio in the town.

The chief object of interest to a stranger at Lugano is the *Monte Salvatore*. It is impossible to speak of it without some reference to the lake on whose shores it is so conspicuous. The form of the Lake of Lugano, also called Lago Ceresio, is strange and irregular; it has been compared to a fish-hook, a sickle, and various other objects, but may, perhaps, be best understood if we consider its W. end as a nearly regular oval basin, about 6 m. long and 5 m. wide, in the midst of which a steep conical rock has been raised about 2,100 ft. above the level of the water, connected with the N. shore by a neck of land about 2 m. in breadth. Lugano stands on the E. side of this isthmus, and a tolerably straight arm of the lake extends opposite to the town towards ENE. about 9 m. A shorter arm extends to the S. as a bay about 3 m. in length. The height of the lake above the sea is 889 ft.; its depth is very irregular, but soundings have been made to a considerable depth below the level of the sea. It follows from this description that the Monte Salvatore is all but completely encircled by the lake, whose surface is nearly all visible from the top of the mountain. The ascent is frequently made, and the path may be found without a guide by a person used to mountain-walking. Horses may be taken to the top. Charge for a guide, 4 fr.—for a mule 6 to 8 fr., with a buonamano to the conductor. Rather less than 1 m. from the town a track turns to the rt. from the high road. After passing a pretty villa, this reaches the hamlet of Parzallo in about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Lugano. Nearly 1 hr. is required for the ascent from thence to the summit, 3,051 ft. in height. The view is extremely beautiful, and though partly limited by the higher mountains around, includes a great part of the range of Monte Rosa. Looking over the southern branch of the lake, between the Mte. Generoso and the Mte. di San Giorgio, the traveller may, in clear

weather, descry the cathedral of Milan. The Monte Salvatore is extremely interesting to the geologist. It is formed by the protrusion of a mass of porphyry through stratified limestone, and the fact which has excited much attention is the apparent conversion of the latter into dolomite as it approaches to a junction with the porphyry. This is very well seen by the road leading from Lugano to Melide, on the way to Como. The tour of the Monte Salvatore is a very pleasant excursion from Lugano. The circuit may be made on foot or in a boat, and the return to Lugano is by the road from Luino (Rte. G.), joined somewhere near Agno. The convent of *Bigorio*, lying E. of Taverne, on the road from the Mte. Cenere to Lugano (see above), affords a very pretty walk or ride from Lugano; the church is said to contain some good pictures. Many other pleasant expeditions may be made either by land or water. Of the latter that most recommended is to the *Monte Caprino*, rising from the lake immediately opposite to the town. Numerous natural caves have been artificially enlarged, or arranged so as to become available as wine-cellars, where the temperature remains cool during the hottest weather. The custom of forming drinking-parties to visit such places is common in Tessin, and extends to the neighbouring shores of the Lake of Como. The word *grotto* is commonly used for a cellar of this description formed in the rock. As a general rule, it implies that wine is not only kept, but sold by retail. The way to Porlezza, at the E. end of the lake, deservedly a favourite excursion from Lugano, is described in Rte. G. A steamer plies twice every day to *Capolago*, and once a day (on five days of the week) to Porlezza.

The road from Lugano to Como is carried along the shore under the steep rocks of Monte Salvatore for nearly 4 m. to *Melide*, where the shallowness of the lake is such as to allow the formation of a causeway across it, connected at either end with the land by

a bridge that allows the passage of steamers and barges. Having crossed the causeway to a place called *Bissone*, probably deriving its name from the vipers which—as well as scorpions—are common near the shores of the lake, the road runs along the shore under projecting spurs of the Monte Generoso, which presents a very steep face on this side. At the end of the S. arm of the lake, about $8\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Lugano, is

Capolago, a place well known for the printing establishments whence prohibited works of every description were carried into Italy, before the recent changes that have established there full liberty of the press. Nearly 3 m. farther is the large village of

Mendrisio (Inns: Angelo, tolerable; a large new house to open in 1873), whence omnibuses ply to Como. At the house of Dr. Pasta, the owner of the establishment, mules are found for the ascent to the large new hotel on the Monte Generoso. A guide is not required. For an account of that mountain see Rte. H. The last Swiss village, 4 m. beyond Mendrisio, is *Chiasso*, standing at the extreme S. point of the territory of the Confederation. The frontier of Italy is formed by a small stream, beyond which stands the custom-house. This is but 2 m. distant from Como (Rte. A). Passengers going to the railway may proceed direct to *Camerlata* without entering Como.

ROUTE D.

CAMPO DOLCINO TO MESOCCO.

Having described the main roads by which travellers entering Italy from the N. approach the Lakes of Como and Lugano, it seems desirable to notice the transverse passes across the mountain range extending from the Tambohorn to the neighbourhood of Como. As regards those mentioned in this and the following Rtes. little or no information has reached the Editor, and an attempt at a personal examination of some of them was frustrated by bad weather.

1. *By the Passo di Balniscio (7,715')*. This is the northernmost of the passes connecting the Val di San Giacomo with the Val Mesocco. It leads from Isola, the chief village at the head of the former valley (about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above Campo Dolcino) to a point between San Bernardino and Mesocco (§ 31, Rte. A), but rather nearer to the former. The distance is not great, but the pass is rather high and very rough, the way being described as a path for chamois. Nevertheless, an active mountaineer may reach S. Bernardino from Isola in little more than 4 hrs. The descent on the W. side lies immediately S. of the *Cima di Balniscio* (9,967') and the *Pizzo di Curciusa* (9,422'). The traveller should take a guide, and, including halts, should allow from 7 to 8 hrs. to reach either S. Bernardino or Mesocco from Campo Dolcino.

2. *By the Passo Bardan*. This appears to offer a more direct course than the last-mentioned path between Campo Dolcino and Mesocco. This pass lies between the *Cima di Bardan* (9,387') and the *Dosso Mottasio* (9,879'). The summit is 8,490 ft. above the sea. No further reliable information can be given respecting it.

ROUTE E.

CHIAVENNA TO ROVEREDO.

1. *By the Passo della Forcola (7,274')*. Though lower than either of the passes named in the last Rte., this is longer and more laborious, the two extremities lying at a much lower level. The way from Chiavenna is at first SW., by the W. bank of the Mera. The ascent commences near the village of *Mese*, and the ascent lies WNW. to the summit of the pass. The direct way down is through the Val della Forcola, a glen opening into Val Mesocco, a short way above the waterfall of Buffolara. The traveller bound for the lower end of the Val Mesocco may probably save some time by following a track that diverges to the W. from near the top of the pass, and after winding round several projecting buttresses, descends into the main valley near Lostallo, where there is a decent Inn (§ 31, Rte. A). This has been spoken of as a difficult, and even dangerous pass, probably on insufficient grounds, as it is frequently used by the people of Val Mesocco.

2. *By Val Bodengo*. The Val Bodengo is a lateral glen, drained by a tributary of the Mera which joins that stream about 4 m. S. of Chiavenna. It appears that there is more than one practicable pass over the ridge at the head of this valley extending northward from the *Pizzo d'Agnone* (8,513'). The descent on the W. side lies through a short glen opening opposite to Cama in Val Mesocco. Mr. Sowerby, who passed this way in 1865, found slight traces of a path, and encountered numerous difficulties. This way is very unfrequented, and further information is requested.

ROUTE F.

GRAVEDONA TO BELLINZONA.

The way first described below is a comparatively frequented path; the other is little used.

1. *By the Passo di San Jorio* (6,417'). 8 to 8½ hrs. exclusive of halts. Practicable for horses only on the Italian side. The woods having been partly cleared, the walk is very hot in summer. It would be judicious to start before daylight. The path from Gravedona ascends along the S. side of the *Liro* torrent. On the way the traveller may visit the church of Brenzio, where are some of the best works of the painters Fiamenghino and Isidoro Bianchi (see Rte. A). Fully 4 hrs. are required to reach the summit of the pass, lying about due E. from Gravedona. In approaching it the track keeps for a while along the crest of the ridge dividing the valleys of the Dongo and Liro, which commands a very fine view, especially to the E. toward the ranges enclosing the Val Tellina. Close to the top is a small chapel, but the easiest path leaves it to the rt., and after crossing the ridge, winds back to the rt. for a considerable distance. On the Swiss side the shortest way in distance to Bellinzona is along the ridge on the N. side of *Val Morobbia*. The ordinary and easiest way is to descend into Val Morobbia. The ancient track has been covered or carried away, and the path, sometimes scarcely marked, is extremely rough. After crossing the stream and returning to rt. bank, the path ascends, and after many intermediate ups and downs reaches Carena, and then St. Antonio. The worst part of the very fatiguing paved path, often cut up by streamlets, is between the last hamlet and Pianezzo. Then a steep descent leads to *Giubiasco* on the high road ½ m. below Bellinzona. There is a path from Dongo (Rte. A) by which a traveller may reach the S. Jorio Pass very nearly as soon as from Gravedona. It joins the regular track near the summit.

2. *By the Passo di Camedo* (7,028'). Information is wanting as to this pass, which is a longer and more laborious way than the last, but must lead through very beautiful scenery. The way to it lies through a NW. branch of the Liro, and the descent is through the *Val Traversagna*, opening opposite to Roveredo in Val Mesocco (§ 31, Rte. A).

ROUTE G.

LUINO TO MENAGGIO, BY LUGANO.

	Post leagues	Eng. miles
Ponte Tresa . . .	2½	6½
Lugano . . .	2½	6½
Porlezza . . .	3	9
Menaggio . . .	2½	8½
	10½	30½

This is now a deservedly frequented Route, and as it is especially recommended to travellers visiting the Italian lakes for the first time, and approaching them from the W. side, it is here described accordingly. There is no way in which the scenery can be seen to greater advantage, and at the same time this course is the easiest and most direct for those coming from the Simplon Pass or from Piedmont.

Luino (Inns: A new large house—H. Simplon?—Alb. della Beccaccia, to the rt. of the landing-place, fair; several smaller inns in the village), as mentioned in § 32, Rte. A, is one of the principal stations of the steamers on the Lago Maggiore. A post-carriage leaves Lugano for Luino at 9 A.M., and returns from that place at 4 P.M. Besides this, many vehicles are always ready for hire. Amongst them are usually some carriages belonging to the Hôtel du Parc, and the traveller intending to halt there will usually do better to take one of these, rather than encounter the trouble and annoyance of bargaining. Luino stands about

$\frac{1}{2}$ m. N. of the mouth of the *Tresa*, through which the drainage of the L. of Lugano is poured into the Lago Maggiore. As the difference of level is considerable—nearly 250 ft.—the *Tresa* is a swift stream, forming rapids, and in one place a continuous cataract. The road to Lugano takes a course parallel to the *Tresa*, but at some distance to the N., over ground that recalls the appearance of the hilly districts of Britain, e.g. S. Wales, more nearly than usual in Italy. The likeness is increased to the eye of the botanist, on observing that the plants are nearly all of British species; the common heather, *Betonica*, *Drosera*, *Rhynchospora alba*, with many rushes and sedges, being predominant. The frontier between Italy and Switzerland is passed about 3 m. from Luino. The custom-house officials are usually satisfied with a civil assurance from the traveller that he has no articles liable to duty. The country becomes richer and more picturesque as the traveller, after a slight descent, reaches

Ponte Tresa, a village standing at the point where the *Tresa* flows out of a small landlocked bay of the L. of Lugano. A bridge over that stream gives passage to a road that leads due S. to Varese, or SW. to Laveno (Rte. I). The road now traverses a tongue of land, and finally reaches the shore of the L. of Lugano, a short distance from *Agno*. This end of the lake is called Lago d'Agno. The village stands at the opening of the valley traversed by the *Agno* torrent, leading to Bironico and the Monte Camoghè (Rte. C). It is easy to reach the road from Lugano to Bellinzona at *Ostarietta*. [An active pedestrian, instead of following the direct road, may turn to the rt. at *Agno*, and make the circuit of the Monte Salvatore, passing all the way along the shore of the lake. See Rte. C. Nearly 4 hrs. should be allowed for the circuit.] The road from *Agno* to Lugano traverses the isthmus connecting the Mte. Salvatore with the N. side of the lake, ascending slightly,

and passing along the S. side of the pretty Lago di Muzzano, a small basin of clear water, lying amidst wooded slopes. The descent to Lugano commands a beautiful view. For a notice of that town and neighbourhood, see Rte. C.

Most strangers bound for the L. of Como will avail themselves of the steamer to *Porlezza*, unless they should prefer to hire a boat in order to enjoy the scenery more at their leisure. There is a rough track along the mountains on N. side of the lake, passing *Gandria*. It involves several ascents and descents, and fully 4 hrs. should be allowed for reaching *Porlezza* that way. The scenery of the E. branch of the L. of Lugano, though it cannot rival the grandeur of its greater neighbours, has a charm of its own that leaves a deep impression on all lovers of natural beauty. Its characteristics are a rich wildness, and voluptuous simplicity—such as nature here assumes, with little or no interference from man. The slopes on both sides are steep, but in most places the rocks are not bare; chestnut-trees and flowering shrubs cling to the crevices, and let their branches fall to the margin of the lake. Here and there are some small groups of houses, but in most places the shores show no sign of man's presence, and though there are practicable paths, they do not strike the eye. At *Drano*, on the N. shore, a torrent descends to the lake which, with several short branches, drains a recess in the mountain called *Val Solda*. On the opposite shore are *Osteno* and *Claino*, mentioned in the next Rte. At the E. extremity of the lake is

Porlezza, a poor village, but a place of some traffic, being on a much-frequented road between the Lake of Como and the Canton Tessin. Here the traveller finds many vehicles in readiness to take him to *Menaggio*. For a carriage with one horse the charge is 5 or 6 fr.; with 2 horses, 10 fr. An active pedestrian may walk in very little more time than is taken by a

carriage. A gentle ascent of 2½ m. leads to a plateau, where the little lake of Piano lies on the rt. of the road. Thence the way continues to ascend very gently, until it reaches a point where the traveller suddenly gains an exquisite view over the finest part of the L. of Como. The descent is longer and steeper than the ascent on the Porlezza side, and the pedestrian may cut off some zigzags on the way down to Menaggio. If bound for La Majolica or Cadenabbia, he may keep to the rt. on entering the village, and at once strike into the path that leads to those places along the lake (see Rte. A). Most travellers prefer to take a boat, or to await the arrival of the steamer.

[In the ascent from Porlezza the road crosses a stone bridge over the *Cuccio* torrent. This issues from *Val Cavargna*, and is formed by the confluence of many minor streams descending from the mountains enclosing the head of that valley, most of which exceed 7,000 ft. in height. The lover of wild scenery may well give a day to exploring this unfrequented glen, ill famed in the Middle Ages for its population of notorious bandits, the terror of their richer neighbours. Several small hamlets stand on the slopes about the entrance to the valley, where the *Cuccio* has cut for itself a cleft 200 ft. deep through the limestone rock. There is a practicable path on either side of the stream. From *Cavargna*, the highest village, a path leads eastward over an easy pass (5,043') into *Val Colla*, and descends through very picturesque scenery by *Sonvico* to *Lugano*. There is also a mountain track due N. from *Cavargna*, passing on the W. side of the *Pizzo Menone* (7,372'), by which the mountaineer may reach the head of the *Val Dongo*, and descend along the rt. side of that glen to *Dongo* (Rte. A). The people of *Val Cavargna* preserve many ancient customs, but in modern times they have not been accused of any worse crime than smuggling, to which their posi-

tion on the frontier of Switzerland offers irresistible temptations.]

ROUTE H.

ARPEGNO TO OSTENO, BY THE VAL INTELVI — ASCENT OF THE MONTE GENEROSO.

About 14 Eng. miles.

If the way described in the last Rte. be the most striking approach to the Lake of Como, the road here described, through *Val Intelvi*, is equally to be recommended to those going from that lake to *Lugano*. There is a paved bridle-track, partly passable for charrs; but a new carriage-road has been for some years in course of construction, and is probably now open.

Val Intelvi is the name given to a small district occupying a depression in the mountain range dividing the L. of Como from the L. of *Lugano*. It is not a single valley, but an aggregate of short combs or dells, drained by two streams, of which one falls into each lake. The central portion is a plateau called *Piano di S. Rocco*, about 1,200 ft. above the level of the L. of *Como*. From thence the ground sinks rapidly on either side, eastward to *Argegno*, and northward to *Osteno* on the L. of *Lugano*. Although the distance by road between those places scarcely exceeds 10 m., the district has a population of about 11,000 inhabitants, and includes no less than 22 parishes, about half of which lie on the central road, and the remainder in the short lateral valleys that open on either hand. Nowhere but in Italy can a small and remote district such as this boast of having produced so many men distinguished in Art. Each village has

its roll of worthies extending back to the early part of the 14th century. The Cathedrals of Milan, Como and Monza, the Certosa of Pavia, and many great works at Genoa and Venice, were either originally designed or their building carried out by architects born in these mountain villages. Isidoro Bianchi, and several others of the later Lombard school, make up a respectable list of painters; and some names not unknown in literature complete the catalogue. Until the recent disease in the silk-worm affected the crop, the district was very productive of silk, and is throughout richly cultivated.

The paved tract mounts from Argegno on the L. of Como, noticed in Rte. A., and after a rather steep ascent of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. reaches the level of the valley, and soon after the village of *Dizasco*. The tract here bends to the rt., or NW., as far as *Castiglione*, the principal village. To the l. two lateral valleys are passed, separated from each other by a conical summit which is crowned by an ancient chapel, conspicuous in the view to SW. from *Tremezzo*. The next place on the way to *Porlezza* is *S. Fedele*, with an ancient church of the Lombard period, in great part modernised. The way now lies over the *Piano di S. Rocco*; one road turns eastward, leading to *Lanzo*, and thence to *Campione* on the L. of *Lugano*. The way to *Porlezza* lies about due N., and soon reaches a point where the traveller commands a beautiful view over the head of that lake, and of the steep slopes leading down to it. The torrents have excavated ravines in the jurassic limestone that often make communication between adjoining villages a matter of some difficulty. Leaving on the l. the picturesque villages of *Pellio Superiore* and *Pellio Inferiore*, the road descends to *Laino*, and thence to *Osteno* on the shore of the lake. There is here a very singular cleft, cut by the torrent that drains the upper part of the valley, and called *Orrido di Osteno*. It is accessible from the side of the lake in a

fisherman's skiff, and well deserves a visit. The steamers plying between *Lugano* and *Porlezza* call at *Osteno*, and it is intended to connect the last named villages by a new road. Near the lake shore are seen vast masses of tufa, formed by deposition from streams laden with carbonate of lime. In some places it has been largely quarried. A cave with stalactites attracts some visitors. If the traveller should have already seen the eastern end of the L. of *Lugano*, and should not be impatient to reach *Lugano* by the steamer, which of late years has started from *Porlezza* at 1.15 P.M., he may well take the road from *S. Fedele* to *Lanzo*, and thence to *Campione*. This place lies on the lake-shore SW. of the *Monte Caprino*, and nearly opposite *Lugano*, which is about $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. distant, and is accessible by boat in 40 m. The village, with a small surrounding tract of land, belongs to Italy, and administratively forms part of *Val Intelvi*, though the shore on either side appertains to the *Canton Tessin*. Erratic blocks of crystalline rock are seen up to a very considerable height (2,000 ft.?) above the L. of *Lugano*. The largest assortment of these is at a place called *Al Gaggio* where they have been extensively used for building purposes.

Ascent of the Monte Generoso (5,561').

—The *Monte Generoso*, also known as *Monte Calvaggione*, is a mass of mountain overlooking the S. part of the L. of *Lugano*, sloping to the N. and NE. towards the *Val Intelvi*, and to SE. towards the *Val Muggia*. Till lately comparatively unknown, it is destined to increasing celebrity, as travellers discover its attractions, and find that provision has been made for their comfort. The position of the mountain, and to some extent its form, have provoked comparisons with the *Rigi* which are somewhat misleading, but none who have visited it in moderately favourable weather can fail to rank the view from the summit very high in the catalogue of alpine panoramas. Though it lies in the very centre of the lake

district of Lombardy, this mountain does not nearly equal the Rigi in the extent of water that washes its base, and forms such an admirable foreground to the more distant views. A considerable part of the L. of Lugano is visible from the Generoso, and the more distant lakes of Varese, Comabbio, and Monate are well within the range of view; but on the E. side there is a mere glimpse of the L. of Como, opposite the opening of Val Intelvi, and in the opposite direction but a slight and distant view of the Lago Maggiore. The alpine panorama, on the other hand, is, in the writer's opinion, decidedly superior. The Monte Rosa chain, though almost as distant as the Oberland peaks are from the Rigi, rises much more boldly, and presents a grander outline. The steep side of the mountain facing the L. of Lugano is bolder and more varied in form than its Swiss rival, and it offers far more objects of interest to the naturalist. Until very lately no contrast could be greater than that between the two mountains in all that regards the comfort or convenience of strangers.

A considerable change has been, however, recently made by the opening of a large hotel on the S. slope of the mountain above Mendrisio, built by Dr. Pasta, an enterprising inhabitant of that place. A large sum must have been expended in the building, not to speak of a new and convenient bridle-track, and a line of telegraph set up for the convenience of visitors. The reports of travellers who have made a prolonged stay at this hotel have been generally very favourable, but it is not yet widely known. The new hotel is rather far from the highest point of the mountain—about one hour and a quarter on foot or mule-back—but is perhaps on that account better fitted for those who meditate a prolonged stay.

The Monte Generoso is accessible with more or less ease in most directions, but there are four routes which deserve special mention. In future the most frequented will be the path from Mendrisio.

1. *By Casasco.* The village of Casasco lies on the S. side of Val Intelvi, about 1 hr. from Castiglione. It contains a village inn, where the traveller may probably lodge better than elsewhere on the N. or E. sides of the mountain. There is a horse-track, used by men who quarry limestone flags and coarse slate, leading close to the top of the mountain, and the ascent on this side is very easy, but decidedly longer than the other ways mentioned below. The upper ridges enclosing Val Intelvi have unfortunately been much denuded of wood, and the way lies in great part over bare mountain slopes, at first rather N. of W. About half-way the track passes a considerable group of chalets called Orimento, and then turns to the rt., ascending gently till it reaches a point where, for the first time, a view is gained of part of the Lake of Lugano. Thenceforward the track bears to the l., at first S., and finally SE., traversing in one place an extensive wood or thicket composed exclusively of *Cytisus alpinus*, here growing 18 or 20 ft. in height. The track follows a ridge from which the ground slopes in opposite directions till it finally reaches the rather steep rocky ridge forming the highest peak. The path lies on its W. side until very near the top, when the traveller can find his own way. The summit is formed of a succession of projecting points of rock, very steep on the W. side, where they show bare escarpments of slate, and sloping rapidly in the opposite direction. The highest is 5,561 ft. above the sea, little exceeding the adjoining teeth in the serrated ridge, and that circumstance somewhat injures the effect of the view. This is, however, of the highest interest, and the mountaineer's knowledge of the alpine chain is taxed to identify the many summits here seen from an unaccustomed point of view. Next in importance to the Monte Rosa range the Bernina Alps are the most conspicuous objects, and beside them, but nearer to the eye, is seen the fine peak of the Monte della Disgrazia, with the

snowy range extending thence towards Chiavenna. A portion of the Graian Alps is said to be visible, and in clear weather the Monte Viso should be in view, but of that peak the writer cannot speak. He was unable to identify the cathedral of Milan, and M. Weilenmann, who has recounted two ascents of this mountain in the first series of 'Berg- und Gletscher-Fahrten,' was not more successful. Among other interesting plants on the highest ridge are *Cineraria aurantiaca*, *Paeonia officinalis*, *Hieracium villosum*, &c. *Ligusticum Seguii* has been gathered elsewhere on the ridge. There are many fossils in the jurassic limestone near the summit. Starting considerably before daylight, and going at a very moderate pace, the writer employed fully 4 hrs. to reach the summit from Casasco. A more direct way might be taken, but involving an extra descent and ascent of about 1,400 ft., as it would be necessary to cross the head of Val Muggia.

2. *By Mendrisio.* The E. side of the Monte Generoso overlooks the head of Val Muggia, whose torrent flows about due S., till after approaching near to Mendrisio and Balerna, on the road from Lugano to Como (Rte. C), the stream turns to the E. and falls into the L. of Como near Cernobbio. A traveller whose sole object is to reach the summit of the mountain may go by the old track, passing by Muggio and Scudelatte, but the great majority will choose the track leading to Dr. Pasta's new hotel. This passes by the hamlet of Salorino, and the solitary traveller will be guided by the telegraph poles which lead to the house. The path goes partly amidst chestnut, and higher up passes through a beech wood. Above the hotel the way is rather steeper and offers little or no shade, so it is well to choose the early morning or the late afternoon for the walk.

3. *By Rovio.* As already mentioned, the Monte Generoso shows its boldest front to the L. of Lugano, and the ascent on that side is much steeper. The highest village, about 1 hr. from

Maroggia, or $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Bissone, is called *Rovio*. The accommodation there is of the poorest description, and it would probably be a better plan to seek accommodation at either of the villages just named, and start at an earlier hour in the morning. In the writer's opinion, it is a preferable plan to make the descent by this side, with the Monte Rosa and a part of the chain of the Pennine Alps in view during the first half of the way down to the L. of Lugano. There are several rough tracks that mount the steep W. face of the mountain, but most of these have been made by the men who extract rough slates from the upper ridge. There are no regular quarries, and the men who follow this trade attack the face of the cliffs, now at one point, now at another, every now and then detaching masses of rock that are left to find their own way to the bottom. There is therefore some positive risk to a stranger attempting to climb this face of the mountain, and it is expedient to take a local guide whether for the ascent or descent.

4. *By Melano.* Melano is a village lying a little farther S. than Rovio, and the way thence may be recommended to persons approaching the mountain from the side of Lugano who wish for an easier ascent than that from Rovio, and would keep clear of the risk of falling rocks.

ROUTE I.

LAVENO TO COMO, BY VARESE.

13½ m. to Varese; 15 m. thence to Como.

This road skirts the base of the mountain range described in the preceding Rtes., and is scarcely within the scope of this work; but it lies through very beautiful scenery, and is of peculiar interest to geologists, not only on account of the relations of the stratified rocks (which have been much discussed by Lombard geologists), but also for the extensive remains of former glacial action seen throughout a great part of the space between the Lago Maggiore and that of Como. The low hills enclosing the Lakes of Varese, Comabbio, and Monate appear to be in great part, if not exclusively, moraines, deposited by the great glacier of the Tessin that once occupied the bed of the Lago Maggiore; and the above-named shallow lakes are apparently due to the ancient moraines, which retain the streams that would otherwise find their way directly to the Tessin or the Po.

Laveno (Inns: Posta, pretty good; Moro) is noticed in § 32, Rte. A. It lies at the base of the *Sasso di Ferro* (3,556'), which commands a noble view over the greater part of the Lago Maggiore, but limited to the NE. by the slightly higher summit of the *Monte Nudo* (3,635'). The road from Laveno ascends about 3 m. through the wooded valley of the Boesio, and then turns SSE., leaving to the l. branch a road leading through very pleasant scenery to Ponte Tresa (Rte. G.), on the way from Luino to Lugano. The latter town is by this road about 22 m. from Laveno.

The road to Varese traverses a still more beautiful country, and in about 7 m. reaches *Gavirate*, on the NW. shore of the Lake of Varese. This is a fine sheet of water, 5½ m. long and 2 m. in breadth, 842 ft. above the sea, or 196 ft. above the level of the Lago Maggiore. It is very shallow, nowhere exceeding 85 ft. in depth. Its shores

are encompassed by gently sloping and richly cultivated hills, on which stand many fine villas, while to the N. rises the bolder ridge of the *Monte Campo dei Fiori* (4,085'). This mountain commands one of the finest views in the neighbourhood, and is said to be particularly interesting to the geologist as giving the best general survey of the district which has been the seat of the intrusion of the porphyries and other igneous rocks in the neighbourhood of Lugano. In 1863 an important discovery was made in the Lake of Varese, when the distinguished geologists MM. Desor and Stoppani found here the remains of ancient lake-dwellings, with flint weapons, &c., similar to those of the Swiss lakes which have excited so much interest of late years. A fisherman named Giuseppe Molinari, of Bardello, near Gavirate, who accompanied the first explorers, is ready to take other visitors to the spots, six in number, where the piles and other objects were found by them. The best prospect of successful exploration is at a season when the waters are low.

The road from Gavirate mounts over the hills on the N. side of the lake. At Luinate it commands a beautiful view, extending to the smaller lakes of Comabbio and Monate, and soon after descends to Varese (Inns: Stella; Angelo: neither is well spoken of), a handsome country town, the centre of a district where many of the wealthy Milanese have villas to which they resort in summer and autumn. There is not much to interest sight-seers in the town, and the main object of curiosity is the *Sacro Monte*, also called *La Madonna del Monte*. This stands on a hill NW. of the town, 2,845 ft. above the sea. Light carriages ply to Robarello, about 2½ m. from Varese, and in that village ponies—charge 1½ fr.—or *portantini*—charge 4 fr.—may be engaged for the ascent. Those who have not seen the *Sacro Monte* of Varallo may very well visit this sanctuary, though the works of art here are less interesting; the view is

admirable, but less extensive than from the Monte Campo dei Fiori. There are several Inns near the sanctuary for the accommodation of pilgrims and visitors.

The road from Varese to Como is rather hilly, but passes through a fine country. In approaching the latter town the road passes close to the rly. station at Camerlata, so that travellers bound for Milan do not enter Como.

ROUTE K.

BELLAGGIO TO ERBA, BY VAL ASSINA.

5½ leagues = 16½ Eng. miles.

In the preceding Rtes. the district between the Lake of Como and the Lago Maggiore has been pretty fully described, but no notice has been taken of the triangular space enclosed between the two southern branches of the L. of Como. The mountains here are of moderate elevation, but one of them—the Monte San Primo (5,236')—exceeding 5,000 ft. in height; but the district abounds in beautiful scenery, and the higher points command views either of the severe and silent L. of Lecco, or the animated and smiling shores of the Como branch of the lake. The S. slopes of these mountains that sink in undulating hills into the plain of Lombardy form the district of *Brianza*, conspicuous even in this fertile region for its abundant produce of silk, as well as the ordinary crops of the country. It is thickly set with villas and picturesquely-situated villages, and no district gives a fuller idea of the wealth that has been poured by the hand of Nature on this garden of Europe.

A pretty good road leads from Bel-

laggio through the mountain district between the two lakes. One of the most enjoyable excursions for persons remaining at that place is to follow that road, on foot or in a carriage, and then descend to Onno on the L. of Lecco, returning thence to Bellaggio by boat. The ascent from Bellaggio is most interesting, commanding, at intervals, charming views of the lake. After passing the village of Civenna the traveller unexpectedly reaches the summit level, and soon begins to descend towards the S. He may visit near *Magreglio* a small cave with an ebbing and flowing spring, remarkable for the short interval between its pulsations. The waters increase for 3 min., and subside again during the succeeding 5 min. This spring is regarded as the source of the *Lambro*, a stream flowing southward towards the plain of Lombardy. So long as it remains enclosed between the higher mountains, the valley is called *Val Assina*. It is supposed that this was chosen as a retreat by the Celtic tribes who occupied the lower country before the Romans established themselves there; and many of the names of places are traced to a Celtic origin. To a later period belong the castles, now in ruins, erected for defence against the successive invasions of barbarians from the North. From a point named *Ghisallo*, above *Magreglio*, nearly the whole length of the lake from *Domaso* to the bridge at *Lecco* is seen at once. Near *Barni*, the next village, is a beech tree of extraordinary dimensions, supposed to be of vast antiquity. The upper part of *Val Assina* is wild and almost alpine in character. The *Lambro* flows between steep rocks, and in two places is lost to view between the huge masses that have fallen together, leaving between them a passage for the stream. About 10 m. from Bellaggio is

Asso, a charmingly-situated village with a country Inn, which is (or was) nicely kept. The late King of Saxony and other botanists have made it their head-quarters while exploring the

floral wealth of the neighbourhood. The *Corno di Canzo* (4,508') is especially interesting for its rare plants, which include a large number, but not all, of the species of the Grigna and Campione, enumerated in § 38, Rte. E. While those summits are somewhat difficult of access, and involve a long and fatiguing day's walk, the Corno di Canzo is comparatively easy of access from this side, but at least two days should be given for its thorough exploration. The summit commands an admirable view. A path leads NE. from Asso to Valbrona, and amidst exquisite scenery descends to the margin of the Lecco branch of the lake. To reach Onno it is necessary to bear to the l. in descending. Another path mounts WNW. from Asso to the Piano di Tivano, a plateau 3,800 ft. above the sea-level, whence there is a steep path to Nesso or Careno (Rte. A.). A traveller sleeping at Asso might make a delightful excursion, taking the plateau on his way to the summit of the *Monte San Primo* (5,236'), and descending thence to Bellaggio. A slight ascent of $\frac{3}{4}$ m. leads from Asso to

Canzo, now the principal place in the valley. There are many villas close at hand, and in the autumn a theatre and several cafés are the rendezvous of the gay society of the neighbourhood. The pedestrian may take a path by Ponte, chiefly along the banks of the Lambro, and by a détour visit the *Buca del Piombo* (Rte. L.), on his way to Erba. The post-road keeps about due S., passing the little narrow *Lago di Seggino*, and then issues from a rocky defile into the rich and luxuriant scenery of the Brianza, and joins the high road from Como to Lecco (Rte. L.) about $\frac{3}{4}$ m. E. of *Erba*.

ROUTE L.

COMO TO LECCO, BY ERBA.

About 18 m. post-road.

Of the many charming excursions that may be made through the hilly region at the S. base of the Alpine chain, it would be hard to name any more agreeable than this. Since the opening of the rly. from Lecco to Bergamo, it involves little or no loss of time for travellers going eastward from the L. of Como, and not desiring to enter Milan at the season when the heat in that city is oppressive. The diligence takes 3 hrs. between Como and Lecco, but most travellers will prefer to hire a vehicle. The road from Como mounts ESE., first on the rt., then on the l. bank of a torrent that makes half the circuit of the city. Looking back during the ascent are some charming points of view, but before long the road lies altogether amidst the wooded or richly cultivated hills of the Brianza. The district is remarkable for the numerous small lakes that lie in depressions amidst the hills. Those of *Montorfano* and *Alserio* lie to the rt. of, and at some distance from, the road. After passing *Villa Albese* the road reaches the summit of a low ridge, and suddenly gains an exquisite view over the plateau called *Piano d'Erba*, with the lakes of *Alserio*, *Pusiano*, and *Annone*, backed by the fine ridge of the *Resegone*, and the nearer mountains of *Canzo*. A slight descent leads in 2 m. to

Erba, the chief place of the *Brianza* district, with a fair Inn. The form of the plain surrounding this little town, and the existence of peat in the neighbourhood of the existing lakes, has led to the belief that the whole tract occupies the site of a partially filled up lake, mentioned by Pliny under the name *Eupili*. This opinion seems to require more evidence than has yet been produced in its behalf. The chief object of interest to strangers near *Erba* is the *Buca del Piombo*, a remarkable cavern

on the slope of the mountain, about 3 m. N. of the town. It is of unusually large dimensions, and the first portion is so straight and lofty that the daylight is still sensible at 600 ft. from the entrance. This is guarded by four thick walls, one within the other, showing that at some early period the place was used for a place of refuge or defence. In the interior of the cave are some deep holes filled with water.

The road from Erba to Lecco passes close to *Incino*, which is shown by coins and inscriptions found there to occupy the site of Forum Licinii, a place which, at a still earlier period, according to Pliny, was one of the chief towns of the Celtic Orobii, the other two towns of the tribe being Como and Bergamo. After meeting

the road from Bellaggio, described in the last Rte., and crossing the Lambro, the road reaches the shore of the *Lago di Pusiano*, a lake $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. long and 1 m. broad, with a pretty island planted with cypresses. About 2 m. farther, but at a lower level, is the *Lago d'Annone*, rather larger than the Lake of Pusiano, but nearly divided into two by a projecting tongue of land. The road follows the course of a little stream by which the lake drains itself into the Lake of Como near Lecco, and reaches the shore at *Malgrate*, nearly opposite Lecco (Rte. B). Very near the road is a place called *Azzarola*, where large numbers of fossils belonging to the so-called *infra-lias* have been found by M. Stoppani.

CHAPTER X.

RHÆTIAN ALPS.

SECTION 34.

PRÆTTIGAU DISTRICT.

Route A — Bregenz to Landeck, by Feldkirch and the Arlberg Pass	350
Route B — Bludenz to Landeck, by Montafun and the Paznaunthal	352
Route C — Feldkirch to Maienfeld	354
Route D — Maienfeld to Süs, by the Prættigau and the Vereina Pass	355
Route E — Glacier Passes from Klosters to Lavin, or Guarda—Ascent of Piz Linard	358
Route F — Passes from the Valley of the Ill to the Prættigau	360
Route G — Pattenen in Montafun to Guarda, by the Fermunt Pass	362
Route H — Passes from the Paznaunthal to the Engadine	362

SECTION 35.

ALBULA DISTRICT.

Route A — Coire to Samaden, by the Julier Pass	365
Route B — Thusis to Tiefenkasten	369
Route C — Coire to Samaden, by the Albula Pass	370
Route D — Lenz to Klosters, by Davos	372
Route E — Coire to Davos am Platz, by the Strela Pass	373
Route F — Davos am Platz to Süs, by the Flüela Pass	375
Route G — Davos am Platz to Scaufs, by the Scaletta Pass—Ascent of the Schwarzhorn	376
Route H — Davos am Platz to Scaufs, by the Sertig Pass	378
Route I — Bivio to Casaccia, by the Septimer Pass	378
Route K — Anderer to Casaccia, by the Aversthal	379
Route L — Anderer to Chiavenna, by the Aversthal	382
Route M — Anderer to Campo Dolcino, by the Aversthal	383

SECTION 36.

BERNINA DISTRICT.

Route A — Chiavenna to Nauders, by the	
--	--

Val Bregaglia and Engadine	385
Route B — Samaden to Pontresina—Excursions from Pontresina	393
Route C — Bevers to St. Moritz, by Val Bever	398
Route D — Tour of the Bernina—Sella Pass	398
Route E — Colico to Bormio, by the Val Tellina	400
Route F — Morbegno to the Val Bregaglia, by Val Masino—Ascent of Monte della Disgrazia	405
Route G — Casaccia to Sondrio, by the Muretto Pass	409
Route H — Pontresina to Chiesa in Val Malenco, by the Capüschin and Scerscen Passes	409
Route I — Chiesa to Poschiavo, by the Passo di Canciano	411
Route K — Samaden to Tirano, by the Bernina Pass	412
Route L — Pontresina to Bormio	416
Route M — Bormio to the Engadine, by Val Livigno	417

SECTION 37.

ORTERLER DISTRICT.

Route A — Bormio to Mals—Pass of the Stelvio—Ascent of the Orteler Spitze	421
Route B — Bormio to Trento, by Val Furva and Val di Sole	425
Route C — Santa Caterina to Latsch, by the Passo Cevedale	430
Route D — Glacier Passes from Sta. Caterina to Prad	432
Route E — Laas to Sulden, by the Laaserthal	434
Route F — Malè to Trafoi, by the Suldenthal	435
Route G — Rabbi to Meran, by the Ultenthal	438
Route H — Malè to St. Pankraz in the Ulthenthal	440
Route I — Cles to Meran or Botzen	441
Route K — Bormio to Santa Maria	442
Route L — Zernetz to Mals, by the Ofen Pass and Val Mustair	444
Route M — Schuls to Mals, by Val Scarla	445
Route N — Remüs to Mals, by Val d'Uina	446

THE main divisions of the Alps were in early times established in a vague and general manner, no need being

felt for fixing accurate limits between them, and the knowledge of their topography being too limited to enable

geographers to do so. Modern writers, in attempting to define such limits, have not been guided by the same criteria, and have consequently arrived at different results. In the present work, the effort has been made to base a general arrangement mainly upon the natural relations of the mountain groups and the principal valleys, the author being well aware that such an arrangement cannot always be brought into accordance with those suggested to other writers by ancient or modern political boundaries, or by the ethnographic relations of the population, or by purely geological considerations.

The most remarkable feature in the general orography of the Alps is the great breach in the continuity of the chain which is marked by the valley of the Adige. A traveller following that river from Verona to Botzen, where its eastern branch—the Eisack—joins the main stream, and then mounting gradually along the latter, arrives at a chain of small lakes forming the natural source of the river, the highest and most northerly of which is less than 5 m. from the main channel of the Inn. From the same plateau, and separated by no perceptible height of land, a stream descends to the Inn, at the point where that river enters the defile of Finstermünz. It is a singular fact, that the Eisack, or eastern branch of the Adige, should be connected with the valley of the Inn by another depression, a few feet deeper than that of the lakes of the Adige, giving passage to the Brenner road. Everywhere else in the circuit extending from the Mediterranean to the Adriatic, the Italian peninsula is girdled by one or more alpine ranges, and is accessible only by passes that oppose a more or less serious barrier to free communication; but, as has been seen, the main valley of the Tyrol commands access to the S. side of the Alps by two passages that may best be described as breaks in the continuity of the alpine chain.

This is not the place to point out the vast results that have ensued from this

peculiarity in the form of the Alps. It is not too much to say, that the destinies of all Europe, and of Italy in particular, have been for the last 1,500 years, and are still at the present time, profoundly influenced by the conditions here pointed out.

Although the Brenner (4,588') be somewhat the lower of the two openings between the Inn and the Adige, it has more the character of a pass than that connecting the main branch of the Adige with the Inn, which is 4,596 ft. above the sea. This must be considered the natural limit towards the E. of the Rhætian Alps, and it seems impossible to follow the example of those geographers who include under that designation the Cetzthal Alps and Stubayer Ferner, lying between the sources of the Adige and the Eisack. Neither does it appear desirable to include as a portion of the Rhætian chain the ranges S. of the Adda and the Tonale Pass, described in the next chapter under the designation of Lombard Alps. These are separated for exactly the same reasons that determine the distinction generally admitted between the Graian and the Pennine Alps, or that between the Cottian chain and the Alps of Dauphiné.

Restricted to their natural orographic limits, the Rhætian Alps to be described in the present chapter, are bounded on the W. by the valley of the Rhine and the Splügen road from Feldkirch to Colico; to the S. by the Val Tellina, the road of the Tonale, and the valleys of Sole and Non, from Colico to San Michele near Trent; to the E. by the Adige from San Michele to its source, and then by the Finstermünz road along the Inn to Landeck; and finally the northern limit is marked by the road of the Vorarlberg from Landeck to Feldkirch. Thus limited, the Rhætian Alps evidently belong to the same great system as the Pennine and Bernese chains. They are traversed by a great valley, nearly parallel to those of the Rhone and Vorder Rhein, through

which the Mera descends to Chiavenna; and the far greater stream of the Inn, the principal source of the Danube, flows in a nearly direct course from the Maloya Pass to Prutz in the Tyrol. On the N. side of this main valley a continuous range extends from the Pizzo Stella above Chiavenna to the Schönjochlberg by Prutz. On the S. side of the main valley lie two considerable groups that include the highest peaks of the Rhætian Alps, but do not form a well-defined chain. Of these the best known to English travellers is the group of the Bernina Alps (§ 36), which has of late attracted many visitors. The Orteler group, still more attractive in the writer's opinion, though now pretty fully explored, was almost unknown a few years ago; and the ranges N. of the Engadine have been, until very lately, completely neglected by our countrymen. One reason that has withheld travellers from many of the districts here referred to, is the fact that they are divided between different States. With the important exception of the Engadine, all the valleys running eastward from these Alps belong to Austria, to which state also appertains the valley of the Ill, opening into the Rhine valley at Feldkirch. The Adda and its tributaries, with the exception of the Swiss valley of Poschiavo, has been united since 1859 to the kingdom of Italy. The remainder of the territory here defined, saving the petty principality of Lichtenstein, and other still more trifling exceptions, forms part of the Canton Grisons. The languages spoken within these limits are German, Romansch, and Italian; but as a general rule, a stranger may always find some one able to speak either German or Italian.

SECTION 34.

PRÄTTIGAU DISTRICT.

As stated in the introduction to this chapter, the main valley of the Rhætian Alps is guarded on the N. side by a continuous range, extending from the neighbourhood of Chiavenna to that of Landeck in the Tyrol, a distance rather exceeding 80 m. in a direct line. From this range, most of whose summits lie between 10,000 and 11,000 ft., a considerable secondary ridge extends at right angles, nearly 40 m. towards the NW., forming the frontier between the Austrian province of Vorarlberg and the Grisons valley of Prättigau. The NW. extremity of the secondary ridge above mentioned is known as the *Rhatikon*. The group of peaks passing under this collective name culminates in the Scesa Plana (9,738'). The higher group, lying at the junction of the NW. range with the main range extending NE. into the Tyrol, is distinguished as that of the Fermunt, or *Silvretta Alps*. The most natural division of the great mass of alps lying between the Inn, the Rhine, and the Vorarlberg, is that marked by the Prättigau valley and the Vereina Pass connecting it with Süs in the Engadine. It is the portion lying N. and E. of that boundary that is included in the present section under the name Prättigau District. Few portions of the Alps are less known to strangers, and the writer is forced to confess his want of personal acquaintance with it. The name chosen to distinguish it is not perhaps very appropriate, but has been selected as that least strange to English readers. The highest summit of this district is the Piz Linard (11,208'), which, as well as the Muttler and several others of this group, has been ascended by that indefatigable mountaineer, M. Weilenmann; and in the last few years, members of the Swiss Alpine Club have done much to complete its exploration.

The road of the Vorarlberg, forming the boundary between the Rhætian and the Bavarian Alps, is described in this section, but it has appeared to be more convenient to include the description of the entire Engadine, or Upper Valley of the Inn, in § 36, although a portion of that valley forms the S. boundary of the district here described.

A mountaineer intending to enter the Austrian territory will be careful to have his passport in due order; but as a general rule English travellers have no reason to complain of needless annoyance from Austrian officials.

ROUTE A.

BREGENZ TO LANDECK, BY FELDKIRCH AND THE ARLBERG PASS.

	Austrian miles	Eng. miles
Hohenembs	2½	11½
Feldkirch	2	9½
Nenzing	1½	7
Bludenz	1½	7
Dalaas	2	9½
Stubai	2	9½
St. Anton	2	9½
Fliersch	2	9½
Landeck	2	9½
	<hr/> 17½	<hr/> 82½

The road here described lies altogether in Austrian territory. It affords a very direct and convenient route for persons going from England into the Tyrol; but it very rarely happens that any traveller turns aside from the high road to explore the fine glacier scenery that is within easy reach of the lateral valleys of Montafun and Paznaun, lying S. of the main road. There is regular diligence communication between Bregenz and Innsbruck, and this may be used by travellers about to visit the E. of Switzerland, and intending afterwards to enter Austria or Bavaria, who may pass their heavy luggage at Bregenz, and then forward it to Innsbruck, instead of incurring the expense

and annoyance of carrying it with them over Alpine passes.

Bregenz (Inns: *Esterreichischer Hof*, good; *Goldener Adler*, or *Post*; *Schwarzer Adler*; *Krone*) is a prettily situated little town at the E. end of the Lake of Constance, more fully noticed in § 41. The road to Feldkirch has been little frequented by strangers since the opening of the railway from Rorschach to Coire, as Feldkirch may be reached from several of the stations on that line, and there is a post carriage daily from the Haag station (§ 28). A traveller finding himself in Bregenz will not, however, save time by the *détour* to Rorschach, and will do better to follow the post road by Hohenembs to

Feldkirch (Inns: *Post*; *Engel Gabriel*, good), 1,462 ft. above the sea. Here the *Ill* descends from ESE. to join the Rhine through a broad valley whose lower and more level portion, about 15 m. in length, is called *Wallgau*. Above Bludenz it divides into two branches, of which the S. branch, called *Montafun*, running parallel to the *Rhætikon* range, is described in Rte. B; the other branch, or *Klosterthal*, is followed by the high road to Landeck. This being the only direct carriage road from N. Switzerland into the Tyrol, is a channel of considerable commercial intercourse. The people along the main road, from frequent intercourse with their neighbours, have lost much of the characteristic simplicity of the population of the German Alps, and have acquired something of the hard, business-like tone of the Swiss.

The high road is carried for a considerable distance along the l. bank of the *Ill*. At *Frastenz*, about 2 m. from Feldkirch, it passes the opening of the *Samina Thal*, a narrow glen running parallel to the Rhine. The pedestrian bound for *Mayenfeld* may avoid the hot valley of the Rhine by taking that glen, on his way from Feldkirch; or he may reach the lower part of the *Prättigau* at *Seewis*, above *Grüsch*. See Rte. F. With the latter object in

view, it is probably a better plan to follow the road through the Wallgau to *Nenzing*, on the torrent issuing from the *Gamperthenthal*, through which a little-used path leads directly to Seewis. The *Fundelhorn* (7,871'), rising on the E. side of the last-mentioned valley, is conspicuous from the high road. On the N. side of the Ill is seen the opening of a considerable lateral valley, called *Walserthal*, through which a path leads to the head of the *Bregenzer Ach* (§ 41).

Before reaching *Nüziders*, the road crosses to the rt. bank of the Ill, and gains a view of the higher peaks of the *Rhätikon*, with the extensive snow-fields of the *Brandner Ferner*. About 2 m. from the bridge is the little town and post station of

Bludenz (Inns: Post; Kreuz), finely situated at 1,758 ft., close to the head of the Wallgau, where this is formed by the junction of the *Montafun* valley (Rte. B) with the *Klosterthal*. There is a fine view from the church, and better still from the castle of *Sternbach* above the town. [The mountaineer should make the ascent of the *Scesa Plana* (9,738')—usually called on this side *Wetterspitze*—the highest summit of the *Rhätikon* Alps. *Anton Neier* and *Ferd. Heine* are named as guides—pay 6 fl. or 10 fl. descending to Seewis (Rte. F). The way lies through the *Brandnerthal*, on the W. side of the *Alvier* torrent which drains that valley. The highest hamlet, named *Brand*, is attained in 3 hrs. from *Bludenz*. The way then lies on the opposite side of the valley, about due S., to a fine lake called *Lüner See* (4,988'), surrounded by precipitous crags. Above it a comfortable hut opened by the German Alpine Club affords night-quarters to travellers. The ascent of the peak involves a steep scramble over rocks, and the passage of some crevassed glacier. The view must be very extensive.]

The road to *Landeck* mounts nearly due E. from near *Bludenz*, through the *Klosterthal*, a narrow and wild glen running parallel to the line of junction

between the *Jura* limestone and the *trias*.

The first post-station is *Dalaas*, with a good inn at the Post. The next is *Stuben* (Inn: Post), the highest village (4,324'), E. of which rises the ridge of the *Arlberg* Pass leading to *Landeck*, and forming the boundary between *Tyrol* and the province which, from the name of its frontier ridge, has derived the name *Vorarlberg*. The pass lies between the *Kalteberg* (9,505') to SW., and the *Schindler Spitze* to NE. The road is one of the most ancient of alpine highways, having been made under the Emperor *Joseph II.* in 1787; but it has since been in great part reconstructed. The crest of the *Arlberg Pass* (5,902') is reached in little more than 1 hr. from *Stuben*. A short way below the summit on the *Tyrol* side are the Inn and Church of *St. Cristoph*, originally established in the fourteenth century as a refuge for travellers, below which the road descends into the *Stanzertal*, watered by a stream named *Rosanna*, whose principal source is in the *Ferwallthal*, a glen communicating by high passes on the one hand with *Montafun*, on the other with the *Paznaunthal*. The road descends rather rapidly to the post station at *St. Anton* (Inn: Post, tolerable), and thenceforward keeps to the l. bank of the *Rosanna*. Several villages are passed, including the post station of *Fliersch* (3,770'). A few miles lower down is the junction of the *Rosanna* with the *Trisanna*, issuing from the *Paznaunthal*, overlooked by the picturesque castle of *Wiesbergen*. The scenery becomes softer, and the climate sensibly hotter, as the road approaches the valley of the Inn, which is entered at

Landeck (Inns: *Schwarzer Adler*; Post, not bad, but foul smells; *Goldener Adler*), picturesquely situated on the rt. bank of the Inn, at 2,640 ft. above the sea. One main road follows the river to *Innsbruck*, while another mounts along the stream to the defile of *Finstermünz*, and leads either to the

Engadine (§ 36), or to the valley of the Adige (§ 48). For further information as to the neighbourhood of Landeck, see Alpine Guide, Part III.

ROUTE B.

BLUDENZ TO LANDECK, BY MONTAFUN AND THE PAZNAUNTHAL.

	Hrs. walking	English miles
Schruns	3	9
St. Gallenkirch	2	6
Pattenen	3½	10½
Galthür	5	12½
Ischgl	3	8
Kappel	2	6
Landeck	4	12
	22½	64

There is a rough char-road from Bludenz to Schruns; the remainder of the way is practicable on horseback.

The pedestrian going from Feldkirch to Landeck may choose a course in every way more interesting, and but little longer than the high road described in the last Rte., by following the main branch of the Ill through the highland valley called *Montafun*, and descending into the Tyrol by the *Paznaunthal*. Besides the attractions of fine scenery in both valleys, the stranger will be interested by the primitive manners and costume of the people, though the severity of the climate and the small resources of the soil drive many of the young men to wander abroad in search of a livelihood, with the hope of returning in after-life to their native valleys. The entrance to Montafun is through a very grand rocky defile opening near the ancient convent of St. Peter, about 2 m. from Bludenz. At 1½ hr. from that town is the hamlet and church of St. Anton, standing on or near the site of a large village or town traditionally reported to have been overwhelmed by a berg-fall. At *Vadans*, ½ hr. farther, is the opening of the *Rellsthal*. Through that glen is an easier and shorter way to

the Lünér See and the *Scesa Plana* than that from Bludenz, but very few strangers have approached the mountain from this side. For the *Schweizerthor* see Rte. F. A green and level reach of the valley, about 3 m. in length, leads to

Schruns (Inn: Traube, very fair, the best on this route: Löwe), 2,084 ft. above the sea. Here the *Silberthal*, also called *Litzthal*, opens to the E., penetrating deeply into the mountain ranges that separate the *Klosterthal* from Montafun. On the opposite side of the Ill, the *Gauerthal*, more interesting to mountaineers, leads SW. to the *Drusenthor* (Rte. F); and a few hundred yards farther E. the *Gampadel Tobel* gives a passage to another torrent descending from the *Rhætikon* range, and leading to two passes into the *Prättigau*.

The middle portion of the Montafun is remarkable for the extensive cultivation of cherries, and large quantities of kirchwasser are made here. A walk of 2 hrs., chiefly along the l. bank of the Ill, leads from Schruns to *St. Gallenkirch* (2,394'), opposite the opening of the *Gargellenthal*, leading by two rough passes to the *Prättigau* (Rte. F). Near the village a stream descending from NW. makes a fine cascade. The scenery of the head of the valley is very fine. Green meadows and orchards are enclosed between high and bold mountains, and from time to time the traveller gains glimpses of the great glaciers of the *Silvretta Alps*. At *Gaschurn* ('2,769', Schmidt—probably higher), the *Gannerathal* opens due S., and leads to *Klosters* by the *Garneira Joch* (Rte. F). The last village, about 1 hr. above Gaschurn, is *Pattenen* (3,204'). This is the proper head of the Montafun valley, which has kept a direct upward course to SE. from Bludenz. Several torrents join their waters above the village: the most considerable of these, being fed by the extensive glaciers on the N. side of the *Silvretta* group, flows due N. through the *Fermunthal*. If tolerable accommodation is to be had

there, Pattenen would be desirable headquarters for a mountaineer. The *Gross Litzner* (10,250'), and many nameless peaks of equal or greater height, might probably be reached without much difficulty.

The shortest way from Pattenen to the Paznaunthal is by the *Zeyneser Joch* (6,162'), a pass lying immediately E. of the village; but there is a far more interesting way, a good deal longer, but rather less steep, following the *Fermuntthal*. The path lies along the rt. bank of the torrent, ascending a little W. of S. for more than 1 hr., till it turns nearly due E. opposite the junction of the *Cromerthal*, a short glen closed at its S. end by the peaks of the *Gross Litzner* and *Klein Litzner*. After following an easterly course along the rt. bank of the main torrent for nearly 1 hr., the traveller reaches the base of the low ridge of the *Bielerböhe*, forming the watershed between the Ill flowing to the Rhine, and the *Trisanna* which drains the Paznaunthal into the Inn. To his rt. is a great amphitheatre of snowy peaks, divided into two portions by a ridge projecting northward towards the spectator, and dividing the head of the *Fermuntthal* into two wild alpine glens. The SW. branch—called *Klosterthal*—leads by a difficult glacier pass to the head of the *Sardascathal* (Rte. D), while the SE. branch, or *Ochsental*, is the way to the *Fermunt Pass* (Rte. G).

From the summit of the *Bieler Joch* the traveller overlooks an upland glen that falls NNE. into the head of the *Paznaunthal*. This is sometimes called *KleinFermuntthal*, to distinguish it from that drained by the principal source of the Ill, but seems to be also known as *Bielerthal*. The orthography of the names throughout this district is very uncertain and confused. It is rather remarkable that in the Swiss Federal Map the same name should be written, in three places, *Fermont*, *Fermund*, and *Vermund*. Keeping to the l. bank of the *Klein Fermuntthal*, and passing the *Fermunt See*, the traveller

reaches in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the pass the hamlet of *Wirl* at the head of the *Paznaunthal*. Here he joins the track from Pattenen by the *Zeyneser Joch*, and another leading from the *Ferwallthal* (Rte. A). In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from *Wirl* he reaches *Galthür* (5,369'), the highest Tyrolese village, standing at the junction of the *Jamthal* (see Rte. H), said to be the wildest and most savage of the valleys of this district. The inn at *Galthür* is very rough. The *Paznaunthal* descends in a very direct course to ENE. from *Wirl* to its junction with the Inn, about 5 m. from *Landeck*. On the N. side it is bounded by a ridge unbroken by lateral valleys, but from the S. it receives a succession of torrents chiefly fed by the glaciers of the high range which divides it from the Inn, issuing from as many wild glens, which supply scanty pasturage to sheep or horned cattle. Being much higher than the *Montafun* valley, the climate is here more severe, and the population very limited. *Franz Pöll*, a good mountaineer, who accompanied *M. Weilenmann* in several expeditions, lives at *Mathon*, 1 hr. below *Galthür*, near the opening of the *Lareinthal*, a narrow and savage glen closed at its S. end by the extremely bold peak of the *Fluchthorn* (11,142'). It has been climbed, but not without considerable difficulty, by *M. Weilenmann* with *Pöll*. The track keeps along the l. bank of the *Trisanna*, and after passing *Paznaun* reaches *Isehgl* (4,647'), the chief village of the valley, at the opening of the *Fimberthal* (Rte. H), the most considerable of the lateral valleys of this part of the range. A rough char-road leads from *Isehgl* down the main valley. About 5 m. farther on, between *Sinsen* and *Kappel*, is the opening of the much shorter *Vignisthal*, on the E. side of the *Vesulspitz* (10,154'). See Rte. H. The hamlet of *Mies* lies at the junction of the *Gribellethal* with the main valley. At the head of this is the *Gribellekopf* (9,508), overlooking the head of the *Samnaunthal*, belonging, all but a part of the l.

bank, to Switzerland, and being the extreme E. point of the territory of the Confederation. A high and steep ridge, belonging on both sides to Tyrol, extends ENE. from the Gribellekopf to the neighbourhood of Landeck, a distance of 14 m. There is a track along either bank of the Trisanna by which the traveller may reach the junction of that torrent with the Rosanna (Rte. A) a short way above Pians, whence he descends by the high road to Landeck.

ROUTE C.

FELDKIRCH TO MAIENFELD

	Swiss leagues	Eng. miles
Vaduz . . .	3	9
Balzers . . .	1½	6½
Maïenfeld . . .	1½	4½
	6½	18½

Since the opening of the railway from Rorschach to Coire, the road along the rt. bank of the Rhine is not much frequented, but the portion here described, lying at the W. base of the Rhætikon range, is an agreeable drive, and derives a little interest from the fact that it lies in great part through the principality of *Lichtenstein*, the smallest sovereignty in Europe, preserved by its insignificance amid the many changes that have affected more important States. A diligence plies daily between Bregenz and Maïenfeld, accomplishing the whole distance—40 m.—in 8 hrs.

Soon after crossing the bridge over the Ill, on the S. side of Feldkirch, the road leaves Austrian territory, and enters that of *Lichtenstein*. The scenery is pleasing, though not remarkable. On the opposite bank of the Rhine is seen the opening of the rather deep valley of Toggenburg, that separates the range of the Sents from that of the Churfirsten (§ 28, Rte. G). About 7½ m. from the Austrian frontier is

Vaduz, a small village with a country Inn, but the capital of the principality. The sovereign visits his ancestral castle, standing on steep ground above the village, at rather long intervals, preferring his large possessions in Austria, and his high position at the court of Vienna, to the honour of an independent but solitary existence at his mountain capital. The revenue of the State is estimated at a little over £5,000 a year, and it is bound to furnish sixty-four men to the army of the Germanic Confederation. The road running S. from Vaduz leaves on the l. the village of Triesen, and in about 5 m. reaches Balzers, with a better Inn (Post) than that at Vaduz. *Gentiana pneumonanthe* and some other interesting plants are common in the low meadows in this part of the valley. There is a ferry over the Rhine, about 1 m. from the village, convenient for those wishing to reach Sargans and the L. of Wallenstadt. Immediately S. of Balzers is a column marking the boundary between *Lichtenstein* and the Canton Grisons. Half a mile farther a path turns off to the l. and mounts towards the *Falkniss* (8,338'), a summit conspicuous in all the views of this part of the Rhine valley. It is not difficult of access and commands a very extensive panorama. The high road here lies at some distance from the Rhine, passing through the defile of *Luziensteig*, between the lower escarpments of the *Falkniss* and the *Fläscherberg* (3,104'). This has always been deemed of great importance as a military position. It was hotly contested between the French on one side and the Austrians and Swiss on the other in 1799, and again in 1800. The *Fortress of Luziensteig*, which now commands the defile, and is connected with a series of block-houses that guard its approaches, has been constructed since 1830, at the cost of the Swiss Confederation. Near the highest point of the road is an Inn, where visitors from the Baths of Ragatz seek refreshment, and a little church, dedi-

cated to St. Lucius, said to be the most ancient in this part of the Alps. The descent from Luziensteig towards *Maienfeld* (Inn: Alte Post) commands very beautiful views of the Valley of the Rhine, with the Calanda, the heights above Ragatz, and the gorge of the Tamina, to the rt., and the opening of the Prättigau to the l. See § 27, Rte. C, where the way from Maienfeld to Coire is described.

ROUTE D.

MAIENFELD TO SÜS, BY THE PRÄTTIGAU AND THE VEREINA PASS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Schiersch . . .	8	9
Küblis . . .	2½	7½
Klosters-Brücke . . .	2½	7½
Süs . . .	8	18
	<hr/> 16	<hr/> 42

Diligence daily between the Landquart Station and Klosters, going on to Davos am Platz. Rough foot-path from Klosters to Süs.

The Prättigau is one of the finest valleys of E. Switzerland, and besides two small watering-places, has tolerable inns in almost every village; but as yet, probably because no popular writer has celebrated its attractions, it remains unknown to the great majority of English travellers. It is rather thickly inhabited by an exclusively Protestant population, who appear to enjoy a considerable degree of comfort. Most travellers enter the valley from the *Landquart* station (1,739'), on the rly. between Ragatz and Coire (§ 27, Rte. C). A char-road mounts from that place to the entrance of the defile of Clus, and there joins the road from Malans.

The traveller starting from Maienfeld need not make the détour by Landquart, as there is a char-road direct to *Malans* (1,831'), a village chiefly known for the excellent wine grown on the neighbouring slopes. A road from that place meets that mounting from

Landquart close to a bridge over the torrent, which also bears the name *Landquart*, issuing from the Prättigau. By the bridge stands an Inn (Zum Felsenbach), and a third road from Zizers meets those already mentioned at that point. The bridge is about 1½ hr. from Maienfeld or from Zizers, and about ¾ hr. from the Landquart station.

Beyond the junction, the road into the Prättigau is carried for several miles along the rt. bank of the Landquart. It at once enters the narrow defile of Clus, where the valley is contracted between the S. base of the *Augstenberg* (7,801') and the lower range to the S. For more than a mile there is barely room for the road, which is carried at a considerable height above the torrent, and passes under the ruins of the Castle of Fraststein, that once commanded the entrance to the valley, and was provided with a gate by which the only tolerably easy track could be absolutely closed. On emerging from the defile the road passes the hamlet of Pardisla (1,982'), where a track mounts northward to *Seewis*, the chief village of the *Ganeyerthal*, with a *pension* (Scesaplana) frequented in summer. From that village a mountaineer may reach the Wallgau by three passes leading either by the Saminathal to Frastenz, or to Nenzing by the Gamperthenthal. See Rte. F. The ascent of the Scesa Plana may also be effected from Seewis, and is said to be less difficult than by the way from Blundenz, described in Rte. A. The main road, after crossing the torrent from the Ganeyerthal, reaches *Grüsch* (Inn: Krone, fair), overlooked by the ruined castle of Solavers. The floor of the valley is defaced by sand and gravel brought down by the torrent throughout the space of about 2 m. between Grüsch and

Schiersch (Inns: Löwe, good and reasonable; Krone; Schwan), 2,257 ft. above the sea, at the junction of the *Dru-senthal* with the main valley. By that way lie two high passes to the Montafun

Valley, the Schweizerthor (7,120') leading to Vadans, and the Drusenathor (7,822'), lying farther E. under the shattered ridge of the Drusenfluh (9,298'), by which the traveller may reach Schruns through the Gauerthal (see Rte. F). The range of the Rhætikon N. of Schiersch seems to be menaced with rapid destruction. There are many remains of great berg-falls. One of the most recent of these, in 1805, almost completely destroyed the village of Busserein, in the lower part of the Drusenthal.

An interesting excursion may be made, in 3½ hrs., from Schiersch to the summit called *Kreuz* (7,218'). A path mounts about due E. to the highest châteaux of the Stälerberg, and a grassy ridge leads thence to the highest point. The pedestrian may descend on the S. side of the mountain to Luzein, and rejoin the road at Dalfazza.

The road up the valley crosses to the l. bank of the Landquart rather more than 1 m. above Schiersch, and mounts gently towards SSE. to *Jenatz* (Inns: Heim's Hotel; Krone), a pretty village 2,461 ft. above the sea. The valley here resumes its true direction, somewhat S. of E., and from time to time the snowy peaks of the Silvretta Alps rise above the nearer ranges. About ½ hr. farther is the spot called *Fideris Au*, where stands a good and reasonable country Inn—kept by Niggli. The landlord has light chais available for excursions up and down the valley. On rising ground to the S. stands the village of *Fideris* (2,959'). There is near the village a large new Inn, and a *pension* (zum Stern), where board and lodging are had on very cheap terms. 'The landlord, Clas Bohner, knows the mountains well, and is a successful sportsman' [B.]. S. of the village is a narrow glen or ravine called *Raschitscher Tobel*, running deep into the mountain range separating the Prättigau from the Schanfiggthal. In the midst of the forest that clothes this wild glen stand the *Baths of Fideris*, 3,465 ft. above the sea, about

1½ m. from the main road, and accessible by a very rough track, just passable by a light char. The accommodation is somewhat rough, but in summer the two large establishments are generally crowded. The cookery and wine are said to be fairly good. The waters are alkaline and chalybeate, and considered useful in some pulmonary affections, and for the removal of visceral obstructions. There is a path to Langwies in the Schanfiggthal which is reached in 3 (?) hrs.

Above *Fideris Au*, the road traverses a very picturesque wooded defile; and after passing below the ruins of the Castle of *Strahlegg*, it crosses a covered bridge over the Landquart, and soon after reaches *Dalfazza* at the opening of the St. Antönierthal, through which lies a somewhat frequented track connected with three passes leading to the Montafun valley (Rte. F). On high ground to the NW. is *Luzein* (3,140'), a village commanding a beautiful view of the Upper Prättigau. But ½ m. beyond *Dalfazza* is

Küblis (Inn: Krone, at the post), a village lying deep in the valley, at 2,697 ft., the best head-quarters for excursions in the St. Antönierthal. The new road to *Klosters* is carried along the slopes above the rt. bank of the Landquart, passing *Saas* (3,255'), and *Mezza Selva* (3,445'). Pleasanter for pedestrians is the road by the l. bank, passing *Serneus* (3,304') and about a mile farther on, the *Baths of Serneus* (3,232'), a mineral spring containing sulphur and various salts, with very fair accommodation. Nearly due N. rises the *Madrishorn* (9,344'). The road on the rt. bank passes several torrents descending through lateral ravines, the most considerable of which issues from a high glen called *Schlappina*, said to be one of the wildest in the Rhætikon chain. [A rather steep ascent, a little E. of N., leads in about 1½ hr. from the road to a group of châteaux (5,456'), lying at the S. base of the *Schlappiner Joeh* (7,185'), one of the lowest passes leading to Montafun.

The track descends through the Gargellenthal (Rte. F) to St. Gallenkirch. From the above-mentioned châlets the head of the Schlappina glen mounts nearly due E., at right angles to its previous course. Keeping the S. branch of the torrent, the traveller may reach a small tarn called Schotten See (8,041'), encompassed by high and steep rocks. The N. branch of the torrent leads to the *Garneira Jock* (8,071'), a rather difficult pass lying at the head of the Gannerathal, one of the tributary glens of the Montafun valley. This pass may be considered as the division between the Rhetikon and the Silvretta Alps.]

Klosters is a collective name given to the chief commune of the Upper Prättigau. It includes five scattered hamlets. The parish church is at that called Platz (3,953'), and near to this two new Inns (*H. Silvretta* and *Hirsch*). Guides Ch. Jaun, Ch. Jogen, and Anton Schlegel. The road to Davos, over the low Laret Pass, S. of Klosters, is described in § 35, Rte. D. Above Klosters the valley of the Landquart soon divides into several branches, each of them traversed by a torrent that is fed by the snow-fields of the Silvretta Alps. For some distance there are well-marked tracks from Klosters along both banks of the Landquart; but the way is scarcely traced over the Vereina Pass, and except in very clear weather a guide is indispensable. The better way is by the S. bank of the stream. On the opposite side is Monbiel, the poor remains of a village crushed by a berg-fall in the last century. Serpentine is seen in several places near Klosters—a circumstance which will be noted by the mineralogist and the botanist. About $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. above Klosters is the junction of the Sardascathal, descending due W. from the Silvretta Glacier (Rte. E), with the Vereina Thal drained by the Vereina Bach, flowing towards the N. from the Weisshorn and other adjoining peaks in the range dividing the Rhine from the Inn. On approaching the

junction of the two torrents, the path to the Vereina Pass mounts at first on the rt. side, and afterwards by a steep slope on the l. bank of the Vereina Bach, to the Stutz Alp (6,158'), reached in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Klosters. These châlets command a fine view of the *Pischa Glacier* and the *Eisenhorn* (9,816'), rising on the W. side of the Vereina Thal, and the *Weisshorn* (10,135') at its S. extremity. The latter is not to be confounded with a lower peak of the same name (9,318') rising immediately E. of the Stutz Alp. An easy ascent of $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. leads to the opening of the Vernelathal (Rte. E). On the slope of the mountain, which is covered by huge blocks of gneiss, is a cavern called *Baretto Balma*, said to have been once inhabited by 'wild men.' A search for flint weapons or bones might reward the pains. Leaving the Vernelathal to the l., the path keeps along the E. side of the main valley, and passing opposite the châlets of *Fremd Vereina* (6,437'), reaches the opening of the *Süserthal*, a short and steep glen, mounting a little S. of E. to the *Vereina Pass* (8,133'). The ascent is easily made in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and commands a fine view of the *Plattenhörner*, with three nearly equal summits, of which the E. point reaches 10,587 ft. The top of the *Piz Linard*, the highest of the Silvretta Alps, is seen at intervals during the ascent; but to command a complete view of that fine peak it is necessary to mount to the ridge at the E. end of the *Süserthal*, immediately S. of the *Plattenhörner*. This ridge, called on the Federal Map *Val Torta* (8,724'), lies exactly opposite the W. face of the *Piz Linard*, and the détour, which may be made in $\frac{3}{4}$ hr., is well worth the trouble, for the sake of the grand view. It is possible to descend from the ridge into the head of the *Val Sagliains*, which falls SE. into the valley of the Inn between *Süs* and *Lavin*, and in point of distance this is the shortest way to either of those places; but the *Val Sagliains* is an extremely rugged and pathless glen, and the ground is so

difficult that time is lost by taking this course. It is so bare of vegetation, that no cows are pastured there, and the huts in the lower part of the glen are occupied by shepherds.

The Vereina Pass is a depression between some nameless summits S. of the ridge of Val Torta (whose highest peak reaches 9,925 ft.) and a larger mass lying between these and the head of the Vereinathal, crowned by the *Rossthäli* (9,629'). Having reached the pass by following a course but little S. of E., the traveller turns abruptly to SW. across a small plateau with several little tarns or pools, and descends in the same direction into the head of the *Val Fless*, keeping along the l. bank of the torrent. This gradually bends to the l., and after passing opposite to a solitary châlet (6,890') the course lies SE. In about 1½ hr. from the summit the path reaches the junction of the *Val Fless* with the *Val Susasca*, and joins the far more frequented track leading from the *Fluela Pass* (§ 35, Rte. F). The course is now due E., along the l. bank of the *Susasca* torrent, until this is crossed a short way from the high road, which is reached about 3 hrs. from the summit of the pass, at *Süs* (Inn: *Krone*), described in § 36, Rte. A.

ROUTE E.

GLACIER PASSES FROM KLOSTERS TO LAVIN, OR GUARDA — ASCENT OF PIZ LINARD.

1. *By the Lavinier Joch.* From Klosters to Lavin, 9 to 10 hrs.

A way from Klosters to the Engadine, rather more difficult and laborious, but perhaps more interesting than the Vereina Pass, lies through the *Vernelathal*, which, as mentioned in last Rte., diverges from the Vereinathal near the cavern called *Baretto Balma*. The *Vernelathal* mounts nearly due E. along the N. side of the extremely bold range of the *Plattenhörner*. Its W.

end is closed by a glacier-covered ridge, at the N. end of which rises the double peak of the *Schwarzhorn*. The S. peak, nearest the pass, is 10,856 ft. in height, but the higher N. peak attains 10,834 ft. This is the highest of several mountains in the Rhætian Alps bearing the same name, and may be considered the central peak of the *Silvretta* group. The ascent is extremely rough, and pathless, and but one châlet (7,225') is passed in the *Vernelathal* before reaching the base of the ridge covered by the *Piller Glacier*, over which lies the pass of the *Lavinier Joch* (9,131'). The summit, reached in 6 hrs.' steady walking from Klosters, overlooks from the W. side the head of the *Val Lavinuoz*, and is said to command one of the finest views in this part of the Alps. To the N. rise the two peaks of the *Schwarzhorn*, and rt. of these is the steep ice-fall of the *Vadret Tiatscha*, a comparatively small glacier descending from a great snow-field lying between the *Schwarzhorn* and *Piz Buin* (10,916'). S. of the latter is another high nameless peak (10,774'), rising exactly opposite to the spectator.

The descent from the *Lavinier Joch* is said to be steep and rather difficult. The ridges of very steep rocks are broken in one place by a slope of débris, down which the traveller makes his way to the châlets of *Marangun*, at the head of *Val Lavinuoz*, a short way below the end of the *Tiatscha Glacier*. The descent is by a rough track on the rt. bank of the torrent, until, near the opening of the valley, it passes to the l. bank, and falls rapidly to *Lavin*, on the high road of the Engadine. See § 36, Rte. A.

2. *By the Silvretta Pass.* From Klosters to Guarda, 9 to 10 hrs. This pass was traversed in 1864, by Messrs. *Girdlestone* and *Pilcher*, following the course suggested by the writer in the first edition of this work; but Prof. *Ulrich*, who crossed it in 1863, says that it has long been known to the natives. It appears to be rather easier

than the Laviner Joch, but not quite equal to the latter in scenery. From its junction with the Vereinathal (see last Rte.), the *Sardascatthal* stretches due E. to the Silvretta Glacier which forms the natural termination to the main branch of the Prättigau. The châteaux of the Sardasca Alp (5,364'), lie in the middle of this glen, 2½ hrs. from Klosters. Near this the main stream is formed by the union of four torrents. That from the N. issues from a wild recess in the mountains. To NE. the torrent flows from a pass leading to Montafun (Rte B), while SE. opens the *Verstanklathal*, a short glen by which the upper plateau of the Silvretta Gl. may be reached by a slight detour. The direct way lies due E. along the torrent from the Silvretta Gl. In 1½ hr. from the lower châteaux, the traveller reaches the new commodious hut built by the Swiss Alpine Club near the foot of that glacier. The moraine on the rt. bank may be followed for ¼ hr. and the ascent is easily continued by the ice, keeping somewhat to the N. side, opposite the *Verstanklahörner* (10,833'). In about 6 hrs. the summit of the pass is reached without the least difficulty, and as it is a broad snow col, it is best to advance for about ½ hr. somewhat S. of E. to a sort of island of rock, which offers a striking though limited view. From the upper névé of the Silvretta, two small glaciers flow to the S. Of these the *Vadred Tiatscha* (see above) falling into *Val Lavinuoz* is decidedly difficult, but not impossible. The *Cronsel Glacier*, falling SE. into *Val Tuoi*, presents no difficulty, and less than 1½ hr. suffices to reach the head of that glen. A walk of 50 min. carries the traveller to the Alp Sott (6,611'), and in 1 hr. more he reaches the inn (Sonne) at Guarda (Rte. G). In descending, the traveller passes close to Piz Buin (10,916'), a summit best attacked from the side of Montafun.

Ascent of Piz Linard (11,208'). The Piz Linard being most conveniently accessible from Lavin, and being the

most conspicuous as well as the highest peak in the Silvretta group, a short notice of the ascent is given here, chiefly borrowed from M. Weilenmann, who allowed his inefficient guide to remain behind, and accomplished the expedition alone, a course not recommended to future travellers. The Piz Linard is a very steep pyramid, forming a promontory that extends from the dividing range of the Silvretta Alps towards the Engadine, and divides the Val Sagliains from the Val Lavinuoz. Two parallel ridges stretch SE. from the peak towards Lavin, enclosing between them an upland glen locally named Glims, whose torrent ultimately flows S. into Val Sagliains, a little above its junction with the Inn. At the S. base of the peak there is a col or depression in the ridge separating Glims from Sagliains. This point may be reached from either of those glens, but the shortest way from Lavin is by Glims. The pyramidal summit of the Linard appears to be inaccessible on every side, except by the arête that falls a little W. of S. towards the above-mentioned col. A long channel or broad couloir, filled with snow, descends between two ribs of rock, and this appears to offer the easiest access to the mountain. Above this it is necessary to scale the very steep rocks of the highest peak, which are in some places so smooth as to give but little hold for feet or hands, and are seamed by furrows containing snow or ice, demanding caution and experience in the climber. The summit is a sharp arête, with two piles of stones. The S. end is the lower. A few paces beyond the N. end, which marks the highest point of the mountain, the ridge falls away in a formidable precipice towards the head of Val Lavinuoz. As the peak has no near rival in the ranges N. of the Engadine, except the Piz Kesch, which surpasses it by 3 ft., and is fully 18 m. distant, the panorama is one of the most extensive in this part of the Alps. M. Weilenmann warns future travellers

against an impudent pretender, living at Lavin, who offered himself as guide under false colours, and proved himself to be utterly incompetent.

ROUTE F.

PASSES FROM THE VALLEY OF THE ILL TO THE PRÄTTIGAU.

Although no detailed information can be given as to the passes connecting the Wallgau and Montafun with the parallel valley of Prättigau, it seems convenient to enumerate here those which are occasionally used by the people of the adjacent glens, although there is no one of them that can be called frequented. No reliable information as to distances can be given.

1. *Saminathal to Seewis.* At the head of the Saminathal (Rte. A) is a pass which may for distinction be called *Samina Joch*, 7,795 ft. in height, leading to the *Ganeyerthal*, which joins the Prättigau, near Grösch. At the head of the Saminathal, the track keeps SSE. to a point midway between the *Grauspitz* (8,648'), and a nameless summit (8,543') lying E. of the *Falkniss*. The descent towards the Prättigau lies to SE., passing first the châteaux of *Sturvis* (5,207'), then those of *Gannei* (4,315'), and following the valley about due S. to *Seewis*, (2,986') less than 1 hr. above Grösch (Rte. D).

2. *Nenzing to Seewis by the Grosse Furka.* At the head of the Gamperthenthal, which opens into the Wallgau at Nenzing (Rte. A), two passes lead to Seewis. The more frequented is the *Grosse Furka* (7,546'), lying E. of the *Grauspitz*. The track joins that of the *Samina Joch* (No. 1) between *Sturvis* and *Gannei*.

3. *Nenzing to Seewis, by the Kleine Furka.* The *Kleine Furka* lies considerably farther E. than the *Grosse Furka*, and near the *Alpstein* (9,347'), a western peak of the *Scesa Plana*. It appears to be a rarely-used pass.

4. *Cavell Joch, from Lünser See to Seewis.* As mentioned in Rtes. A and B, the Lünser See, a large mountain lake E. of the *Scesa Plana*, may be reached from *Bludenz* by the *Brandnerthal*, or more easily from *Vadans* in *Montafun* by the *Rellthal*. There are tracks along both sides of the lake which meet above its S. end, and a rapid ascent to WSW. leads thence to the *Cavell Joch* (7,562'). This pass is convenient only for those who wish to reach the lower end of the Prättigau, as the descent lies through the E. branch of the *Ganeyerthal*, and the pass leads, like those already mentioned, to *Seewis*.

5. *Schweizerthor, Vadans to Schiersch.* This very grand pass is reached from the N. side through the *Rellthal*. Instead of following the path at the head of that valley which leads SW. to the Lünser See, the course lies about due S. to the *Schweizerthor* (7,120'). The pass, lying between the *Drusenfluh* (9,298') to E., and the *Kirchelispietz* (8,498') to W., is a scene of the utmost desolation. Vast precipices rise on either side, and huge masses of fallen rock cover the slopes below them. The track leading to *Schiersch* winds along the slopes to SW., making considerable circuits in order to cross the gullies that furrow the steep declivity. Save the solitary châtlet of *Tamund* (5,384'), at the foot of the *Drusenfluh*, no dwelling is seen till the path reaches *Schuders* (4,056') in the *Drusenenthal*, whence there is an easy descent by *Busserein* to *Schierseh* (Rte. D), 5 hrs. from the pass.

6. *Drusensthor, Schruns to Schiersch.* This pass, higher but less difficult than the last, is the easiest way from *Schruns* (Rte. A) into the Prättigau, and is sometimes passed on horseback. The pass, 7,822 ft. in height, lies at the head of the *Gauerthal*, between the *Drusenfluh* and the equally rugged crest of the *Sulzfluh* (9,324'). On the Prättigau side the descent is nearly due W. along the base of the *Drusenfluh*, joining the track from the *Schweizerthor* at the châtlet of *Tamund*, near the head of the *Drusenenthal*.

7. *Schrüns to Küblis, by the Partnuner Pass.* The *St. Antönierthal*, mentioned in Rte. D, is said to be the most picturesque of all the lateral valleys of the Prättigau. It is connected by three passes with Montafun. The most westerly of these, called *Partnuner Pass* (7,349'), is reached through the ravine of the Gampadel Tobel, opening into Montafun, a little E. of Schrüns. The path bears to the right, along the W. side of a streamlet descending from a mountain tarn, and finally turns sharply to the W. to attain the pass, between the *Sulzfluh* and *Mittel Fluh* (8,441'). The track, after passing a little lake, descends to the large and comfortable châteaux of the *Partnun Alp* (5,866'), at the head of the *Partnunthal*. From hence the mountaineer may in less than 3 hrs. attain the fine peak of the *Sulzfluh* (9,324'), commanding a noble panoramic view. On its E. face are some caverns somewhat difficult of access, but worth a visit for their large dimensions and fine stalactites. The *Partnunthal* joins the main branch of the *St. Antönierthal* some way above the village of *St. Antönien* (4,658'). The track then lies on the rt. bank of *Dalfazzer Bach*; but about 2 m. below the village there is a bridge, and the traveller may choose between the path on the rt. bank leading to *Luzein*, and one on the opposite side, by which he can descend directly to *Küblis* (Rte. D), 6 hrs. from the pass.

8. *Schrüns to Küblis, by the Plassegen Pass.* Towards the head of the Gampadel Tobel the torrent branches into two. The way to the last-mentioned pass is by the l. bank of the SW. branch. Another path following the rt. bank of the SE. branch leads to the *Plassengen Pass* (7,615'). The track descends on the Prättigau side to the châteaux of *Thaleck* (7,103'), at the head of a lateral arm of the *Partnunthal*. The course then turns sharp to WNW., and in little more than 1 hr. from the pass joins that last noticed at the *Partnun Alp*.

9. *St. Gallenkirch to Küblis, by the*

St. Antönier Joch. From the *Plassengen Pass* last noticed the ridge of the *Rhætikon*, dividing the basin of the Ill from that of the *Landquart*, extends due S. for a considerable distance to the peak of the *Müdrishorn* (9,344'), and then resumes its easterly direction to its junction with the higher group of the *Silvretta Alps*. The consequence is that the *Gargellenthal*, which is the next valley eastward of the Gampadel Tobel, penetrates much farther S., and communicates with the middle portion of the Prättigau by the pass here described, as well as with the head of that valley by the *Schlappiner Joch* (No. 10). At the upper end of the *Gargellenthal* two torrents form to join the *Suggedinbach*, which drains the valley. The SE. branch—called *Valcalda*—does not appear to be connected by any practicable pass with the Prättigau; but the S. branch leads to the *Schlappiner Joch*. Near the châteaux of *Gargellen*, just below the junction of the two torrents, a track mounts due W. to the *St. Antönier Joch* (7,848'), and follows the same direction throughout the rather rapid descent to the village of *St. Antönien*. The way thence to *Küblis* is noticed in No. 7.

10. *St. Gallenkirch to Klosters, by the Schlappiner Joch.* From the junction of the two torrents at the head of the *Gargellenthal* a track mounts due S., chiefly along the rt. bank of the torrent, but crossing to the opposite side at the commencement of the final ascent. The *Schlappiner Joch* (7,185'), one of the lowest of the passes here enumerated, lies E. of the *Müdrishorn*, and affords perhaps the easiest and most direct means of communication, but the path is (?) not practicable for horses. The descent to *Klosters* follows a course somewhat W. of S. through the *Schlappina glen* to its junction with the Prättigau, 2 m. NW. of *Klosters Platz*. (See Rte. D.)

11. *Gaschurn to Klosters, by the Garneira Joch.* The *Gannerathal*, opening into Montafun opposite *Gaschurn* (Rte. A), and the *Garneira Joch*,

connecting it with the E. end of the glen of Schlappina, form the most natural boundary between the Rhætikon and the Silvretta Alps. The height of the pass is 8,071 ft., and the distance is not great. An active mountaineer, instead of taking the circuitous path to Klosters along the Schlappina Bach, might possibly reach that place over the summit of the *Schilt* (9,462'), the highest point in the range dividing the head of the Schlappina from the Landquart. It would be a better plan to attempt that course from the side of Klosters, and with a local guide. In case the ascent and descent of the *Schilt* should consume too much time, it would then be easy to return to Klosters by the track through Schlappina.

12. *Pattenen to Klosters, by the Sardasca Pass* (?) In Rte. B., and again in Rte. D., allusion is made to a pass connecting the branch of the Fermuntthal called Klosterthal with the head of the Sardascathal. It is a hunter's pass lying partly over glacier, and said to be difficult. It is mentioned here merely to direct to it the attention of mountaineers. Information as to all the above passes will be thankfully received by the Editor.

Detailed information respecting the St. Antönietherthal, the Sulzfluh, and the caverns of that mountain, may be found in a little volume called 'Sulzfluh,' published at Coire, 1865. It is an account of an excursion undertaken in 1864 by the Rhætian section of the Swiss Alpine Club.

ROUTE G.

PATTENEN IN MONTAFUN TO GUARDA, BY THE FERMUNT PASS.

In the absence of detailed information of a reliable character, this pass is noticed separately with the belief that it will hereafter be comparatively frequented by mountaineers. It offers to a pedestrian much the most direct way from the Lake of Constance to the Lower Engadine, as a traveller starting early, and availing himself of vehicles as far as Bludenz, may reach Gaschurn or Pattenen in one day from Rorschach or Bregenz. The way then follows the *Fermuntthal* to the foot of the *Bierlerhöhe*, by the track mentioned in Rte. B, and then turning to the rt. mounts along the rt. bank of the glacier torrent descending from the *Ochsenthal*. This is crossed a short way below the point where it issues from the glacier which is considered the main source of the Ill, and after following the moraine some way, the traveller ascends over glacier and considerable snow-fields for 3 hrs. to the

Fermunt Pass (9,206'), lying E. of *Piz Buin* (10,916'), and overlooking the *Val Tuoi*. The way lies by the l. side of a small glacier which soon leads down to the highest pastures. Thence the way (see Rte. E) lies nearly due S., to *Guarda* (5,413'), on the brow of a steep declivity overlooking the valley of the Inn, noticed in § 36, Rte. A.

ROUTE H.

PASSES FROM THE PAZNAUNTHAL TO THE ENGADINE.

1. *Galthür to Ardetz, by the Futschü Pass*. Galthür, the highest village in the Paznaunthal, stands at the confluence of the Trisanna with the torrent issuing from the *Jamthal*, and draining the *Jamthaler Ferner*, the most

extensive glaciers on the Tyrolese side of the Silvretta Alps. The head of the Jamthal, encircled by many of the highest peaks of this group, is said to offer the perfection of wild and savage scenery. To the rt. is the great Jamthal Glacier, enclosed by a range exceeding 10,000 ft. in height, one nameless summit reaching 10,496 ft. [No pass in this direction appears to be known, but it may be possible to reach the head of the Val Tuoi.] In the centre is the *Augstenberg* (10,443'), connected by a snowy range forming a deep recess to SE. with the *Fluchthorn* (11,142'). The *Futschöl Pass* (9,078') lies over a depression in the snowy wall of this amphitheatre. On the S. side the descent lies almost altogether over rocks, keeping a SE. direction till near a solitary chalet (7,887'), at the head of the Val Urschai, when the way turns S.W. through that glen. This is the NE. branch of a lateral valley of the Engadine, whose torrent descends to join the Inn between Fettau and Ardetz. The *Val Urschai* is all but completely enclosed by high snowy peaks. Its NE. end is closed by the *Piz Fatschalv* (10,430'), and a steep and high ridge extends SSW. from that summit to the *Mintschun* (10,076'). A little below the Urschai Alp (6,913') the *Val Urezas* descends from the W. to join the main branch of the valley, henceforward called *Val Tasna*. This is a very wild glen, contracted between the base of the Mintschun to the E., and the *Piz Cotschen* (9,938'), dividing it from Val Tuoi, to the W. The way to the Engadine is along the E. slope of the valley till near the point where the road from Ardetz to Fettau enters the opening of Val Tasna, in order to avoid the deep ravine cut by the torrent lower down. Those who seek better accommodation than is to be had at Ardetz or Fettau, will either pass through the latter village, and push on to Schuls, or else keep to the rt. to Ardetz, and cross the Inn to Tarasp. See § 36, Rte. A.

2. *Ischgl to Remüs, by the Fimber Joch.*

As mentioned in Rte. B, the Fimberthal joins the Paznaunthal from the S. at Ischgl. It is a singular arrangement that the head of this glen should belong to Switzerland. The Swiss portion, including some extensive pastures and a small group of chalets, 7,431 ft. above the sea, is accessible from the Engadine only during the height of summer, by a high and rather difficult pass. This is called the *Fimber Joch* (8,547'), and is reached by a track that ascends SE. from the chalets. At the top it is necessary to bear to the l., or ENE., in order to descend by a very steep track into the head of *Val Choglias*. The Choglias Alp (6,724') lies at the junction of several torrents descending from the surrounding snowy peaks. To the N. is the *Piz Vadret* (10,184')—not to be confounded with others of the same name. Eastward rises the *Stammerspitze* (10,683'), and beyond it, but not visible from hence, the *Mutler* (10,824'). A path leads down the Val Choglias, by the l. bank, to *Griosch* (5,948'), at the opening of Val Tiatscha, a short glen leading to the base of the Mutler, and to a hunter's pass W. of that peak into Samnaunthal. About 1 m. lower down, the *Val Laver* opens on the W., and joins its torrent to that of Val Choglias. The united glens are henceforward called *Val Sinestra*, and a frequented track leads SE., by the l. bank of the stream, to *Remüs* in the Engadine (§ 36, Rte. A.).

3. *Ischgl to Finstermünz, by the Zebles Pass.* A traveller ascending the Fimberthal, before reaching the head of that valley, which belongs to Switzerland, may bear to the l. up a short lateral glen which leads to the *Zebles Pass* (8,333'), on the N. side of the *Piz Vadret* (10,184'). From the summit the way lies due E. into the head of the Samnaunthal (see next Pass), and along the principal torrent of that valley which joins the Inn a short way below the hamlet of Finstermünz. See § 36, Rte. A.

4. *Ischgl to Finstermünz, by the Vignitz*

Pass. The range dividing the Paznaunthal from the Inn extends in a tolerably direct line from the Schwarzhorn (10,834'), which may be considered the central peak of the Silvretta Alps, to the Piz Vadred. It here divides into two branches. The longer ridge, following the general direction of the valleys on either side, extends to the Schönjochlberg over Prutz. With the exception of the detached summit of the Vesulspitz (10,154'), none of the peaks of this range attain 10,000 ft., though many of them approach that limit. A much higher, but shorter, range projects to the eastward from the Piz Vadred, including the Stammerspitz (10,683'), the Muttler (10,824'), and the Piz Mondin (10,377'), and terminates at the defile of Finstermünz. In the angle between these two ranges is a pastoral valley—*Samnaunthal*—whose torrent, after receiving the stream from a lateral glen called *Val Sampuoir*, falls into the Inn at the lower end of the defile of Finstermünz. The Val Sampuoir and the greater part of Samnaunthal belong to Switzerland, but in the lower part of the latter valley the *Schergenbach* torrent forms the frontier between Switzerland and Austria. The small Swiss population of the valley have no convenient access to the Engadine without passing through Austrian territory, though there are two hunters' passes, practicable in the height of summer, leading to Val Choglias, and also a very rough track, along the N. or Swiss side of the defile of Finstermünz, from the junction of the Schergenbach with the Inn to Martinsbruck. The Zebles Pass (No. 3) leads from the Fimberthal into the head of the Samnaunthal. Another way to the Swiss portion of the valley is by the *Vignitz Pass* (8,855'), at the head of the *Vignitzthal*, which, as mentioned in Rte. B, joins the Paznaunthal between Sinsen and Kappel. On reaching the head of the Vignitzthal, at the E. base of the Vesulspitz, the way lies to the l., and

mounts steeply towards ESE. to the pass, which lies SW. of the Gribellekopf. A steep descent leads to *Compatsch* (5,591'), the principal hamlet of the Samnaunthal. Half a mile lower down, the Schergenbach forms the boundary of Switzerland, and the easiest path to the Inn is on the N. or Austrian bank.

5. *Mies to Finstermünz, by the Gribelle Joch.* The *Gribellekopf* (9,508') rising at the head of a N. branch of the Samnaunthal, forms the limit between Switzerland and Austria, and the Gribelle Joch, lying E. of the summit, affords a passage from the Paznaunthal to the Inn without entering Swiss territory. On the N. side the ascent to the pass is about due S., through the *Gribellethal*, and the descent bears towards SSE., along a torrent fed by the snows of the Gribellekopf, and then along the Schergenbach to the hamlet of Schergenbach, which is the shortest way to Nauders. If the traveller's course be down the Inn, he should not take that course, but follow a path from Spiss that joins the highroad from Nauders to Landeck (§ 44), 2 m. below Schergenbach.

SECTION 35.

ALBULA DISTRICT.

UNDER the name Albula district are here included the Alpine ranges between the road of the Splügen, from Maienfeld to Chiavenna, the road from Chiavenna to Sūs in the Engadine, and the path from Sūs to Maienfeld through the Prättigau described in § 34, Rte. D. These limits correspond to the main valleys, and the best marked passes in this part of the Alps. The very extensive mountain region included within these boundaries

is chiefly drained by three tributaries of the Rhine, the streams flowing into the Inn being short and inconsiderable. Of the three main valleys, the northernmost and least important is the Schanfiggthal, which joins the valley of the Rhine at Coire. The central valley is drained by the Albula, or Oberhalbstein Rhine. This enters the Hinter Rhein near Thusis, through the defile of Schyn, and is formed by the union of three torrents, each draining a considerable tributary valley. That of Oberhalbstein to the S. gives access, by the Julier Pass, to the head of the Engadine; a SE. branch leads to the Albula Pass; and a NE. branch—the valley of Davos—runs parallel to the Engadine. The third of the main valleys of this district is the Aversthal, hitherto unjustly neglected by travellers, through which the torrents from several high valleys, whose prevalent direction is from S. to N., descend to the Hinter Rhein near Ander.

With the exception of the Piz Platta, Piz d'Aëla, and some other outlying peaks, the highest summits of this district lie in the range forming the watershed between the Inn, or the Mera, and the Rhine. This range is broken by many comparatively low passes, and forms a succession of groups most of which attain to or exceed 11,000 ft.

Reckoning from NE. to SW., the first of these is the Scaletta group, including many summits over 10,000 ft.; but the highest—Piz Vadred—does not surpass 10,610 ft. Separated from the last by the Sertig Pass is the Albula group, N. of the Albula Pass; it contains the Piz Kesch (11,211'), the highest summit in the ranges N. of the Inn, and Piz Uertsch (10,738'). The most extensive mountain group—which may conveniently be called the Julier group—lies between the Passes of the Albula and Julier, and includes the Piz d'Err (11,139'), Cima da Flix (10,945'), and Piz Munterarsch (11,106'). Closely connected with the Julier group, but drained by streams that flow altogether

towards the Inn, is the small isolated group crowned by the Piz Ot (10,660'), which may more conveniently be described in the next §. The Gravasalvas group, remarkable as containing the sources of the Inn, the Mera, and the Oberhalbstein Rhine, is the lowest of those here enumerated; its highest point, Piz Lungen, not surpassing 10,400 ft. The considerable mountain mass enclosing the basin of the Averser Rhein, and separating the Aversthal from Val Bregaglia and the V. di S. Giacomo, is not known by any common designation. It culminates in the Piz d'Emet (10,502'), the Pizzo della Palù (10,374'), and the Pizzo Stella (10,266').

Many of the high peaks above enumerated may doubtless be visited from the Engadine; but the greater glaciers lie on the N. side of the range, and should be explored from that direction. Molins and Bergün may both be recommended as good head-quarters for a mountaineer; but the naturalist who wishes to devote time to exploring the Julier group may prefer the less comfortable, but more conveniently placed, inn of Weissenstein.

ROUTE A.

COIRE TO SAMADEN, BY THE JULIER PASS.

	Post leagues	Eng. miles
Churwalden . . .	2½	6½
Tiefenkasten . . .	3½	11½
Tinzen . . .	2½	6½
Mollin . . .	1½	4½
Bivio Stalla . . .	2	6
Silva Plana . . .	3½	9½
Samaden . . .	2½	7½
	17½	52½

A post-road traversed twice daily by diligence in summer in 13 hrs.

The increased resort of visitors to the waters of St. Moritz, and of tourists to the Engadine, has made this a much-frequented road. As it is by far the easiest way to approach the valley of the Inn from the side of Switzerland, it is here given precedence over the

other principal branches of the Albula valley.

It has been already said that the streams which unite their waters in the Oberhalbstein Rhein flow into the Hinter Rhein near Thusis, and it might naturally be supposed that the road from the Rhine valley would follow the course of these waters in its way to the Oberhalbstein. But a glance at the map shows that this route would be a circuitous course; and besides this, the defile between Tiefenkasten and Thusis is so narrow, that the construction of a carriage-road between those places has been a difficult undertaking. At the same time it may be seen that the Oberhalbstein valley, descending from S. to N., is to a great extent continued in the same direction towards Coire by a depression which at the centre does not exceed 5,089 feet in height, and which sends down a stream in one direction towards Coire, in the other towards the Albula. The stream leading to Coire, called *Rabiosa*, joins the Plessur torrent, issuing from the Schanfigg Thal, about 1 m. above Coire; and the post-road, commanding a fine view of the latter valley (Rte. E) up to the Strela Pass, mounts steeply above the l. bank of the united torrents, soon entering the glen of the *Rabiosa*. The ascent is throughout rather steep for wheeled vehicles, and the horses do not get out of a walk. After passing Malix, and below the ruined castle of Strassberg, the post station of

Churwalden (Inns: Kreuz; Krone), 3,976 ft. above the sea, is reached. There are here considerable remains of a large monastery, and not far off of a convent, both destroyed during the wars of religion, owing, as some say, to the disreputable conduct of the inmates. A short way on the N. side of the watershed is *Parpan*, a neat mountain village, in a cold and bleak position; and beyond it extends a bare tract, inappropriately named *Valbella* (5,089'), forming the summit of the pass between Coire and Tiefenkasten, but being in reality a deep depression between the

range of the *Stätzerhorn* (8,458') to the W. (easily ascended from hence, and described in § 27, Rte. C), and the higher range to the E., including the *Weisshorn* (9,111'), *Rothhorn* (9,406'), and *Lenzerhorn* (9,544'). The pass commands a rather extensive view to the N. On the S. side the road descends gently by the E. side of a mountain tarn called *Vatzer See* (4,898'), and leaves to the rt. the stream which descends to join the Albula through the defile of *Schyn*. For several miles the road crosses a barren heathy tract (called *Heide*), leading in 7½ m. from Churwalden to

Lenz (Inn: Krone, good and cheap). The village, standing (4,331') at a great height above the Albula, commands a fine view, but this is better seen from the low hill between it and *Obervatz*. To the E. is the main valley of the Albula, dividing near *Filisur* into its two main branches. Southward, beyond the deep trench traversed by the Albula, opens the Oberhalbstein valley, and between this and the Albula the cluster of high peaks crowned by the *Piz d'Aela* (10,893'). Westward, above the defile of *Schyn*, the traveller overlooks a portion of the Rhine valley, and the peaks W. of *Thusis*.

Travellers bound for the Albula or *Davos* may follow a footpath, or take a rough char-road by *Brienz* to *Alve-neu* (Rte. C). The road descends at first gently from *Lenz* to *Vatzerol*, where, in 1471, the deputies of the *Gotteshaus Bund*, formed among the people of these valleys, met those of the *Grauer Bund* from the *Vorder Rhein* valley, and the *Zehngerichtes Bund*, formed in *Schanfigg* and *Prättigau*, and there constituted the Confederation of the *Graubünden*, or *Grisons League*, which still survives, although its scope was enlarged by its admission as a canton into the *Swiss Confederation*. From *Vatzerol* the road descends rapidly in long zigzags to the banks of the Albula, which is crossed a short way above its junction with the torrent from the *Oberhalbstein*.

at the village of *Tiefenkasten* (2,917'), with two Inns (zum Albula, good and clean; H. Julier, large new house). The *Oberhalbstein*, extending from hence about 18 m. to the base of the *Roccabella* above Bivio Stalla, abounds in fine scenery both in the main valley and its numerous lateral tributaries, and deserves far more attention than it has commonly received from tourists. There are many ruins of mediæval castles, and at various points on the road remains of a more remote period have been found,—not a surprising fact, since it leads to the Julier and Septimer Passes, once traversed by important Roman roads, and believed to have been also frequented by the earlier Celtic population of this region. The Julier road mounts by the rt. bank of the torrent, and before long enters the remarkable gorge of Stein, reaching in 1 hr. the hamlet of *Burvein* (3,901'), where a considerable mass of ancient coins, said to have been Celtic and Etruscan, were found in 1786. High on the opposite bank is the village of *Salurx*. Passing *Conters* (Inns: Steinbock; Kreuz), the traveller in 1½ hr. from *Tiefenkasten* reaches *Schweiningen* (4,059'), at the W. base of the *Piz St. Michael* (10,371'), and opposite the opening of *Val Nandro*, a long and narrow glen, through which an unfrequented path mounts SSW. to the *Aversthal*.

About ½ hr. farther on is *Tinzen* (4,229'), with one or two poor (?) country Inns, the home of a famous chamois-hunter named *Spinax*, much respected in this valley. E. of the village is the opening of *Val Err*, interesting to the mountaineer as well as the geologist, as it divides the granitic group of the *Piz d'Err* from the three remarkable dolomitic peaks—*Piz d'Aela* (10,893'), *Tinzenhorn* (10,276'), and *Piz St. Michael* (10,371'), very difficult of access, and so sharp that little snow can rest upon them. They have all been climbed since 1865. Many details, chiefly geological, respecting the *Piz d'Err* and neighbouring ridges is given by

Professor Theobald in the 'Jahresbericht des Naturforschender Gesellschaft Graubündens' for 1860–1861. [A path mounts from *Tinzen* by the rt. bank of the torrent issuing from *Val Err*, and on reaching the upper level of the valley crosses to the l. bank. Grey slate is the prevailing rock, but serpentine appears at many points on the l. bank. At a group of chalets (6,385'), the main branch of the *Val Err* mounts SE. to the glacier-covered ridge that closes its head. In that direction a difficult pass into *Val Bever*, at least 10,000 ft. in height, was made by MM. Studer and Escher. A shorter branch of the valley leads a little N. of E. from the chalets by a tolerably easy pass immediately on the S. side of *Piz d'Aela* to the track of the *Albula*, which is reached about 1 hr. above *Bergün*.]

The high road mounts from *Tinzen* in about 2 m. to *Roffna*, and soon after crosses for the first time to the l. bank of the *Oberhalbstein* Rhein, and reaches *Molins*—Germ. *Mühlen*—4,793 ft. above the sea (*Balzer's Inn*, comfortable, civil landlord), a good station for a mountaineer or a naturalist. In the immediate neighbourhood rise several of the highest peaks of this district. On the opposite side of the valley two torrents descend from the *Piz d'Err*, but it does not appear that the summit has been reached from this side. The *Piz d'Err* includes three principal peaks—the northern (11,139'), which is the highest by a few feet; E. of this, overlooking the head of *Val Bever*, is a lower peak (10,699'); and S. of the first is the second in height (11,132'). To the S. of *Piz d'Err* is the *Cima da Flix*, also including three peaks, of which the two highest—(10,947') and (10,787')—lie close together, and a southern summit (10,519') rises at the head of *Val d'Agnelli*. According to Theobald, the *Cima da Flix* may be reached from the southern of the two glens opening opposite to *Molins* (*Val Flix*?), or from a SE. arm of the same glen, called

Val Savriez, and from hence the S. peak ('eastern peak,' Theobald, but ?) of Piz d'Err is reached without further difficulty by the snowy ridge connecting them. A western promontory from Piz d'Err terminates in the *Piz Cucarné* (8,924'). Here, about the junction of the serpentine with metamorphic slates, the botanist may find *Ranunculus purnassifolius*, *Dianthus glacialis*, and *Lychnis alpina*.

Molins stands at the junction with the Oberhalbstein Rhein of a torrent issuing from the *Val Faller*, which here opens to the SW. On the NW. side of this glen is a high and rugged ridge crowned by the *Piz d'Arblasch* (10,512'), and the *Piz Forbisch* (10,689'). But these are surpassed by the adjoining peak of the *Piz Platta* (11,109'). Rather more than 1 hr. above Molins the Val Faller divides into two branches at the châteaux of Plan (6,342'). One branch of the valley, called Val Gronda, passes on the N. side of the Piz Platta which is (?) accessible from this side. The other branch—Val Bercla—mounts due S. on the E. side of Piz Platta and of the *Fopperhorn* (10,371'). Juf, in the Aversthal (Rte. K), may be reached from the head of Val Bercla by a rather high, but not difficult pass. It is also possible to reach Cresta, lower down in the same valley, by a much more arduous pass between the Piz Platta and the Fopperhorn.

A short way from Molins the road returns to the rt. bank of the Oberhalbstein Rhein, now reduced to the condition of a mountain torrent, and mounts beneath the ruins of Splüdatzsch to *Marmorera*, or Marmels (5,361'), a village about 1 hr. from Molins, standing below the remains of two castles, one of them perched on a seemingly inaccessible rock. A Lombard dialect of Italian is spoken in the upper part of the valley. *Bivio* (5,827'), also called Stalla, the highest village of Oberhalbstein, stands, as the name imports, very near the junction of the tracks leading to the Julier and

Septimer passes. The Oberhalbstein may be said to terminate at the base of the *Roccubella* (8,940'), SE. of Bivio. The track of the Septimer, leading to Val Bregaglia (Rte. I), mounts thence to SSW. through the Val Cavreccia, while the high road to the Julier lies due E., through a wild and somewhat dreary upland valley, between the Gravasalvas range to the S., and the Julier range, extending from the S. point of the Cima da Flix to the *Munteratsch* (11,106'). Two glens descend from the last-mentioned range towards the high road. That on the W. side of the pass is called *Val d'Agnelli* on the Swiss Federal map, and the other on the E. side is apparently known also by the same name. Casanna slate and verrucano appear in the latter glen, and may be traced eastward to the neighbourhood of St. Moritz and Samaden. The diligence employs 2 hrs. from Bivio to reach the summit of the

Julier Pass (7,503'). Before doing so, the road passes a small group of houses called Vedutta, at the opening of the western Val d'Agnelli. There is here a tolerable mountain Inn, which affords convenient quarters for a naturalist. Though higher than most of the alpine passes practicable for carriages, the Julier is one of the easiest and safest. It is remarkably free from avalanches, and the snow is said to melt here earlier in the spring than is usual at so great a height. On this account the pass has been known and used from the earliest times. The Romans, under Augustus, carried a military road from Chiavenna over the Maloja to Silvaplana, and thence over the Julier, in preference to the much more direct route of the Septimer; and the same course was commonly followed during the Middle Ages, when this was the most important commercial road from N. Italy to the L. of Constance. The present carriage-road was constructed in 1823, but for several years it was little frequented, owing to the neglected condition of the lower portion through the Oberhalbstein valley. It is now

in good order; but since the completion of the Splügen road it has ceased to be used for traffic between Coire and Lombardy. On the E. side of the summit are two roughly hewn columns which have furnished matter for much controversy. They have been by some attributed to Julius Caesar, whose name would thus be connected with that of the pass; but others refer their origin to the Celts, and the name to a Celtic deity, Jul.

The road descends gently towards the E. until it reaches the slope overlooking the head of the Engadine, when some zigzags, cut off by the footpath, lead down to

Silvaplana (Inns: Wilder Mann; Kreuz). This village, and the road by St. Moritz to Samaden, are described in § 36, Rte. A.

ROUTE B.

THUSIS TO TIEFENKASTEN.

4 to 5 hrs'. walk. New post-road.

The road here described offers a far more interesting way for approaching the Julier, or the other passes described in the following Routes, than the high road from Coire to Tiefenkasten (Rte. A). There is the further inducement, that a traveller who has not already seen the Via Mala may visit that remarkable defile and return to Thusis on the first day from Coire, joining the Julier road, or that of the Albula, early on the following day by a highly picturesque and agreeable path. A post-road from Thusis to Tiefenkasten along the l. side of the Albula was opened for traffic in 1869. The track by the rt. side of that stream noticed below is more interesting. The name Schyn Pass, often applied to it, is incorrect. The *Schyn* is the extremely steep and narrow ravine cut by the Albula in its descent to join the Hinter Rhein, and until the new road was made it was necessary to ascend to a great height above the stream, and then descend to Alvaschein.

The new road descends from Thusis

to cross the Nolla and the Rhine and then turns N., ascending gently to Sils. Beyond this the road passes two ruined castles, and winds upwards through forest, with occasional views of the defile on the l. through which the Albula descends to join the Rhine. As the mountains close together on either side the difficulties of the engineer increased, and several short tunnels are traversed before the road crosses the *Solisbrücke*, about 410 ft. above the Albula torrent. The new bridge replaces an older structure on the same foundations. The valley now opens out, and the road ascends to *Alvaschein* (3,337'), and amid very pleasing scenery, bears SE. till it joins the main road from Coire (last Rte.) opposite to Tiefenkasten.

The track by the rt. bank of the Albula is more attractive to a pedestrian.

Crossing the Rhine opposite Thusis, and avoiding the village of Sils, the way lies across a bridge over the Albula to *Scharans*, nearly 1 hr. ascending from Thusis. The village Inn commands a beautiful view of the Rhine valley. There is here a very ancient lime-tree, adorned by a rudely-carved image of the mythical king Rhätus, who is not unfrequently transformed by the country people into a saint. On the opposite side of the gorge of the Albula are the ruins of Campi, often visited from Thusis (§ 31, Rte. A.). The path from Scharans mounts partly through wood, partly along the face of rocks, till it reaches a height of 1,600 or 1,800 ft. above the Albula. A considerable détour is necessary to cross the ravine cut by the torrent from the Vatzler See (Rte. A.), a little below the village of *Obervatz*, and an oratory is passed that commands a fine view to the W. On reaching the village of *Alvaschein* (3,337'), the traveller bound for the Julier road should descend to Tiefenkasten. Should his direction be to the Albula or Davos, he should mount gently along the slope of the mountain to Vatzlerol, and thence by Brienztal to Alveneu.

ROUTE C.

COIRE TO SAMADEN, BY THE ALBULA PASS.

Carriage-road. Diligence daily in 12 hrs.

An active traveller starting from Coire by the diligence at 5 A.M., may leave the high road at Alveneu, and reach Samaden as soon as the diligence. The new road is well made, but the ascent is long and steep; so that an active walker will accomplish the distance between Bergün and Ponte in less time than a carriage. It is wiser to take advantage of the diligence as far as Alveneu, or even Bergün, as in fine weather the slopes between those places are extremely hot. A two-horse carriage from Coire to Samaden costs 120 fr. The foot-path from Lenz (Rte. A), and the char-road which turns off near Vatzlerol, pass along the slopes N. of the Albula to Brienz, and then below the very picturesque ruins of the castle of Belfort. Leaving to the l. the road to the village of the same name, the road to Bergün descends to the *Baths of Alveneu*, on the rt. bank of the stream. There is here a rather rough but clean-looking bathing establishment for the patients who frequent the sulphureous waters that have given this place a local celebrity. Some unusual plants, such as *Astragalus monspessulanus*, *Tommasinia verticillaris*, and *Centaurea rhætica*, show the warmth of the climate of the valley. A short way above the Baths the char-road crosses the considerable stream of the Landwasser, issuing from the valley of Davos (Rte. D), and then mounts gently in about 1 hr. from the Baths to *Filisur* (3,474'), a pretty village with a country Inn, standing under the imposing ruins of *Greifenstein*.

Mines of silver, copper, and iron have been worked in the neighbourhood. A glen lying S. of the village, called *Val Sparlutsch*, leads up to a hollow between the Piz d'Aela and Tinzenhorn. An interesting walk might probably be made by crossing the ridge between those peaks, and descending through the Val Err to Tinzen (Rte. A).

Above Filisur the valley contracts, and the road passes to the l. bank of the Albula, but does not begin to ascend rapidly till after passing some abandoned smelting-houses at a place called Bellaluna. Here the paved track, still passable for light charrs, enters a very picturesque defile, called Bergünner Stein. It has been compared to the Via Mala, with which it has nothing in common except the fact that it is a defile. The finest part is above a bridge where the road returns to the rt. bank, and is carried for nearly $\frac{1}{4}$ m. along the face of the nearly vertical rocks. Nearly 2 hrs. from Filisur are required to reach the point where in an opening of the valley stands the mountain village of

Bergün (4,557'). Excellent quarters are found here at the house of the Landamman Cloeta, now opened as a regular inn (zum Piz d'Aela). The position of this village has many attractions for the mountaineer. To the SW. rises the very bold dolomite peak of the Piz d'Aela (10,893). To the E. is the opening of *Val Tuors*, which deserves more attention than it has yet received. The lower part commands very fine views, especially of the Piz d'Aela, while the upper end leads to some of the highest peaks of this group.

[There is a rough track, passable for charrs, as far as the hamlet of Ponte d'Alp, 2 hrs. from Bergün. Here Val Tuors divides: a NNE. branch mounts between the *Piz Forun* (10,010') and a steep ridge whose highest summit is the *Hoch Ducan* (10,082'), and leads to the lakes of Raveischg (Rte. H), by which the traveller may descend into

Val Sulsanna, or reach Davos Platz, by the Sertig Pass. In the opposite direction another branch of Val Tuors leads to *Piz Uertsch* (10,738'), seemingly accessible from this side. The E. branch of Val Tuors, called *Salüt* on the Federal Map, is probably the most interesting. The torrent flows from the *Vadred da Porchabella*, a large glacier on the N. side of *Piz Kesch* (11,211'), which also feeds the torrent at the head of Val Sulsanna. The remarkable tower-like peak of *Piz Kesch* was attained, in 1864, by Messrs. Tuckett and Fowler, with C. Michel and M. Payot. From the *Platzli châteaux* 2½ hrs. above Bergün, they reached in 3½ hrs. the ridge above the V. da Porchabella, overlooking the head of the *Eschia Glacier*. From this—called *Eschia Pass*—they afterwards descended in 3 hrs. to Ponte. From the same point they reached the peak in 1¼ hr. A rather lower point had been previously attained by M. Coaz.]

Above Bergün the ascent by the new road to the Albula begins. To the l. is passed the opening of *Val Tisch*, leading up to some abandoned iron mines high up on the NW. side of *Piz Uertsch*. Fully 1 hr. above Bergün, the road crosses to the l. bank, at a point where an opening in the range to the W. leads up to a depression, or col, S. of *Piz d'Aela*, leading by Val Err to Tinzen. At the *châteaux* of Naz (5,725'), the wild glen of *Muglix* opens to SW., and the road of the Albula turns eastward and maintains that direction till it enters the Engadine at Ponte. After passing several *châteaux*, the traveller in 2½ hrs.' steady walking from Bergün reaches *Weissenstein* (6,824'). A new inn has been opened here, which may attract mountaineers and botanists by the many rare plants found in the neighbourhood of the pass. Of these the following deserve to be noted:—*Lychnis alpina*, *Oxytropis lapponica*, *Saxifraga planifolia*, *Senecio carniolicus*, *Crepis hyoseridifolia*, *Campanula cenisia*, *Polemonium cæruleum*, *Kobresia curcina*, and *Carex irrigua*. The small

lake near the inn, which is the chief source of the Albula, formerly produced excellent trout, but they have disappeared since it has been drained to utilise some peat on its shores. Above the *Weissenstein Inn* the scenery is very wild, and the new road makes a wide sweep to the rt. Towards the upper part of the pass it lies amidst scattered blocks of stone, where scarce a trace of vegetation remains in view, with patches of snow on the slopes to the rt.

The *Albula Pass* (7,589') and the valleys leading to it on either side form a long furrow between two parallel ranges, of which the higher northern ridge, crowned by *Piz Uertsch*, is chiefly formed of sedimentary rocks, the main peak being composed of dolomite. The southern ridge is a promontory from the mass of *Piz d'Err*, separating the Albula from the Val Bever. It is mainly composed of gneiss or granite, but the summit immediately S. of the pass, called *Piz Giumels* (9,623'), contains a considerable mass of white gypsum, which is supposed to have originated the name of the pass. There is no difficulty in crossing the ridge due S. of the *Weissenstein Inn*, leading to Bevers through Val Bever (§ 36, Rte. C), a shorter and more interesting mountaineer's route than that by Ponte. *Piz Uertsch* is said to be easily accessible from the summit of the Albula, but the Editor has no account of the expedition.

The descent from the Albula Pass lies for some way on the S. slope of the upland valley, and is at first rather gentle. Lower down it enters larch woods, and lies for the most part on the l. bank of the torrent. 1½ hr. suffices to reach the main valley of the Engadine at

Ponte (5,548'). This village, and the road between it and Samaden, are described in § 36, Rte. A.

ROUTE D.

LENZ TO KLOSTERS, BY DAVOS.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Alveneru . . .	1½	5½
Wiesen . . .	1½	5½
Glaris . . .	2½	6½
Davos am Platz . .	2	6
Klosters . . .	2½	8½
	10½	31½

In the preceding Rte. and in Rte. A, the two branches of the Albula stream that lead to the valley of the Inn have been described; it is now necessary to notice the third of the main branches of the same stream which drains a considerable valley parallel to that of the Inn. but flows in an opposite direction — from NE. to SW. This valley, named *Davos*, meaning behind, or 'at the back of the world,' is said to have been discovered in the 13th century, and colonised by settlers from the Upper Valais. It is connected with the main valley of the Albula by a narrow and difficult defile, through which the Landwasser descends to join that stream; but the easiest access is by the road across a low pass connecting the head of the valley with Klosters in the Prättigau.

The road between Lenz and Platz has been improved of late years, but is, in places, rough and narrow. It is practicable for a light char, here called *bergwagen*, but little, if any, time is gained. It is not always too easy to find a vehicle at Lenz. A pedestrian, profiting by short cuts, may much reduce the distance between Alveneru and Glaris.

After reaching Brienz, the next village to Lenz (noticed in Rte. C), the traveller should choose the road to the l., keeping at a considerable height above the river, instead of descending to the baths, and in about 1½ hr. from Lenz will reach *Alveneru* (4,344'). The church is a curious specimen of *renaissance* architecture, and contains some good specimens of early wood-carving. Standing on a steep slope, 1,100 ft. above the river, the village commands a very fine view

of the peaks to the S. The road into the Davos valley traverses Schmitten and Wiesen, both standing at a great height above the bottom of the valley. It winds along the mountain slopes, making every now and then a considerable circuit in order to cross the deep furrows excavated by torrents. *Wiesen*, with good rustic quarters at the house of Palmi, stands at 4,770 ft., opposite to *Jenisberg*, a village at a still higher level above the l. bank of the Landwasser. Though little more than a mile apart, it takes fully an hour to follow the path to that place across the valley, where a fine new bridge spans the torrent at 256 ft. above the water. From *Jenisberg* the traveller in search of a view may ascend the *Stulsergrat* (8,471') and descend by its W. side to *Filisur*. It is not a much longer course for a pedestrian bound for the head of the valley to pass by *Jenisberg*, and descend thence to *Schmelzboden*, than to follow the char-road by the rt. bank. This pursues a very circuitous course, winding round three deep ravines cut by lateral torrents, before it gains a projecting buttress which commands a fine view of the valley, and whence it descends by zigzags to the level of the Landwasser. The torrent is crossed and recrossed, and after passing some abandoned smelting-works at *Hofnungsau*—the place is best known as *Schmelzboden*—the road begins to ascend along the l. bank through the narrow defile leading to *Glaris* (4,770'). Another more interesting way from *Wiesen* to that village, practicable only on foot, is by a path along the steep slope above the rt. bank, turning out of the char-road near the point where it begins to descend towards the Landwasser. This track is feared in winter and spring on account of avalanches, but is quite safe in summer, and commands fine views. Through the *Bärenthal*, a lateral glen opening W. of *Glaris*, it is not difficult to reach *Arosa*, mentioned in next Rte. Above *Glaris* the road ascends gently along the rt. bank. On the opposite bank is a

small bathing establishment called *Spina Bad*, intended for patients who use the waters of a sulphureous spring which breaks out on the slope of the mountain 1,000 ft. higher up. About 1 hr. above Glaris is *Frauenkirch*, where the Sertigthal (Rte. H) opens to SSE., and a path from Arosa, by the *Mayenfelder Furka* (8,022'), descends into the Davos valley. A walk of 1 hr. more leads to the principal village in the valley, 5,105 ft. above the sea. It is here known as Platz, but as that name is commonly applied in the Grisons to indicate the chief village or hamlet of a valley, it is called, when spoken of elsewhere,

Davos am Platz (Inns: Schweizerhof; Post; Curhaus; all very fair, the first two new; Zum Strela, rustic, not bad; restaurant in the Rathaus). The head of the Davos valley is a purely pastoral district, surrounded by mountains about 9,000 ft. in height. The scenery is very pleasing, though not of the first order, and as many upland valleys converge at this point, many excursions are open to the mountaineer. 'The Rathaus,' until lately the only inn, 'was formerly decorated with more than thirty wolves' heads slain in the neighbourhood—proof of the prevalence of these animals. A wolf-net (Wolf-garn) is still hung up here, but the animals have nearly disappeared.' [M.] The path of the Strela leading hither from Coire is described in the next Rte., and the passes into the Engadine by the Flüela, Scaletta, and Sertig Passes will be found in the following Rtes.

The most interesting excursion from Platz is the ascent of the Schwarzhorn, described in Rte. G. A shorter and easier walk is the ascent of the Weissfluh. There are two peaks bearing the same name, about equally near to Platz, the one on the N., the other on the S. side of the Strela Pass. The higher and more interesting of the two is that on the N. side. The way is by the road to Klosters, until after passing the Schiabach, and reaching the hamlet of

Dörfli, when the course lies to the L., up the slopes of the Dörfliberg. On reaching the middle region of the mountain the way is about WNW., through a stony glen. From the ridge at its head, the summit of the *Weissfluh* (9,262'), formed in part of gypsum, whence the name, is seen nearly due W., and is reached without difficulty by crossing a slight depression and mounting over snow-beds.

About 1½ m. N. of Platz is the hamlet of Dörfli, known elsewhere as *Davos Dörfli* (two tolerable Inns), prettily situated in the midst of green meadows, and but a short way from the *Davoser See* (5,121'), a mountain lake producing excellent trout. The way to Klosters is by a good new road on the W. side of the lake, which then mounts to a very low and easy pass, sometimes called *Laret Pass* (5,338'). The summit is reached at a solitary mountain inn called St. Wolfgang, and the descent, after passing a little dark tarn near which are the chalets of Laret, keeps due N. along the rt. bank of a mountain stream to *Klosters* (§ 34, Rte. D).

ROUTE E.

COIRE TO DAVOS AM PLATZ, BY THE STRELA PASS.

4 hrs. to Langwies. 6 hrs. thence to Davos am Platz.

It has been seen, in the foregoing Rtes., that the drainage of the Davos valley, being poured into the Albula, and then into the Rhine, reaches Coire by a very circuitous course, fully three times the actual distance between that town and the head of the valley. The traveller may avoid that circuit, and enter Davos from Coire by a very direct course, through the populous valley of *Schanfigg*, and over the Strela Pass. The course here described lies through much agreeable and picturesque scenery, but the ascent from Coire is

long and becomes somewhat monotonous, so that it is probably a better arrangement, when practicable, to take the pass in the opposite direction.

From the summit of the Strela Pass, the main branch of the Schanfigg valley, drained by the *Plessur*, falls due W. to the village of Maladers above Coire. It is one of the most populous in the Alps, being crowded with villages, hamlets, or scattered houses, perched on steep slopes at a great height above the torrent, especially on the northern sunny declivity. The mountains on either side are furrowed by many deep ravines, and the paths leading up the valley, and connecting the villages together, are forced to make many détours. This circumstance much increases the time necessary for reaching the pass, which looks deceptively near from the neighbourhood of Coire, but at the same time adds variety and interest to the scenery.

Those who would shorten the day's walk may reach the village of *Tschert-schen*, on the S. side of the valley, in a light char, in 2 hrs. from Coire, and continue their rte. by a footpath on the l. bank as far as Molins, where it crosses the Plessur and mounts to Peist. For pedestrians, the way along the N. side of the valley is to be preferred.

'The path mounts rapidly to the village of *Muladers* (3,287'), from which the col is plainly visible, but its apparent proximity is most deceptive. Thence the traveller's course is along the hill side, high above the rt. bank of the Plessur, making numerous long dips into the lateral ravines, and rising and falling perpetually. The path is well made, almost approaching the dimensions of a char-road, and carried mostly through luxuriant pine woods, which afford a grateful shade. When two or more paths diverge, it is safe, as a general rule, to take the lower or rt.-hand one. Passing through Castrel and St. Peter's, the village of *Peist* (4,383') is reached in 3½ hrs.' steady

walking from Coire. There is a small inn on the l. hand side of the path, just above the public fountain, where two clean beds, scanty food, and fair red wine may be obtained. The carved inscriptions on the houses here are the best in the valley. It is a hot and shadeless walk of 1½ hr. to *Langwies* (4,518'), the last village (with a poor inn), where, for the first time since leaving Coire, the traveller is on a level with the bed of the stream.'—[A. W. M.]

Here the Plessur is formed by the junction of several mountain torrents. The principal stream descends NE. from an upland glen nearly 8 m. in length, forming an acute angle with the course of the main valley. At the extreme SW. end of this glen, a wild and solitary ravine called *Welsch Tobel*, it is possible to cross the ridge, and descend upon Alveneu. There are also passes to the SE. leading to *Frauenkirch* by the *Mayenfelder Furka* (8,022'), and to Glaris by the *Bären Tobel*.

[In a lateral opening on the W. side of the *Welsch Tobel* is *Arosa* (6,208'), one of the highest hamlets in this part of the canton, where potatoes are still cultivated. Rough quarters for the night may be obtained at the house of Obmann Hold. Several mountain excursions interesting to the geologist and the botanist may be made from Arosa. The most interesting to the mountaineer is towards the SW. by two mountain tarns, the *Schwelli See* and *Ælpli See*, to the summit of the *Schöne Bleise* (9,794'), lying at the SW. extremity of the upland glen containing those little lakes. The adjoining summit of the *Parpaner Rothhorn* (9,518') may be ascended, and the traveller may descend to Parpan, on the road from Coire to Lenz (Rte. A). Another excursion, which will well reward the botanist, is to the red sandstone summit of the *Sandhubel* (9,075'), on the E. side of the *Welsch Tobel*, reached through a recess in the hills called *Teufenberg*. It is easy to descend from the ridge to

Wiesen in Davos (Rte. D). To reach Coire from Arosa, the geologist may best ascend by the Sattel Alp to a summit called *Weisshorn* (8,701'), NW. of the village, and not to be confounded with a higher peak of the same name due E. of Parpan. Serpentine and dolomite are the prevailing rocks in the range NE. of Arosa, which is sometimes known by the collective name *Churer Alpen*.]

A little above Langwies a tributary of the Plessur descends from the NE. through a glen called Fundey, through which it is not difficult to reach Conters and Küblis in the Prättigau (§ 34, Rte. D). The way to Davos mounts about due E. from Langwies along the rt. bank of a stream descending from the pass, through wild and pleasing scenery.

'The path becomes vague in places, but it is not possible to go far wrong, and in 1 hr. the chalets of the Schmitten Alp are reached, where milk may be procured. From hence the track nearest the stream should be kept, until above the last chalets on the Haupten Alp, when it is necessary to cross to the l. bank, and the last ascent commences. This from below appears to be rather troublesome, but is, in fact, perfectly easy. The path is very faint, but sufficient to mark the way, which lies over steepish banks of shale, interspersed with patches of snow, until, in 2 hrs. from Schmitten, the *Strela Pass*, a broad ridge 7,799 ft. above the sea, is surmounted. The prospect, looking back right down the long smiling valley, backed by the mountains beyond the Rhein Thal, is pleasing, while in front there is an extensive view of the Scaletta and Albulas Alps. The most conspicuous are, in front, the Weisshorn and Schwarzhorn beyond the Davos Thal, with the dark pyramid of the Piz Linard peering over them, and, on the rt., a fine snowy mass, probably the Piz Kesch, towering above a considerable glacier. The descent is straight forward and very gentle, as far as the

Strela Alp, where a view is opened out down the Davos Thal, beyond the extreme end of which is seen a group of peaks, the chief of which—Piz d'Aela—bears a striking resemblance, on a small scale, to the Matterhorn.' [A. W. M.]

At the Strela Alp one path descends direct to Dörfli (Rte. D) and another bearing to rt. leads, chiefly through forest, in 1 hr. from the pass, to Platz.

ROUTE F.

DAVOS AM PLATZ TO SÜS, BY THE FLUELA PASS.

New road, about 22 m. No public conveyance. Vehicles may be hired from the post-master at Platz.

Three nearly parallel lateral valleys enter Davos near to the principal village, Am Platz, and each is connected with a pass leading into the Engadine. In each of them the torrent, which had flowed about due NNW., is bent to the westward as it approaches its junction with the Landwasser. Thus the stream from the Sertigthal (Rte. H), the westernmost of these valleys, is poured into the Landwasser at Frauenkirch. Next comes the Dischmatal (Rte. G), whose torrent enters the main valley a short distance above Platz, while that issuing from the glen called Fluela joins the Landwasser at Dörfli. The ridge dividing Fluela from Dischma, culminating in the Schwarzhorn, is a promontory from the mass of the Scaletta Alps. Hence it happens that the first of these glens leads by the Fluela Pass to the Engadine at Süs, while the line of the Dischmatal, Scaletta Pass, and Val Sulsanna, conducts the traveller by the S. side of the same group to Capella in the Engadine, fully 12 m. higher up in the valley of the Inn than Süs.

The new road over the Fluela Pass is a considerable short cut for travellers

from the North going to the Lower Engadine. It is announced that in the summer of 1873 a diligence will run direct from Landquart to Tarasp. See § 34, Rte. D.

The road enters the Fluela valley at Dörfli, and ascends, chiefly through forest, on the rt. side of the torrent. About $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Platz is a new rustic inn (Alpenrose?), and $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. farther another very poor hostelry at Tschuggen, about half-way to the top. The remainder of the ascent is wild and rather dreary, the stream being crossed and recrossed several times.

The summit of the *Fluela Pass* (7,891') is close to two small tarns, called Schotten See. Here is a little mountain inn, convenient for the ascent of the Schwarzhorn, now a common excursion. To the N. is a peak called *Fluela Weisshorn* (10,135'), to distinguish it from many other Weissorns in the same district, separating the pass from the head of the Vereina-thal (§ 34, Rte. D), while to the S. rises the Schwarzhorn (10,338'), which may be ascended from this side as easily as from Dürrenboden (Rte. G). The descent to Süs lies due E.; the road winds down a rather steep slope, keeping chiefly to the l. bank of the torrent, and passing a place called Bei den Kehren, feared for spring avalanches. Before long an alpine glen opens to the S., through which the torrent from the *Grialetsch Glacier* descends into the head of *Val Susasca*, as the valley is called that leads to Süs. Keeping to the l. bank, the road is joined, above half way down the Val Susasca, by the path descending Val Fless from the Vereina Pass (§ 34, Rte. D), and finally crosses to the rt. bank immediately above the village of Süs (§ 36, Rte. A). The traveller there finds a tolerable country inn, or may procure a vehicle with which to push on to the Baths of Tarasp.

ROUTE G.

DAVOS AM PLATZ TO SCANFS, BY THE SCALETTA PASS — ASCENT OF THE SCHWARZHORN.

This is an uninteresting pass unless, as is quite possible, the ascent of the Schwarzhorn be combined with it; but it is useful, as affording the shortest route from Davos to the Upper Engadine. There is a char-road up the *Dischma Thal* to Dürrenboden; a drive of $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., or walk of 3 hrs., thence over the pass to Scanfs in the Engadine is 5 hrs.' walking. For the ascent of the Schwarzhorn 4 hrs. must be added.

The *Dischma Thal*, which opens out to the SE., a little above Am Platz, is a long dreary valley, almost devoid of interest. It is closed at its head by the considerable mass of the Scaletta Glacier, which, with the dark obelisk of the Schwarzhorn on the E. side of the valley, will probably absorb the attention of the traveller.

Dürrenboden (6,644') consists of a few huts, in one of which, more respectable than its neighbours, fair quarters for a night, and abundance of milk, may be had. Above this the valley forks. To the left, passing between the Schwarzhorn and the foot of the Scaletta Glacier, which comes down from the *Piz Vadred* (10,610'), lies the way by the rarely-traversed *Grialetsch Pass* to Süs in the Engadine: the ascent to it appears quite easy. The path to the Scaletta Pass keeps to the rt., over steep slopes of rock and shale, mounting rapidly until an extensive plateau is reached, which early in the season is covered with snow. The pass is seen straight in front, and to reach it there is a choice of two tracks; one, on the l. or W. side of the valley,

under the *Bocktenhorn* (10,038'); the other, on the rt. side, along the base of the cliffs supporting the Scaletta Glacier. The latter appears preferable, but by either a considerable tract of snow must be crossed before reaching the pass, 8,613 ft. in height, in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Dürrenboden. There is a small Berghütte, or refuge, on the summit, the appearance of which is the reverse of inviting. In neither direction is there much view; in fact few passes of the same height are so devoid of attraction. The descent into the Sulsanna Thal is due S. over gentle slopes of shale varied with patches of snow, until the Fontana Alp (7,212') is reached. From hence, by following the arm of the valley to the rt., Davos or Bergün may be reached by the Sertig Pass (Rte. H). The path to the Engadine turns sharp to the l., and leads by a rapid descent to the lower valley. The torrents from the glaciers of the Piz Kesch, on the S. side of the valley, are troublesome to cross when swollen. The *Val Sulsanna* is a degree more interesting than the Dischma Thal, not being quite so bare of vegetation, but presents no features likely to detain a traveller. It is traversed by a good path, which, after passing through Sulsanna (5,486'), the only village, falls into the great diligence-road, traversing the Engadine, at Capella, about 35 min. below Scans, which is reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the col. Although the track from Dürrenboden to the Fontana Alp is ill traced, no guide is needed for this pass in clear weather. *Scans* (Inn: Traube) is noticed in § 36, Rte. A.

Ascent of the Schwarzhorn. The ascent of the Schwarzhorn (10,338') may be made from Dürrenboden in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. There are few points of the same elevation, accessible in so short a time, from which so gorgeous a panorama may be obtained, but the expedition is as yet little known. No guide is required by a practised mountaineer, for although the ascent from below looks awkward, it is in reality quite

free from difficulty. 'Crossing the Dischma Bach, the steep grass slopes on its rt. bank are climbed, for 1 hr. bearing rather to the l. Then straight running should be made for a slight depression on the southern ridge of the mountain, considerably below the summit. Particular care should be taken not to endeavour to strike this too high, and so get too much under the actual peak, the western face of which is very precipitous, though quite accessible to a good cragsman. The rte. lies over banks of snow, succeeded by a steepish rock chimney, above which easy slopes of shale lead to the broad grät, looking down upon the Schwarzhorn Glacier and the track of the Fluela Pass. Turning to the l., this grät must be followed, until, after passing over alternate slopes of rock and snow which are neither steep nor present any other difficulty, the summit is reached. This is a very small rocky point, and falls away steeply on all sides, except that by which it has been approached. The view is of the most superb character, especially looking E. along the whole range of the Tyrolean Alps, from the Götztal group to the Orteler; and S., where the great chain extending from the Bernina Pass to the Lake of Como is seen right opposite to the spectator, and therefore probably to greater advantage than from the better-known Piz Languard, where the same view is seen sideways, the great mass of the Bernina shutting out the rest of the chain. Of single peaks, the Piz Bernina, Piz Roseg, and Monte della Disgrazia are most conspicuous, the latter towering above the vast expanse of the Roseg Glacier. But the whole scene is indescribable, and must leave an indelible impression on the mind of every one fortunate enough to be favoured with a clear day. The descent to Dürrenboden may be effected in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr.' [A. W. M.] The traveller must not confound the Schwarzhorn here described, which might conveniently be called Scaletta Schwarzhorn, with the higher peak of the same

name in the central group of the Silvretta Alps (§ 34, Rte. E).

The ascent of *Piz Vadred* (11,610') is far more difficult than that of the Schwarzhorn. The second peak was reached for the first time by Mr. Freshfield; and the western point, higher by 30 ft., by MM. Hartmann and Fitch, in 1867. Starting from Dürrenboden with Jenni and Stiefel, a very active climber from the Dischmatal, they encountered no real difficulty until they reached the base of the highest peak, which involved two hrs. of very stiff, if not dangerous, rock-climbing.

Mr. Girdlestone has effected a pass, suggested in the second edition of this work, from Dürrenboden to the Engadine by the Grialetsch and Sursura Glaciers.

ROUTE H.

DAVOS AM PLATZ* TO SCANFS, BY THE SERTIG PASS.

About 8½ hrs. walking, exclusive of halts.

The Sertigthal is the most interesting in point of scenery of those leading from Davos to the Engadine. A rough char-road turns aside from that leading from Platz to Frauenkirch (Rte. D), and mounts along the rt. bank of the torrent to Dörfli (6,102'), the highest hamlet of the Sertigthal, about 2¾ hrs. from Platz. A little higher up the valley forks. One branch, called *Ducanthal*, mounts to SW. by the W. side of the *Hoch Ducan* (10,082'), to a pass between the Ducan range and the *Krachenhorn* (9,495'), whence the *Stulserthal* descends in the same direction to Bellaluna on the Albula road above Filisur (Rte. C). The other branch of the Sertig—the *Kühalthal*—is that leading in about 4½ hrs. from Davos to the

Sertig Pass (9,062'), lying immediately W. of the *Kühalthorn* (10,125'). It commands a very fine view of the Piz Kesch and the great Porchabella Glacier on its N. slope. The ascent of this, the highest peak N. of the Engadine, long deemed inaccessible, is noticed in Rte. C. About ¼ hr. below the Sertig Pass are the Lakes da Raveischg, a group of small lakes occupying the summit level of a ridge connecting the head of *Val Tuors* with the *Val Sulsanna*. The way to the Engadine lies to the l. through the latter valley, while it is equally easy to reach Bergün on the road of the Albula by bearing to the rt., and reaching the char-road at Ponts d'Alp (Rte. C). The descent to Val Sulsanna is ill traced, but nowhere difficult, provided the traveller keep to the l. bank of the stream. On the opposite side, a considerable torrent from the Vadred da Porchabella enters the valley. In about 1½ hr. from the top of the pass the path joins that from the Scaletta Pass at the Fontana Alp, mentioned in the last Rte., and descends to Capella in the Engadine.

ROUTE I.

BIVIO TO CASACCIA, BY THE SEPTIMER PASS.

4 hrs. walking.—A paved bridle-track.

In the preceding Rtes. the mountain ranges and passes between the Rhine and the upper valley of the Inn have been described. It is now necessary to notice those lying between the Hinter Rhein and the Val Bregaglia. The last-named valley is orographically a continuation of the great line of depression marked by the valley of the Inn, but its waters, instead of being carried

through that river into the Black Sea, form the Mera, and help to fill the basin of the Lake of Como.

The *Septimer Pass*, connecting the head of the Oberhalbstein (Rte. A) with that of Val Bregaglia, is, next to the Splügen, the lowest and most direct of those connecting Lombardy with the Lake of Constance, and as before the construction of the present carriage-road by the Splügen, it was far the safer and easier of access, it became a frequented pass at an early period, and was certainly known to the Romans. But though only 79 ft. higher than the Julier, and shorter by fully 4 hrs., it has always been considered a less safe and easy pass, and more liable to be blocked up by snow in winter; it consequently never attained the commercial importance acquired by the rival pass. The track from Bivio (Rte. A) lies through *Val Cavreccia*, a treeless pastoral valley, that enters the head of the Oberhalbstein above that village. The way is at first along the l. bank, then on the rt. bank of a torrent descending from the range W. of the pass, and the ascent is throughout very gentle, in part over swampy ground. Before reaching the summit, a streamlet descending from the SE. crosses the path. This flows from the *Pizzo Lunghino* (9,121'), forming the SW. end of the range of Gravasalvas, not to be confounded with the much higher *Piz Lungen* (10,400'), at the NE. extremity of that range. The *Pizzo Lunghino* and the *Pizzo Pesciora* (§ 30, Rte. D) are the only single mountains in the Alps that feed streams flowing into three different seas. The streamlet above mentioned is one of the sources of the Oberhalbstein Rhine, and goes to the North Sea; the E. side of the *Pizzo Lunghino* supports a mountain tarn that is the highest of the sources of the Inn, flowing to the Black Sea; and the streams from its W. flank pass through the Mera and the Adda to the Adriatic.

The summit of the *Septimer Pass*

(7,582'), reached in rather more than 2 hrs. from Bivio, is marked by a wooden cross, and a refuge, now fallen to ruin, erected for travellers by some former Bishop of Coire. There is a fine view to the S. of the peaks enclosing the Albigna and Forno Glaciers, culminating in the *Cima del Largo* (11,162'). The descent is more rapid than the ascent, as *Casaccia* lies more than 1,000 ft. lower than Bivio. The course is due S. until the track falls into an alpine glen, through which the principal source of the Mera descends due E. (nearly exactly contrary to its subsequent direction), to *Casaccia*, from a group of high peaks, whose highest summits are the *Pizzo della Duana* (10,279') and *Gletscherhorn* (10,190') (Rte. K). The rough-paved track descends in zigzags along the N. side of the Mera, and in less than 2 hrs. from the pass reaches

Casaccia (4,790'), described in § 36, Rte. A.

ROUTE K.

ANDEER TO CASACCIA, BY THE AVERSTHAL.

The Aversthal penetrates deeply into the extensive mountain region lying between the Oberhalbstein and the Hinter Rhein, and unites the drainage of nearly the entire mass in the *Averser Rhein*, or *Avner Rhein*, which joins the Hinter Rhein a short way above Andeer (§ 31, Rte. A). Of the two passes here described, that of the Forcellina is free from difficulty, and the whole distance may be accomplished in one day by a moderately good walker. The way by the *Duana Pass* is more interesting, but should not be attempted without a guide, and is too long for a single day's walk. The scenery between Cresta and the mouth of the valley is of the highest order, and deserves to be more generally known by tourists. That portion of the way is quite unfit for horses,

the path being extremely rough, and in many cases broken through by the remains of bergfalls and avalanches.

1. *By the Forcellina Pass.*

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Canicül . . .	3	8
Cresta . . .	2½	7
Juf . . .	1½	4½
Casaccia . . .	3½	9½
	<hr/> 11	<hr/> 29

For travellers going from Casaccia to Cresta it is not impossible to take a horse as far as the latter village, but it would not be advisable to ride over some parts of the way between the Septimer and Juf. The ascent is very long when made from Andeer; travelling in the opposite direction, a fast walker may accomplish the entire distance in 10 hrs. exclusive of halts.

After following the high-road for ¾ hr. from Andeer the path enters the valley of the Averser Rhein through a fine defile between bold rocks of crystalline slate under the shadow of ancient pine trees. Within ¼ hr. of the high-road is the first waterfall, a very picturesque object, well worth a slight détour from the way between Andeer and Splügen. Many other falls are passed higher up in the valley. The lower part of the Aversthal is often called *Ferreralthal*, and the first village, about 1 hr. from the valley, is *Ausser Ferrera*. Here are the remains of smelting works formerly employed in the reduction of a very rich iron ore found in the neighbourhood. Amidst very beautiful and varied scenery the path, keeping to the rt. bank, reaches *Canicül*—also called Inner Ferrera—4,856 ft. above the sea, a poor village very finely situated between the peaks of the *Surettahorn* (9,971' and 9,925') to the W., and the *Piz Starlera* (exactly 10,000') to the NE. The latter fine mountain descends in a nearly vertical precipice of rock to the banks of the torrent below Canicül. SE. from the village is the Val Emet, leading to the Madesimo Pass (Rte. M). There is a very rough inn, kept by civil people, at Canicül, and the

pastor is willing to receive respectable strangers in his house, which affords rather primitive accommodation. About ¼ hr. above Canicül two other lateral valleys join the Aversthal. Through one of these, called *Val Starlera*, it is possible to reach Molins in Oberhalbstein by a pass on the N. side of the *Weissberg* (9,987'), and the Val da Fallar (Rte. A). To the S. is the opening of the more considerable Val di Lei (Rte. L). About 1½ hr. above Canicül is *Campsut* (5,499'), where the valley opens out a little, and gives space for some green meadows. Less than 1 m. farther is *Crot*, standing at the junction of the Madriserthal with the main valley. [There is a pass leading to Castasegna, from the head of the Madriserthal, as to which information is desired.] *Polemonium caruleum*, and other rare plants, may be found in this part of the valley. A rather steep ascent leads from Crot to

Cresta (6,295'), the chief village of the Aversthal. The last larch trees are seen near the village, and above this the valley is completely bare, although there are several hamlets, which are reckoned as the highest in the Alps and in Europe. The absence of trees is, however, to be attributed rather to reckless management than to the mere influence of climate, as in several adjoining valleys larch and Siberian fir (*urven*) extend nearly to 7,000 ft. above the sea. It has been said by many writers that the people here have no other fuel than cow-dung, and it is true that that article is preserved for firing; but wood is also procured from the lower part of the valley, though not without much labour, owing to the badness of the path, which is unfit for horses. The inn is uninviting; inferior to that at Canicül, but respectable travellers are received by the pastor. As a general rule, the traveller in this valley should carry such provisions as he may require. In fine summer weather he may often find all the houses of a village shut up, and the people absent till nightfall, en-

gaged on the mountains in cutting hay, &c.

Above Cresta the valley rises very gently for several miles, being occupied exclusively by meadows and alpine pastures, with here and there a small patch of potatoes, turnips, or lettuce. Several hamlets or groups of houses, inhabited throughout the year, occur at short intervals. Before reaching Pürt, the first of these, a glen opens to the l. towards NE., and leads to the foot of *Piz Platta* (11,109'), the highest of the outlying peaks of this district, said to be accessible without much difficulty from this side. There is a difficult pass between it and the *Fopperhorn* (10,371') leading to Molins. Beyond Pürt are Juppa and Podestats-haus (6,716'), and to the S. is seen the opening of Val Bregalga. Nearly 2 m. farther is the highest hamlet in the valley, and in Europe, called *Juf* (6,905'). From hence diverge the tracks leading to three passes that connect the head of the Avers-thal with the neighbouring valleys. The lowest, easiest, but least interesting of these is that of the *Stulterberg* (8,478'), due E. of Juf, and leading to Bivio. Another, higher, steeper, and rarely used, lies about due N., between the Fopperhorn and *Piz Scalottu* (10,112'), and leads by Val Bercla and Val da Fallar to Molins (Rte. A). The third, which is the direct way to Casaccia, is the *Forcellina Pass* (8,770'). The path to it from Juf mounts gradually towards SE. along the rt. bank of the torrent for nearly $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and then begins to ascend rapidly by zigzags to the l., after which it resumes its SE. direction along the face of the mountain, passing round some precipitous rocks, until it again bears to the l., and with little labour and no difficulty leads the traveller in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Juf to the summit. The view is extensive and interesting, the Bernina chain and the peaks S. of Val Bregaglia are the most remarkable objects. In the opposite direction the Tödi comes into view. On the E. side

the path is scarcely traced, but the way is easily found in clear weather, care being taken not to bear too much to the l., and so descend on the N. side of the Septimer Pass. After passing an opening between steep rocks, the way to the Septimer Pass (Rte. I) lies over slopes of débris and snow. Casaccia is reached in $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from the Forcellina. From the Septimer it is easy to reach in 1 hr. a col connecting Pizzo Lunghino with the Gravasalvas, and to descend thence in little more than 1 hr. to the high road near the Silser See.

2. *By the Duana Pass, and Val Duana.* The *Val Bregalga*, which, as mentioned above, joins the Avers-thal fully $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Cresta, affords the mountaineer a passage to Casaccia more interesting than that by the Forcellina. The way is somewhat intricate, and in great part trackless. From $7\frac{1}{2}$ to 8 hrs., exclusive of halts, are required to reach Casaccia from Cresta.

After passing the hamlet of Bregalga (6,355'), near the entrance of the valley, the traveller mounts along the rt. bank of the torrent. Keeping due S., he finally reaches a small glacier lying W. of the *Gletscherhorn* (10,190'). This is traversed without difficulty, and on reaching the summit of the ridge (about 8,720', R. C. N.), he looks over a slightly depressed rocky plateau, or basin, usually in great part covered with snow. This is the head of a wild recess in the group of peaks whose highest point is the *Pizzo della Duana* (10,279'), and forms the head of Val Duana, which sends its torrent eastward towards Casaccia. To the rt. is a ridge dividing the snow-basin from the head of Val Ronda, one of the branches of the Madriserthal. Nearly due S. is a summit called *Marcio* (9,533'), with a small glacier lying on its N. slope, and E. of this a pass by which the people of Bondo in Val Bregaglia (§ 36, Rte. A) gain access to Val Bregalga and the Madriserthal. It costs the traveller but a short détour to make a circuit, partly

over rocks, partly over the glacier of the Marcio, to the top of the pass over Bondo, slightly higher than the Duana Pass—about 8,930', R. C. N. This commands a remarkable view. 'Monte Rosa is seen on a clear day' [R. C. N.], but the most remarkable objects are the granitic peaks on the opposite side of Val Bregaglia. The way now lies a little N. of E. to a little tarn lying in the midst of the very wild glen called *Val Duana*. A stream, which is followed on the l. bank, leads to a second and larger lake (8,051'), and the way lies along its N. bank, avoiding a small glacier that descends on the opposite side from the Pizzo della Duana. This lake, which receives all the waters of Val Duana, has no visible outlet, but must be drained by some underground channel into the lower valley, sometimes called *Val Marozzo*, through which the head waters of the Mera descend to Casaccia. A very short ascent, followed by a long and steep descent, leads the traveller into this valley. He crosses to the l. bank of the torrent, and in 40 min. more joins the track of the Septimer, about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. above Casaccia.

ROUTE L.

ANDEER TO CHIAVENNA, BY THE AVERSTHAL.

The mountaineer going from the valley of the Hinter Rhein to Chiavenna, may take a course far more interesting than the high road of the Splügen, by ascending the lower part of the Aversthal and then following either the Val di Lei or the Madriserthal to the passes which connect those valleys with Chiavenna. The distance is about the same as the way to Casaccia by the Forcellina (Rte. K), but the passes are much steeper on both sides. Further information as to the passes mentioned in this and the following Rtes. is much desired.

From the Surettahorn, E. of the Splügen Pass, to the Pizzo Stella, near Chiavenna, the ridge dividing the waters of the Rhine from those of the Adda follows a direction nearly due S., and then runs ENE. to the Septimer Pass. The consequence is, that whereas the watershed at the Splügen is much nearer to Andeer than to Chiavenna, the two above-named tributary valleys of the Aversthal penetrate southward to the ridge immediately overlooking the lower part of the Val Bregaglia.

1. *By the Val di Lei.* As mentioned in last Rte., the Val di Lei joins the Aversthal about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. above Canicùl, nearly 4 hrs. from Andeer. It is a long, straight valley, enclosed between high and steep, but monotonous slopes. The upper end, hemmed in by glaciers and snow-fields, is more interesting. At its lower end the peaks of the *Pizzo della Palù* (10,374'), and *Piz d'Emet* (10,502') rise on the W. side, and three passes leading to the Val di S. Giacomo are passed on the rt. hand by the traveller ascending the valley. The way to Chiavenna is by a pass at the extreme S. end; and after passing the highest chalets, called *Pian del Nido*, the ascent lies by the E. side of a glacier descending from the *Pizzo Stella* (10,266'). On the traveller's left, dividing the head of Val di Lei from that of the Madriserthal, are the *Corno di Bläsi* (10,000') and *Cima di Sovrano* (10,040'). In approaching the summit of the pass, the way lies on the W. side of the *Lago Ghiacciato*, a rather large mountain tarn, partly frozen even in summer, and then bears to the rt., a little S. of W., to the summit of the pass, 8,780 ft. in height. This may, for want of a name, be called *Passo del Lago*, as the nearest summit to the E. is called *Cima del Lago* (9,892'). After descending a short way, the course bears abruptly to the l., and keeps nearly SE., till it reaches the W. end of another lake, called *Lago di Acquafreggia*. A steep descent then leads to *Savogno*, a village not far from the high road of the Val Bregaglia, which

of
had
33,

ars
ng
S.
ng
'he
S.
ck
m-

ily
ids
ust

ng,
nd
om
he
on
nd
tes
he
out
n-
ep,
the
of
the
ng
to
ne-
the
,
ost
ent
'he
ell'
t a
ind
the
me
is
irs.
for

.06,
are
at a
the

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
84

V
V
i
S
o
e
t
V
i
S.
t
S
P
L



is reached about 2 m. E. of Chiavenna (1,040'). See § 33, Rte. A.

2. *By the Madriserthal.* The Madriserthal, parallel to, and E. of the Val di Lei, leads to the *Passo di Val Madris* (8,793'), between the Cima del Lago and the *Pizzo Galleggiante* (10,286'), whence, descending WSW., the track passes along the S. side of the Lago di Acqua Fraggia, where it joins that from the *Passo del Lago*, mentioned above, and descends by Savogno to Chiavenna. From Crot, where the Madriserthal joins the Aversthal, to Chiavenna, is said to be a walk of 7 hrs.; in all nearly 12 hrs., exclusive of halts, from Anderer. There is another way, described by Mr. Freshfield, with traces of an ancient paved path, leading to Promontogno in Val Bregaglia.

ROUTE M.

ANDERER TO CAMPO DOLCINO, BY THE AVERSTHAL.

Excepting the first, the passes mentioned below are little known and rarely used. Information respecting all of them is desired.

1. *By the Passo di Madesimo.* This way is certainly not longer than that by the Splügen road, but the pass is rather higher, and the way much rougher. It affords an agreeable variation on the ordinary route for those who have already seen the Splügen, enabling them to enjoy the fine scenery of the lower part of the Aversthal. At Canicùl (Rte. K) the path to the Madesimo Pass turns aside from the main track up the Aversthal, and follows the rt. bank of the torrent, draining the *Val Emet*. Keeping a tolerably direct course SW. to the head of this glen, the track reaches the *Passo di Madesimo* (7,480'). In descending, the way lies somewhat to the rt., and passes on the N. side of a little lake, called Lago di Emet; then, leaning to

the l., or SSW., it passes the hamlet of Madesimo, and reaches the high road of the Splügen, close to Pianazzo (§ 33, Rte. A.).

2. *By the Val di Lei.* Few particulars can be given as to the passes leading from the Val di Lei to the Val di S. Giacomo. They lie in the following order, reckoning from N. to S. The *Passo di Val Sterla* (9,515'), on the S. side of the Piz d'Emet, joins the track of the Madesimo Pass, above the hamlet of that name.

The *Passo Groppera*, immediately N. of the *Pizzo Groppera* (9,626'), leads to the same track, which is joined just below the hamlet of Madesimo.

The third is rather more interesting, and probably easier than the last, and may be called *Passo di Angeluga* from a group of chalets on the W. side of the pass bearing the latter name. It lies on the S. side of the Pizzo Groppera, and passes near to a number of small lakes or tarns lying on either side of the watershed. The lowest of these (about 6,900') is close to the chalets of Angeluga. An abrupt, and rather steep, descent leads down to the level of the *Rabbiosa* torrent, fed by the snows of Fizzo Stella. The way lies along the rt. bank of the torrent till, after passing the hamlet of *Fraciscio*, it crosses to the opposite side, and bearing somewhat to the l., leads the traveller to the high road just above Campo Dolcino.

The Angeluga chalets are the most convenient starting point for the ascent of the *Pizzo Stella* (10,266'). The chief herdsman, named Giacomo dell' Adamino, is a competent guide, but a practised mountaineer will easily find the way, bearing to the rt. during the ascent, and striking the ridge some way S. of the highest point, which is marked by two stone men. $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice for the ascent, and $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. for returning to the chalets.

By some mistake, the figures 3,406, indicating a height of 11,175 ft., are inserted in the Swiss Federal Map at a point SW. of the true summit on the Italian side of the watershed.

SECTION 36.

BERNINA DISTRICT.

It is but of late years that the importance of the portion of the alpine chain lying between the upper valley of the Inn and the Val Tellina has been generally recognised. The survey for the Swiss Federal Map proved that the peaks of this range had been previously rated too low by thousands of feet. The Piz Bernina does not quite equal in height the *Pointe des Ecrins* or *Grand Paradis*, but considering the number and height of the peaks, and the size of their glaciers, the Bernina Alps are certainly entitled to rank as equal in importance to the *Dauphiné* and *Graian* groups, and inferior only to the two greatest masses—the *Pennine* and the *Bernese* ranges.

Attention has already been called to the line of depression extending from *Chiavenna* into the *Tyrol*, chiefly occupied by the upper valley of the *Inn*. In the two foregoing sections, the ranges lying on the N. side of the great *Rhætian* valley have been described. The loftier masses to the S., between the *Inn* and *Mera* on one side, and the *Adda* on the other, may collectively be included under the designation *Bernina District*, although this comprises three groups which are in a great degree orographically distinct. The western group, lying between the *Mera* and the *Adda*, includes the high peaks that enclose the head of *Val Masino*, whose principal summit is the *Monte della Disgrazia* (12,074'). This is separated by the *Val Malenco* and the *Muretto Pass* from the central group of the *Bernina Alps*, whose highest summit attains 13,294 ft. To the E. and NE. the latter group is limited by the line of depression followed by the high road of the *Bernina Pass*, and beyond this extends a tract including several mountain ridges that lie between the *Bernina Alps* and the *Orteler* group. These are not sufficiently important to be described in a separate section,

and are therefore included here. The most natural division between this and the *Orteler* district appears to be the line of valley between *Zernetz* and *Bormio*, taking the low pass which connects the source of the *Adda* at the head of *Val Fraele* with the valley of the *Spöl* descending to *Zernetz*.

Although the scientific geographer attaches no especial importance to the line of demarcation between the waters flowing to the *Adriatic* through the valley of the *Po*, and those that pass into *Germany* through the *Rhine* or the *Inn*, this is usually regarded as defining the main chain of the *Alps*. According to this definition, the main chain extends from *Chiavenna* along the N. side of *Val Bregaglia*, then crossing the low ridge of the *Maloya*, runs southward between the glens of *Ordlegna* and *Fedoz*, by the E. side of the *Muretto Pass*, to the *Piz Guz* (11,066'). The dividing ridge between the *Adda* and the *Inn* then follows a tolerably direct course to ENE., including several of the chief summits of this district, such as *Piz Tremoggia* (11,326'), *Piz Roseg* (12,936'), *Piz Bernina* (13,294'), *Piz Palü* (12,835'), and *Piz Cambrena* (11,835'), above the *Bernina Pass*. E. of that limit the same direction is preserved in the range whose highest summits are the *Corno di Campo* (10,843'), *Monte Zembrasca*, and *Monte Foscagno* (10,148'). The political boundary between *Switzerland* and *Italy* descends on the S. side of the watershed through the valley of *Poschiavo* nearly to *Tirano*, and in the *Val Bregaglia* to *Castasegna*, 6 m. from *Chiavenna*.

The best head-quarters for mountaineers desiring to explore the peaks and glaciers of the *Bernina Alps* are found at *Pontresina*, but *Samaden* and *St. Moritz*, when not over full, also afford good accommodation in the same neighbourhood. In the valleys opening toward *Val Tellina* the village inns are usually uninviting, but at the *Baths of Masino* very fair quarters are found by a traveller who would ex-

plore the grand scenery of that neglected valley. The Baths of Tarasp (4,182') in the Lower Engadine, and those of Le Prese (about 3,200'), near Poschiavo, are good stopping-places, but less attractive to the mountaineer than those above named.

It may be well in this place to notice the existence of a singular class, whose presence in the Engadine and Val Tellina, and in their lateral valleys, cannot fail to attract the notice of the mountaineer. Throughout this district the ordinary practice of the *communes* is to let a considerable part of the mountain pastures, or alps, to Bergamasque shepherds, who annually drive vast flocks of sheep from the meagre slopes of their native valleys to fatten on the richer and more nutritive vegetation of the higher mountains. Their course usually is over some of the passes mentioned in § 38, by which they descend into Val Tellina, and then, by the Bernina Pass, and various mountain tracks, reach the huts where they pass the summer months. These Italian shepherds are a wild-looking race, with limbs swarthy as the Bedouin, high conical hats, and clothing chiefly made of sheep or goat skin. They speak a Lombard dialect, sounding strange to the ear of a stranger; but, though rough in appearance and speech, they are usually honest, kindly, and hospitable people, used to a hard life and sparing diet, chiefly composed of polenta and water from the nearest stream. One consequence of this system is that horned cattle are much less common than elsewhere in the Alps, and the mountain wanderer cannot here count with any certainty on finding the excellent milk, butter, and cheese that are usually obtainable in an Alpine chalet.

It has appeared most convenient to include in this section the description of the main roads through the Engadine and the Val Tellina.

Visitors to the Engadine should know that a bank is now open during the season at St. Moritz.

ROUTE A.

CHIAVENNA TO NAUDERS, BY THE VAL BREGAGLIA AND ENGADINE.

	Post leagues	Eng. miles
Castasegna	2½	7½
Vico S. prano	2	6
Canaccia	1½	4½
Silvanplana	3½	10½
St. Moritz	1½	4½
Samaden	1	3
Zutz	2½	7½
Zernez	3½	10½
Lavin	2	6
Schuls	3½	11½
Bemüs	2	6
Mar. insbruck	2	6
Nauders	1½	3½
	29	87

Diligence daily between Chiavenna and Samaden, and between Samaden and Nauders. At Samaden a char to Chiavenna may be hired for 30 fr.

The high-road leaves the town of Chiavenna (§ 33, Rte. A) close to the Hôtel Conradi, and at once enters Val Bregaglia, a very fine valley that within a distance of 15 m. descends from the Maloya Pass through a vertical height of about 5,000 ft., passing from the region of alpine pastures to the Italian climate and vegetation of Chiavenna, which is but 1,040 ft. above the sea. After passing on the l. a pretty cascade fed by a stream descending from the Lago di Acqua Fraggia (§ 35, Rte. M), the traveller keeping to the road on the rt. bank, sees opposite to him the site of *Piurol* (Rom. Plurs), a town of considerable wealth and importance, which was overwhelmed by a bergfall in September 1618. The rocks and rubbish lay so deep that nothing has ever been recovered from the ruins but a church bell and two lamps. A chestnut wood now clothes the site, and conceals even the traces of so great a disaster. The Swiss frontier is passed before entering *Castasegna* (Inn: Post), 2,362 ft. above the sea. This is the limit of the cultivation of the vine and mulberry. A steep and narrow ravine on the S. side of the Mera, or Maira, leads by the Forcella di Rochette to the head of

Val Codera, and to Val Masino (Rte. F). At Spino, about 2 m. above Cantasegna, a bridge over the Mera, on the rt. of the road, leads to *Bondo* at the opening of the *Val Bondasca*. The glacier at its upper end is enclosed by a range of very fine granitic *aiguilles*, and well deserves a visit, even by those who do not attempt to traverse the ridges that enclose it. A few hundred yards farther the high-road crosses the Mera to *Promontogno* (2,687'), with a pretty good country inn kept by a widow Curtabat. On a plateau above the rt. bank of the river, opposite Bondo, is *Soglio* (3,340'), once one of the principal seats of the powerful family of Salis, and still containing an extensive villa and gardens. It is said that near to this village the Siberian pine and the chestnut may be seen growing side by side, an association scarcely to be found elsewhere in the Alps. Above Promontogno the valley is contracted to a picturesque defile below the ruined stronghold of *Castelmur*, where access to the upper valley was once guarded by a gateway. Above this the villages of Stampa and Borgonuovo are passed before reaching *Vico Soprano* (3,566'), the chief village in the valley, with a fair inn kept by the Landammann Maurizio. A stone bridge leads to the rt. bank of the Mera, but the road keeps to the l. bank of the stream. The torrent from the Albigna Glacier enters Val Bregaglia about 2 m. E. of Vico Soprano, but flows parallel to the Mera, not joining that stream till it reaches the village. An excursion to the Albigna Glacier may be strongly recommended to those who do not undertake the somewhat laborious Passo di Zocca, described in Rte. F. A rather steep ascent leads from the plateau, extending some way above Vico Soprano to the upper level of the valley where stands the last village,

Casaccia (4,790'), with three small and humble inns. Those of Bartolomeo Gioannini, and Agostino Zuan, have both been rather well spoken of,

and there is a third kept by Stampa. Pietro Torriani is recommended as a guide to the neighbouring passes. Here is the junction of the paths from the Muretto Pass (Rte. G), and those from the Septimer, Forcellina, and Duana Passes (§ 35, Rtes. I and K). The ascent from Casaccia to the *Maloya Pass* (5,942?) is easy to the pedestrian, but it requires a good many zigzags to reach the low broad ridge from whence the streams fall on the one side to the Adda, and in the opposite direction to the Inn. An unattractive mountain inn stands at the summit. Between the Col des Écheltes, near Bardonnèche, and the Tyrolese passes from the Inn to the Adige, this is the lowest point in the range of the Alps forming the natural frontier of Italy; but, as has been seen in the last section, it is necessary to traverse the Julier or some other higher pass, in order to reach the valley of the Rhine or the N. of Switzerland. The view towards the Val Bregaglia is more striking than that over the head of the Engadine, where rather gentle and monotonous slopes of bare green alpine pasture detract from the effect that would otherwise be produced by the high peaks on either hand. The descent is extremely slight, in fact quite insignificant, as the pass is but a few ft. higher than the *Silser See*, or Lake of Sils, the largest in the Alps lying at so great an elevation, 5,887 ft. It is fully 3 m. long, and 1 m. in breadth. The ruins of an ancient castle (*Chasté*) stand on a promontory of rock, at its eastern end. The road is carried along the N. shore, at the base of the Gravalvas range, while on the opposite side two valleys descend towards the lake. The first is the *Val Fedoz*, leading up to the *Vadred da Fedoz*, a considerable glacier on the N. side of the *Piz Güz* (11,066'). Farther E. is the *Val Fex*, leading to the *Capütscha* Pass. The stream from this valley has brought down a mass of detritus, which it has spread out in a sandy plain (where the botanist may gather *Juncus*

arcticus), at the ENE. end of the Silser See, dividing it from the *Silvaplanner See*. It is evident that these lakes were once continuous, and that a single sheet of water extended nearly 9 m. through the head of the Engadine to Campfer. On the flat tract beyond the lake of Sils, but on the side of the stream opposite to the high-road, is *Sils*, and near to it, *Maria*. These, which are the highest villages of the valley, are marked by the air of neatness and comfort, that will strike the traveller throughout a great portion of this rte. At a large white house in the village of *Maria* is an excellent new inn, where visitors are received *en pension*. There is, or was, another smaller inn at the Post Office. This would be a convenient stopping place for a traveller wishing to explore thoroughly the adjoining Val Fex, which offers many attractions to the naturalist. For passes to Val Malenco see Rte. H. The excursion to the Salatschigna Joch is noticed hereafter.

The *Engadine*—by which name the Swiss portion of the valley of the Inn is generally known—deserves some special notice, as it is one of the most remarkable valleys in the Alps. There is none other which maintains nearly so great an elevation, for we here find that in a distance of 30 m., from the head of the valley to near Zernetz, the level of the Inn does not fall more than 1,000 ft. This fact, added to the influence of the snowy ranges that wall it in on either side, makes this the coldest of the greater valleys of the Alps. Beyond small patches of garden vegetables, there is no tillage in the upper valley, and nature provides no other resource than pasture for cattle by which to support the population. Observing these conditions, the stranger sees with surprise a large number of considerable villages, and a style of building announcing the possession of comfort, and even wealth, on the part of many of the inhabitants. A large part of the younger population is used to go

forth into the world with a view to find a living; but this would not suffice to account for the condition of the people, if it were not that they are in hereditary possession of a trade which they exercise with extraordinary success throughout the many countries to which they carry their industry. Most of the Swiss confectioners and sugar bakers who are to be found in every large town on the Continent come from the Engadine, and there are few of them who do not realise a competence, and return with their savings to their native valley. Cut off from their Swiss neighbours by mountain ranges that are not easily passed except in the height of summer, and bordering on Tyrol at the lower end of the valley, and on Italy in the contiguous Val Bregaglia, the Engadine people are at once isolated and citizens of the world. It thus happens that they have maintained unchanged their own peculiar dialect of *Romantsch* (in which three or four periodical papers are published), and many local usages, while many of them are well acquainted with remote parts of Europe visited during their period of emigration. The Engadine is naturally divided into two distinct portions, the Ober Engadin, or upper valley, extending from the Maloya to the neighbourhood of Zernetz, and the Unter Engadin, stretching thence to the Tyrolese frontier below Martinsbruck. The conditions above described apply especially to the upper valley. In the lower valley the climate is less severe, and tillage is possible wherever the steep slopes allow room and soil for the purpose. But the Inn here runs through a deep trench between the opposing bases of the mountains, and the villages are often perched at a great height above the stream. The lateral valleys of the lower Engadine are for the most part narrow clefts whose precipitous slopes are clothed with the primæval forest, which still harbours the bear and many other wild animals, while the *Lämmergeyer* finds a home in the unfrequented crags of the alpine

region. Within the last few years the attention of many Swiss and other writers has been directed to this region, and several works, enumerated in the Introduction to this volume, have helped to increase the concourse of tourists, who have begun to make this one of their favourite haunts. Unlike what commonly happens elsewhere, the construction of a carriage-road through the upper part of the Engadine was an easy undertaking, while much labour and heavy expense have been absorbed in the continuation of the road through the lower valley. The new road, a great improvement on the old line, so steep and rough as to be scarcely passable for carriages, is now open to the Swiss frontier at Martinsbruck, but the road thence to Nauders is not in good condition.

Leaving to the rt. the little village of Sils, the road is carried along a dead level, and joins that of the Julier (§ 35, Rte. A) at

Silvaplana (two country inns), on rising ground overlooking the *Silvaplana See*, the natural continuation of the lake of Sils. The silt and gravel borne down by mountain torrents have encroached on the basin of this lake, and will ultimately divide it into two parts. These lakes abound in fish, although they are usually frozen over for five or six out of the nine months' winter of this bleak district. The interesting walk to Pontresina by the Surlei Fuorcla is noticed in Rte. B. A new road, traversed by the diligence, crosses the river below the lowest lake, and goes to the Baths of St. Moritz, while the main road to Samaden, by the village of St. Moritz, keeps to the l. bank passing the pretty village of *Campfer* (Inn: H. Julier, good), $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. below Silvaplana. The Siberian pine (*arolla*) becomes abundant above the

Baths of St. Moritz. The mineral springs, which have created a frequented watering-place in a position very unattractive to the lovers of ease and luxury, are at the base of a ridge projecting from the Piz Surlei (10,455'),

near the SW. end of the *St. Moritzer See*, 5,804 ft. above the sea. The waters are highly charged with alkaline salts, and carbonate of iron, with a small proportion of phosphoric acid, and traces of iodine, bromine, &c. Their influence, along with that of the mountain air, is said to be extremely efficient in cases requiring tonic treatment. They are annually visited by an increasing number of Italian, German, and English visitors, and the numerous inns near the springs are overcrowded throughout the ten or twelve weeks in which delicate persons are recommended to take the waters. A very large new building, intended to receive four hundred visitors, was opened in 1864. In a fine summer season the climate is highly enjoyable, though rather cold at night; but visitors should be prepared for inclement weather, and snow not rarely falls in the month of August. The village of St. Moritz (6,100') stands on rising ground, about 300 ft. above the baths, and rather more than a mile distant. Many of the patients lodge here. There are several inns, of which the most frequented is the *Hôtel Culm* (formerly *Faller*), kept by M. Badrutt—board, 5 fr. a day without wine, rooms from 2 to 5 fr. daily. Next to this rank in succession *Hôtel Bavier*; *Kreuz*, kept by Denz; *Post*; *Aquila Nera*. Lodgings may be had in private houses. Very general complaint is made that the food at all the inns here is inferior in quality and scanty. Nevertheless they are generally crowded, and travellers who have not secured rooms in advance should be prepared to go on to Samaden or Pontresina. Most of the excursions usually made from those places may be taken from St. Moritz; and good roads make it easy for ladies to reach comparatively distant points in the valley. Of the nearer walks the most interesting are those up the slopes N. of the village, commanding views of the higher peaks of the Bernina. The chalets of Nova and those of Giop are often visited, but

the best view is from the summit of the Margums Alp (7,766'), on the ridge overlooking Val Cellerina, which may be reached in rather more than 1 hr. The summit of *Piz Nair* (10,040'), at the W. extremity of the same ridge, is attainable without difficulty in 3 hours' steady walking from the village. The tour of Val Bevers (Rte. C) may be made by passing on the S. side of the Piz Nair to the little lake at the head of Val Suvretta. A very pleasing and easy walk to Pontresina is by the S. side of the St. Moritz See to the chalets of Acla, where coffee, cream, butter, &c. are provided for visitors, and then by a little mountain tarn called Statzer See, near to which grows *Drosera longifolia*.

One of the most interesting excursions from St. Moritz is that to the valleys of Fex and Fedoz, connected together by the Salatschigna Pass. The tour would be shortened by starting from the hamlet of Maria, but a char may be taken not only to Maria but for nearly 3 m. farther, as far as the chalets of Curtins in the Val Fex, and may await the traveller's return at Maria or Cresta.

On leaving Maria the char-road into Val Fex ascends nearly 500 ft. in order to gain the floor of the valley, which extends nearly at a level for fully 2 m., passing by the hamlet and picturesque chapel of Cresta to Curtins. The traveller then follows a path by the chalets and dairy establishment of the Silser Alp (6,759'), considered one of the most perfect in Switzerland, and, following the main track up the valley for some distance farther, leaves on the l. the path to the head of the valley, and ascends up grassy slopes towards the rocky ridge dividing this from Val Fedoz. The *Salatschigna Pass* lies well to the l. of a remarkable rock, resembling in its outline a cat *couchant*, and is a gap in a sharp indented ridge, commanding very fine views of the Fex and Fedoz Glaciers. The first is seen backed by the Capütschin, and the course taken over the Capütschin

Pass (Rte. H) and the Fex Fuorcla (Rte. C) may be traced from hence.

[The route from Pontresina to Chiesa may be easily joined by any one starting from Maria or St. Moritz and crossing the Capütscha Pass, connecting the Fex and Scerscen Glaciers. It affords the only direct way from either of those places to Val Malenco.]

The *Val Fedoz* offers grander and more impressive scenery than the Val Fex, and the *Piz Murgna* (10,355'), rising on its W. side, is a striking object. The descent into it is steep; the usual course lies somewhat l. of the pass; but it is also possible to keep down steep slopes on the rt., which lead to a goat track. 'This skirts the ridge for a considerable distance, but ultimately turns downwards, and led us to the foot of the rocks after 2½ hrs.' hard work. A further walk of 1 hr. along the stream brought us to the opening of the valley. Leaving the torrent to find its way by a fine fall to the level of the main valley above Isola, we turned to the rt. over moist meadows, and rounded a grassy brow, with lovely views of the Silser See, till we rejoined our morning rte. near Cresta, and ½ hour's rapid descent brought us back to Maria.' [J. F.]

The high road from St. Moritz traverses the small villages of Cresta and Cellerina, separated only by the torrent issuing from *Val Cellerina*. Here a road turns to the rt., crosses the Inn, and passing by the ancient church of St. Gianni, leads in less than 4 m. to Pontresina (Rte. B). The main road along the l. bank leads to

Samaden (Inns: Hotel Bernina, a good house and well situated; H. des Alpes, new, not bad, arrangements imperfect; Engadine Hof, large new house; Krone, fair and reasonable; Post, old-fashioned and primitive, cheap), the principal village of the upper Engadine, 5,608 ft. above the sea, with many large houses, inhabited by persons retired from business. This remote village has much the air of a town. It has three or four *cafés*,

a weekly political newspaper, and other periodicals. Lechner's *Piz Languard und die Bernina Gruppe*, sold here, will enable practised walkers to dispense with a guide for the ordinary excursions. Most of these are best made from Pontresina (Rte. B), but the *Piz Padella* (9,459'), immediately W. of the village, and easily accessible in 3 hrs., is best visited from hence. The ascent of *Piz Ot* (10,660') is more laborious, but it has been made easy, even for timid people, by a good path, with a hand-rail in steep places. As compared with the *Piz Languard*, this affords more interesting rock scenery; but the higher peaks are more distant, and the grand view of the Morteratsch Glacier is here wanting. The low summit called *Muottus* (8,273'), commanding a noble view, may be taken on the way to Pontresina. The church of St. Peter, the oldest in the Engadine, 300 ft. above Samaden, deserves a visit for the fine view over the valley. The neighbourhood of Samaden and St. Moritz abound in objects of interest to the naturalist. In addition to some special localities hereafter noted, the botanist may find in the main valley *Androsace septentrionalis*, *Linnæa borealis*, *Phaca frigida*, *Dracocephalum Ruyschianum*, *Carex Burbaumii*, *Kæleria hirsuta*, and many other rare plants. The zoologist will have no less ample occupation. Amongst many other rare Lepidoptera, he may take *Chelonia flava*; and in the lake of St. Moritz he will find *Lymneus Blauneri*.

The road from Samaden is carried along the level floor of the valley to *Bervers*, at the opening of the valley of the same name described in Rte. C. A schoolmaster named Krättli, who is well acquainted with the very rich local flora, sells, or did sell, good collections of dried plants. About 1 hr. farther is

Ponte (Inns: Hotel Albula, new; Krone, the old house, with tolerable rooms), at the junction of the track from the Albula (§ 35, Rte. C) with the road of the Engadine. As the name

indicates, there is here a bridge over the Inn, but the road now keeps all the way to the l. bank. To the rt. lies

Campovasto (5,581'), also called *Camogask*, at the opening of the *Val Chiamuera*, or *Camogaskerthal*, which with its two lateral branches penetrates deeply into the mountain ranges separating the Inn from *Val Livigno* (Rte. M). The main central branch runs SSE., and is connected by a pass on the W. side of the *Piz della Stretta* (10,197') with the head of the *Val del Fain* (Rte. B). A SE branch, called *Val Lavirum*, leads by the *Lavirum Pass* (9,249') to the *Federia* branch of *Val Livigno*. On the other side is the *Val Prunus*, mounting SSW. to the E. foot of *Piz Languard*.

Scarcely 1 m. beyond *Ponte* there is another bridge over the Inn at *Madulein*, a village standing under the castle of *Guardaval*, ruined in the 14th century in an outburst of popular fury, when a peasant of the valley had first slain the local oppressor to defend his daughter's honour. A torrent here descends from *Piz Kesch* (11,211') through the *Val d'Eschia*. That fine peak was first reached in 1864, as mentioned in § 35, Rte. C. The head of *Val Tuorn* (§ 35, Rte. C) may be reached from *Val d'Eschia* by the *Eschia Pass* (9,347', B. Studer). About 2 m. beyond *Madulein* is

Zutz (Inn: Schweizerbund, new, and well spoken of). The *Piz Griatschuls* (9,754') is easily ascended from hence, and is said to command a fine view. On the N. side it overlooks the *Val Sulsanna*. The next village is

Scanfs (Inns: Traube, very small; Kreuz). A little lower down is the opening of *Val Casanna* (Rte. M). There are here fine views of the *Piz Kesch* to the W., and *Piz d'Esen* (10,269') and *Piz Quaternals* (10,358') to the E. At *Capella* the paths from the *Scaletta* and *Sertig Passes* (§ 35, Rtes. G and H) descend through *Val Sulsanna* to join the road. At *Cimschel* (5,302') there is a poor Inn, and a little farther—nearly 2 hrs. from *Zutz*—the road crosses a torrent de-

ascending from Piz Vadred by a bridge called *Pont Auta*. This forms the political boundary between the Upper and Lower Engadine, but the natural limit is 3 or 4 m. lower down the valley, where the road, after crossing to the l. bank, makes a rather rapid descent just above

Zernetz (Inns: Bär, new; Löwe, kept by J. Fili, who has killed many bears and chamois on the neighbouring Alps; Steiubach). The village is much improved of late years, since a good road has connected it with the head of the valley. Here the Spöl, uniting the torrents from many mountain valleys into a considerable stream, enters the Engadine from ESE., while the Inn is forced aside from its direct course by a considerable mass of mountains whose highest point is *Piz Nuna* (10,263'). The village, one of the most important in the Engadine, stands at 4,912 ft. above the sea, on a tongue of land below the junction of the Spöl, and in the angle between it and the Inn. An excursion into Val Cluozza will interest the lover of wild scenery. The road returns to the l. bank of the Inn on leaving Zernetz, and keeps that side of the valley till it reaches the Tyrolese frontier at Martinsbruck. The way to Sūs lies through a narrow and picturesque defile commanding at some points a fine view of Piz Linard. The steep walls of the valley are broken through at one point where a torrent descends from the *Sursura Glacier* on the E. side of the higher peaks of the Scaletta Alps. A fine pass from Davos to Sūs by the Dischmatal and the Grialetsch and Sursura Glaciers, was effected by Mr. Girdlestone. See § 35, Rte. G.

(Sūs with two small tolerable inns) stands in a picturesque position at the junction of Val Susaca with the main valley. By that way the valleys of Davos and Prättigau are connected with the Engadine by passes described in § 34 and 35. The lord of a castle, who surrendered to the people when they rose against their oppressors, was

faithlessly murdered by them after he had a promise of safe-conduct. From that day forth—say the people of Sūs—no lark has ever sung over the ruins. Steep rocks of hornblende slate rise above the road, and the opening of the wild Val Sagliains is passed on the l., as the road approaches

Lavin (Inn: bei Jacob Juon, poor but civil people), 4,782 ft. above the sea. For the ascent of Piz Linard, the highest of the Silvretta Alps, which rises in a very bold peak between Val Sagliains and Val Lavinuoz, see § 34, Rte. E. The *Piz Miezdi* (9,593'), S. of Lavin, may be reached without difficulty by a moderate mountaineer, and will reward him by a very fine view of the Silvretta Alps. Below Lavin the valley of the Inn is everywhere so contracted as to leave little or no space near to the stream, and nearly all the villages stand at a considerable height on steep slopes, often separated by furrows or ravines cut into the mountains by torrents. This has made the construction of a road difficult and expensive. It is necessary either to descend into the depths of the valley in order to ascend again, or else to carry the road round projecting ribs of the mountain, and over deep rocky ravines. The new road passes below *Guarda* (5,433'). It has a clean inn (Sonne), and commands a fine view. The pedestrian may reach it by the old road, and then redescend to cross a ravine. In 2 hrs. from Lavin the traveller reaches *Ardetz*, a village beside the ruins of the castle of Steinsberg. The road now descends near to the bank of the Inn, and passes the opening of Val Tasna leading to the *Futschöl Pass* (§ 34, Rte. H). The castle of Tarasp and the houses of the adjoining hamlet of Vulpera are now seen on the opposite bank of the Inn, and the pedestrian may reach them without delay. The old char-road here mounted the steep projecting ridge on which stands *Fettan*, and then at once began to descend: but the new road avoids

Fettan, and in about 5 m. from Ardetz reaches

Schuls (Inns: Pension Belvedere, very good; several others of humbler pretensions, kept by Wieland, Peer, Arquint, &c.). This place has lately come into notice owing to the discovery of two powerful alkaline and chalybeate springs, but still more because of the increasing reputation of the neighbouring waters of Tarasp, to which place visitors are conveyed by omnibus several times daily.

Most travellers will turn aside to visit the mineral springs of *Tarasp*, as the place is generally called. The rather primitive inns formerly kept here by Steiner and Karl, are in some degree superseded by the opening of a large, new, handsome hotel. The hamlet where the more important springs have been discovered is properly called *Vulpera*, but the name of the commune is *Tarasp*. It is the only one in the Engadine where the people are Roman Catholic, and speak German instead of *Romantsch*. The waters here resemble those of *Schwalbach* and *Pyrmont*, but are said to be more powerful. There is little other resemblance between this place and those unattractive spots. The scenery of the immediate neighbourhood is here very fine, and there is ample occupation for the lover of nature in exploring the adjoining valleys. The principal establishment stands at 4,182 ft. above the sea, and enjoys a much milder climate than that of *St. Moritz*.

Of short walks, one of the most frequented is that to the castle of *Tarasp*, an ancient pile which has passed into the hands of M. Planta of *Samaden*, a distinguished member of one of the most distinguished families of this part of Switzerland. The village of *Tarasp* adjoins the castle. No stranger should omit to visit the *Moffette*, within $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. of *Schuls*, near the old road to *Fettan*. The name is given to two orifices through which carbonic acid gas, mingled apparently with sulphurous acid, issues in such

volume that insects, mice, and small birds approaching the place fall dead. A man walking upright scarcely feels any inconvenience, but on stooping the respiration is immediately affected. The remains of small animals are usually to be seen in abundance about the spot, which is bare of vegetation for a considerable space. There are many longer excursions, which will afford occupation to the mountaineer. On the N. side of the Inn the *Val Clozza*, opening at the village of *Schuls*, leads up to the E. base of the *Minschun* (10,076'). A southern peak of this mountain, 9,147 ft. in height, is easy of access. The Editor has no notice of the ascent of the higher summit. On the E. side of *Val Clozza* is *Piz Chiampatsch* (9,580'). The summit, reached in 4 hrs. from *Schuls*, is said to command the finest general view of the Lower Engadine. An excursion to the head of *Val Tasna* (§ 34, Rte. H) would lead through fine scenery. The mountain ranges on the S. side of the Inn are probably more attractive than the granitic mountains to the N., but they have been little explored. The higher peaks consist in great part of dolomite, and serpentine is present in large masses. One of the highest summits is the *Piz Pisoch* (10,427'), immediately S. of *Tarasp*. Towards the SW. is a considerable group of peaks, little exceeding 10,000 ft. in height, but supporting a large glacier called *Vadret Lischanna*, which may be reached through a short glen called *Val Lischanna*. W. of *Tarasp* the *Val Plafna* flows from the S. into the Inn, while the far more considerable *Val Searla* (§ 37, Rte. K) follows a parallel course, and opens into the main valley close to *Vulpera*. By one of the lateral branches of this valley, called *Val Minger*, it is easy to reach the head of *Val Plafna* across a rather low pass (7,628'), and so return to *Tarasp*. Several rare minerals have been found in the lower part of *Val Searla*, and many interesting objects doubtless await the naturalist who will explore

its recesses. Among other rare plants found in this neighbourhood may be mentioned *Linnaea borealis*, *Cortusa Matthioli*, and *Cypripedium calceolus*.

The new road from Schuls is carried along the l. bank of the Inn, below *Sins* (4,701'), a village with many large houses and tokens of wealth brought back by its migratory population. The *Val d'Uina*, opening to SE., is seen on the opposite side of the Inn. A path leads that way to Mals (§ 37, Rte. L). The main valley opens out at

Remüs (4,022'). The bridge, spanning a narrow cleft through which the torrent from Val Sinestra (§ 34, Rte. H) enters the Engadine, stands below the ruins of Tschianuff, a castle erected to defend the valley against the predatory incursions of the Tyrolese. From this village the mountaineer may ascend the

Muttler (10,827'), the highest peak in the Lower Engadine. It has been climbed by M. Weilenmann. A short way below Remüs the *Val Assa* opens on the S. side of the Inn. Rather high up in this short glen is a curious spring, called Fontana Chistaina, said to flow regularly three times a day, being dry at other times. The valley of the Inn between Remüs and Martinsbruck is a defile, which is almost an unbroken continuation of the well-known gorge of Finstermünz. The road passes under the village of *Schleins* (5,056'), standing on a high terrace 1,400 ft. above the river. It was utterly destroyed by fire in November 1855. [The head of *Val Sampuoir*, a branch of the Samnaunthal (§ 34, Rte. H), may be reached from Schleins by the *Salet Pass* (9,565'), a hunter's pass over the ridge E. of Muttler.]

Martinsbruck is commonly spoken of as the extreme limit of Swiss territory towards the Tyrol, but the steep l. bank of the Inn belongs to Switzerland for a space of four or five miles lower down, as far as the opening of the Samnaunthal (§ 34, Rte. H). The path on that side of the river is a mere goat-track, but more picturesque than the

road which crosses the Inn at Martinsbruck (3,343') and enters Austrian territory. The passport office and custom-house are close to the bridge. The rough road mounts over a projecting ridge, and then descends a little to reach

Nauders (Inns: Post; Mondschein). 4,164 ft. above the sea, on the high road from Botzen to Landeck and Innsbruck (§ 44).

ROUTE B.

SAMADEN TO PONTRESINA—EXCURSIONS FROM PONTRESINA.

Since the Engadine has become more widely known to strangers, the favourite resort of mountaineers has been to *Pontresina*, a village less than 4 m. from Samaden, on the way to the Bernina Pass (Rte. K). It is reached by a good road that ascends gently along the rt. bank of the *Flatzbach*. In the lower village is a clean and comfortable inn (Steinbock), much quieter than those in Ober Pontresina, only a few hundred yards farther on. This stands at 5,915 ft. above the sea, immediately on the N. side of the main group of the Bernina Alps. The inn (Krone) kept here by Gredig has been for some years a favourite resort of English tourists. There have been some complaints, but the general testimony is favourable. A large well-built house (H. Rosegg) has been lately opened. The Weisses Kreuz has also very fair accommodation, and the obliging host knows the country well. Good beer is found here. Lodgings may be engaged at many of the private houses, those of M. Saratz are recommended.

The visits of strangers have created here the profession of guide, and regulations, comprising a tariff, which have been the subject of just animadversion, have been established. The chief guide

was J. Colani, son of a famous chamois-hunter, of whose strange career Tschudi has given an interesting and well known narrative. The present Colani knows the mountains thoroughly, and has been a good mountaineer, but is now past active work. It is to the influence of Colani that a narrow jealousy of strange guides, whether from Switzerland or Chamouni, and the extortionate terms demanded for the ascent of the higher peaks, have been attributed. Jenni and Fleuri, long known as the best guides here, no longer act. Of the younger men, Hans and Chr. Grass, Jacob and Paul Mueller, and A. Ambühl are best spoken of. It is a general opinion among English travellers that the guides here are not so attentive and obliging in small matters as those of Chamouni and the Oberland usually are. This is perhaps owing to the fact that they hold a higher social position, and that in this part of Switzerland a tone of equality between classes is more firmly established than in the more frequented districts of the Alps. The tariff includes most of the minor summits that can by possibility attract the attention of a stranger. The usual charge for the ascent of those between 10,000 and 11,000 ft. is from 7 to 10 fr. per guide, while lesser excursions are charged 5 or 6 fr. For Piz Tschierva, or Piz Corvatsch, the charge is 15 fr., and Piz Morteratsch or the Capütschin 20 fr. So far the tariff was not unreasonable. The extravagant demand of 300 fr. for the ascent of Piz Bernina, subject to increase if there were more than two travellers, and the like sum for the ascent of Piz Roseg, has been abandoned; the first is marked 80 fr., the latter 50 fr. for each guide. Several of the guides have collections of dried plants for sale.

A long list of peaks near Pontresina might be given, the ascent of which may offer agreeable occupation to a mountaineer. Of these, Piz Ot and Piz Padella being more conveniently

taken from Samaden and Piz Nair from St. Moritz, have been noticed in the last Rte. The *Piz Chalchag* (10,348'), lying between Val Roseg and the Morteratsch Glacier, and the *Piz Surlei* (10,456') between the first-named valley and the Inn, are tolerably easy of access.

The following notices of excursions from Pontresina are much abridged. Visitors who remain some days will not fail to purchase the little work by Lechner, mentioned in last Rte., which will enable them to dispense with a guide for many of the easier excursions.

1. *Piz Languard*. The indispensable excursion for visitors to Pontresina is the ascent of Piz Languard (10,715'), commanding one of the finest panoramic views in the Alps. The ascent, which is remarkably easy for a point of such height, takes about 3½ hrs. A horse may be taken (charge 10 fr.) as far as the foot of the last peak. A practised mountaineer does not require a guide. The peak lies about due E. of Pontresina, on the N. side of a little glen whose stream enters the Flatsbach, ½ m. above the village. The ascent is for some way through a wood of larch and arolla, then over easy slopes of alpine pasture, till the track reaches the base of the peak, which is chiefly formed of mica slate. The way thence lies chiefly among large blocks of stone, with patches of snow. The top is marked by a wooden cross and an iron stanchion. The annexed view will give a better idea of the panorama than any description. It includes Monte Rosa to the W., and the central range of the Tyrol Alps to the E. Far more striking than the distant peaks in the horizon are the great summits of the Bernina Alps, rising above the Morteratsch Glacier. *Potentilla frigida*, *Androsace glacialis*, and *Carex Vahlî* are found on the peak. It is possible to make a circuit by a small glacier lying SE. of the summit, and descend into the Val del Fain by a ridge called La Pischa. For this agreeable tour the guides claim 10 fr.



Edw. Weller

R D

2. *Morteratsch Glacier*. Next to the Piz Languard, the visit to the Morteratsch Glacier (Rom. Vadret da Morteratsch) is the excursion most recommended to visitors at Pontresina. To make the position of this and the other neighbouring glaciers more clear, a few words on the topography of the Bernina Alps may be serviceable. The principal peaks of the Bernina are disposed in a range running from WSW. to ENE., between *Piz Tremoggia* (11,326) and *Piz Cambrena* (11,835'), or in ridges that project from this central range. Half-way between the two above-named summits rises the highest peak, Piz Bernina (13,294'). This occupies the very centre of the group, and from it, as well as from the Tremoggia and Cambrena peaks, three considerable ridges extend about due N. Between the easternmost and the middle ridge lies the Morteratsch Glacier, while between the latter and the western ridge is the Val Roseg, closed at its S. end by the Roseg Glacier.

The *Morteratsch Glacier* descends towards the N., approaching very near to the Bernina road, at a point about $3\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Pontresina, where it comes to an end in a gorge, near to a fine waterfall of the Flatzbach. The lower part of the glacier is easily traversed, and a rough track has been carried along both banks, used by the sheep that are pastured on the slopes. The excursion from Pontresina is often extended as far as the chalet of Boval, occupied in summer by Bergamasque shepherds. It stands on the l. bank of the glacier, and is reached in about $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from the high road. A first attempt by the guides Jenni and Fleuri to provide a hut for the convenience of mountaineers at a place much higher than Boval failed owing to the irregular incursions of the glacier stream. A new hut has been completed by the aid of the Swiss Alpine Club, and will doubtless be serviceable for long expeditions. There being now so many rival mountaineers in this district it

may sometimes be found overcrowded. Those who wish to traverse a part of the glacier usually go to the *Isla Pers* (8,169'), a projecting rock, whose position recalls that of the Jardin near Chamouni, which rises from the lower part of the *Vadret Pers*. This is a much-broken lateral glacier, descending towards the NW. from the ridge connecting the Piz Palü, Piz Cambrena, and Mont Pers. Below the *Isla Pers* it joins the main ice-stream of the Morteratsch, descending from the S. in an almost unbroken ice-fall from the highest crest of the Bernina group connecting the Piz Zupo, Cresta Agiuzza, and Piz Bernina. The Piz Zupo is the summit lying due S. along the axis of the Morteratsch Glacier; the rather higher Piz Bernina lies SW., at the origin of the range dividing the Morteratsch and Roseg Glaciers. Speaking generally, the lower part of the Morteratsch Glacier is easily traversed in all directions, while above its junction with the Pers Glacier both ice streams are much crevassed, and the assistance of thoroughly good guides is required for all expeditions above that limit.

3. *Tour of Mont Pers. Diavolezza Pass*. The E. side of the Morteratsch glacier, below the junction of the Vadret Pers, is bounded by a moderately high rugged mass, called *Mont Pers*. The highest point, reaching 10,532 ft., but little surpasses the general height of the ridge extending along the NE. side of the Pers Glacier towards the higher mass of Piz Cambrena. One of the most agreeable excursions from Pontresina is to make the tour of the Mont Pers, mounting by the Morteratsch Glacier, and returning by the Bernina road. A good rope, ice-axe, and a trusty guide (charge 12 fr.) are advisable, as the Pers Glacier is always much broken, and sometimes difficult. The *Isla Pers*, when approached by the most direct course, is reached in from 4 to 5 hrs. from Pontresina. The way lies a little N. of E. from the summit of the *Isla Pers*, across a much-cre-

vassed piece of glacier, to the foot of a slope of rough débris, with patches of snow, leading in about 2 hrs. from the island of rock to the *Diavolezza Pass* (9,670' [R.C.N.]). This commands a very beautiful view of the Bernina peaks on the one side, and the Orteler Alps on the other. The descent is by a snow-slope to the highest of a chain of small tarns, whose name (*Diavolezza*) has been given to the pass. Overlooking the lakes at the summit of the Bernina Pass, a rough track follows the torrent, and in 2 easy hrs. from the pass reaches the Bernina Inn. In 2 hrs. more the traveller returns to Pontresina.

Mr. and Mrs. Winkworth made, in 1863, a longer circuit by a pass nearer the Piz Cambrena, descending by the Val d'Arli, and reaching the high-road at the same point as by the last-named pass.

4. *Roseg Glacier*. Next to the Morteratsch, the Roseg Glacier is the most considerable of those connected with the Bernina group. It is formed by the confluence of two nearly equal ice-streams. The S. branch, or true *Vadret da Roseg*, originates in the ridge connecting the Piz Roseg, La Sella, and the Capütschin. The SE. branch, or *Vadret da Tschierva*, lies on the other side of Piz Roseg, and is enclosed by that peak, the Piz Bernina, and Piz Morteratsch. In the fork between the two glaciers is a rocky promontory called Agagliogs (9,078'). The Roseg Glacier below the junction is much shorter than its rival, and extends but about 1 m. into the valley that opens close to the village of Pontresina. There is a rough char-road through the glen, and it is an easy walk of 2½ hrs. to reach the foot of the glacier. The slopes on the W. side still support some fine arollas. Of several châteaux in the valley, that of Misauna (6,578') is nearest the glacier, and supplies the best quarters. The favourite excursion is to the summit of the Agagliogs rock, a point which may be reached by ladies, about 5 hrs.

distant from Pontresina. Charge for a guide (unreasonable)—10 fr. Mr. Tuckett found a plateau on the E. side of Piz Corvatsch, above the l. bank of the glacier, commanding a still finer view, and returned thence in 2¼ hrs. to Pontresina, passing the châteaux of Ota, and enjoying delightful views of the neighbouring peaks. *Trientalis europea*, extremely rare in the Alps, has been found in Val Roseg.

5. *Ascent of Piz Bernina* (13,294'). This remarkable peak was first reached in 1850 by M. Coaz, and next by M. Saratz of Pontresina. The interesting description of the ascent, given by Mr. E. S. Kennedy in the Second Series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers,' is well known to most readers. The expedition is at all times difficult and laborious, and in some states of the snow has been found impossible. A much shorter course than that followed by Messrs. Kennedy and Hardy has, however, been lately adopted. Instead of making a great circuit by the rocks called 'Festung der Gemen Freiheit,' in the ridge extending NNW. from Piz Palü, it has been found possible to ascend by the W. side of the great ice-fall of the Morteratsch. This saves fully 3 hrs. on the old route, but is not altogether free from risk from avalanches, and requires the aid of first-rate guides. This leads by a very direct course to the crest of the ridge between the Cresta Agiuza and the Piz Bernina, which itself commands a magnificent view. This, called by M. E. N. Buxton *Cresta Agiuza Sattel* (11,930'), was traversed as a pass between Val Malenco and Pontresina by Mr. Tuckett in 1866, who on the same occasion reached the summit of Piz Bernina along the crest.

Messrs. E. N. Buxton, W. F. Digby, W. E. Hall, A. Johnston, and N. Woodmass, with Jenni, Fleuri, and Walther as guides, reached the summit of the *Piz Palü* (12,835') by the ridge to the E. of the summit. The weather being very unfavourable, no view was obtained. *Piz Zupò* (13,120') was

reached in 1863 by MM. Enderlin and Serardy, with a chamois-hunter named Padruet.

6. *Ascent of Piz Morteratsch* (12,316'). The ascent of Piz Morteratsch, the highest summit of the ridge dividing the Roseg and Morteratsch Glaciers, is a safe and not difficult expedition. The tariff price for a guide is only 20 fr., while 50 fr. (?) are demanded for the Piz Roseg. The descent to the Boval chalet on the Morteratsch Gl., spoken of in the following note by Messrs. Blore and Gosling, is extremely steep, and a party attempting that course in 1864 was very nearly lost in an avalanche.

'We left the Roseg (Misauna ?—Ed.) chalet (good quarters) at 4.30 A.M., reached the top of the rocks in 2 hrs. 40 min., halted 40 min. for breakfast, and gained the summit at 9.30. Descended to the Boval chalet in 3 hrs.' [Mr. Bonney has pointed out in 'Alpine Journal,' No. 23, a pleasant variation on the ordinary route.]

7. *Ascent of Piz Roseg*. This rises very boldly between the Roseg and Tschierwa glaciers; its highest portion includes two peaks. The higher, measuring 12,936 ft., is connected by an extremely sharp arête with a second northern peak, lower only by 52 ft. From the latter a rocky ridge, partly covered with névé, extends NNW. to the Agagliogs promontory, which divides the two great glaciers named above. The N. peak has been ascended by Mr. Bircham in 1863, and afterwards by M. Weillenmann, and M. Specht of Vienna, by a hanging glacier that falls from the SW. side of the ridge to the upper névé of the Roseg Gl. The very difficult passage of the arête leading from the second to the highest peak was first accomplished in 1865 by Messrs. A. W. Moore and H. Walker, with Jacob Anderegg as guide.

The *Piz Sellu* was ascended in 1863 by Messrs. E. N. Buxton, W. F. Digby, and A. Johnston. It has two peaks close together, of which the highest reaches 11,805 ft. The *Piz Tschierwa*

(11,713'), *Piz Corvatsch* (11,345'), and *Capütschin* (11,132') are all easy of access. The Pontresina tariff fixes rates varying from 12 to 25 fr. for a guide to the summit.

8. *Tour of Piz Surlei by the Surlei Fuorcla*. It has been mentioned in Rte. A that there is an easy and charming walk, in great part through forest, from Pontresina to St. Moritz by the Statzer See, Acla, and the SE. side of the Lake of St. Moritz. A moderate walker may enjoy a very pleasing excursion by proceeding from St. Moritz to the hamlet of Surlei, WNW. of the peak of that name, and then following a track to the S. along the l. bank of a torrent. After passing a chalet, the course is up a projecting slope towards a black rock seen from the valley of the Inn, and then bears to the l. till the torrent is again reached at the foot of a little glacier on the N. side of Piz Corvatsch. It is better to pass below the end of the glacier, when a short ascent will lead the traveller to the *Surlei Fuorcla* (9,042'), commanding a noble view of both the Roseg and Tschierwa Glaciers and the great peaks enclosing them. From the pass the traveller may descend towards the foot of the Roseg Glacier, or else bear to the l., and so shorten the way to Pontresina. The tour requires 7 or 8 hrs., exclusive of halts.

9. *Tour of Piz Corvatsch*. A much more laborious excursion than the last is the tour of Piz Corvatsch, effected by a pass called *Fex Fuorcla* (10,112'), between that peak and the Capütschin. Some travellers, instead of crossing the pass, mount an adjoining summit called *Cima da Fex*—apparently that marked 3,302 metres = 10,833 ft. in the Swiss Federal map. The descent into the Val Fex, some way below the glacier at its head, is very steep. As mentioned in Rte. A, the Val Fex opens out near the hamlets of Maria and Sils, and the return to Pontresina is by the high road. A long day is required for the expedition, but the tired traveller may engage a vehicle

at Silvaplana for his return to Pontresina.

10. *The Val del Fain*. This excursion is chiefly recommended to botanists, and especially to those who may reach Pontresina early enough to find the rich vegetation in perfection. The *Val del Fain* is a glen opening into the Bernina road, a little above the Bernina Inn. The name is derived from the richness and abundance of its hay. At its eastern E. is a pass leading into Val Livigno, and another to the N., into Val Chiamuera (Rte. A).

ROUTE C.

BEVERS TO ST. MORITZ, BY VAL BEVER.

The great majority of travellers will always follow the high road between Bevers and St. Moritz; but to the naturalist or the geologist there are many inducements to turn aside at the first-named village, and to make a circuit by the line of valley which cuts off the group of peaks connected with Piz Ot from the adjoining mass of Piz d'Err and its associated summits.

The *Val Bever* is a comparatively deep trench parallel to that of the Albula Pass (§ 35, Rte. C), but lying at a considerably lower level. The lower part is so nearly flat that a char-road is carried nearly 3 m. from Bevers for the convenience of the herdsmen of the valley. In 2½ hrs. from Bevers the track reaches a group of chalets at a point where the valley forks. The SW. branch, traversed by a torrent from the Glaciers of Piz d'Err and Cima da Flix, retains the name Val Bever, while a branch descending from the S. is called *Val Suvretta*. The Val Bever is often visited by botanists, being considered the richest locality for rare plants in this district. *Ranunculus parnassifolius*, *Lychnis flos Jovis*, *Dianthus glacialis*, *Saxifraga controversa*, *Valeriana supina*, several curious hybrid gentians,

Pedicularis incarnata, *Kobresia caricina*, *Carex VahlII*, and *C. microglochin*, are among the most interesting species. Following the Val Suvretta, the traveller reaches a flattened saddle between Piz Nair (10,040') and *Piz Suvretta* (10,085'). A small tarn rests on the ridge which may conveniently be called *Suvretta Pass* (8,589'), and a glen falls towards the SE. to Campfer. A traveller with a guide may reach St. Moritz by a more interesting rte., passing along the S. side of Piz Nair to the Alp Giop, and thence to St. Moritz.

The geologist will find occupation in tracing the palæozoic and secondary rocks in the ranges enclosing the head of Val Bever. There is a difficult glacier pass connecting the head of the valley with the Val d'Agnelli near the Julier Pass, and another, not less arduous, into the Val d'Err, by the NE. side of the Piz d'Err (§ 35, Rte. A).

ROUTE D.

TOUR OF THE BERNINA—SELLA PASS.

Since English, Swiss, and German mountaineers have made the Bernina Alps their favourite resort, several new passes have been discovered, and there is now a choice between various routes for making a tour of the principal group. This expedition can be recommended only to practised mountaineers, with good guides and fine weather. Nearly all the travellers who have made the tour here indicated have sought shelter at the *Fellarius Alp*, a group of chalets lying in the upper part of a lateral glen of Val Malenco (Rte. G), and there is but one direct course between that place and Pontresina by the W. side of the Piz Bernina, which is that described below as the Sella Pass. On the E. side of the P. Bernina there is open to the mountaineer a choice between various routes which are here briefly indicated. In regard to high glacier passes, such as those here noticed, the writer does not believe that directions given in a guide-book

can supply the need of local knowledge, or at all events of the aid of a first-rate guide.

1. *By the Pizzo Rovano* (8,596'). This is the least circuitous way for reaching the Fellaria Alp from Pontresina for those who do not wish to undertake a glacier pass. The way is by the high road of the Bernina as far as the Lago Nero, and thence by the Cavaglia track (Rte. K) to the Palü Alp. From those châteaux there is little difficulty in skirting the slopes of the *Cornicella* (9,223'), and the spurs of the Pizzo di Verona, keeping to the rt., as high as the nature of the ground will allow, until the pass is attained lying at the S. side of the last named peak. It is indicated without a name on the Swiss Federal Map. It leads into the NE. branch of the Val di Campo Moro (Rte. I), close to the lower end of the Fellaria Glacier. It is necessary to cross a glacier stream, and ascend on the opposite, or W. side, in order to reach the highest châteaux of Fellaria, which are thus reached in 7 hrs. walking from the Bernina Inn, or 9 hrs. from Pontresina.

2. *By the Passo di Gambrè*. This name is given on the Austrian Map of Lombardy to the pass connecting the Palü and Fellaria glaciers, though the dotted line on that map does not correspond with the course which must be taken, and the pass seems to be unknown to the natives. It is advisable to sleep at the Palü Alp, or Grüm Alp (Rte. K), or else to start before daylight from the Bernina inn. Skirting the slopes above the N. side of the Palü glacier, the l. moraine is reached in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from the Grüm Alp, just above the lower ice-fall. In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the nearly level part of the glacier is traversed to the foot of the higher ice-fall. Early in the season it seems not difficult to continue the ascent by the glacier, but it may sometimes be necessary to bear to the l., and cling to the rocks of the ridge connecting Piz Cambrena with Piz Palü. By keeping well to the l. near to Piz Zupô, the descent of the

Fellaria Gl. is effected without serious difficulty, and the route of the Sella Pass is joined about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. above the Fellaria Alp.

3. *By the Cambrena Sattel*. In 1865 several expeditions were made with a view to reach the upper névé of the Palü Gl. by the Cambrena Glacier, a more direct course from the Bernina Inn than that last described. This is best effected by the *Cambrena Sattel*, a well-marked gap in the ridge E. of the Piz Cambrena. It may be reached from the Bernina Inn in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. Bearing to the rt., over shaly slopes, from this gap, the traveller may either ascend by the upper ice-fall, or by steep rocks on the N. side of the Palü Glacier, joining the route of the Passo di Gambrè. By this way the Fellaria Alp was reached in $12\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Bernina Inn.

4. *By the Palü Pass*. It is obvious from a glance at the map that the most direct way from Pontresina to the upper plateau of the Palü and Fellaria Glaciers is by the Morteratsch Gl., supposing it possible to find a practicable pass between Piz Cambrena and Piz Zupô. That which alone may be considered tolerably direct lies very near the summit of Piz Palü, between the highest peak and the rather lower W. peak. The glacier difficulties in ascending from the Isla Pers (Rte. B) try the skill of the guides and the steadiness of the travellers; and the descent, whether by rocks or by an ice-couloir, is extremely steep. This course was taken in 1864 by Messrs. Freshfield, Beachcroft, and Walker. It is possible to pass the ridge between the Morteratsch and Fellaria Gl. farther W. on either side of the projecting rocks called Bella Vista, but this course is more circuitous, though the pass is much lower.

The form and position of the glaciers on the S. side of the Bernina group deserve especial attention. Although the valleys descending towards Val Tellina all tend more or less directly to the S., the reservoirs in which the névé

of these extensive glaciers is accumulated are formed by ridges running E. and W. The Scerscen Glacier is formed of two such reservoirs, resembling frozen lakes rather than glaciers, one being at a much higher level than the other; and it seems probable that the same conditions obtain in the Fellaria Glacier, which has been very imperfectly explored.

From the upper chalets of the Fellaria Alp, which are deserted at the end of August, the way to the Sella Pass is by a rather long ascent over steep but not difficult rocks, avoiding an ice-couloir which is left on the rt., till, in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Alp, the névé of the Fellaria Glacier is reached. The lower plateau of this glacier is nearly level with the upper plateau of Scerscen, and by bearing first NW., and then W. below the rocky ridge descending from Piz Zupô, the low rounded ridge of névé dividing the two glaciers is crossed. The way then lies a little N. of W. over an unbroken field of névé commanding glorious views in every direction, until the *Sella Pass* is attained in about 5 hrs. from the chalets; $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice for the descent to the foot of the Roseg Glacier, and 2 hrs. more to Pontresina.

The only important pass not yet achieved in this district is that from the Tschierva to the head of the Scerscen Glacier, between Piz Bernina and Piz Roseg.

ROUTE E.

COLICO TO BORMIO, BY THE VAL TELLINA.

	Kilomètres	Eng. miles
Morbegno . . .	17	$10\frac{1}{2}$
Sondrio . . .	$25\frac{1}{2}$	15
Tirano . . .	26	$16\frac{1}{2}$
Boi adore . . .	19	$12\frac{1}{2}$
Bormio . . .	19	12
	107	$67\frac{1}{2}$

Diligences run daily in summer between Bormio and Tirano, and every day between that place and Colico, although they have ceased to traverse

the Stelvio pass since 1859. Light carriages can usually be hired at a reasonable rate. The road here described forms a portion of the great military road of the Stelvio, constructed by the Austrian Government at a vast expense, between the years 1822 and 1825, to connect Milan with the Tyrol.

The *Val Tellina* (Germ. *Vellin*) is one of the great valleys of the Alps that by its dimensions, its historical recollections, and the beautiful and varied scenery of the main valley and its tributaries, best deserves the attention of strangers; but, in part owing to the fact that it lies out of the ordinary track of English tourists, in part to the bad reputation of the lower portion, supposed to breed intermittent fevers, it has failed to attract much attention. Except at Colico, there is no risk of malaria, but the great heat of the valley below Tirano repels the lovers of mountain air.

The people of the Val Tellina are characteristically Italian, though they have but lately become citizens of the constitutional monarchy. Long subject to the Grisons' leagues, who lorded it over them with a heavy hand, they were annexed to the Austrian states in 1815. They owe to that government the great road that traverses the valley, along with an unbearable load of taxation. Though it has suffered much from destructive inundations—a mischief much aggravated by the unwise cutting down of the forests—the valley is extremely fertile, producing much fine silk, and some excellent wines.

From Colico, nearly to Tirano, the valley mounts very gently, and about due E. It is then turned NE. until it reaches its natural termination at the defile of Morignone. Here the Adda, formed by the confluence of two copious torrents flowing in opposite directions, and meeting near Bormio, descends from the N. through the Serra di Morignone. This was long the political boundary of Val Tellina. Bormio struggled for a separate existence, or underwent the sway of many successive masters.

The military road is carried nearly due E. from Colico to Morbegno, along the S. side of the marshy tract that has been formed by the detritus of the Adda; the high wooded spurs of the Monte Spluga to the N., and the Legnone to the S., form fine pictures. The boundary of Val Tellina is reached about 3 m. from Colico. Nearly 6 m. from that place is *Delebio*, near the opening of a mountain glen (*Val Lessina*), through which a steep and rough track leads to Premana (§ 38, Rte. H). On the opposite side of the Adda, at some distance from the stream, is *Traona*, the chief village on that bank.

Morbegno (Inn: Regina d'Inghilterra, good; the cellars used to contain some excellent wine of the valley), stands on rising ground, 853 ft. above the sea, near the site of the ancient town. This was partly destroyed by a great landslip, and consequent inundation of the Bitto, which here enters the valley from the N. (For the passes at the head of Val di Bitto, see § 38.)

This is a substantial country town, with a fine church. There is a commanding view from the hill on which stood the ancient castle, reached by the paved path leading into the Val di Bitto.

A long stretch of straight road, first descending, then remounting, takes the traveller for the first time near to the l. bank of the Adda, and after following its course for a short way, crosses to the rt. bank at the base of a steep rocky hill. On rounding this obstacle, the opening of Val Masino (Rte. F) is seen to the l., and the road crosses the copious torrent that escapes from it, which is held in by massive dykes from inundating the surrounding fields and meadows. Before long the main road returns to the l. bank to avoid a great bend of the river, and in rather more than 2 m. again takes to the rt. bank, to which it adheres until it reaches Tirano. This part of the valley is in some degree defaced by the encroachments of the Adda, whose un-

governable stream often changes its course during inundations. Thus it may be seen, that in the part of the valley now traversed, a little SW. of the village of Berbenno, the river no longer follows the course represented in so recent a map as the Swiss Federal Survey. It is not only the main stream, and the torrents which enter it from the large lateral valleys, that continually threaten the native of Val Tellina with destruction to the fruits of his industry. The trifling channels on the slopes of the mountains, nearly dry in ordinary weather, are liable to swell in a few hours to formidable proportions, and to bear down with them stones and earth, under which the vineyard created by patient labour may be buried in a few moments. The mischief mainly arises from the violence of the rains that fall on the S. side of the Alps, far exceeding anything usual in Switzerland, but it has been aggravated by the rash removal of many of the forests from the flanks of the mountains and the upper valleys. As an illustration, it is said that the commune of *Berbenno*, a village standing N. of the high road, sold a great part of the woods above it for 138,000 francs, and that the damage since done by inundations and landslips due to the same cause amounts to 700,000 fr.

On the S. side of the Adda are seen two valleys—*Val Madre* and *Val Cervo*—each leading to a pass into Val Brembana. About 3 m. farther, on the same side of the Adda, is seen the village of *Cajolo*, at the opening of the more considerable *Val del Livrio*, also leading to the upper end of Val Brembana. The *Pizzo Vespolo* (7,648') is a prominent point on the W. side of Val del Livrio, and must command a very fine view of the Bernina Alps and the other ranges enclosing Val Tellina. To the l. of the high road are the vineyards of *Sassella*, producing one of the most esteemed wines of the valley.

Sondrio (Inns: Alb. della Maddalena, fair: Corona, or Post, perhaps

the best; Angelo, small and cheap) is the chief town of Val Tellina, once seat of a governor, now of the prefect of the province. Though not large, it has somewhat of the air of a city, containing many good houses and educated inhabitants. The mineralogist may easily obtain permission to see the collection of Signor Giuseppe Sertoli; and a botanist will probably not find it difficult to inspect the local herbarium of Signor Ferrari. The town stands at 1,198 ft. above the sea, at the junction of *Val Malenco* with the main valley. The *Malero* torrent issuing from it is one of the most destructive in Val Tellina. Many new buildings in the town occupy the sites of houses carried away by it in 1834. A massive embankment is designed to protect the town, and to lead the torrent into the Adda; but every heavy fall of rain threatens danger to the inhabitants. It is well worth while to make a slight ascent to the ancient castle, called *Masegra*, commanding a very fine view of the town and its neighbourhood. On the opposite bank of the *Malero*, the local antiquaries point out the site of the original city founded by the *Tusci*.

Few places present more remarkable contrasts than the neighbourhood of Sondrio. Within a few miles of the glaciers of the Bernina and the Monte della Disgrazia, we have here the climate and the vegetation of the shores of the Mediterranean. The fig-tree and opuntia have run wild, the pomegranate ripens its fruit, and delicate Southern shrubs are seen in all the gardens.

Cretinism and goitre exist in many of the villages between Sondrio and Tirano. It is said that the valley would not be habitable in summer, but for the currents of air introduced through the lateral valleys to the N. and S., and the western breeze, here called *brevu*, blowing from the Lake of Como during the day-time in hot weather.

On leaving the town, the road passes

near a fine new hospital, built for 14,000*l.* at the cost of a private inhabitant named Pelosi. On the slopes to the l. of the road are the vineyards of *Montagna*, producing a wine that ranks next after the *Sassella* and *Inferno*. The last-named comes from a vineyard near *Pendolasco*, about 2 m. from *Montagna*. Since the grape disease, it has been difficult to obtain the finer qualities of Val Tellina wine tolerably pure, except in private houses. On the S. side of the Adda, near *Piateda*, opens *Val Ambria*, one of the chief valleys on that side of the river. Of its two main branches, one descends from the E., the other from the W. side of the *Pizzo del Diavolo* (9,574'). The first leads to the Val Seriana, the second to Val Brembana. The portion of the main valley, extending hence to Tirano, is the least interesting part of the present Rte. Numerous large villages are scattered along the sunny slopes on the N. side of the river. Several of them were in turn important places during the Middle Ages, when one or the other was chosen as the residence of some local potentate. It would be interesting to ascertain the true nature of the great mound on which stands the village of *Tresivio*, conspicuous from a distance. Some have supposed it the remains of a bergfall; it may be part of an ancient moraine. At *Chiuro* is the opening of *Val Fontana*. There must be a pass to *Le Prese* (Rte. K) from the head of that glen, though none is indicated on the Swiss Federal map. On that map is laid down a pass over the glacier on the S. side of the *Pizzo Scalino* (10,925'), by which a mountaineer could return to Sondrio through a branch of Val Malenco called *Val Antognasco*. Nearly 3 m. beyond Chiuro, the main valley is for the first time contracted between the opposing bases of the mountains, at a place called *San Giacomo*; but it soon opens out again, and the road is carried at some distance from the Adda, and about 12 m. from Sondrio the road reaches

Tresenda. Here a bridge across the river has been constructed for the new road over the Aprica Pass to Edolo, in Val Camonica, § 39. Rte. E. The traveller not pressed for time will do well to mount as far as the place called Belvedere, and enjoy the remarkable view, extending fully 30 m. along the valley of the Adda. In a carriage it takes 2 hrs. to ascend from Tresenda, and 1 hr. to return. A pedestrian, availing himself of short cuts, will mount in 1½ hr. From the lower part of the new road a path to the rt. enters the *Val Caronella*, which leads due S. to a high pass connecting Tirano with the head of Val Seriana (§ 38).

On the slope of the mountain, NW. of Tresenda, all built up in terraces for vines, is *Teglio*, once the capital of the valley to which it has given its name (Val Teglina, corrupted into Val Tellina), and formerly inhabited by powerful families. It is now a mere rural village, whose inhabitants suffer much from a destructive torrent. Leaving to the l. *Bianzone* and *Villa*, the road keeps along the flat, passing (about 3 m. from Tirano) an ancient arch under which the Adda flowed until 1817, when it made for itself a new channel. About 2 m. farther is the bridge over the Poschiavino torrent, which is carried thence between massive dykes to join the Adda. Here the traveller reaches the famous sanctuary of *La Madonna di Tirano*, where a church, rich with precious marbles, has annually drawn thousands of pilgrims since its foundation in 1520. The Inn (San Michele) is better than those at Tirano, and the position more attractive. Here the road of the Bernina Pass (Rte. K) enters from the Engadine, and the snowy peaks seen to the NW. offer a striking contrast to the richness of the foreground. The view from the terrace of the church of Sta. Perpetua is extremely fine, and the ruined fortress of Plattamala on the Swiss frontier, only 1 m. distant, is worth a visit. A fine avenue of poplars, nearly 1 m. in length, leads from La Madonna to

Tirano (Inns: Due Torri, tolerable; Angelo), formerly a walled town of great strength, now open on all sides, lying on the l. bank of the Adda, at 1,509 ft. above the sea. The traveller is surprised to find in this remote country town the stately mansions (*palazzi*) of many existing noble families whose ancestors played a prominent part in the troubled and eventful history of the Val Tellina. The church of San Martino has a fine organ, but there is not much here that need detain a stranger. The high road is now carried along the l. bank of the Adda, and soon reaches a point at the junction of a torrent from *Val Chiosa*, where the river is contracted between the bases of the mountains. This is the natural boundary between the middle portion of the valley of the Adda, and the lower valley extending hence with a very gentle slope to the L. of Como. In 1807 a berg-fall from the *Monte Masuccio* (9,252'), on the NW. side of the valley, fell into the defile, and dammed the course of the river. The waters accumulated to a considerable height, and at the village of Lovero the traveller may see a mark on a house 18 ft. above the ground, recording the utmost limit of the waters. The dam seems to have yielded gradually, as the damage done in the neighbourhood of Tirano was less serious than might have been expected. Many ruined castles may be seen on either side of the river, as this entrance into Italy was always deemed of the utmost importance, and for many centuries the unfortunate inhabitants rarely enjoyed a long respite from the presence of foreign troops. At *Mazzo*, where the church has a fine altar-piece by Malacrida, the road returns to the rt. bank, and soon reaches *Grosotto* (2,188'), where the *Roasco* torrent issues from *Val Grosina*. There is an Inn (Posta), and near to it the house of Giacomo Robustelli, wherein was laid the plan of a massacre that combined the elements of the Sicilian Vespers and the slaughter of St. Bartholomew, equalling

both of them in unsparing ferocity. Patriotic feeling urged the leaders to throw off the yoke of the Grisons rulers, and religious hatred prompted their destruction as heretics. When the blow was struck, and every hand was raised against the fugitives, equally hated as foreign usurpers and as Protestants, the people of Morbegno were alone distinguished by the charitable reception which they accorded to their enemies. [The *Val Grosina* is one of the neglected valleys of the Alps that has not as yet attracted the attention of travellers or men of science. A few miles above Grosotto it divides into two equal branches, one extending about due N., the other due W. The first of these leads to an easy pass E. of the Pizzo di Dosdè, and a traveller might go that way from Grosotto to Bormio, descending through *Val di Verva* into Val Viola, and so reaching the Val di Dentro (Rte. L). The W. branch of Val Grosina might well be taken in the way from Bormio to Pontresina, as it is connected by at least four passes with the valley of Poschiavo. Reckoning from S. to N., the *Forcola di Braga* (8,435') leads to Le Prese; the *Forcola di Sassiglione* (8,333'), and *Forcola di Rosso* (8,819'), afford a more direct way to Poschiavo, the one to the S., the other to the N. of the *Pizzo Sassalbo* (9377'). More interesting than these is probably the *Passo di Sacco* (9,026'), between the *Pizzo di Teo* (10,007') and *Cima di Saoseo* (10,729'). The latter pass does not lead directly into the valley of Poschiavo. The track descends into the Val di Campo (Rte. L), about 1 hr. above the point where it opens on the high road of the Bernina. The traveller coming from Bormio need not descend to Grosotto in order to enter Val Grosina, as there is a track from Sondalo by the *Passo del Gatto*; but this is said to be a high and somewhat difficult pass.]

After passing *Grosio*, the road soon reaches a bridge that carries it to the l. bank of the Adda. Here a path is seen to the rt., marked with a finger-post to

Mortirolò. This leads by the *Passo Mortirolò* (6,053') and a lateral valley of the same name to Val Camonica, which is entered about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. above Edolò.

The portion of the valley now traversed by the high road is extremely picturesque. To the rt. is a tempting cemetery, where the departed rest under the shade of noble chestnut-trees. The Miggiundo torrent enters the valley from the N. through a gorge, and on the rt. of the road bold rocks give shade from the noonday heat. The last chestnut-trees are passed, and then the mulberry and the walnut reach their limit, about the post-station of *Bolladore* (2,838'). This is divided by the Adda from

Sondalo, the chief place in the Upper Val Tellina. The population here are thought to be the finest in the valley. The road continues along the l. bank, passing opposite a picturesque church of St. Agnese, and a ruined castle, rising above the contracted bed of the valley. This enlarges a little at *Mondadizza*, but soon narrows again, and the road turns due N. as it enters a defile that extends in that direction for several miles. The Rezzalesco torrent here issues from *Val di Rezzo* to join the Adda. [Following that glen to NE., in the direction hitherto pursued by the main valley, the pedestrian may reach a pass that leads him to Sta. Catarina (§ 37, Rte. B); or he may turn to the rt., and reach *Veza* in Val Camonica by a track passing over the *Sasso Maurone*.] At Le Prese the road enters the finest part of the defile, crossing to the rt. bank of the Adda, and returning to the l. bank at the Ponte del Diavolo, a fine bridge resting on two huge blocks. Labrador spar, and other fine minerals, have been found in this neighbourhood. The defile, whose central point is the so-called Devil's Bridge, is called *Serra di Morignone*, from a hamlet at its N. end. This has always been considered the natural limit between Val Tellina and the *Valle di Sotto*, or Val Ceppina, extend-

ing to Bormio, and forming part of the territory of that town. The defile was strongly fortified at various periods, and the remains of military works are seen at several points. The ascent is here rather rapid, and there is a very manifest change of climate as the road emerges into the upper valley. After passing opposite to the village of *Cep-pina*, the valley opens out, backed by a portion of the range of Monte Cristallo, and the traveller soon reaches

Bormio (Inns: *Posta*, very fair, much improved; there are two or three others of lower grade, but most travellers go on to the Baths), 4,016 ft. above the sea. The town and Baths are described in § 37, Rte. A.

ROUTE F.

MORBEGNO TO THE VAL BREGAGLIA,
BY VAL MASINO—ASCENT OF MONTE
DELLA DISGRAZIA.

Having in the preceding Rtes. described the two great valleys that form the N. and S. boundaries of the Bernina Alps, it will now be convenient to notice the tributary valleys and passes by which they are connected together.

The westernmost of these secondary valleys is the *Val Masino*, abounding in objects of interest to the lover of nature in her wilder aspects, yet very rarely visited by strangers. There is very fair accommodation at the *Bagni del Masino*, now accessible by carriage-road. Three passes, none of which can be called easy, connect the head of this valley with *Val Bregaglia*.

1. To *Castasegna*, by the *Forcella di Rochette*. 5 hrs. to the Baths, 7 hrs. (?) thence to *Castasegna*.—A char from *Morbegno* to the Baths may be had for 10 frs., but, except for the first 4 m., little time is saved by it. As mentioned in Rte. E, the opening of *Val Masino* is about 4 m. from *Morbegno*. A road partly new and practicable for light carriages, but not shown on any map, mounts through

the valley, turning off from the high road to *Sondrio* immediately after this has crossed the bridge over the *Masino* torrent. At the lower end of *Val Masino* the torrent is forced aside from its southern course by a steep hill, called *Colmine del Dazio*, and flows eastward round its base through a narrow defile. The road ascends the steep slope N. of the village of *Masino* by several zigzags, and then winds along the face of the mountain till it fairly enters the valley at a great height above the stream, near a hamlet called *Pioda*. In the lower part of *Val Masino* the rocks are apparently composed of metamorphic schists and sandstones, which pass by insensible gradations into gneiss. Neither does it appear easy to fix a limit between the gneiss and the granitic rocks of the range dividing this valley from *Val Bregaglia*. The latter are very variable in appearance and composition, sometimes much resembling the well-known *Serizzo Ghiandone* of the erratic blocks about the Lake of Como. As the traveller advances, the scenery increases in interest. On the opposite side of the valley a torrent descends through a lateral glen called *Val di Spluga*, not easily reached from the road, and leads up to the E. side of the peak of *Monte Spluga* (9,351'). This summit, which must command a very fine view, is easily (?) reached from this side. At *Cattaeggio*, where a torrent originating on the SW. flanks of the *Monte della Disgrazia*, and flowing through a glen called *Val di Sasso Bisolo*, enters the valley, the road crosses to the rt. bank of the *Masino*, and continues to ascend through a scene of extraordinary wildness. It would appear that at various intervals enormous masses of rock have fallen from the face of the mountain on the W. side of the valley. Some of the more ancient are mossed over, and the people have contrived to grow small patches of potatoes in earth that has been carried up, and laid out on the top of some of these boulders. Among the more recent blocks, proba-

bly fallen within the last two or three centuries, are some of the most prodigious single masses that are to be found in the Alps. One of these, lying close to the road, by far exceeds any with which the writer is acquainted. It is an irregular paralleloiped, measuring 250 ft. in length, 120 ft. in breadth, and 140 ft. in height; so that, even deducting one-fourth for the irregularity of its form, it must contain more than 3 millions of cubic feet of stone. After passing these great blocks the road traverses a tract of flat marshy meadow, and in about 13 m. from Morgobegno reaches the fork of the valley. The most considerable branch of the torrent descends from ENE. through the Val di Mello, while the other, nearly exactly opposite, flows from the W. through the short and very beautiful glen called the *Val de' Bagni*. On the N. side of the junction is the poor village of San Martino. The road leaves it on the rt., crosses the western torrent, and ascends along its l. bank. In about 2 m. farther the traveller reaches the

Bagni del Masino, a small establishment, where some patients are found in the height of summer, very beautifully situated, in the midst of pine and larch forests surmounted by granitic aiguilles, and close to several picturesque cascades. The accommodation is very fair, the charges reasonable, and the place deserves to be more generally known. The height is about 3,750 ft. above the sea, or nearly 3,000 ft. above the village of Masino at the opening of the valley, so that the change of climate is very perceptible, and in hot weather highly agreeable.

The man who was first recommended to the writer as a guide, is employed as guard over the woods near the Baths, and knows the paths, but is utterly incompetent for mountain-work. Salvatore Fiorelli of San Martino, whose experience is probably gained as a smuggler, is a far better man, seems to know all the high passes well, and has

an air of quiet determination that promises efficiency. In this unsophisticated valley these men are glad to earn 5 francs a day as guides.

Immediately above the Baths one branch of the torrent descends from WSW., while the main branch of the valley mounts due N., and is called *Val Porcellizza*. It is easy to ascend for some distance by a wood-cutter's path on the rt. side of the torrent, and thus gain a view of the lower cascades; but the regular way to the upper part of the Val Porcellizza is by the E. side, at some distance from the stream. The excursion is worth making, even for those who do not intend to cross either of the passes here mentioned.

About 1½ hr. must be allowed for ascending by a good path to the upper level of the valley, above a fine waterfall, where a considerable alp supports a large number of cattle. The principal châlet, here, as in many parts of Lombardy, called *baita*, lies on the E. side of the torrent—the Swiss Federal map being here incorrect as to minute details—at about 6,600 ft. above the sea, on a level with the superior limit of the larch.

The head of Val Porcellizza is enclosed by several bold peaks standing in a semicircle in the following order, reckoning from W. to E.:—*Pizzo Porcellizzo* (10,092'), *Cima di Tschingel* (10,853'), *Punta Trubinesca* (11,106'), and a nameless peak (10,820'). The Punta Trubinesca seems inaccessible from this side, and the Cima di Tschingel appears difficult; both summits have, however, been attained, the latter by Mr. Coolidge in 1867. The only moderately easy summit is the Pizzo Porcellizzo, which has on the summit a stone man erected by the Swiss engineers, who made this a trigonometrical station, although it lies altogether in Italy. The view to the W. and S. is very fine, including a considerable part of the Lake of Como. That to the E., concealed from the writer by a storm-cloud, is doubtless limited by the higher neighbouring

peaks, but probably includes the Monte della Disgrazia. The other summits above mentioned lie on the boundary between Val Masino and Val Bregaglia, here forming the frontier between Switzerland and Italy, while the Porcellizzo overlooks the head of Val Codera, one of the roughest and wildest glens in the Alps. The way from the Baths to Castasegna crosses the head of Val Codera. The ordinary way is over the ridge W. of the châteaux of Porcellizza, and some way S. of the peak, about where indicated on the Swiss Federal map, but the track is scarcely (? if at all) visible. A steep descent into the head of Val Codera is followed by a no less steep ascent to the *Forcella di Rocchette* (about 9,000'), whence a very rapid descent leads down to Castasegna (Rte. A). The distance in a right line is less than 3 m., and the difference of level exceeds 6,500 ft.

Instead of reaching Val Codera by Val Porcellizza, the traveller may take a track that mounts WSW. from the Baths of Masino to the Alpe di Ligoncio. Thence the way lies rather N. of W. to the summit of the ridge dividing that alp from Val Codera, and then NW., reaching the torrent of the latter valley nearly at the same point as by the course above described. The name Ligoncio, belonging to the mountain-pasture mentioned above, has been erroneously given on the Austrian maps to the highest point in the range N. of Val Porcellizzo.

2. To Bondo, by the Passo di Bondo.

—There is considerable doubt as to the true position of the pass which is spoken of in Val Masino as Passo di Bondo, connecting Val Masino with the tributary glen of Val Bregaglia, called *Val Bondasca*. The *Bondasca Glacier*, at the head of the latter glen, is an almost continuous ice-fall, enclosed by extremely bold granitic aiguilles. 'If there be any pass, in the ordinary sense of the word, from Val Porcellizza to the Bondasca Gl., it lies not close to the Punta Trubinesca, as shown in the Federal Map,

but considerably farther E.' [F. F. T.] In 1864 Messrs. Freshfield, Beachcroft, and Walker traversed a snow col—called by them *Passo di Ferro* (about 10,000')—at the head of the Bondasca Gl., which led them to a short wild glen called *Val di Ferro*, about due N. of S. Martino. Following the stream, they reached the Val di Mello about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. E. of that village. None but experienced ice-men should attempt either of the above passes.

3. To Vico Soprano, by the Passo di Zocca.

This is a fine pass, quite easy in fine weather, but very laborious if made from Morbegno, as it involves an ascent of more than 8,000 ft. besides a long walk. It is a better plan to divide it into two days, making a slight détour to the Baths, and enjoying the fine scenery of that branch of the valley. Those who go from Morbegno must take food, and cannot always find milk at the châteaux lying near the track. The name by which the pass seems to be universally known in the district is here retained in preference to that of *Forcella di San Martino*, set down in the Swiss Federal map. A guide should be taken, as in case of clouds coming on it would be impossible to find the way.

From the village of San Martino, where the torrent from the Val de' Bagni joins that from Val di Mello, an easy path is carried along the rt. bank of the latter stream. The *Val di Mello* is less picturesque than the other branch, but on a grander scale. On the N. side a torrent issues in a waterfall from a lateral ravine, and it is possible to ascend that way and so reach the Zocca Pass. But the course is difficult and would take more time, nor is it likely to be adopted except by a smuggler. The shortest way to the Zocca Pass does not lie by the l. bank of the Zocca torrent ascending from Rasica, as shown in the Swiss Federal map. At a point about $\frac{1}{4}$ hr below Rasica, and $2\frac{1}{4}$ hrs. from the Baths of Masino, the ascent is commenced up a steep stony slope where deciduous trees are still mingled with pines. The

bridge by which the track crossed the Zocca torrent was carried away in 1863; and it was then necessary to climb some way up the rt. bank, and then descend to a second bridge. A steep ascent through pine woods, broken here and there by knolls of rock, leads to a chalet (*baita*) which is occupied only for a short time as the herdsman shift their quarters. Towards the upper part of the lateral glen leading to the pass it is necessary to bear to the l., and the last ascent is but little N. of W. The way is steep, but not at all difficult, and the view is both grand and interesting from its novelty. The *Passo di Zocca*, or *Forcella di San Martino* (8,957'), lies between the *Monte di Zocca* (10,565') to SW., and the *Cima del Largo* (11,162') ENE. of the pass. On reaching the crest of the ridge the traveller finds himself unexpectedly overlooking the head of a great glacier that stretches before him for several miles towards the N., between two ranges of granitic peaks, several of which surpass 10,500 ft. The *Albigna Glacier* (Ital. Ghiacciajo dell' Albigna) is remarkably easy to traverse. A very short descent takes the traveller on to the upper névé, and he soon reaches the ice, which inclines gently to the N., and is almost completely free from crevasses. The glacier comes to an end on the level floor of the upland valley, a short way above the point where the rapid descent into Val Bregaglia abruptly begins. The glacier torrent commences its troubled career by springing boldly from the edge of the rocks in a fine cascade. The glacier should be left by its l. bank, and on that side of the stream a tolerable path leads down to the lower valley. The scenery is throughout very beautiful, and the whole way from Morbegno to Vico Soprano will be long remembered as one of the most interesting of alpine expeditions.

Ascent of Monte della Disgrazia (12,074'). In the first number of the 'Alpine Journal,' Mr. E. S. Kennedy has given an account of the ascent of Monte

della Disgrazia by himself and Mr. Leslie Stephen, with Melchior Anderegg and an English servant named Cox. A first attempt from the side of Val Malenco having been unsuccessful, they went a few days later to the Baths of Masino, and, starting from thence before midnight, reached the summit in about 12 hrs., returning to San Martino in 5½ hrs. They appear to have passed by the Alpe di Pioda, on the W. side of the mountain, and to have attained the highest crest connecting the two principal peaks in part, at least, by the ridge which divides the head of Val di Mello from that of the Val di Sasso Bisolo. Mr. Tuckett reached the highest peak in 1867 from the head of the latter valley, a preferable route.

A pass over the ridge SW. of Monte della Disgrazia, by which Sondrio is reached from the head of Val di Mello in much less time than by Val Masino, has been pointed out to the Editor. This leads to the head of the Val di Sasso Bisolo, and involves a second pass on the opposite side of that valley, either by the E. or the W. side of the *Corno Bruciato* (9,711').

Two new passes have recently been effected over the ridges at the head of Val di Mello. The first has been called 'Disgrazia Joch' by Mr. Tuckett, who first traversed it in 1865, with Messrs. H. Buxton and Freshfield. The writer regrets that he cannot adopt a German designation for a pass lying in Italian territory, and provisionally calls it *Passo di Mello* (about 9,500'). It lies over one of the deepest depressions in the range connecting Monte Disgrazia with Monte Sissone. The way is by the rt. bank of a small glacier which comes to an end nearly 1 hr. above the highest malga in Val di Mello. The descent is for ½ hr. over steep rocks, then by the much crevassed Disgrazia Glacier, which is left about 1 hr. from Chiareggio (Rte. G). The other new pass leads to the head of the *Forno Glacier*, the longest ice-stream in this part of the range which sends its tor-

rent—the *Ordlegna*—to swell the Mera close to the top of the Maloya Pass. To reach it from Val di Mello, it seems necessary to cross the range close to the summit of *Monte Sissone* (10,800'), the corner-stone between the main range and the great ridge of *Monte della Disgrazia*. It is best reached by a couloir W. of the summit, which commands a magnificent view.

ROUTE G.

CASACCIA TO SONDRIO, BY THE MURETTO PASS.

6 hrs.' walking to Chiesa. 3 hrs. by road thence to Sondrio.

This is the easiest pass from the Val Bregaglia to Val Tellina, but is scarcely so interesting as those described in the last Rte.

The diligence-road over the Maloya is followed from Casaccia to within about $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. of the summit of that pass. A footway then turns off to the rt., leading past the chalets of Lampaliù, where there is a mountain still famous, it is said, for its *schnaps*. The path continues on the rt. bank of the *Ordlegna*, near the stream. Traces are seen at intervals of an ancient paved road, for the most part destroyed, or buried by débris. The pass is still said to be practicable for mules, though not often traversed. A higher track on the talus of the Piz Margna is very rough, and causes a loss of time. In about 2 hrs. from Casaccia, the chalets of Piancaning (6,519') are passed opposite the foot of the Forno Glacier. From this point the ascent becomes steeper, continuing in a SE. direction. In about another $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the first snow is reached, the permanent remains of avalanches from the steep mountains on both sides. Near the summit a small glacier descends from the *Monte d'Oro* (10,545') on the rt., and the traveller should keep well to the l. to avoid its crevasses. The route then lies to the l. of a slight elevation which rises in the centre of the pass and about 200 ft. above it, and the summit

is reached in about $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. Its height by Dufour's map is 8,616 ft. The view is much shut in, and not very striking; and is better on either side at some distance down than at the summit. In descending to the SE., some considerable patches of snow are first crossed; then keeping the l. bank of the stream, the path soon becomes distinctly marked, and fine views of the *Monte della Disgrazia* open in front. After about 2 hrs.' steep descent, the valley tends to the E., the descent becomes more gradual, and about $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. farther passes the ruinous chalets of *Chiareggio*, where stood formerly, and not long ago, a custom-house. The path continues on the l. bank of the Malero, about 1 hr. farther to Prati della Casta, where there is a steep descent, and then crosses to the rt. bank. A slate quarry is passed about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. farther, and in rather less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. the path falls into a new and well-made road, close to *Chiesa* (3,480'), the principal village of Val Malenco.' [R.C.N.]

There are two Inns at Chiesa, neither of which can be called more than bearable. In both of them extortionate demands have been made upon passing travellers, and in some cases less than half the sum asked has been accepted. The Osteria Antica was improved, and not dear, in 1865. By the new road Sondrio (Rte. E) is reached in 3 hrs.; but as the ascent is continual, and the valley hot, $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. should be allowed in going from Sondrio to Chiesa.

Val Malenco is extremely rich in rare minerals, and doubtless awaits further exploration to reveal many objects of interest to the naturalist.

ROUTE H.

PONTRESINA TO CHIESA IN VAL MALENCO, BY THE CAPÜTSCHIN AND SCERSCEN PASSES.

In Rte. D was described a course by which an active mountaineer favoured

by weather may make the tour of the higher peaks of the Bernina in two days. The passes now to be noticed, combined with those described in the two following Rtes., enable a traveller to make a wider circuit in 3 or $3\frac{1}{2}$ days, including far more varied scenery, and one decidedly difficult glacier pass. It appears certain that a pass from the head of the Fex Glacier to Val Malenco by the Scerscen Glacier has been known to the chamois-hunters of Sils by the name Capütscha Pass, taken from a rock called Capütscha on the S. side of the Fex Glacier, supposed to offer some resemblance to the better known Capütschin on the N. side of the same glacier. This pass is indicated on the Swiss Federal map; but the glaciers at the head of Val Malenco, on the S. side of the Bernina range, are not quite correctly given in that map.

Since the map was published, the guide Peter Jenni discovered a pass on the E. side of the Capütschin, leading from the Roseg Gl. to the upper plateau of the Fex Glacier, and reached Chiesa by crossing the ridge to the Scerscen Glacier. The first travellers who accomplished the new pass were Messrs. F. C. Grove and J. M. Wedgewood, in Sept. 1860, followed, a few days later, by Mr. A. Milman and his brother. The last-named gentleman has given an account of the pass in the Second Series of 'Peaks, Passes, and Glaciers.' The excursion has been since made several times, but must be reckoned as decidedly difficult, requiring thoroughly efficient guides (one for each traveller); and in a not unfrequent condition of the rocks, with a crust of ice covering their face, it can scarcely be effected from the Italian side. The charge for guides according to the Pontresina tariff is 25 fr. for going to Chiesa, and 16 fr. for the return, if the guide be dismissed there, or 19 fr. if he be taken back to Pontresina by the Canciano Pass (Rte. I). A porter engaged for the whole tour is entitled to 25 fr. Jenni and Fleuri, who are

the most competent men for this pass, refuse to carry any luggage, however trifling, on this expedition. It is doubtless now known to other guides.

The writer feels bound to adopt the name Capütschin Pass for that connecting the Roseg and Fex Glaciers. It appears to be known by no other name at Pontresina, and the name Roseg Pass, used by Messrs. Wedgewood and Milman, is open to the objection that another pass (the Sella Pass) lies between that now in question and the Piz Roseg, while the present pass is close to the Capütschin.

Most, if not all of the travellers who have taken this Rte., have thought it judicious to sleep on the preceding night at the clean and comfortable chalets of Misauna. The course lies along the centre of the Roseg Glacier until the slope becomes steep and the crevasses difficult, when the ascent is continued for some distance by the rocks on the W. bank. On returning to the upper level of the glacier, some steep slopes of névé have to be surmounted, and from $4\frac{1}{2}$ to $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. suffice to reach the summit of the *Capütschin Pass*, lying immediately E. of that summit, and about 500 ft. lower, so that the height may be reckoned 10,600 ft.

The view is described, by all who have reached this point, as of the grandest character, the Monte della Disgrazia being especially remarkable from this side. The descent from the upper ridge to the level of the Fex Glacier is the main difficulty of this route. The rocks are extremely steep and slippery, and have been frequently found coated with a thin covering of ice. Travellers are usually lowered with a rope about their waists, relying on the sure hold and steadiness of the guide, who gradually lets it out as they thus descend from one ledge to another. Towards the bottom the slope is less steep, but there are many loose stones that are set moving by the slightest touch. On reaching the Fex Glacier, it is necessary to turn to the l. and ascend to a second col—

the *Scerscen Pass*—which, to judge from descriptions, and the map annexed to Mr. Milman's paper, lies between the summits of La Sella and Piz Tremoggia. It is probably much higher than the pass SW. of the latter peak (Capitscha Pass?), marked on the Swiss Federal map—3,021 mètres=9,912 ft.

As mentioned in Rte. D, the Scerscen and Fellaria Glaciers are of a very peculiar character, perhaps deserving the name of ice-lakes rather than ice-streams. The Scerscen consists of two parallel ice-fields sloping gently towards the E., each sustained on the S. side by a high terrace of rock. The short ice-stream that carries off the overflow of these upper plateaux descends towards SW. to the neighbourhood of the Scerscen Alp. The torrent thence descends to SSE. through a branch of the Val Lanterna, which runs parallel to the middle portion of Val Malenco. Between them is a ridge whose most prominent summit is called Monte Nero. The usual way from the Scerscen Glacier to Chiesa is by this ridge, which lies considerably E. of the Scerscen Pass. The descent is long and rough, but nowhere difficult. Travellers have taken from 12 to 14 hrs., inclusive of halts, to reach Chiesa from the Misauna Alp.

In the first Jahrbuch of the Swiss Alpine Club, M. Weilenmann gives an interesting account of his ascent, without a guide, of *Piz Tremoggia* (11,326') from the head of Val Fex.

ROUTE I.

CHIESA TO POSCHIAVO, BY THE PASSO DI CANCIANO.

9 hrs.* walking to Poschiavo. 9½ hrs. to La Pressa.

This is a very picturesque walk, passing through fine near scenery, and gaining several remarkable distant views.

*Leaving Chiesa (3,480'), the path ascends in about ¼ hr. by the rt. bank of the Malero to the junction of the

Lanterna, where the Malero is crossed and the way lies through the *Val Lanterna*, keeping to the rt. bank, and passing through the village of *Lanzada* and the long straggling hamlet of Vetto. Then begins a steeper ascent on the N. side of the valley, avoiding the precipices which appear completely to close in its extremity. From Chiesa to the summit of these (5,400') is about 2¼ hrs. Hence there is a slight descent of ¼ hr. to the chalets of Caral, where the path crosses by a natural bridge over the western of three streams which unite at this point, descending from the glacier of Scerscen. From this point the path again ascends steeply to the little level plain of Campo Moro, about 1½ hr. farther, passing through fine woods and under lofty precipices. Here a distant, but fine, view is obtained of the Monte della Disgrazia. After crossing the Campo Moro, the ascent recommences on the rt. bank of the stream, but soon passes to the l. bank, and continues to ascend, with the exception of a short descent opposite the Fellaria Glacier, where there are fine views of the Piz Bernina and neighbouring peaks. Here the little Val Poschiavina opens to the ESE., and the stream is recrossed about 5½ hrs. from Chiesa. Notwithstanding its great elevation, the pastures of this upland valley are very productive, and a considerable group of chalets stands at its lower extremity (7,500'). From this point the ascent is comparatively slight. On approaching the upper end of the valley, a fine glacier comes into view, descending from the *Pizzo Scalino* (10,925') and *Pizzo Canciano* (10,194'). Here the path, which up to this point has been good and distinct, becomes obscure. It is necessary to keep near the rt. bank of the stream for nearly 1 hr. from the chalets; then turning to the l. (E.), the summit of the col is attained in about a ¼ hr. more. Its height is 8,366 ft. The views on both sides are fine, but the best are those of the Bernina chain to the W. The

ridge runs N. and S. It may be passed somewhat higher, a little farther N. than the lowest point, and nearer to the Colmo delle Ruzze, thus avoiding a slight détour. After passing the col, the traveller should keep to the N. till close under the Colmo delle Ruzze, to avoid the precipices immediately beneath him. The valley of Poschiavo appears but a short distance off, though in reality 5,000 ft. lower down. The descent, for about one-third of the distance, is easy and agreeable, for the most part over grass. The path keeps for $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to the l. of a stream which takes its rise from some little lakes just under the col, then bearing to the l., along the rt. bank of another stream which bursts out suddenly from the mountain side. It then falls into rough mule and sledge tracks, that continue until the high road is joined about ten minutes below Poschiavo. The descent takes from 2 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. The ascent in the opposite direction about 4 hrs. [R.C.N.] *Alsine recurva*, *Papaver pyrenaicum*, and the very rare *Carex hispidula*, have been found near the summit of the Canciano Pass.

A very rough path leads to Le Prese, but it saves little time. See Rte. K.

The Passo Rovano, mentioned in Rte. D, might enable an active mountaineer to reach Chiesa in one day from Pontresina. The path above described is joined at the point where the Val Poschiavina turns eastward out of the Val del Campo Moro. The *Pizzo di Verona* (11,358') was climbed in 1865 by Messrs. Tuckett, Freshfield, and Beachcroft, from the upper plateau of the Palù Glacier. They descended by the Gambré Alp, through Val Campo Moro to Val Lanterna. A cairn of unknown origin was found at the top. In the next summer Mr. Tuckett ascended the *Pizzo Scalino* (10,925'), which commands the finest view of the Bernina group from the S. side. It may be taken in the way from Poschiavo to Chiesa, ascending from the Canciano Pass, and descending along the W. arête to the chalets of Prabello, or *vice versa*.

ROUTE K.

SAMADEN TO TIRANO, BY THE BERNINA PASS.

The only carriage-road connecting the valley of the Inn with that of the Adda is that over the Bernina Pass. The descent on the Italian side by the ancient mule-track was found to offer such difficulties for the construction of a carriage-road, that a new line diverging widely from the ancient course was selected. The original road was ill made and ill kept up, but it has been much improved of late years, and is now daily traversed by diligence in summer; the distance from Samaden to Tirano being accomplished in $7\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.

1. By the Carriage-road.

	Swiss leagues	Eng. miles
Pontresina	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$3\frac{1}{2}$
Bernina Inn	2	6
Poschiavo	5	15
Le Prese	1	3
Brusio	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$2\frac{1}{2}$
Tirano	$1\frac{1}{2}$	$4\frac{1}{2}$
	12	36

The road from Samaden to Pontresina is noticed in Rte. B. The high road to Val Tellina mounts from Pontresina by the rt. bank of the Flatzbach. On approaching the foot of the Morteratsch Glacier, where that torrent makes a fine waterfall, the new line of road mounts by zigzags to the l., commanding a much finer view of the glacier and the surrounding peaks than was gained by the old road. In $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. farther the traveller reaches the *Bernina Inn* (6,723'), offering accommodation and food much better than its appearance promises. The host speaks English perfectly. Half a mile above this the *Val del Fain* opens to the l. The botanist wishing to explore it thoroughly, should fix his quarters at the Bernina Inn. A little farther, another shorter glen—*Val Minor*—opens to the E., and on its S. side the *Piz Lagalp* (9,718'), easily climbed in 2 hrs. from the road, offers a very fine view of the Bernina Alps. Just opposite to the Val Minor the torrent from

the Diavolezza Lakes (Rte. B) crosses the road. A slight ascent now leads to the *Lago Nero* (7,284'). This small dark pool lies on the watershed between the Black Sea and the Adriatic; for while it sends its torrent to the Inn, it is separated only by a mound or dam of incoherent materials (moraine?) from the much larger *Lago Bianco* (7,316'), which feeds the Adda through the Poschiavino torrent. The white colour of the water, whence the latter takes its name, is given by the stream issuing from the Cambrena Glacier. The dam is in one place but 3 ft. above the ordinary level of the Lago Bianco; and when this is flooded by the rapid melting of the snows, the waters overflow the dam, and go to swell those of the Lago Nero.

The ground on the S. side of the Lago Bianco falls away so rapidly towards the valley of Poschiavo, that in constructing the carriage-road it was found expedient to carry it over higher ground to the E., in order to reach another branch of the Poschiavino which descends by a less steep declivity to the lower level of the valley. For this purpose the road bears eastward from the N. end of the Lago Nero, and gradually ascends a low ridge N.E. of the Lago Bianco, whereon stands the Hospice, now converted into a very fair Inn, close to the

Bernina Pass (7,658'). Near at hand is a small lake, called *Lago della Crocetta*, one of the highest in the Alps that is inhabited by fish. Near its shores grow many rare plants, e.g., *Lychnis alpina*, *Potentilla frigida*, *Hieracium glaciale*, *Kæleria hirsuta*, and *Avena subspicata*. According to Leonhardi there were visible in this lake, at the close of the last century, the stumps of trees projecting above the water. Whether these may have been the remains of a forest that has disappeared, owing to a slight change of climate, or piles (*Pfahlbauten*) on which ancient lacustrine habitations had been erected, is a matter for curious enquiry. After passing the summit-level, reached in

1½ hr. from the Bernina Inn, the road is carried through a tunnel, and an artificial gallery intended to protect it against avalanches. There are here the remains of a silver mine, formerly worked in hornblende slate. Recent attempts to discover valuable ores have been unsuccessful. The very well-engineered road descends into a swampy upland glen, called *Val Agone*, connected at its upper end with Val Livigno by a low pass (Forcola), 7,638 ft. in height, by which a road might easily be carried to Zernetz. There was formerly an Inn at La Motta (6,509'), the first hamlet on the S. side of the pass, but it has been closed. There is now a rough inn, convenient for some excursions, at *La Rüsa*, lower by 400 ft. Following the stream from Val Agone, the road is now separated from the old mule-track by a high ridge, whose chief summit is *Pizzo Campaccio* (8,544'), sometimes ascended for the sake of the view. To the l. is seen the opening of Val di Campo (Rte. I.), as the road descends in long zigzags which may be cut off by the pedestrian. A few houses, with the name *Le Rovine*, mark the site of a village destroyed by a berg-fall in 1486. The first village, *Pisciadella*, stands near the torrent from Val di Campo. Corn-fields are seen here at the unusual height of 5,000 ft. After passing the torrent from *Val di Teo*, and some minor streams from other short lateral glens, the road reaches *San Carlo* (3,740'), where the Poschiavino torrent is formed by the junction of the stream that has accompanied the road, with the Cavagliasco descending from the Lago Bianco. Little more than 1 m. farther is

Poschiavo (Inns: Albergo Abriçi, good, obliging landlord; Alb. Samadeni; Bernina, smaller), a village of moderate population, but having the air of a town, from the number of handsome houses and neighbouring villas. It is beautifully situated, at 3,317 ft. above the sea, and is the chief place in the Swiss valley of the same name which extends nearly to the

junction of the Poschiavino with the Adda. The most interesting excursion for the mountaineer is the ascent of the *Pizzo Sassalbo* (9,377'), a sharp, prominent peak, rising immediately E. of Poschiavo. Those who wish to reach the summit early may find quarters at the Alp of Sassiglione. The way is by the Passo di Sassiglione (Rte. E), on the S. side of the summit, and presents no difficulty to the mountaineer. A wider panorama, but perhaps not a more beautiful view, would doubtless be gained from the *Pizzo di Sena* (10,099'), the highest summit in the range E. of Poschiavo. The writer is not aware that this has yet been attained. The road from Poschiavo to Tirano has been much out of repair, but recent improvements have been made. About 3 m. of nearly level road lead to *Le Prese*, on the banks of the *Lago di Poschiavo*. A sulphureous spring discovered a few years ago, led to the construction of a handsome and comfortable house, with marble baths and a pretty garden. *Pension*, with wine, is 6 fr. per day. This place has many inducements for those who prefer a mild and rather soft climate to the more stimulating but colder air of the Engadine. The lake is 3,215 ft. above the sea, and the mean temperature in fine summer weather 68°—70° Fahr. The Baths are within reach of many mountain excursions, and the view to the N. includes the Piz Cambrena (11,835') and many minor peaks. The lake, about 2 m. long, produces excellent trout, and gives visitors the amusement of boating. *Arabis Halleri*, *Peucedanum rablense*, and some other interesting plants, are found here.

The high road is carried along the W. side of the lake, but soon after passing Meschino at its S. end, passes to the l. bank of the Poschiavino. On a high rock to the NW. is the pilgrimage church of St. Romerio (5,906'), worth a visit from Le Prese. Below the bridge the Poschiavino enters a narrow rocky defile, through which it rushes in a succession of rapids and

ascades towards its junction with the Adda. At *Brusio* (Inn: Post, fairly good and reasonable) the Protestant pastor is M. Leonhardi, whose little German works, containing descriptive and historical sketches of the Val Tellina, the Lake of Como, and the valley of Poschiavo, may interest the traveller. Tobacco is cultivated here, and smuggled on a large scale into Italy and Tyrol. There are several pretty waterfalls in this part of the valley, of which that of Sajento is seen on the rt. of the road.

The scenery of the lower part of the valley is very rich and beautiful, as the road, descending rather rapidly, passes Campaccio, and reaches the Swiss custom-house station at *Campocologno* (1,759'). The frontier lies a little farther S., at *Plattamula*, where the remains of an ancient fort attest the strategic importance of the position. It is true that no danger need be apprehended from their Swiss neighbours, but it is clear that here, as in too many other places, the Italians have allowed one of the keys of Italy to fall into the hands of the stranger. Travellers usually prefer to halt at La Madonna (Rte. E), but those who would pursue their journey towards Bormio will go into the town of *Tirano*, described in Rte. E.

2. *By Cavaglia*.—There is no doubt that the most interesting way for a pedestrian going from Pontresina to Poschiavo is by the old mule-track, passing by Cavaglia. The path turns aside from the high road at the N. end of the Lago Nero, and keeps to the W. side of that as well as the Lago Bianco, which latter is fully a mile long. The torrent falling from the *Cambrena Glacier* has no bridge, and during the warm hours of the day is somewhat difficult and disagreeable to cross. The pedestrian may make a slight détour, and avoid the difficulty by passing over the glacier. A very large *bloc perché*, a few feet above the lake, will attract the attention of the glacialist. A little below the Lago Bianco the tra-

veller passes another smaller lake, named *Lago della Scala*, so called from the very steep stair-like track that was once carried down the gorge below the lake. This course, in which fatal accidents from avalanches were of frequent occurrence, has been very long abandoned, and there are scarcely any remaining traces of the ancient pathway. The first improvement upon it was to carry a path farther W. by the Grüm Alp, where larches and pines begin to show themselves at about 6,700 ft., and near the Palü Alp (6,382'), the latter close to the foot of the beautiful Palü Glacier. It is worth while to make a slight *détour* by the foot of the glacier, but the ordinary path leaves the chalets a little to the rt., and descends through charming scenery, amid rocks and pines, to the Alp of *Cavaglia* (5,581'), a green plateau surrounded by wood, and overhung by the Cornicella, a lower peak of the Pizzo di Verona. The scenery is, if possible, even more beautiful throughout the descent from Cavaglia. The Cavagliasco torrent which now unites the streams from the Lago Bianco and the Vedretta di Palü is followed through a romantic gorge as far as a bridge—Puntalta—where it has worn for itself a deep channel in the granite rocks, till it suddenly makes a terrific plunge and is lost to sight. The lower part of the gorge is impassable, and the path leaves it to the l. and descends along the slope of the mountain by Codera and Priviasco to Poschiavo. The walk from Pontresina to Poschiavo will be accomplished in about 6½ hrs, exclusive of halts, or even less by an active walker, but the way is throughout so beautiful that it is a pity to hurry over the ground.

It is possible to join the Cavaglia track from the Hospice on the summit of the Bernina by crossing a range of large stepping-stones over the shallows between the Lago Bianco and the L. della Scala.

ROUTE L.

PONTRESINA TO BORMIO.

The course from Pontresina to Bormio by the road of the Bernina, descending to Tirano, and then remounting along the stream of the Adda, is very circuitous. Those who wish to save time, or to vary the route, may select one or other of the passes here indicated. The first is the shortest, and by it an active pedestrian may reach Bormio in one long day's walk; or he may save labour by taking a char as far as La Rösa.

1. *By Val Viola.* In descending from the Bernina Pass to Poschiavo by the high road, the traveller leaves on his l. hand a lateral valley whose torrent is crossed by the road a short way above Pisciadello. This is the *Val di Campo*, which extends ENE. to a pass called *Passo di Val Viola*. On the opposite side the Val Viola descends in the same direction for 8 or 9 m., so that the pass, with the valleys on either side, marks a line of depression parallel to the main chain, enclosed between ridges whose height often exceeds 10,000 ft. The traveller descending by the road from the Bernina Pass should not follow this to the level of the torrent from Val di Campo, but may enter that valley much higher up by leaving the road at La Rösa, where the innkeeper will point out a path leading from the back of his house. In about 1½ hr. from La Rösa the traveller crosses a stream descending into Val di Campo from the NNW. This issues from a glen called *Val Mera*, at the head of which a high pass (8,776') leads into Val Livigno, passing on the W. side of the *Corno di Campo*, with three summits measuring in order from SW. to NE., 10,610, 10,843, and 10,814 ft., of which the highest was attained in 1866 by Messrs. H. Thomas, Lewin, and Finney, with Jenni and Fleuri as guides.

Above the junction of Val Mera the main branch of Val di Campo is often called Val Viola Poschiavina, to distinguish it from the Val Viola Bormina, through which lies the descent to Bormio. The scenery is throughout extremely fine, but the path is, or was, very rough, and in some places hard to trace amidst fallen rocks and trunks of pine-trees. The *Corno di Dosdè* (10,597') rises grandly, in an almost unbroken precipice, fully 2,600 ft. above the ridge which closes the head of the valley. To the rt., in a deep basin, surrounded by rocks and pines, is the beautiful little lake of *Saoseo* (7,037'), which must be drained by a subterranean outlet, as it is enclosed by a barrier of rock. On approaching the head of the valley, it appeared to the writer that there is no difficulty, except the roughness of the ground, to prevent a traveller from keeping straight on close under the grand peak of Dosdè; but the regular course is that indicated on the Swiss Federal map, following a streamlet due N. for a short way, and then turning E. to the *Passo di Val Viola* (about 7,900'). Near the summit the writer found the carcass of a cow recently killed, and partly devoured by a bear. The *Val Viola*, through which lies the descent to Bormio, is a long and rather an interesting valley, bare of trees, and defaced on the NW. side by slopes of débris. After descending for nearly 1 hr., the traveller stands opposite the opening of the *Val di Dosdè*. [This fine glen is enclosed between some of the highest summits of the secondary range dividing Val Viola from Val Tellina. On the E. side is the Pizzo di Dosdè, ascended in 1866 by Messrs. Freshfield and Walker. On the opposite side is the *Corno di Dosdè*, ascended a few days later by Messrs. Thomas, Lewin and Finney, from the head of Val di Campo. But it may be as easily reached from the Dosdè side, as they descended SW. from the summit to a point in the ridge (marked by a stone man) that forms a fine pass

between Val di Campo and Val di Dosdè. The last-named travellers also attained the second peak of the *Corno di Lago Spalmo*, seemingly the highest of this group. On its N. slopes an extensive glacier—*Vedretta di Dosdè*—closes the S. end of the glen.] Nearly 1 hr. below the opening of Val di Dosdè another lateral valley, called *Val di Verva*, opens on the S. side of Val Viola. At its head is a pass (see Rte. F) leading through Val Grosina to Grosotto in Val Tellina.

In descending the Val Viola to Bormio, on reaching the second chalets the traveller should choose the path to the rt., somewhat downhill, and in nearly 3 hrs. from the pass will join the track descending due E. from the Foscagno Pass (Rte. M) at the hamlet of Semogo. Below the junction of the streams the valley, which now bends to the E., is called *Val di Dentro*, or Val Pedenosso. Its chief village is *Isolaccia*, on the l. bank of the torrent, scarcely $\frac{1}{4}$ hr. below Semogo. A char-road is carried thence, first by the rt., then by the l. bank of the torrent, to *Premadio*, standing at the junction of Val di Dentro with the valley of Bormio. To reach that town, the traveller bears to the rt. down the valley; but if he seeks the better accommodation of the Baths (§ 37, Rte. A), he will see the building before him on the slope above the opposite bank of the Adda. This route involves a long day's walk. The distance from Pontresina to La Rosa is counted 5 hrs.; but a pedestrian may do it in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. From that place to the Val Viola Pass is fully $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., and $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. must be allowed for the descent to Bormio. Travelling in the opposite direction, a horse might be taken from Bormio as far as the head of Val Viola.

2. *By Val Livigno.* A traveller who has reached St. Antonio in Val Livigno from Bormio, by either of the passes mentioned in the next Rte., by keeping to the main branch of that valley may join the Bernina road, and so proceed to Pontresina by either of two easy passes. Beyond the last chalets of

Val Livigno, a track ascends somewhat S. of E. along the torrent which is the principal source of the Spöl. At the point where the valley bends to the S., a rather rough ascent towards the E. leads to the *Pisso della Stretta* (8,143'), at the E. end of Val del Fain, through which there is a well-marked track to the Bernina road, entering it about 2 hrs. from Pontresina, and a little above the Bernina Inn (Rte. K).

By keeping along the track to the extreme head of Val Livigno, the traveller would reach the *Forcola* (7,638'), a pass mentioned in Rte. K. The track on the S. side from the Forcola would lead the traveller to Poschiavo through Val Agone; but a slight ascent to the SW. will take him on to a broken, irregular plateau, whereon lie several small tarns, whence he may descend to the Bernina road either by the N. or S. side of the Piz Lag. Ip. By the latter way he will soonest join the road on the N. side of the Lago Bianco.

ROUTE M.

BORMIO TO THE ENGADINE, BY VAL LIVIGNO.

In Rte. A, reference was made to the considerable stream of the Spöl, which joins the Inn near Zernetz. This stream is made up by the union of torrents issuing from a number of tributary valleys, the most considerable of which is Val Livigno. This originates at the Forcola Pass, a short distance N. from the summit of the Bernina Pass, and follows a tolerably direct course to NNE. as far as the junction of the Val del Gallo, receiving on the way a torrent issuing from Val Federia on the E., and Val di Trepalle

on the rt. Between the junction of Val del Gallo and Zernetz, the Spöl pursues for many miles a sinuous course through an extremely wild defile, one of the most savage and impracticable in the Alps. While the access from Val Livigno to Zernetz thus becomes difficult and circuitous, the passes that connect it with the Engadine are higher and more difficult than those that lead to the valley of the Adda. It is doubtless owing to these peculiar geographical conditions that, by a solitary exception, the frontier of Italy here trespasses across the watershed, and annexes to the peninsula valleys whose waters flow towards the Black Sea. Everywhere else, in following the boundary between Italy and her neighbours, we find that it is they who encroach upon the limits that nature has set between them.

The easiest and most direct way from Bormio to Val Livigno is by the Val di Dentro. A track passable for country carts leads by Isolaccia and Semogo (Rte. L.) into the E. branch of the Val di Dentro, terminating in the *Foscagno Pass* (6,329'), probably the lowest, as it is certainly the most direct, between the Adda and the Inn. If general convenience and commercial advantages, and not political and strategic considerations, had directed the Austrian Government in the construction of a line of road between Innsbruck and Lombardy, this or the adjoining Val Fraële (§ 37. Rte. H) would have been selected. Some small pools lie at the summit of the Foscagno Pass; passing these, the char-road descends gently to the village of *Trepalle*, in the lateral valley of the same name, $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Bormio. The traveller proceeding to Livigno does not descend the *Val de Trepalle* to its junction with the Spöl, but follows the track over a low hill lying in the fork between the valleys, taking 1 hr. to ascend, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. to descend into Val Livigno, and gaining an agreeable view.

Val Livigno is a sequestered and purely pastoral district, there being no tillage except a few patches of rye at the opening of *Val Federia*. The inhabitants, who have little intercourse with the outer world, have preserved their native habits and costume. There is, properly speaking, no village, but many houses are scattered at intervals through the valley, especially near to the churches. Following the above-mentioned track from *Trepalle*, the valley is entered near *Sant' Antonio* (6,145'), about 5 hrs. from *Bormio*. The only Inn in the valley lies somewhat to the l. It offers tolerable beds, but poor and scanty fare. The traveller bound for the Upper Engadine must bear a little to the rt., in order to enter *Val Federia*, whose torrent joins the *Spöl* about 1 m. below *St. Antonio*. The main branch of *Val Livigno* stretches SSW., with a gentle upward inclination towards the two passes mentioned in the last Rte.

Three courses are open to the traveller who would enter the Engadine from *Livigno*; the first and second lead to the Upper Engadine, the third to *Zernetz*.

1. *To Scanfs by the Casana Pass.* After entering *Val Federia*, the path along the torrent is followed for about 1 hr., and then a track mounting the ridge to the NW. by which, in $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. more, or three hrs. from *St. Antonio*, the traveller attains the summit of the *Casana Pass* (8,832'). It lies nearly due S. of *Piz Casana* (10,079'). A rather steep descent leads into *Val Casana*, and in 1 hr. from the top he reaches the chalets of the same name (7,310'), where milk, and sometimes bread, may be found. The track then lies by the rt. bank of the torrent, till this is crossed $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. lower down. The path again crosses and recrosses the stream; but on approaching the junction of *Val Trupchum*, a wild glen whose head is enclosed by rugged peaks exceeding in height 10,000 ft., it keeps to the l. along the slope of the mountain, and finally bears about due

W. as it descends to *Scanfs* (Rte. A.), reached in $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the pass, or $\frac{5}{2}$ from *St. Antonio*. Travelling in the opposite direction, 6 hrs. are required to reach *Livigno*. Less than $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. beyond *Scanfs* is the better inn at *Zutz*.

2. *To Ponte by the Lavirum Pass.* It is a long day's walk to reach *Scanfs* from *Bormio* by the *Casana Pass*. The *Lavirum Pass* (9,249'), though higher, is easy, and *Ponte* is reached as soon as *Scanfs*. The pass is seen straight ahead from the lower part of *Val Federia*. Though the track is often lost, the way is easily found in clear weather. A deep gully is crossed before reaching the summit, a broad dreary plain nearly 1 m. across. The descent lies due W. through *Val Lavirum*, which joins the picturesque *Val Chiamuera* about $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. above *Ponte*.

3. *To Zernetz.* The principal church of *Val Livigno* stands near the junction of the torrent from *Val di Trepalle* with the *Spöl*, about 2 m. from *St. Antonio*. Below the junction, the *Spöl* enters a wild and uninhabited gorge, which extends with little interruption to *Zernetz*, being probably the longest unbroken defile in the Alps. For nearly 2 hrs. the path is carried near the stream, crossing and recrossing it twice, till it reaches the junction of the torrent issuing from *Val del Gallo*. This forms the limit between the upper, or Italian portion of the valley of the *Spöl*, and the lower part, belonging to Switzerland. For about $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. farther the path keeps to the rt. bank of the stream, but farther progress then becomes impossible, and in order to reach *Zernetz* a long détour is necessary. The path mounts to the rt. across the ridge dividing the *Ofen* torrent from the *Spöl*, and bears NE. to the *Ofen Wirthshaus*, on the road from *Munster* to *Zernetz* (§ 37, Rte. I). $6\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., exclusive of halts, are required to reach *Zernetz* from the Inn at *St. Antonio*.

ne
ge
lel
of
oth
ge.
ge.
ms
gh
the
ief
ch
led
or
ere
ges
are
nitz
ige
the
ed
out
we
erg
the
om
po-

the
rve
eat
di
en-
Mr.
s in
nd,
For
Sa-
'2'),
ella
tteo
A
last
eak
'1').
urds
vori
this
the
and
the
obr,
urds
tain

SECTION 37.

ORTELER DISTRICT.

WHILE the range of the Bernina Alps appears to dwindle to comparatively small dimensions as we trace it to the NE., and it is difficult to fix its limits in that direction, another group of high Alps rises between the head waters of the Adda and the valley of the Adige. This includes several projecting ridges or promontories, one of which, lying on the N. side, is crowned by the Ortelerspitze, the highest of the entire group.

Until very recently the orography of this group was very ill understood, and in the first edition of this work the writer was forced to rely upon rather vague conjecture in default of accurate knowledge. A paper by Mr. F. F. Tuckett in the 11th No. of the Alpine Guide, giving the results of an expedition made by him in 1864 with Messrs. E. and H. Buxton, with Christian Michel and Franz Biener as guides, first threw abundant light upon most of the questions previously involved in doubt. This was followed by several papers in the third annual volume of the Austrian Alpine Club, the most important of which were contributed by Dr. E. Von Mojsisovics. More recently Lieut. Julius Payer, previously known as the chief explorer of the Adamello range, has nearly completed the exploration of this district by expeditions among the Trafoi Alps, described in 'Petermann's Mittheilungen,' and by subsequent excursions in the range of the Pallon della Mare.

The disposition of the mountain masses will be best understood by fixing attention in the first place on the *Monte Cevedale* (12,505'), improperly called on many maps *Zufall Spitze*, or *Zefall Spitze*. From this central point diverge in opposite directions, to the NE. and SW., two branches which orographically constitute a single range, tolerably uniform in geological

structure, being formed of crystalline slates. The NE. portion of the range divides the Martellthal from the parallel valley of Ulten, and from the head of Val di Rabbi, the drainage on both sides being carried into the Adige. The SW. portion of the same range, on the contrary, separates the streams that fall into the Adda through Val Furva from those that feed the Adige through Val di Non. The chief summits in the NE. range, which from its highest peak may be called the *Zufrid* group, are the *Venezia*, or *Konzen-Spitze* (11,050'), the *Hintere Rothspitze* (10,344')—whence diverges the ridge dividing Val della Mare from Val di Rabbi—and the *Zufridspitze* (11,262'), whence another high range runs between Val di Rabbi and the Ultenthal. To the latter peak succeed a number of points that project but little from the general level till we reach the *Hasenohr*, or *Flatschberg* (10,673'). Beyond this extends the much lower range dividing Ulten from the Vintschgau, and terminating opposite Meran.

On the SW. of Monte Cevedale, the main range describes a long curve convex to SE., enclosing the great *névé-basin* drained by the Vedretta di Forno. Adopting Lt. Payer's nomenclature, and indicating in brackets Mr. Tuckett's names, the chief summits in this range, beginning at the NE. end, are—*Pallon della Mare* (12,038'), (*For-naccia*, T.), *Monte Vios* (11,902'), *Su-line* (11,772'), *Pizzo Tavela* (11,472'), *Punta Cadini* (11,425'), *Giumella* (11,650'), and *Punta di San Matteo* (11,920') (*Palle della Mare*, T.). A ridge extending WNW. of the last terminates in the beautiful double peak of the *Tresero* (11,636', and 11,601'). The snowy range terminates towards the SW. in the *Corno dei Tre Signori* (10,912'). In a geological sense, this range, parallel to the course of the Inn, and to the valleys of Martell and Ulten, about 25 m. in length from the Corno dei Tre Signori to the Hasenohr, and continued for 12 or 13 m. towards Meran, must be considered the main

range; but it is much surpassed in height by the irregular mass lying W. of Monte Cevedale, that includes all the best known mountains of this region. Unlike the range first described, this consists in great part of secondary rocks, including soft friable slates, and highly crystalline dolomite, with some rocks referred to the verrucano. Although it throws out huge buttresses and promontories, the axis of this range keeps a tolerably uniform direction nearly due W. from Monte Cevedale. The first summit, insignificant in other directions, but very prominent when seen from Suldén, is the *Suldén Spitze* (11,109'), W. of which rises the noble *Königs Spitze* (12,646). This is known on the Italian side as Zebur, but the same name has been given to the next summit, which, to avoid confusion, is now called *Kleiner Zebur* (12,251'). W. of this extends the range which has been collectively called the Cristallo Group. But the confusion arising from the vague use of the name Monte Cristallo, makes it expedient to reserve that designation for the single peak ascended in 1864 by Mr. Tuckett and his companions. A broad snow col separates the Kleiner Zebur from the *Thurwieser Sp.* (11,962'), to which succeed the *Trafoier Spitze* and *Ziegerpaljen Sp.*, or *Schnee Glocke*, of Lt. Payer. The next prominent summit is the true *Monte Cristallo* (11,370'). Its western rival is the *Monte Video* (11,361'). From hence one ridge extends due W. between Val Furva and Val di Vitelli, while another, whose highest point is the *Nagler Spitze* (10,687'), runs WNW. towards the upper end of the Val di Braulio.

Scarcely less important than the principal range are the ridges that branch out from it in various directions. Separated from the *Königs Spitze* by a broad plateau of névé, is the considerable range (formed of crystalline slates?) extending parallel to the Martellthal. Its chief summits are the *Schönbtauf Sp.* (10,893'), the four summits of the *Feder Spitzen*, of

which the highest attains 11,349 ft. and the *Luaser Sp.* (10,827'). A great offset, including the *Vertrain Sp.* (11,371'), the *Ofen Wand* (11,558'), and the *Angelus Sp.* (10,982'), encloses the head of the Laaserthal. On the S. side of the *Königs Sp.* a much less considerable ridge curves round to the W. between the two main branches of Val Furva. Its highest summit, *Monte Confinale* (11,076'), is destined to future celebrity as the Gorner Grat of this district. Most interesting to the mountaineer is the short ridge extending N. from the Kleiner Zebur, and culminating in the *Orteler Spitze* (12,814'). This is a very bold promontory, connected with the vast snow-fields of the upper level of this group by a narrow crest covered with névé. Much less important is the short Madatsch ridge, projecting to the N on the W. side of the Madatsch Glacier. Its southern and highest point, the *Madatsch Spitze*, measures 11,244 ft.

Besides the lofty ranges hitherto referred to, it has appeared necessary to include in this section many outlying ridges. Thus to the N. it comprehends the mountains lying in the angle formed between the Engadine and the road leading from Meran to the Fins-ter-münz, and to the E. several valleys that descend towards the Adige. The geographical limits of the district are the Engadine to the N., the Adige to the E., the valley of Non and Sole to the S., with the pass leading from the latter to Val Furva, and the valleys connecting Bormio with Zernetz by the Foscagno Pass to the W.

The territory here included is divided between three States. The valleys drained into the Inn, with a trifling exception, and one of those near the head of the Adige, belong to Switzerland: to Italy are now united all the affluents of the Adda: but the larger part of this district lies within the Austrian dominions. On this account, the mountaineer wishing to explore the country should have his passport duly provided with an Austrian visa. The

Baths of Bormio afford good accommodation, but the lover of grand scenery will prefer the less luxurious quarters found at Sta. Catarina. There are many other places that may afford interesting occupation to the mountaineer. Of these Trafoi, on the Stelvio road, and Rabbi in a lateral valley of Val di Sole, deserve especial commendation. While within view of the numerous forts and blockhouses erected of late years by the Austrian Government in the valleys leading to the Adige, the traveller must carefully avoid sketching, or even making notes of any kind, on pain of disagreeable consequences.

The Valley of the Adige, forming the boundary of this district, is not described here. The German portion above Botzen is described in § 43.

ROUTE A.

BORMIO TO MALS—PASS OF THE STELVIO—ASCENT OF THE ORTELESPITZE.

	Italian miles	Eng. miles
Santa Maria	10½	11½
Trafoi	7½	9
Prad	7	8
Mals	7½	8½
	<hr/> 32½	<hr/> 37

The magnificent road of the Stelvio, in many respects the most remarkable ever constructed, seemed to be doomed to ruin, after the separation of Lombardy from the Austrian monarchy, there being no adequate motive for incurring the heavy expenditure necessary to keep it up; but the communes on either side have contrived to maintain the road in tolerable order since 1859, and may be able to do so for some time longer. A small post omnibus runs daily in summer between Bormio and Eysers (§ 48, Rte. A). Voituriers commonly employ six days between Samaden or St. Moritz and Innsbruck,

sleeping at the following places on the road:—1. Poschiavo or Le Prese; 2. Bormio; 3. Trafoi; 4. Nauers; 5. Inst; 6. Innsbruck. It would be hard to name any other line of road, passable in a carriage, lying through such beautiful, grand, and varied scenery as this. The distances given above on the road between Bormio and Prad are believed to be correct, as measured along the carriage-road; but a pedestrian may shorten the way considerably, and the distance between Trafoi and the Baths of Bormio may be walked in 5½ hrs., exclusive of halts.

Bormio—Germ. *Worms*.—(Inn: Post, improved, recent reports favourable; several inferior houses), is a small but very ancient town, 4,016 ft. above the sea, frequently mentioned in mediæval history, both owing to its position as one of the keys of Northern Italy, and for the mineral springs near it, which appear to have been known in the time of Pliny. It stands close to the junction of the Frodolfo, issuing from Val Furva (Rte. B) with the Adda, which is formed a few miles N. of the town by the union of the torrent from Val Fraële (generally considered the main source of the river) with the Braulio, issuing from the ravine that leads to the Stelvio Pass. A fourth stream issues from the Val di Dentro, about 1½ m. above Bormio, and including the branch that drains Val Viola (§ 36, Rte. L), has the longest course of all those that unite in the basin of Bormio. Though situated in the near neighbourhood of grand scenery, the little town will not detain the traveller, who will prefer to fix his head-quarters at Sta. Catarina (Rte. B), or else at the *Baths of Bormio*. These are about 1½ m. N. of the town, on the slope of the mountain overlooking the Adda. The high road is carried up hill all the way to the New Baths. This is a large, handsome, and well-managed establishment, now much frequented by Italians during the summer, and sometimes over-crowded. The position is convenient for some excursions, but far inferior to Sta.

Catarina. Charge for a char to Tirano, 14 or 15 fr.

The waters of Bormio are said to be intermediate in character between those of Leuk and Pfäfers, and to be efficacious in some female diseases. A few hundred yards above the new establishment are the Bagni Vecchi (4,708'), now occupied by patients of the poorer class. In the gorge below the Baths, the united torrents from Val Fraële and Val di Braulio issue through a narrow cleft, forming a picturesque waterfall, enclosed between vertical rocks. Although the entrance is difficult, Val Fraële (Rte. K) is connected by easy and low passes both with the valley of the Inn and that of the Adige; and it is now questioned whether it would not be cheaper to construct a new road in that direction than to incur the cost of keeping up the existing line. At the Ponte del Piano, close to the junction of the two torrents, the road enters the Val di Braulio through one of the wildest and most savage defiles in the Alps. Excepting the Via Mala, there is none other so forbidding in aspect that has been pierced by a carriage-road. At the entrance of the first tunnel (Galleria dei Bagni), an inscription perpetuates the names of the two Italian engineers, Donegani and Masetti, who planned and directed its execution. Several other short tunnels follow in rapid succession, as the road ascends to the first refuge (Prima Cantoniera), 5,971 ft. above the sea. Here the narrowest and wildest part of the defile has been passed; but though the valley opens a little, nothing can be more stern than its aspect. Bare rocks and steep slopes of débris rise on either side, seeming to defy the boldness of those who first thought of making such ground passable for wheeled vehicles.

The Seconda Cantoniera, now in ruins, is 839 ft. higher, and about 2 m. beyond the first. As a protection against avalanches, the road is throughout a great part of the ascent covered by artificial stone galleries, preserving

the natural slope of the mountain, and allowing free passage to snow, ice, and rocks, that sweep the declivity. Beyond the second refuge a bridge called Ponte Alto crosses the torrent from Val di Vitelli.

After crossing the bridge, the road is carried in zigzags up a rocky slope known as Spondalunga, above which it crosses to the rt. bank of the Braulio torrent, and in 1 hr from the second refuge reaches the Terza Cantoniera (7,874'). Stunted plants of *Pinus mughus* are seen up to 7,600 ft. The steepest part of the ascent having been surmounted, the road enters the wild basin in which the Braulio torrent is formed by the melting of the snows on the adjoining heights. To the W. is *Monte Braulio* (9,790'), whose slopes produce many of the rarest alpine plants, amongst which may be noted *Ranunculus parnassifolius*, *Papaver pyrenaicum*, *Crepis pygmaea*, *Primula oenensis*, and *Aira subspicata*. A comparatively gentle ascent leads to the former post-house and Cantoniera di Sta. Maria (8,153'), with a large building containing the custom-house, and giving shelter to the men employed on the road. There is here a rough, but tolerable Inn, which may be serviceable to a mountaineer wishing to explore the Orteler group. The landlord, a very civil Italian, keeps a meteorological register, formerly furnished to him from Vienna. The inn here stands about 200 feet higher than the hospice of the Great St. Bernard, and this is by many degrees the highest permanently occupied hostelry in Europe. Close at hand is the ancient pass, known as the *Passo di Braulio*, or *Wormser Joch* (8,323'). A short way to the NW. is the summit of *Piz Umbrail* (9,954'), commanding a better view than *Monte Braulio*. The traveller should not fail to diverge a few yards from the road in order to gain the ridge whence a good track leads in 2½ hrs. down to Sta. Maria in the Münsterthal. That name is given (see Rte. H) to the upper part of the valley of the Rammbach, which

belongs to Switzerland, while the lower portion, commencing 3 m. below Sta. Maria, is within the Tyrolese frontier. It appears that when the Austrian Government decided on the construction of the great road through Val Tellina, it was expected that the Swiss might be induced to cede the small corner of their territory required to carry the road down to Glurns in the Vintschgau, or to make a convention which would have given to the Austrians full control over the road. It was upon the failure of this design that the bold project of carrying the road over the still higher and much more difficult Stelvio Pass was formed and achieved.

On the Italian side the ascent is not very steep, but some zigzags may be cut off by the pedestrian, shortening the way (nearly 2 m. by the road) from the Cantoniera Sta. Maria to the *Stelvio Pass*—Germ. *Stilfserjoch*—9,213 ft. above the sea, and more than 1,500 ft. higher than any other pass traversed by a carriage-road. Here a scene of unexpected grandeur is suddenly opened. During the ascent, rock scenery of the sternest kind has exclusively prevailed, and though masses of ice are seen to impend over the stony barriers on the S. side of the road, they are no way conspicuous in the view. The traveller now finds himself on the verge of a steep declivity whose slope, covered with incoherent débris, and obviously the favourite track of avalanches from the adjoining heights, falls at a uniform angle towards a glacier that sweeps down from the rt. towards the valley below. The glacier is the *Madatschferner*, or *Madatsch Glacier*; the mountain on the opposite side is the *Madatsch*, and beyond it are the snow-fields above the *Trafoi Glacier*, culminating in the *Ortler Spitze*. The distant view is better seen from an eminence N. of the road (easily reached in 10 minutes), sometimes called *Dreysprachen Spitze*, because it is the corner-stone between the German valley of *Trafoi*, the Italian *Val di Braulio*, and the Swiss-Romantsch *Münsterthal*, or *Val Mustair*. From

the summit, where a deserted hut gives shelter to a watchman on the boundary between Italy and Austria, it is well worth while to reach the higher summit of the *Monte Plessura* (9,941'), lying rather farther to NNE., and easily reached in 1 hr. from the pass. The *Ötztal Alps* (§ 48) and some of the peaks of the *Bernina* are the most remarkable distant objects.

The descent of the slope on the W. side of the pass was one of the most arduous parts of the great work. The steepness of the mountain, and its exposure to avalanches, suggested no small amount of difficulty and danger. The road is carried along a sort of notch cut in the face of the mountain in a long succession of zigzags, while the requisite protection from avalanches is afforded by galleries of massive timber, with the roofs set so as to coincide with the natural slope, and to offer no projecting surface to resist the shock. These galleries are falling into a ruinous condition, and it has been found necessary to remove several of them. Out of forty-eight zigzags on this side of the pass, the majority are between the summit and *Franzenshöhe*, formerly a post station and barrack, now open as an inn from 1st June to 15th Oct., about 7,200 ft. above the sea. The view from thence is very beautiful, and may content those who approach the pass from the side of the *Vintschgau* without intending to cross into Italy. Besides the *Madatsch Glacier* and the peaks beyond it, the traveller now looks down into the *Trafoithal*, which is scarcely seen from above, as it bends to the NE., while the course hitherto followed has been nearly due E. The sight of the pine forests that clothe the slopes of that beautiful valley is refreshing to the eye, that has scarcely rested on a tree since leaving the *Baths of Bormio*. In 2 hrs. from the summit the pedestrian, availing himself of short cuts, very easily reaches

Trafoi (5,079') (Inn : Post, good, simple, kept by Frau Barbara Ortler. a new house is probably now finished),

very beautifully situated opposite the opening of a short glen, through which descends the torrent from the Trafoi Glacier. Those who attempt nothing more ambitious should make a short excursion to the foot of that glacier, offering, in exquisite combination, all the elements of grandeur and beauty. The way to it follows the l. bank, and crosses the torrent from the Madatsch and Trafoi Glaciers, and then reaches the Heiligen drey Brunnen, a sort of mountain sanctuary, where three little fountains of exquisitely pure and cold water are made to issue from three rudely-carved wooden figures. From the dark face of the Madatsch three copious torrents issue from cavities in the limestone, and either from these, or the minor sources consecrated by religious feeling, it is supposed that Trafoi (tres fontes?) takes its name. The geologist will remark the contrast between the black limestone of which the Orteler Spitze, the Madatsch, and the neighbouring ridges are composed, and the talcos and other crystalline slates of the mountains N. of the Stelvio Pass. About $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. below Trafoi is Gomagoi (3,901'), with a small and poor inn, at the junction of the Suldenthal (Rte. D) with the Trafoithal. An interesting excursion may be made to the Sulden Glacier, reached in 4 or $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Gomagoi. Below the latter village the mountains on both sides are composed of mica-schist. After passing a smelting house and leaving *Stilfs* on the slope of the mountain to the l., the road reaches *Prad*, the chief village of the valley, with two country inns. This is very near to the lower end of the Trafoi—or, as it is also called, *Stilfser-thal*. In about $1\frac{1}{4}$ m. from Prad the road reaches a bridge over the Adige, and joins the great road of the Vintschgau at *Spondinig*. Here the traveller bound for the Northern Tyrol turns to the l., and soon reaches *Mals* (Inns: Post; Hirsch). Those going to Meran and Botzen will turn to the rt., pass *Eyers*, and descend the Adige to Laas (§ 48).

Ascent of the Orteler Spitze. This

noble peak, whose relations to the neighbouring ranges have been noticed in the introduction to this section, has or late been ascended by many German and English mountaineers. The old route for the ascent lay mainly along the rocky ridge descending NW. from the summit to the Heiligen drey Brunnen. That ridge bounds on the NE. side the double ice stream, which is commonly spoken of as the Trafoi Glacier. This, in truth, includes two separate glaciers, divided by a very steep rocky ridge called *Ziegerpalfen*. The *Unter Trafoiferner*, which has been also called Orteler Gletscher, is that nearer to the Orteler Sp., drains the larger snow-basin, and descends lower (to about 5,400'). The *Ober Trafoiferner* falls between the Ziegerpalfen and the Madatsch ridge, which divides it from the Madatsch-ferner. In ascending by the old route it was usual to bivouac at an abandoned hut in a hollow above the Drey Brunnen, and to effect the steepest part of the climb by an ice-couloir, called the Pleis, which involved much step-cutting, and some risk from falling ice and rocks. On the N. side of the ridge that bounds the Pleis is a glen or depression, called *Tabaretthal*, closed at its upper end by the small Tabaretta Glacier that falls westward from the N. ridge of the Orteler Spitze. By this glen, partly by the moraine on the rt. bank, and partly by the Tabaretta Gl., Messrs. Tuckett, and E. and H. Buxton, with Christian Michel and Franz Biener, struck out a new route in 1864. On approaching the summit of the ridge dividing them from Sulden they turned to the rt., and ascended the rather steep but not difficult slopes of névé that cover the NW. face of the mountain. As in the old route, the highest ridge must be struck some way SW. of the highest point, which is a very sharp ridge (likened by Mr. Tuckett to the keel of a boat), in some places almost overhanging the head of the Sulden Glacier. The objection to this new route lies in the risk of ice-

avalanches from the upper part of the mountain, which fall pretty frequently on the Tabaretta Glacier. This may be avoided altogether by ascending to the N. ridge of the mountain through a hollow immediately above Trafoi, parallel to, but N. of the Tabarettathal. 'It is proposed to build a stone hut on the W. slope of the Tabaretta Spitze to facilitate the ascent.'—[E. M.]

The earliest ascent of the Orteler Sp. was made from the Suldenthal, but the ancient course has become impracticable. This lay along the E. ridge descending from the peak between the head of the Sulden Gl. and the true *Orteler Glacier*, not to be confounded with the Unter Trafoi Glacier on the opposite side of the mountain. Dr. E. von Mojsisovics, who also ascended by Mr. Tuckett's route, has effected the ascent from Sulden by the Marleck, a ridge projecting eastward from the Tabaretta Spitze, and by a couloir locally called *Durchfahrt*. This route joins that of Mr. Tuckett on the ice-slopes above the Tabaretta Glacier. It appears to be shorter by 1 hr., and free from the risk of avalanches. The best local guides for the Orteler Sp. are Johann Thöni, J. Pinggera of Sulden, and J. Mortzug. Anton Ortler is not recommended. No one of these is very good upon ice, and they require to be kept in order as to the use of the rope.

Moderate walkers who do not attempt the ascent of the Orteler may gain an admirable view of the mountain from the summit of the Korns Spitze (9,604'), rising W. of Trafoi, and easily reached from thence in 4 hrs. There is a good path nearly to the top.'

Mr. J. Warner recommends in preference the view from *Piz Münschuns* (9,751'), lying in the same range. The highest point is apparently *Piz Costainas* (9,865'), which seems to be also accessible without difficulty.

ROUTE B.

BORMIO TO TRENTO, BY VAL FURVA
AND VAL DI SOLE.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Santa Catarina	2½	7½
Pejo	7	15
Fusine	2	6
Malè	3	9
Cles	3	9
San Michele	4½	12½
Trento	3½	10½
	25½	70½

Char-road from Bormio to Sta. Catarina—On foot from thence to Pelizzano—Carriage-road from Pelizzano to San Michele—Railway from thence to Trento. The distances set down above are only approximate.

There are not many routes through the Alps that offer a greater variety of grand and beautiful scenery than that here indicated, especially if the traveller will give himself time to explore the neighbourhood of Sta. Catarina and Pejo, and to make a slight détour to the Baths of Rabbi (Rte F). The walk from Sta. Catarina to Pejo involves the passage of a high and rough ridge, free from difficulty to the mountaineer, but somewhat too laborious for ladies. They may reach the Val di Sole from Sta. Catarina by a less difficult though longer way, descending from the Gavia Pass to Ponte di Legno, and then following the Tonale road to Pelizzano; or the whole tour may be made in a carriage, by returning from Sta. Catarina to Bormio, descending the Val Tellina to Tresenda (§ 36, Rte. E), traversing the Aprica Pass to Edolo (§ 39, Rte. E), and following the main road of the Tonale (§ 39. Rte. A) to Pelizzano.

As mentioned in Rte. A, the *Frodolfo* torrent issues from *Val Furva* close to Bormio. A tolerable char-road is carried along the rt. bank, reaching in ½ hr. *S. Nicolo*, the principal village of the valley. At *S. Gottardo*, about ¼ hr. farther, the *Val di Zebbru*, descending from the E. joins the main branch of *Val Furva*, which here turns SE. The beautiful pyramidal peak of the *Tresero*, which was

in view in the lower part of the valley, is now concealed. Except for the botanist, who may gather by the wayside *Hieracium glaucum*, *Echinosperrum deflexum*, and *Woodsia hyperborea*, there is little to attract attention, as the road ascends gradually along the rt. bank of the torrent, until in about 2½ hrs. from Bormio the traveller approaches

Santa Catarina. This place consists of a chapel and four or five houses on the rt. bank of the Frodolfo, and a large building on the opposite bank, occupied in summer by visitors who come to drink the water of a strong chalybeate spring that issues near at hand. Being highly charged with carbonic acid, these waters are agreeable to the taste when mixed with wine, and are bottled and largely consumed in the N. of Italy. From the mean of 14 observations taken by the writer, the Stabillimento stands 5,720 ft. above the sea. The position of this place, in the centre of a semicircle of snowy peaks that extend fully 25 m. from the Stelvio road to the Tonale Pass, is most attractive to the mountaineer, and the scenery, in the writer's opinion, decidedly superior to that of any place in the Engadine. The accommodation is rather rough, the food good, and the charges reasonable; but the house is not as clean as it ought to be. The best guides in the valley are Pietro Compagnoni and Ignazio Antonioletti. The first is a steady and safe man.

The pine forests here are much finer than those of the Upper Engadine; and these, as well as the higher ridges, offer many rare plants, such as *Hutchinsia brevicaulis*, *Dianthus glacialis*, *Cherleria imbricata*, *Linnaea borealis*, *Willemetia apargioides*, *Primula glutinosa*, *Kæleria hirsuta*, and *Sesleria tenella*.

A level plain extends for ¾ m. above Sta. Catarina, and here the Val Furva comes to an end, at the base of the beautiful *Monte Tresero* (11,636'), also called Piz Alto, not to be confounded with the Corno dei Tre Signori men-

tioned below, though the derivation is the same. The Tresero is, in truth, merely the gable end of a sharp snow-ridge projecting WNW. from the *Punta di San Matteo* (11,920'), which crowns the watershed between the Frodolfo and the Nos. Of the two torrents meeting above Sta. Catarina, the most considerable flows from the NE. branch, or Val Forno (Rte. C); the lesser stream issues from Val Gavia, which opens due S. at a high level above the mineral spring.

Sta. Catarina is the Zermatt of the Rhätian Alps. In the centre of a great girdle of snowy peaks it beholds but one of the higher summits; and though the Tresero recalls the form of the Weisshorn rather than that of the Matterhorn, and the Forno Glacier is not comparable in dimensions to that of Gorner, the relative positions are much the same. As the Gorner Grät affords the grandest panorama near Zermatt, so here the *Monte Confinale* (11,076'), the highest part of the ridge dividing Val Furva from Val di Zebbru, commands a view that must be more and more famous as it becomes generally known. All the highest peaks of this district, mentioned in the introduction to this section, are seen ranged round the spectator—the Ortelier Sp. rising far above the col between the Kleiner Zebbru and the Thurwieser Spitze and the deep rugged trench of Val di Zebbru lying between the eye and the high range beyond it, vastly enhances the effect. Of more distant peaks, the Presanella, seen to the rt. of the Tresero, the Monte della Disgrazia, the Bernina group, and the Piz Linard, are the most remarkable. The way to the Confinale is nearly straight through an upland hollow, whose streamlet falls just opposite to the Stabillimento. At its upper end a ridge of shattered rocks is seen supporting a small snow-covered glacier that mantles the broad shoulder of the mountain. The more direct way involves some scrambling amid huge loose

blocks, but the glacier is thus reached where it seemed safe and unbroken. It is rather easier to bear to the l., and keep along the ridge so as to avoid the glacier. Practised mountaineers will not require a guide, but do wisely to take a rope. The height above the valley being about 5,350 ft., moderate walkers will take 4 to 4½ hrs., including halts. The descent is easily made in 2½ hrs. The way is too rough for most ladies.

Several other excursions from Sta. Catarina are incidentally noticed in this and the following Rtes. No visitor should omit a visit to the Forno Glacier (Rte. C), a very beautiful and easy excursion, quite fit for ladies.

Several passes are now known across the high range enclosing the Forno Glacier. The most direct way to Pejo is probably the *Passo di Vios* (about 10,868'), traversed by Mr. Tuckett, in 1866. It is a slight depression between the *Monte Vios* and the *Saline* (11,772'), which latter point, reached in 1 hr. from the pass, commands a magnificent view. In mid-June the Vios Glacier presented no difficulty. Later in the season Mr. Tuckett recommends travellers to keep to the SW. side. Time from 8 to 9 hrs., excluding halts. Mr. Tuckett has described another pass, named by him *Passo del Forno* (11,041')—*Passo della Vedretta Rossa* of Payer—of which the following is an abridged account:—'The ascent offers no difficulty whatever, and except for the first ¼ hr., the eastern side is also perfectly easy. Sta. Catarina to foot of Vedretta di Forno, 1½ hr.; thence to right (N.) lateral moraine at the foot of the ice-fall, 1 hr.; along moraine, ¼ hr.; up slopes of rock and turf to rt. lateral moraine of a glacier descending from S. side of the Fornaccia, 1 hr.; and thence to summit of the pass, 1½ hr. Total ascent, 5 hrs. Bearing to the l. during the descent of the *Vedretta Rossa*, and keeping somewhat N. of the centre, the ice was finally quitted for the l. lateral moraine in 1 hr.; the highest malga in the Val della Mare reached in 1½ hr.; Pejo in 2½ hrs.; and the Bagni in ½ hr. more. Total descent, 4½ hrs.

Quite equally interesting is Lt. Payer's pass—*Col degli Orsi* (10,847')—lying between the Giumella and Punta Cadini, about the southernmost point in the range enclosing the Forno Glacier. The descent lies by the l. bank of a small glacier at the head of *Val degli Orsi*, which joins Val Bormina less than 1 hr. above the mineral spring at Pejo.

There is no doubt that a pass may be effected, more direct, but probably longer than the Sforzellina Pass, leading to Pejo across the ridge enclosing the Gavia Glacier, but no particulars respecting it have reached the Editor. This proposed pass might be taken in connection with the most attractive excursion from Sta. Catarina—the ascent of *Monte Tresero*, or that of the still higher *Punta di San Matteo*. Neither can be reckoned as a difficult peak for travellers accompanied by a guide well used to ice-work. Both were first ascended in 1865, on the same day, by Messrs. Tuckett, Freshfield, and Fox, with François Devouassoud and Peter Michel. Turning to the l. from the Senter di Tresero, leading to the Gavia Pass (§ 39, Rte. F), they struck up the slopes to the l. before reaching the Ponte di Preda (see below), and gained the rt. moraine of the *Gavia Glacier* in 2½ hrs. from Sta. Catarina. Following at first the centre of the ice-stream, then keeping to the rt. to avoid the most broken part of the ice-fall, they traversed the séracs, and attained the NE. corner of the upper plateau of névé. To avoid a furious wind, they diverged a little from the direct course, crossed the ridge connecting the P. di S. Matteo with the Corno dei Tre Signori, and reached the former peak from the S. side in 5½ hrs.' actual walking. Favoured by weather, the view was of marvellous extent, comprising the Alpine chain from Monte Viso to the Gross Glockner. Returning by the same course to the head of the Gavia Glacier, and crossing a snowy ridge that projects from the inner, or SE. peak of the Tresero, the NW. peak was gained in 1½ hr. more.

This, which is the only summit visible from Sta. Catarina, surpasses its rival by 35 ft. It commands a horizon rather less extensive than the P. della Mare, but has the advantage of looking down directly into the Val Furva and the valley of Bormio. In subsequent ascents of the Trasero a more direct course has been taken, chiefly along the ridge forming the N. boundary of the Gavia Glacier.

The ordinary way to Pejo, which is, however, very little used, is by the *Passo di Sforzellina* (9,950'), reached by the more frequented of the two paths leading to the Gavia Pass, which is further noticed in § 39., Rte. F. In its northward course from the head of Val Gavia to join Val Furva, the torrent has cut an extremely deep and quite impassable ravine, so that those who would gain the upper level of Val Gavia must take a course at some distance from the stream. This is easily passed only at one point, about 500 ft. above the level of Val Furva, where a bridge called Ponte della Vacca serves the herdsmen who dwell in summer on the opposite slopes. To reach this from Sta. Catarina, the track ascends the hill-side S. of the Stabilimento, then bears to the l. nearly at a level, till it is necessary to descend somewhat to cross the Gavia torrent by the above-mentioned bridge. To this succeeds a long and steep slope where the track mounts by zigzags, till, in about 1½ hr. from Sta. Catarina, the traveller attains the level of the Val di Gavia. This broad trough, with a nearly level floor subsiding gradually from its upper end, where its height is about 8,600 ft., to the edge of the slopes overlooking Val Furva (about 7,600'), divides the Tresero range from the range of *Monte Sobretta* (about 11,000') forming the S. boundary of Val Furva. When once the upper level has been attained, the path mounts very gradually, at first along the base of a rocky ridge extending from the Tresero. Through an opening in this ridge the Gavia Glacier protrudes its icy tongue close to the track, which here crosses the gla-

cier torrent by the Ponte di Preda. After passing the bridge the traveller may begin gradually to ascend diagonally above the level of Val di Gavia till he reaches the névé of a small glacier that covers the ridge on the N. side of the *Corno dei Tre Signori* (10,910').

The beautiful *Primula glutinosa*, one of the greatest ornaments of this region, is very abundant throughout the ascent to the pass, which is reached in 3½ hrs. from Sta. Catarina. The view is limited, but may be extended by climbing a sharp tooth of rock N. of the pass. A rather steep descent, for a short way along the moraine of a small glacier of the Corno dei Tre Signori, leads down to the level of *Val Bormina*. The way lies along stony slopes left of the torrent, gradually rising a little above its level, till the traveller descends to cross a foot-bridge just above the junction of Val Piana, a wild glen originating under the crags of the Giumella. The track, now well traced, keeps to the rt. bank as far as the Malga di Palu, standing at the junction of Val Bormina with a short glen running up to the Passo di Montozzo (§ 39., Rte. F), which leads to Ponte di Legna. The path returns to the l. bank in descending the valley—now called *Val del Monte*—passes by the way a newly discovered mineral spring, and, in 7 hrs.' steady walking from Santa Catarina, reaches *Pejo*. The so-called Fonte di Pejo is a pleasant chalybeate spring on the rt. bank of the torrent, which attracts many visitors to a rough inn, open only during the short season of less than 3 months. When it is full, those who seek night-quarters must ascend at least 20 min. to the village of Pejo, standing on the steep slope above the l. bank, where there is a very poor inn.

A rapid descent leads in less than ½ hr. to *Cogolo*, a village on the l. bank of the torrent, henceforward called *Nos*, at the junction of the *Val della Mure* (Rte. F). Here lives Domenico Veneri, the best guide hereabouts. An easy and agreeable path leads from Cogolo

along the valley, called *Val di Pejo*, as far as Fusine.

In about 2 hrs. from Pejo the traveller reaches Fusine, a small place at the opening of Val Vermiglio, through which descends the new road of the Tonale (§ 39, Rte. A), one of the many by which the Austrian Government sought to bind the Lombard provinces to the Empire. On reaching that road the traveller is but twenty minutes from *Pelizzano*, where there is a tolerable inn. The valley of the Nos now assumes the name *Val di Sole*, or *Sulzberg*, which is often given collectively to the main valley and its tributaries down to the point where it turns abruptly to the S. and obtains the name Val di Non. It is usually possible to hire a char at Pelizzano; but otherwise it is necessary to walk as far as Malè, a distance of fully 9 m. Below Pelizzano the *Nos*, or Noce, torrent, now swollen by many tributary streams, follows a course at first a little N. of E., and after passing Dimaro its course is due ENE. The peaks of the Tresero range are here completely shut out, and the scenery, though pleasing, is not very striking. Occasional glimpses of the range of the Presanella and Piscanno (§ 40) are gained, but the highest mountains rarely come into view from the main valley. This is somewhat contracted, leaving little space for cultivation; yet several villages follow in rapid succession. The chief of those on the rt. bank of the Nos is *Dimaro* (with a decent country inn), at the confluence of the *Meledro*, issuing from the picturesque *Val Selva*, through which lies the only easy way from the N. into Val Rendena. A very fair looking inn is passed 2 m. farther, about 10 min. before reaching the principal place of Val di Sole—

Malè (Inn: Corona, very fair accommodation, but notorious for extortionate charges), a thriving village (about 2,530'), on the N. side of the Nos, close to the junction of the Rabies torrent issuing from Val di Rabbi (Rte. F). A slow country diligence

plies daily to the rly. station at San Michele, with a long halt at Cles in ascending the valley. Below Malè the road to Cles, which has been improved, keeps to the l. bank till the Nos falls through a deep ravine, and at the same time is bent to the rt. so rapidly that its course from ENE. is soon turned about due S. The road descends to a bridge, and then winds along the steep slopes above the rt. bank, passing the chapel at St. Chiatar, which commands a beautiful view. Here the traveller enters the fertile district called *Val di Non*, or *Nonsberg*, which includes not only the lower valley of the Nos, but also the tributary branches noticed in Rte. I. On high ground some way from the stream stands

Cles (Inns: Aquila; Corona). a small town of great antiquity, as is proved by Roman coins of the Republic, and many of later date. The church which has given the place its name (Ecclesia) stands on the site of a temple of Saturn. The neighbourhood is rich rather than picturesque, producing much wine and silk. For some distance the road traverses an undulating hilly tract W. of the Nos; but farther on the scenery becomes much more interesting, as the road descends through the narrow valley which is ultimately contracted to the defile of Rochetta. Several castles are seen during the descent to San Michele, of which the largest belongs to Count Thun. The *Rochetta*, through which lies the only carriage-road between the head of Val Canonica and the Adige, has been fortified by the Austrians within the last few years. The scenery of the defile is very striking, and the road finally emerges from it in one of the finest parts of the valley of the Adige. There is a road on both banks of the Nos leading down to the Adige. The better way, that taken by the diligence, keeps to the rt. bank through *Mezzo Lombardo*—Germ. Welsch Metz—(Inn: Corona, very fair). Pedestrians bound for San Michele should prefer the old road on the oppo-

site bank, traversing *Mezzo Tedesco*, or *Deutsch Metz*. These names, and other similar designations in the valley, refer to the ancient distribution of the population along the frontier dividing the German and Italian races. In modern times the Italians have in some measure driven back the tide of northern immigration, and the *Welsch*, or Italian tongue, prevails almost exclusively as far as Botzen.

At the station of San Michele, rather more than 10 m. from Trento, the traveller joins the rly. from Botzen to Verona, described in § 57.

ROUTE C.

SANTA CATARINA TO LATSCH, BY THE PASSO CEVEDALE.

The way from Sta. Catarina to the German Tyrol through the Martellthal is extremely interesting, and not at all difficult with a good guide. It is, however, quite possible to miss the true way for the descent from the pass on the E. side, and on this account it is more advisable, when practicable, to take it from the E. side than from Sta. Catarina.

The way from that place to the Cevedale Pass is through the beautiful *Val Forno*, a short glen through which the stream from the Forno Glacier descends to join the Gavia torrent, and form the Frodolfo. A frequented

cattle-track on the rt. bank of the stream leads from the bridge at Santa Catarina, commanding exquisite views of the Tresero, on whose steep NW. flank the *Chiarena Glacier* is seen suspended. In about 1½ hr. the track reaches a rocky knoll rounded by the former passage of the glacier, but now forming the barrier which arrests the progress of the *Vedretta di Forno*, the most extensive glacier of this district. Its basin is enclosed by the high peaks enumerated in the introduction to this §, the highest of which is the round-topped *Pallon della Mare*, conspicuous from Sta. Catarina. These summits describe a concave arc whose chord is about 5 m. in length.

The way to the Martellthal turns away from the Forno Glacier, and mounts the green slopes above its rt. bank, whereon stand numerous chalets, and some rather solid and comfortable houses, inhabited in summer by herdsmen and their families. At the top of these slopes an upland glen, called *Val Cede*, opens out somewhat E. of N. Through this lies the way to the pass. It offers little interest until the noble *Königs Spitze*, and the ridge connecting it with the *Monte Cevedale*, comes into view. The notch in the ridge descending from the former peak, called by Mr. Tuckett *Königs Joch*, will also be observed. Following a sheep-track at some height above the l. bank of the stream, the l. moraine of the *Cede* Glacier is struck in 1 hr. from the upper chalet, or 3 hrs. from Sta. Catarina. For ½ hr. the glacier is traversed, and then an ascent of 1 hr. more over steep slopes of rock and débris leads to the summit of the *Passo Cevedale*, called in the Martellthal *Langenferner Joch* (10,765' E. M.). This lies between the *Königs Spitze* and *Monte Cevedale*, but nearer to the latter. By bearing to the l. over the plateau of névé forming the summit of the pass, but keeping a little to the rt. of the *Sulden Spitze*, here showing as a low cone projecting from the snow-field, the traveller will strike the ridge called by

M. von Mojsisovics *Janiger Scharte*, which separates the *névé* of the *Langenferner* from that of the *Sulden Glacier*, over which lies the descent to *Sulden*. This passage is about 220 ft. lower than the *Passo Cevedale*.]

The *Langenferner*, over which the traveller must find his way to the *Martellthal*, is far more extensive than the *Cedeh Glacier*, and is in many places broken up into huge *séracs*. In attempting the descent in 1864, from the Italian side, M. von Mojsisovics encountered serious difficulties; but on returning a few days later, under the skilful guidance of *Janiger*, he effected the ascent without finding any serious obstacle in the way.

The scenery at the head of the *Martellthal* is of the grandest character. The main ice-stream of the *Langenferner* receives a considerable affluent from the SW., called *Fürkeleferner*, descending from the *Monte Cevedale*, here called *Fürkele*. A short way farther down, the *Hohenferner* descends in a great ice-fall from the S. The pass leading over it into *Val della Mare* is noticed in *Rte. F*. Farther down on the S. side of the valley several other glaciers—the *Ultnermarktferner*, *Gramsenferner* and *Zufridferner*—come in succession into view, but do not reach the level of the valley. The upper end of the valley is locally known as *Ceval*, and the name *Ceval Spitze* is given by the herdsmen, somewhat at random, to one or other of the summits visible from below. Hence have originated the names *Zefall Sp.*, and *Zufall Sp.*, appearing on most maps, but tending only to perpetuate confusion. Several hütten, or chalets, are here occupied in summer. The path keeps mostly to the l. bank of the *Plima*, as the main torrent is called, passes a chapel called *Maria Schmelz* (5,125'), and in about 2½ hrs. from the foot of the glacier reaches the first permanent dwellings. In the first house dwells *Sebastian Janiger*, a well-known chamois hunter, the best guide in this district. He is an excellent ice-man, but not suffi-

ciently sensible of the advantages of the rope and ice-axe, and is apt to lose precious time in the earlier part of a day's walk.

Of the numerous lateral glens passed in the way, the most important is that of the *Soybach*, a savage ravine opening on the SE. side of the valley. Two passes lead that way to *St. Gertrud* at the head of the *Ultenthal* (*Rte. G*). Both are said to lie in the midst of very striking scenery. If the traveller has not lost time in descending the *Langenferner*, he will in 9½ hrs. steady walking from *Sta. Catarina* reach *Gond* (4,042'), the highest hamlet in the valley. About 1 m. lower, and on the l. bank of the *Plima*, is the principal church, with an inn of the poorest class beside it, and a group of houses called *Thal*. The traveller need not here cross the stream, as there is a good path on the rt. bank that will lead him in 1 hr. from *Gond* to the mineral spring called *Salt* (3,724') where he will find clean and cheap, but rather rough and poor, accommodation in a small establishment frequented by a few patients. The water is strongly impregnated with sulphate of iron and other salts. This place is very near the opening of the valley. *Morter*, standing at the point where it opens into the *Vintschgau*, is but ½ hr. below the mineral spring. From that village the traveller proceeding to *Meran* should take the country road to *Latsch* (*Inns*: *Post*; *Rössli*), the nearest post-station on the high road from *Landeck* to *Botzen* (§ 48), about 1 hr. distant from *Morter*. If his course be towards the head of the *Vintschgau*, he should go directly from *Morter* to *Goldrain*, and thence follow the high road to *Schlanders*, about 1½ hr. from *Morter*. The entrance to the *Martellthal* from this side is very picturesque. The fine peak seen to the l. is the *Hasenohr* (10,675'), the highest point of the group which is collectively called *Flatschberg*.

Ascent of the Königs Spitze (12,646') and the *Monte Cevedale* (12,505'). The *Cevedale Pass* above described lies be-

tween two peaks that both offer many attractions to mountaineers—the first, by its greater height and bolder form; the second, by its more central position, which overlooks the little-known recesses of the snowy range dividing the Val della Mare from the Forno Glacier.

The Königs Sp. had preserved its reputation for inaccessibility until 1864, though its summit had been reached ten years before by a monk named Steinberger, on whom the mantle of Placidus a Spescha seems to have fallen in this century. Alone, and very imperfectly acquainted with the topography of the district, he made his way from the Stelvio Pass across the Madatsch Joch (?), and the snow-fields extending on the S. side of the ridge from thence to the peak of the Königs Sp. Achieving the ascent by the SE. arête, he returned on the same day to Sta. Maria on the Stelvio road (Rte. A). In 1864 Mr. Tuckett, with Messrs. E. and H. Buxton, effected the ascent, of which an account is given in the 8th No. of the 'Alpine Journal.' Ascending by W. side of the Cedeu Glacier, and the snow-slopes descending from the peak, they struck the SE. arête about 1,000 ft. below the top. Though steep, the remainder of the way presented no serious obstacle, except from the violence of the wind, which allowed them to remain but a few minutes at the top. In descending they followed the SE. arête to a point lower down than that at which they first struck it, till they reached a well-marked notch in the ridge, which Mr. Tuckett has called Königs Joch. From thence the descent to the Suldén Glacier was over crumbling rocks of dolomite, dangerously loose and steep. It cannot be recommended as a way to Suldén. It is far better to descend to the plateau of the Cevedale Pass, and cross by the Janiger Scharte (see above). Since Mr. Tuckett's ascent the peak has been attained several times.

The first ascent of the *Monte Cevedale* (12,505') was made by M. Von Mojsisovics in 1864, with Janiger as guide.

In a violent storm he attained with difficulty the E. peak. This is surpassed by the SW. peak, reached in 1866 by Messrs. Tuckett and F. Browne. Having ascended to the Vedretta di Tschengels, an affluent of the Forno Glacier, this was traversed, and they climbed the ridge connecting the Cevedale with the Pallon della Mare to a depression some way S of its lowest point. Thence there is no difficulty in descending eastward to Val della Mare, either by the Vedretta Rossa, or the V. della Mare. First turning S., the travellers reached the summit of the *Pallon della Mare* (12,038'), then returning, and traversed the long ridge leading to the Cevedale. The ridge in question may be passed at various points. The easiest way (Passo della Fornaccia of Tuckett) is apparently the Passo della Mare of Lt. Payer's map, 11,148 ft. in height.

ROUTE D.

GLACIER PASSES FROM SANTA CATERINA TO PRAD.

The activity of the mountaineers named in the last Rte. has opened out several new and tolerably direct ways from Val Furva to the Stilfserthal (Rte. A), without resorting to the high road. None of these should be undertaken without efficient guides.

1. *By the Madatsch Joch* (10,750'). This way is by the snow col between the Monte Cristallo and the Southern Madatsch Spitze. It was approached from the W. by Mr. Tuckett and his companions in 1864, by the *Val di Vitelli* (Rte. A), and the great *Vedretta di Vitelli*, which fills the head of the glen; but it can be attained in less time from the summit of the Stelvio Pass by a traveller who has slept at Sta. Maria, or even at Trafoi. The descent to the Val di Zebbru is steep

but does not seem to be very difficult. The shortest course is doubtless to descend directly into the last-named valley, and to reach Sta. Catarina by the road from S. Gottardo (Rte. B). A more interesting way was selected by Mr. Tuckett's party. Instead of descending the glacier (named by Mr. Tuckett *Vedretta di Cristallo*), they crossed it in a direction but little S. of E., and crossing a low ridge struck upon another small glacier, intermediate between the last and the more considerable *Zebru Glacier*, covering the S. slopes of the Kl. Zebru. They then descended diagonally, reached the vast slopes of débris that overhang the Val di Zebru, crossed these nearly at a level, traversed the narrow icy tongue of the Zebru Glacier, and finally, by a gradual ascent, reached the lowest point in the ridge connecting the Monte Confine with the Königs Sp. This pass, connecting Val di Zebru with Val di Forno, is called by Mr. Tuckett *Passo di Zebru* (9,700'). It was reached in 5 hrs. from the Madatsch Joch, and in 2½ hrs. more Sta. Catarina was reached by the Val Forno.

2. *By the Trafoier Joch.* In 1867 Messrs. Tuckett and E. Howard, after finding good night-quarters at the first chalets above Prato Beghino in Val di Zebru, ascended towards the rt. bank of the glacier that lies on the S. slope of the Thurwieser Sp., and then bore somewhat to the l. Attempting to cross a rocky ridge on the W. of their course, they lost 2 hrs., and had to return and mount to a snow saddle above this ridge. The way then lay some way over névé in the direction of the Madatsch Joch, till, bearing to the rt., they reached the col between the Schnee Glocke and the Madatsch Sp. This was named *Trafoier Joch* (about 10,800'). The top of the Schnee Glocke, previously reached by Lt. Payer, was attained, and they returned to the pass. The descent, which might be difficult at a later season, was made by a series of glissades, till, skirting the slopes of the N. Madatsch Sp., they reached the

lower part of the Madatsch Glacier and the Stelvio road.

3. *By the Orteler Joch* (11,000'). This pass lies over the broad col between the Thurwieser Sp. and the Kl. Zebru. This is easy of access from the Val di Zebru, but very difficult on the N. side towards Trafoi. It was traversed from that side in 1865 by Messrs. Tuckett, Freshfield, Fox, and Backhouse, with François Devouassoud and Peter Michel. The ascent was commenced by the very steep rocks of the Ziegerpalfen, after which the Lower Trafoi Glacier was crossed to some slopes of débris beneath the cliffs of the Orteler Sp. After some time it was necessary to return to the ice, and force a way through huge broken séracs till the upper névé was attained. One hr. more, ending with a short but steep climb up a snow wall, took them to the top of the pass in 7½ hrs. from Trafoi. On the rt. hand rises a snow summit, which is an eastern offshoot from the Thurwieser Sp., and on the l. the ridge connecting the Orteler Sp. with the Kl. Zebru. Time did not allow the ascent of the latter peak; but the party mounted about 500 ft. to the lowest point in the ridge connecting it with the Orteler Sp.

Bearing to the rt. from the pass, the travellers reached the rt. lateral moraine of the Zebru Glacier in 1½ hr., and continued the descent to Val di Zebru by steep slopes, reaching S. Gottardo, at the junction of that glen with Val Furva, in 3½ hrs. from the summit.

Mr. Tuckett thinks that time would be saved by making the first part of the ascent by the E. side of the Lower Trafoi Glacier, by the same course that was taken in some of the earlier ascents of the Orteler Sp. Until it is better known, this pass should be attempted only from the side of Trafoi or Salden.

3. *By the Salden Glacier.* It will be inferred from the description of the Passo Cevedale in Rte. C that it affords the most direct and easiest glacier route.

from Sta. Catarina to the Suldenthal. From the summit of that pass ($4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Sta. Catarina) easy slopes of névé (not on that account to be traversed without a rope) lead to the *Janiger Scharte*, a ridge E. of the *Sulden Spitze* (11,109'), dividing the névé of the *Langenferner* from the head of the *Sulden Glacier*. The descent towards the latter is rather steep, and may sometimes require the ice-axe. For a notice of the *Sulden Gl* see Rte. F. The village of St. Gertrud is reached in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., exclusive of halts, from the *Passo Cevedale*.

In 1866 Messrs. J. D. Finney and F. A. Lewin ascended from Sulden to the ridge already reached by Mr. Tuckett, connecting the *Orteler Sp.* with the *Kl. Zeburu*, thus proving that the *Orteler Joch* may be taken from Sulden as well as from *Trafoi*. But the ascent cost nearly 5 hrs. of step-cutting in hard ice. The same party made the second ascent of the *Kl. Zeburu*, and reached Sta. Catarina in 16 hrs. from Sulden.

ROUTE E.

LAAS TO SULDEN, BY THE LAASERTHAL.

The *Laaserthal* is a short valley, enclosed by an irregular group of high peaks, that separate it on one side from the *Martellthal*, and on the other from the *Suldenthal*. For some notes respecting it, the editor is much indebted to M. von Mojsisovics, one of the most active explorers of this district. The valley seems to offer a choice of several fine passes leading to Sulden, and commanding grand views of the *Orteler Sp.* and the range enclosing the *Sulden Glacier*.

The *Laaserthal* opens opposite to the village of *Laas* in the *Vintschgau* (§ 48). It contains no permanent dwellings, but the upper end is frequented in summer by herdsmen. Mounting steeply by the l. bank of the *Laaserbach*, the track enters the valley,

which for a considerable distance is a mere barren ravine. In $2\frac{1}{2}$ hours the pastures of the *Laaseralm* are reached. These lie but a short distance from the foot of the *Laaserthal-ferner*, a very fine glacier that flows northward into the head of the valley. The most interesting way to Sulden is probably that by the NW. branch of the valley. For some way a path runs through this desolate glen, filled with huge blocks of gneiss, till, after ascending 1 h. the way turns sharply to the l., and a stiff climb over steep rocky slopes leads to the *Ofenwand Scharte*, a depression in the range of the *Hochofenwand*. The highest point, 11,558 ft. above the sea, lies some way to the S., and is separated from the pass by the *Angelus Spitze* (10,982'). On the W. side the descent is by the rt. bank of the *Zaiferner*, and the *Zaithal*, a short glen leading to Sulden in 5 hrs. from the *Laaseralm*. The ridge seen to the rt. from the summit of the pass is the *Tschengelser Hochwand*, of which the highest point is the *Kompatsch* (11,065').

The other, rather longer, way from the *Laaserthal* to Sulden mounts by the rocks on the rt. bank of the *Laaserthal-ferner* to the upper plateau of that glacier, which leads to the *Laaserthal Joch*. This lies between the *Vertrain Sp.* (11,371') and the *Mittlere Peder Sp.* (11,349'). The former, which must command a very extensive view, may best be ascended from the pass. The descent to Sulden lies over the *Rosimferner*, a glacier filling the head of the *Rosimthal*, a tributary of the *Suldenthal*. The ice must be left on the rt. bank above the lower ice-fall, and the slopes of the *Vorder Vertrain Sp.* descended to the main valley, which is reached near to St. Gertrud.

Several passes connect the *Laaserthal* with the *Martellthal*. By bearing to the l. from the *Laaserferner Joch* it is possible to reach the *Peder Joch*, between the *Mittlere* and *Innere Peder Spitze*, and so descend by the *Pederthal* to the upper end of the *Martellthal*.

Another way mounts eastward from

the Laaseralm, and crosses the *Schluder Scharte*, descending into Martell between the Orgelspitze and Rosskopf. The Martellthal is reached at a point between Maria Schmeltz and Gond in 6 hrs. from the Laaseralm.

The *Orgelspitze*, commanding one of the finest views in this district, is easily reached from the summit of the Schluder Scharte, or directly from Thal in the Martellthal.

ROUTE F,

MALÈ TO TRAFÖI, BY THE SULDEN-THAL.

One of the finest lateral valleys of the Val di Sole is that of Rabbi, and it is rendered more easy of access than the others owing to the existence of a strong chalybeate spring, which annually draws a large number of Italian and German visitors. By this, or by the Val della Mare, noticed in Rte. B, the mountaineer may follow an interesting route to the fine valleys of Martell and Suldén, but probably not those of Val di Rabbi and Val della Mare. D. Veneri and Binder of Cogolo, and a man named Kuens, at Vermiglio, are said to have some acquaintance with the glaciers at the head of Val di Sole, but in Val di Rabbi there is no

tolerable guide known to the writer. A man who undertook that calling in 1860 completely lost his way, and showed himself utterly incompetent in all respects. In fine weather local knowledge is of secondary importance; but when the clouds lie low, it can with difficulty be dispensed with. The writer has little doubt but that the distance from Rabbi to Suldén can be accomplished in one long day, and the way from Pejo to Suldén would be easier in good weather. It is a more advisable course to sleep at some of the chalets in the upper Martellthal, leaving time to enjoy the fine scenery. As the way by Rabbi is probably the more interesting, it is that first described here.

1. *By Rabbi, and the Saënt Pass* (9,954'). The Val di Rabbi joins the Val di Sole a short way below Malè (Rte B), and a tolerable but rough char-road has been carried along the l. bank of the torrent. For the pedestrian there is a rather shorter and more shaded way by a path that mounts steeply on the rt. bank of the Rabbits torrent, and finally crosses to the l. bank nearly 2 hrs. from Malè. The valley is a narrow glen, and the scenery wild rather than grand, as the higher peaks do not come into view. The ascent is in places rather steep, till the traveller attains *S. Bernardo*, the principal village. A little farther he crosses to the rt. bank, and in about 3 hrs. from Malè reaches *Rabbi* (4,035'), a village composed of inns, standing on level ground on either side of the Rabbits torrent. The accommodation is rather primitive, and even in the two principal inns (*Al Fonte* and *Palazzo*), the rooms are very rough, and the beds, though clean, far from comfortable. The first-named is considered the best inn. Dinner is served at noon, and supper about sunset: for these meals, and a small bed-room, the daily charge is 3 florins in paper money, equal to about 5 shillings—a rate considered high in the Tyrol. The people of the house and adjoining café are very civil, and make no objection to

getting up and preparing breakfast for mountaineers at 3 A.M. Though the position is by no means equal to Sta. Catarina or Trafoi, this place may well serve as head-quarters for exploring the neighbouring peaks and glaciers. [There is a way to *Pejo* over the *Passo di Ceren* (8,616'), traversed by Mr. T. Rutt in 1864. The summit, reached through a glen opening WSW. of Rabbi in 4 hrs., commands a very grand view. 2½ hrs. suffice for the descent to Cogolo, ½ hr. from the Baths of Pejo.] Near Rabbi the botanist may gather *Primula longiflora*, *Thalictrum foetidum*, and other rare plants. The upper part of Val di Rabbi consists of four successive steps, each lying nearly level, and separated from the next by a very steep barrier of rock. The ascent is in a NNW. direction; but towards the head of the valley the main branch bends first to NW., then nearly due W. The only way to reach the Suldenthal from Rabbi is by crossing the head of the Martellthal, and the only known pass lies considerably E. of the *Venezia Spitze*, or Pizzo Venezia (11,095'), one of the boldest peaks of this group, though surpassed in height by several others.

On approaching the head of the valley—locally called *Säent*—the traveller should follow a course nearly due N., passing near to a bold summit which is a northern outlyer from the *Eggen Spitze* (11,263'). The latter, which is the highest of the peaks enclosing the Val di Rabbi, lies somewhat S. of the pass, and separates *Säent* from the upper end of the Ultenthal. The *Säent Pass*, also called *Gramsen Joch*, commands a very fine view of the surrounding Alps; and this may be further extended by ascending the *Hintere Rothspitze* (10,532'). From that summit it is also possible to reach Val della Mare by the 'edretta di Venezia. In about 6 hrs.' steady walking from Rabbi, exclusive of halts, the Martellthal is reached about halfway between the Cevalhütten and Maria Schmelz (Rte. C).

To reach the Suldenthal from the head of the Martellthal, the traveller has a choice between three passes, of which two are quite easy. These are approached by a short lateral glen, called *Madritschthal*, which opens nearly opposite the shepherds' huts known as Cevalhütten. The path is nearly level till it reaches a transverse mound (ancient moraine?) that stretches across the glen. Above this, at the head of the valley, are seen three slopes of *névé*, or incipient glaciers, of which the central one leads to the *Madritsch Joch* (10,252'). This lies between the *Madritsch Spitze* to the l., and the *Schön-tauf Spitze* (10,893') to the rt., and is reached in 2 hrs. from Ceval. It commands an extremely favourable view of the Orteler, Kl. Zebbru, and Königs Sp., which rise very grandly above the wide expanse of the Sulden Glacier. In the opposite direction the peaks of the Zufried range are also well seen. A rather steep descent leads down to the *Suldenferner*, the great glacier that encloses for a space of several miles the head of the Suldenthal. It is formed by the welding together of a number of comparatively short ice-streams that descend from the flanks of the range connecting the Orteler Sp. with the *Madritsch Sp.* The consequence is, that its breadth is at least three times as great as its utmost length, which may be measured from the foot of the Königs Sp. to the lowest point that it reaches in the Sulden valley. The result of this peculiar formation is that a season that would occasion a slight increase in an ordinary glacier, here produce a multiplied effect, inasmuch as the extra flow from each separate portion is accumulated nearly at a single point. In fact this glacier is famous for its extraordinary vicissitudes, for which an unsatisfactory explanation was suggested in the first edition of this work.

Keeping somewhat to the rt., the traveller quits the glacier and reaches the Gampenhof. This is a small group of houses, lying in the fork between

the main stream of the Suldentbach and that issuing from the Rosinthal, a lateral glen originating on the W. side of the Peder Spitze. For about $\frac{1}{4}$ m. above the Gampenhof, the torrent from the Suldent Glacier flows through a gorge whose slopes on either side are bare of vegetation. Through this space the glacier advanced very rapidly in 1817, halting only when within 50 yards of the Gampenhof. Old larches and arollas, as well as the herbaceous vegetation, were swept away, leaving the soil covered with glacier mud and moraine débris. Since that year the glacier has gradually retired. In 1855, Prof. Simony found that masses of old glacier ice, preserved from melting by the overlying débris, lay far below the present termination of the glacier, and still served in one place to bridge over the torrent. A level path through meadows along the l. bank of the main stream, leads in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Gampenhof to St. Gertrud (6,057'), the only village in the valley—not to be confounded with that of the same name in the Ultenthal (Rte G). An inn has lately been opened, but better quarters are, perhaps, afforded by the parish priest, whose house stands near the church. This place is reached in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the Cevalhütten.

The name *Sulden Joch* has been often given to the pass above described, between the Schöntauf Sp. and the Madritsch Sp., but properly belongs to another pass lying on the NE. side of the first-named summit, between it and the *Innere Peder Sp.* (10,768'). It is approached through the Madritschthal, and is of about the same height and length as the Madritsch Joch; but the view is inferior. From the summit of either pass, the *Schöntauf Spitze* (10,893') is easily climbed in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr., and rewards the slight effort by a magnificent panoramic view.

Somewhat longer, and decidedly more difficult, than either of the above named passes, is the *Peder Joch*, between the *Innere Peder Sp.* and the *Platten Sp.*,

approached through the Pederthal, which opens into the Martellthal about 1 hr. lower down than the Madritschthal. Keeping well to the l., or about due W., the traveller descends into the *Rosinthal*, which joins the Suldentthal at Gampenhof. As mentioned in Rte. E, a course about due N. from the Peder Joch will lead the traveller by the Laaserferner Joch to the head of the Laaserthal.

2. *By the Val della Mare.* The existence of a pass from the Val della Mare to the Martellthal has been long known to the natives, and is affirmed by the Austrian Map of Tyrol, but no authentic information on the subject was available until the *Jahrbuch* for 1865 of the Austrian Alpine Club contained an account of the pass in question by Lt.-Col. Bauer, who took as guides two incompetent men named Binder, of Cogolo. The pass is called *Hohenferner Joch*, or in Italian, *Passo della Vedretta Alta*, and is 9,904 ft. in height. The more easterly and easier pass, mentioned below, is higher by 608 ft.

Starting from Pelizzano in Val di Sole (Rte. B), the traveller follows the char-road along the rt. bank, till some way beyond Cusiano he crosses to the l. bank of the Nos, where a tolerable road leads him up to *Cogolo*, a small village with a rough inn, just below the junction of Val della Mare with the Val del Monte, reached in 2 hrs. from Pelizzano. Crossing the branch of the Nos, issuing from the former valley, the way lies about due N., keeping to a rough cart-road that leads to a saw-mill erected at the junction of a glacier torrent from the Vios Spitze, that descends through a lateral glen called Vallenaja.

The *Val della Mare* is one of the wildest and most savage glens in this part of the Alps, completely enclosed by the snowy range that extends from the Vios Sp. to the Venezia Sp. As the traveller ascends, the snow pass between the Cavedale and the last-named peak, over which lies the way to Martell, is constantly in view. Be-

yond the saw-mill the ground is to a great extent covered with débris, until the highest of the successive steps forming the floor of the valley is attained. Here the three torrents that join to make up this branch of the Nos unite their waters. Lieut.-Col. Bauer was led by his guides along the westernmost of these streams, but he rightly points out that the course indicated on the Government Map, which follows the central stream, should be preferred. The ascent does not seem troublesome, and there are no glacier difficulties to contend with. A far preferable course to that indicated in the Jahrbuch, is to bear to the rt., towards the W. shoulder of the Venezia Sp., passing between two stone men erected on the summit of the ridge. From this point the *Venezia Spitze* (11,095') may be climbed in $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. Even from the col the view is very grand. The descent on the Martell side is over the eastern affluent of the *Hohenferner*, and by that way no difficulty worthy of notice is encountered. The main portion of this glacier, after descending for some distance with a gentle slope towards the head of the Martellthal, sinks in steep and broken terraces of ice by no means easy to traverse. The Cevalhütten are reached by this pass in 6 hrs., exclusive of halts, from Cogolo. From thence the way to Suldén is that already described.

Having reached St. Gertrud by some combination of the above-mentioned passes, the traveller pressed for time may leave on his rt. hand the bridge at St. Gertrud, and follow the path along the l. bank. The valley contracts gradually as the descent becomes steeper; the path passes to the rt. bank, and in about 2 hrs. from St. Gertrud (or $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. when ascending the valley), reaches *Gomaggi*, on the high road between Prad and Trafoi (Rte. A).

The traveller will, however, do wisely to give a day to the noble scenery of the Suldén valley, which rivals, without much resembling, that of the adjoining valley of Trafoi. Going direct from St. Gertrud towards

the base of the Orteler Sp., he will reach the spot at the base of its gigantic precipices that has received the local name '*End der Welt*.' This has been erroneously attributed, on many maps, to the upper part of the Suldén Glacier, where the name becomes unmeaning.

The reader will observe that many statements made in this and the foregoing Rtes. are inconsistent with the published maps, and even on some points with that of Mr. Tuckett in the 8th number of the Alpine Journal, the fact being that no existing map represents the form of the mountains accurately, and that the utmost confusion has prevailed as to the correct nomenclature. One source of numerous errors arises from the resemblance of the Suldén Sp., a snow cone seen at the SE. end of the Suldén Glacier, to the much higher but more distant Monte Cevedale. From a corruption of the latter name arose the designation *Zufall Spitze*, which has been attributed by turns to one or other of the peaks at the head of the Martellthal.

Mr. Tuckett has indicated a very fine high-level route from Pejo to Suldén, certainly easier, in favourable weather, than that here mentioned. The *Vedretta della Mare* reaches up to the depression (about 12,200') between the two peaks of the Cevedale; descending thence, gentle slopes of névé lead to the *Janiger Scharie* (Rte. D), and so to the Suldenthal.

ROUTE G.

RABBI TO MERAN, BY THE ULTEN- THAL.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
St. Gertrud . . .	5	12½
Mitterbad . . .	4	12
St. Pankraz . . .	1½	4½
Meran . . .	3½	10½
	14	39½

Nearly parallel to the Martellthal, described in Rte. C, is the *Ultenthal*, a still longer and more important valley,

whose junction with the Vintschgau is a little below Meran. The ridge separating them appears to be a NW. prolongation of the high chain extending from the Corno dei Tre Signori to the Venezia Spitze and Eggen Spitze at the head of Val di Rabbi. The scenery is not equal to that of the Martellthal, but it is far more accessible, and the valley may well be taken by a moderate walker in the way between Rabbi and Meran. The upper end of the Ultenthal is chiefly composed of mica-schist; but porphyry and granite are seen in several places as the traveller descends the valley. The best accommodation on the way is at the Baths of Mitterbad; but very fair quarters are, or were, found at Kuppelwiese, within $7\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.' steady walking from Rabbi.

There are many passes by which it is possible to reach the Ultenthal from the Val di Rabbi or Val di Sole. The most interesting of these, and the most direct from Rabbi, is by the *Kirchberger Joch* (8,134'), nearly due N. of that place. At the summit the path traverses a cleft on the E. side of the Pizzo Sassfora. The torrent which has been followed during the ascent, issues from the *Corvo See*, a lake lying on a plateau N. of the range dividing the valleys of Ulten and Rabbi; but instead of being drained in what appears the natural course towards the Ultenthal, the waters escape in the opposite direction through the cleft. The descent from the lake lies NE., through a branch of the Ulten valley called *Kirchbergerthal*, opening close to the highest village, *St. Gertrud* (Inn, poor), 4,949 ft. above the sea.

[Two fine passes lead from St. Gertrud to the upper part of the Martellthal, to both of which the name Soyjoch has been vaguely given. This is especially inappropriate to the southernmost pass, properly called *Zufrid Joch* (9,905') which traverses the ridge SW. of the *Zufrid Spitze* (11,262'). This peak may be ascended from the summit of the pass. The way to it lies through a lateral glen—Zufridthal

—WSW. of St. Gertrud, leading to the *Zufridferner*, over which glacier lies the descent to the Marteller Alm. The other pass, which is lower, and equally interesting, is by the *Bilsberg Joch* (9,360'). This lies on the NE. side of the *Zufrid Sp.* On the Ulten side the botanist may gather the very rare *Carex VahlII*. The faintly marked track on the Martell side leads to Gond, 1 hr. above Salt (Rte C.).]

The most interesting excursion from the head of the Ultenthal is the ascent of the *Eggen Spitze* (11,263'), whose highest peak is reached in 7 hrs. from St. Gertrud. As it exceeds in height all the neighbouring summits, it naturally commands an unbroken panoramic view of great extent.

The descent from St. Gertrud is by a somewhat beaten track, as during the summer season there is frequent passage between Rabbi and Mitterbad. Many of the patients using the baths at the latter place are recommended to drink the waters of Rabbi, which are bottled and carried across the pass on men's backs. About $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. below St. Gertrud is *St. Nicolaus*, where a track to Val di Non mounts SSE. through the *Neinerthal*. *Kuppelwiese*, where there is, or was, a fair mountain inn, is about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. below St. Nicolaus. This is said to be the most picturesque position in the valley, and is conveniently situated for the ascent of the *Hasenohr* (10,673'). [Unlike most of the mountains of this district, this overlooks a considerable reach of the fertile and thickly peopled valley of the Adige, presenting a striking contrast to the great snowy ranges that rise to the N. and SW. The way lies by a sheep pasture called *Wolfsgrube*, and the summit is easily reached in $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. As the peak is at least equally accessible from the Martell side, it may be taken on the way from Kuppelwiese to Salt.] The torrent, descending from the N., issues from the *Kuppelwieserthal*, through which lies a track to Latsch in the Vintschgau. Below Kuppelwiese there is a choice of paths. The

less frequented way is by the slopes on the N. side of the valley, passing the ancient church of St. Moritz, and the village of *Wallburga*, joining the other path below the *Marauner Loch*. The beaten track keeps along the main torrent—the *Valschauer*. Passing many waterfalls, but few houses, one of them an inn, at a place called *An der Ecke*, the traveller reaches in 2 hrs. from *Kuppelwiese*

Mitterbad, one of the most frequented of Tyrolese watering-places, though little known to strangers. The baths are considered very efficacious, and the place is often quite full in summer: the accommodation is said to be fairly good, and the charges reasonable. The favourite excursion for those who do not fear a mountain climb is the ascent of the *Lauchenspitze* (7,753'), overlooking the valley of the Adige between *Meran* and *Botzen*, a great part of the *Ultenthal*, and an extensive Alpine panorama. Below the Baths the track is carried through a defile called *Marauner Loch*. On issuing from this, the valley opens out, villages are seen on the slopes on either side, and in 1½ hr. from *Mitterbad* the traveller reaches

St. Pankraz, the principal village of the valley. The lover of ghost stories and folk-lore may find occupation in collecting the many marvellous tales still current among the country-people in this district. Some of them are told in *Schaubach's 'Deutsche Alpen.'* Amid very pleasing scenery the traveller descends from *St. Pankraz* to the opening of the valley, passing the ancient castle of *Braunsberg*, which is still maintained in habitable condition. The three hamlets of *Ober*, *Mittel*, and *Unter Lana* stand at the opening of the *Ultenthal* into the valley of the Adige—*Germ. Etschthal*. *Meran* lies about due N., and only about 4 m. distant; but as the broad stream of the Adige lies between, a considerable détour is necessary.

With a vehicle, the best way is by *Unter Lana*, whence a road leads across

the Adige to *Burgstall*, on the high road from *Botzen* to *Meran*. The pedestrian will do better to follow a track from *Ober Lana* to *Marling*, near which place he finds a bridge over the river leading to the high road close to *Meran*. The heat of the main valley is sometimes almost insupportable to the mountaineer descending from the upper Alpine region.

Another way from *Rabbi* to *St. Gertrud*, longer than that above described, but probably interesting, is from the upper part of *Val di Rabbi*. A little-used track leads NE., by the S. side of the *Eggen Spitze* (*Rte. D*), and descends into the head of the main branch of the *Ultenthal*, about 1½ hr. above *St. Gertrud*.

Additional information as to the passes noticed in this and the preceding *Rtes.* will be thankfully received.

ROUTE H.

MALE TO ST. PANKRAZ IN THE ULTENTHAL.

It has been seen in *Rte. B* that the *Nos* torrent, originating in the glaciers at the head of the *Val di Sole*, flows ENE., nearly parallel to the *Ultenthal*, till it is abruptly bent from its direct course a few miles N. of *Cles*, and thenceforward keeps nearly due S. in its way to join the Adige near *S. Michele*. It would appear as if the change

in the direction of the valley were connected with the existence of a dolomitic range, known as the *Mendola*, which extends on the rt. bank of the Adige between Meran and S. Michele. In this district, as in many others, the meeting of the crystalline slates and the dolomite is marked by a line of valley connected with low passes, and to the geologist it is a matter of interest to trace the relations of those rocks at and near their junction. For this purpose the path here indicated may be recommended. Near the point where the road from Malè to Cles (Rte. B) descends to cross the Nos, a torrent enters that stream from the N., and by mounting in that direction the traveller may choose between three passes leading to the Ultenthal. Soon after leaving the road and accomplishing the first step in the ascent, a lateral valley, drained by the *Bernes* torrent, descends from WNW., and by that way a path leads to St. Gertrud (Rte. E). About 1 hr. farther, another lateral valley, parallel to the last, gives a passage to the *Lavace*, a torrent descending from the pass to St. Nicolaus. The main branch of the stream, mounting due N. from its junction with the Nos, is that which marks the junction of the dolomite with the crystalline slates. As elsewhere in Tyrol, the appearance of the dolomite seems to be connected with that of porphyry, of which a band (perhaps represented too broad in the geological map annexed to this volume) is traceable along a portion of the boundary. The chief village is called *Proves*, inhabited by Germans from the Ultenthal; and an easy pass leads to that valley, and reaches the banks of the Valschauer between Mitterbad and St. Pankraz. By bearing to the l. the traveller may descend direct to the Baths. See Rte. G.

ROUTE I.

CLES TO MERAN OR BOTZEN.

Various mountain tracks cross the dolomitic range of the *Mendola*—Germ., Mendel—and so connect the valleys of Sole and Non with Meran or Botzen. The most direct way from Cles to Meran is by the Gampen Pass. A char-road crosses the Nos, and then mounts NE. to *Fondo*, a village with a poor Inn (Bei Gerber). Count Thun, who has large possessions in this district, all forming a portion of the Val di Non, or Nonsberg, owns two ancient castles that attract the attention of the traveller. The distance from Fondo to Meran, which must be performed on foot or on horseback, is counted 9 hrs. The ascent from Fondo is rapid and continuous, and at many points commands fine views, especially near the hamlet of Tret, where the eye ranges over the entire length of the Val di Non. The course then bends to NNW., and before long reaches the pilgrimage church of *Unsere Liebe Frau im Walde*, standing but a short way below the summit of the pass. There is an Inn here; and there is, or was, another, more tempting to the traveller, on the *Gampen Pass*. It was kept by a retired servant of Count Thun, and frequented by sportsmen in the autumn.

From either inn the traveller may well ascend the *Lauchenspitz* (Rte. G), and may take the summit on his way by the lower end of the Ultenthal to Meran. The direct way to the latter place lies NNE. from the pass to the hamlet of Platzer, at the upper end of a short glen called *Völlan*erthal, by which there is an easy descent to *Völlan*. This lies on the slope of the mountain overlooking the Adige, at no great distance from Unter Lana, mentioned in Rte. G. The way to Meran is by the bridge leading to Burgstall, on the high road from Botzen.

A much more interesting way than that by the Gampen may be taken from Cles to Kaltern, in the valley of the Adige below Botzen. This lies through the *Val Romedio*, opening about due E. of Cles, the lower end being a gorge enclosed by steep limestone rocks. It is formed by the union of two branches: the one mounting to NE. is called *Val Rufredo*; the other, SE. branch, is *Val Verde*. In the angle between them, perched on rocks so steep as to be scarcely accessible, is the Hermitage of San Romedio. This is a most curious building, containing five chapels standing one over the other, the highest of them commanding a singular view into the giddy depths below. There is a little inn at the foot of the tower, where some refreshment is found.

Following the NE. branch of the valley, the traveller passes *Amblar*, whence may be made the ascent of *Monte Roen* (6,919'), the highest point of the Mendola range, and reaches *Rufredo*, the last village. This is $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. below the pass of *Mendelscharte* (4,964'), whence it is easy to descend to Kaltern; but the shorter way to Botzen would probably be to bear to the l. towards *Eppean*.

The valley of the Adige between Botzen and Verona is described in § 57.

ROUTE K.

BORMIO TO SANTA MARIA.

Having in the preceding Rtes. given some account of the principal valleys of the Orteler Alps, it is now necessary to notice briefly the ranges on the N. side of the Stelvio Pass, lying between the main road described in Rte. A and the Lower Engadine. These ranges lie partly in Switzerland, and partly in Tyrol; but the boundary is in great part purely arbitrary, though in the main it keeps to the natural rule which would give the tributaries of the Engadine to Switzerland, and those of the Vintschgau to Tyrol. The chief exception to this rule is in regard to the valley of the Rammbach, a considerable torrent that joins the Etsch, or Upper Adige, near Glurns. The greater part of the valley in question belongs to Switzerland, and above the dividing line it is called in the local Romansch dialect, *Val Mustair*—Germ. *Münstertal*. The valley is described in the next Rte., and we here merely notice the passes by which the principal village—Münster—may be reached from Bormio, the natural centre of this district.

1. *By the Umbrail Pass, or Wörmser Joch*. It was mentioned in Rte. A, that the summit of this pass lies but a few ft. above the post-house, or Cantoniera, of Sta. Maria on the Stelvio road, and that it affords the natural line of connection between the head of the valley of the Adda and the upper end of the Vintschgau. The summit of the pass is 8,342 ft. above the sea. It overlooks a short glen called *Val Muranza*, through which a torrent flows nearly due N. to join the Rammbach. The track, which is well marked and passable for beasts of burden, descends at first by rather steep zigzags, then follows the course of the torrent for about 1 hr., and finally descends on its right bank by a rather rapid declivity to *Santa Maria* (4,519'), noticed in Rte. L.

2. *By Val Fraële.* In ascending towards the Stelvio Pass, a torrent is seen to break out from a narrow cleft on the l. of the high road about 1 m. above the Baths of Bormio. This, which is usually considered to be the main stream of the Adda, descends ESE. from a highland valley called *Val Fraële*. The gorge through which the stream issues to join the Braulio torrent is impassable, but a rather steep sledge-track, used to bring down iron ore, mounts the slopes, and leads to the upper part of the valley. Most persons bound from Bormio to Val Fraële prefer an easier way by the Val di Dentro (§ 36, Rte. I.). Soon after crossing the Adda by the bridge at the iron-works below the Baths of Bormio, the traveller finds a tolerably good cart-track, which mounts gradually till in 1 hr. from the Baths it reaches a hollow, whence a short but rather steep ascent leads to the Pass of *Le Scale* (6,516'). The greater part of the surface of this broad and deep depression is occupied by a picturesque little lake. The cart-track passes above its N. shore and leads by an easy descent to the middle part of Val Fraële. This shows a considerable tract of alpine pasture, inhabited only in summer by a few herdsmen. Its upper end is connected by no less than three passes with as many tributaries of the Spöl, one of the chief affluents of the Inn.

One of these passes, leading to Trepalle and Livigno, is reached by turning abruptly to the l., or nearly due SW., through a glen called Val Gettino, and then bearing W. over a depression leading directly to the former village.

The second pass lies due W. of the oratory of San Giacomo, nearly at the head of Val Fraële. After passing a small pool or tarn, called the source of the Adda, a very slight ascent leads over the ridge to another similar pool that is drained in the opposite direction. A path above the rt. bank leads thence down to the junction of Val di Trepalle with Val Livigno (see § 36, Rte. M).

The third pass, 6,431 ft. in height, is the lowest but one between the basin of

the Adda and that of the Inn. The path mounts NW. from S. Giacomo over a low grassy ridge, and then descends no less gently to the Bruna torrent which flows NNW. into the Spöl at the point where it enters Swiss territory.

The way from Val Fraële to Val Mustair is over the last-mentioned pass: but instead of descending along the l. bank towards the Spöl, the traveller must keep to the rt., and ascend along a tributary stream which joins the Bruna at a very acute angle. The way lies through Val Mora, a glen lying in Swiss territory. Mounting slightly along the l. bank in a direction but little E. of N., after 1 hr. the path crosses to the rt. bank of the torrent, and bends gradually to the E. Before long the glen opens out to ESE., and the traveller sees before him a highland pastoral valley, parallel to the Val Fraële, and bearing the same name. This, which for the sake of distinction we shall call the Swiss Val Fraële, is more alpine in character, and the level is rather higher. The principal châteaux, called Münster Alpen, stand at 7,001 ft. above the sea. A very gradual ascent from these châteaux to the pass of *Dossrotund* (7,249') leads into one of the branches of Val Mustair. It will be seen on the map that the pass of Dossrotund lies due N., and but $4\frac{1}{2}$ m. distant in a straight line from the lower end of the Italian Val Fraële, and that the long circuit made in following the route here described has been effected in order to pass round the range of high peaks whose principal summits are *Piz Murterol* (10,423') and *Piz Ciumbraida* (10,246'). A rather rapid descent leads from the Dossrotund Pass to the main valley of the Rrammbach, which is reached between the adjoining villages of Valcava and Santa Maria, about $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the latter place.

3. *By the Passo dei Pastori.* Instead of making a wide détour, the mountaineer may take a nearly direct course from the lower end of Val Fraële to Santa Maria. A little above the gorge through which the Adda issues from

Val Fraële, it is joined by a torrent that descends from the N. through an alpine glen called Val Forcola. To reach this from Bormio, the traveller must follow the sledge-track mentioned above, that mounts on the N. side of the gorge of Val Fraële, and then descend a little to cross the torrent from Val Forcola before attempting to ascend into that wild glen. The Val Forcola passes under the W. side of Monte Braulio, and leads to a high pass in the ridge connecting Piz Umbrail with Piz Ciembraida. The measurement, 2,860 metres = 9,383 ft., indicated on the Swiss Federal map, perhaps refers to a point some way above the pass, but its height probably exceeds 9,000 ft. The descent on the N. side is by a rather large tarn, called Lai da Rims (7,848'), and joins the track from Val Fraële, described above, about half-way between Dossrotond and Sta. Maria.

ROUTE L.

ZERNETZ TO MALS, BY THE OFEN PASS AND VAL MUSTAIR.

Rough road, in great part passable for light cars. About 10½ Swiss leagues.

This is one of the easiest passes over the main chain of the Alps, leading, as it does, from the Inn to the Adige; but it is very little frequented by strangers.

A moderate outlay would make the road fit for light carriages throughout, and the projected improvements will probably soon be effected. The upper part of the pass is somewhat monotonous; but there is fine scenery on the way to it, and many objects of interest in its vicinity.

It has been said in § 36, Rte. M, that the remarkable defile through which the Spöl descends from Val Livigno to join the Inn is in great part completely impassable. The road from Zernetz, after following the rt. bank for about 2 m., begins to mount above the stream, and gradually gains a much higher level, losing the defile from view, and leaving it at some distance to the rt. After making two circuits, to pass lateral torrents, it descends, about 3 hrs. from Zernetz, to the stream flowing from the Ofen Pass to the defile of the Spöl. Save a few patches of alpine pasture, the wild valley is clothed with forest throughout its entire length, and contains but one solitary house—the well-known mountain inn known as the *Ofen Wirthshaus* (5,919'). Though it offers but poor accommodation, it is well spoken of by all travellers, on account of the friendly and hearty reception given them by the host and his family. He is a famous sportsman, and has shot a large number of bears, which abound in the neighbouring mountains, and make havoc among the herds. [Tarasp may be reached from hence by the *Furcletta*, a pass connecting the head of *Val del Buotsch*, a short glen opening 1 m. E. of the inn, with the head of Val Plafna (§ 36, Rte. A).] The track now ascends gently, a little S. of E., along the rt. bank of the torrent, till in about 1½ hr. it reaches the base of the low ridge separating the Ofen glen from the head of Val Mustair. The name Buffalora, or Boffalora, has been sometimes applied to the pass leading to Münster (here called Ofen Pass), sometimes to a higher pass lying due S., by which the traveller may reach Val Fraële and Bormio. A short ascent from the point where the track

leaves the stream leads to the somewhat dreary *Ofen Pass* (7,070'). The summit is an undulating plateau, and tracks lead in various directions (one of them to the head of Val Scarla), so that it is easy to miss the way when there is snow on the ground or the clouds lie low. To reach the *Val Mustair*, or *Münsterthal*, the general direction hitherto followed through the valley is adhered to; but the path winds amidst the inequalities of the ground. The mountains of this district are partly covered with the *Pinus Mughus* (Germ. *Leiföhren* or *Knieholz*), whose stems and branches, lying on the surface of the rocks, afford cover to bears and other wild animals, while they oppose a serious obstacle to the pedestrian, and even to the practised mountaineer. A rather rapid descent leads from the pass into the populous Val Mustair, which presents a marked contrast to the silent and uninhabited district through which the traveller has passed since he left Zernetz. The first village is *Cierfs* (5,459'). To the l., on the slope of the mountain, is *Lu* (6,293'), a small village at an unusual height. A path leads that way by an easy pass into Val Scarla (Rte K). The char-road descends on the rt. bank of the Rammbach to *Fuldera*, and thence to *Vulcuva* (4,626'), about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from *Cierfs*. This is rather less than 1 m. from *Santa Maria* (4,519'), the most populous village in the valley. The Inn is good, probably the best in Val Mustair—char to Mals; 12 fr. At a saw-mill, $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. below Sta Maria, the road crosses to the l. bank of the stream. Berg-falls and inundations of the torrent have done extensive mischief in the tract surrounding

Münster (3,995'), the last Swiss village. The people here are Roman Catholic, those of the upper valley being Protestant; and the name of the village comes from a famous Benedictine convent founded here by Charlemagne. It suffered cruelly, as did all the neighbouring villages, from the French, who were forced to retreat this

way in 1790, after having a few weeks earlier defeated the Austrians at the head of the Vintschgau.

After crossing the frontier of Tyrol, the traveller in $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Münster reaches *Tauffers*, where he finds a population speaking German, and not over well affected towards their Swiss neighbours. The ruins of numerous castles attest the importance once attached to this valley, connected as it is by comparatively easy passes both with Switzerland and Lombardy. The pedestrian bound for Mals may leave the picturesque little town of Glurns on his rt., and go direct to Latsch, about 1 m. from Mals; but the rough char-road makes a détour by *Glurns*. *Mals* (Inns: Post; Hirsch) is described in § 48.

ROUTE M.

SCHULS TO MALS, BY VAL SCARLA.

One of the most picturesque of the lateral valleys of the Engadine is *Val Scarla*, whose torrent joins the Inn a little above Schuls, and close to the Baths of Tarasp. It lies between mountains most of which exceed 10,000 ft. in height, and is said to

abound in fine scenery, and to produce many rare minerals. The lower valley is savage and desolate, leaving no space for houses or cultivation; but about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Schuls the traveller reaches the solitary village of the valley, named *Scarl* (5,948'), whose existence in so remote a spot is probably due to considerable mines of argentiferous lead formerly worked here. Above this the valley opens out, and alpine pastures cover the slopes. About $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. above *Scarl* the traveller bound for the Vintschgau leaves to his rt. the main branch of the valley, by which a path ascends to the S., and finally reaches a pass (7,385') leading to Lu in Val Mustair. The direct way to Mals or Glurns is by a short lateral branch of the valley, through which a track mounts somewhat S. of E. to a pass called *La Cruschetta* (7,599'), lying on the S. side of two high peaks—*Piz Seesvenna* (10,568'), and *Mai-pitschpitz* (10,374'). From the summit a rarely-used track leads S.E. to the head of *Val Avigna*. The torrent draining this glen forms the line of frontier between Switzerland and Tyrol, and a path, keeping most of the way to the Swiss side, descends along the stream, which joins the Rrammbach between Münster and Tanffers (Rte. I). Passing through the latter village, the traveller may reach Mals in about $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the pass, or 9 hrs. from Schuls.

ROUTE N.

REMÜS TO MALS, BY VAL D'UINA.

About $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. above Remüs, in the Lower Engadine (§ 36, Rte. A), a bridge is thrown across the inn just below the hamlet of Crusch, and opposite the opening of *Val d'Uina*. Through this short glen there is a nearly direct way to Mals, more interesting to the mountaineer than that by Nauders. The track through Val d'Uina mounts rapidly to a high plateau forming the pass of *Sur Sass* (about (7,800'), which lies on the E. side of *Piz Cristiannes* (10,236'). The descent to Mals is through the *Schlinigthal*, and in about $5\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from Remüs the traveller reaches the small village of *Schlinig*, where there is an easy descent to *Schleiss*, opposite Mals. By bearing to the l. from the pass of Sur Sass, it is easy to reach the head of the *Zerzerthal*, and descend to the Heider See, nearly 8 m. N. of Mals. See § 48, Rte. A.

CHAPTER XI.

LOMBARD ALPS.

SECTION 38.

BERGAMASQUE VALLEYS.

Route A — Bergamo to Tirano, by Val Seriana	449
Route B — Bergamo to Sondrio, by Val Brembana	450
Route C — Bergamo to Morbegno, by the Passo di San Marco	451
Route D — Piazza to Morbegno, by Val Stabina — Pizzo del Tre Sognori	452
Route E — Lecco to Bellano, by Val Sassina	453
Route F — Varenna to Introbio — Ascent of the Grigna	455
Route G — Morbegno to Bellano, by Val Varrone	456
Route H — Introbio to Colico — Ascent of the Monte Legnone	457

SECTION 39.

VAL CAMONICA DISTRICT.

Route A — Malè in Val di Sole to Brescia, by the Tonale Pass and Val Camonica	459
Route B — Bergamo to Breno in Val Camonica, by Lovere	461
Route C — Bergamo to Breno, by Clusone	462
Route D — Lovere to Edölo, by Val di Scalve	462

Route E — Edölo to Sondrio, by the Aprica Pass	463
Route F — Ponte di Legno to Santa Caterina, by the Gavia Pass	463
Route G — Breno to Lodrone, by the Croce Domini Pass	465
Route H — Iso to Gardone, in Val Trompia	466
Route I — Brescia to Lodrone, by Val Trompia	466
Route K — Brescia to Vestone in Val Sabbia	467

SECTION 40.

ADAMELLO DISTRICT.

Route A — Malè to Saldò on the Lake of Garda, by Val Rendena and the Lake of Idro	469
Route B — Pinzolo to Edölo, by Val di Genova	474
Route C — Condino to Edölo, by Val Daone	478
Route D — Tione to Riva, on the Lake of Garda	481
Route E — Lodrone to Riva, by Val Ampola and the Lake of Ledro	482
Route F — Pieve di Ledro to Tione	484
Route G — Storo to Toscolano on the Lake of Garda, by Val Vestino	485
Route H — Pinzolo to Riva, by the Bocca di Brenta, and Molveno	486

A STRAIGHT line drawn from Colico, at the head of the Lake of Como, to Cles in Val di Non, will lie throughout close to one of the best defined lines of depression in the Alps. Deep valleys connected by low passes here mark an orographic limit which cannot be overlooked. To the S. of the Val Tellina and the Aprica Pass, a mountain range inferior in height to those of the Rhaetian Alps, but unbroken by any deep gap,

extends about 50 m. from W. to E. That this line of disturbance of the surface is of high geological antiquity, is rendered probable by the fact that the boundary between the conglomerates forming the principal range (usually referred to the *verrucano*), and the gneiss of Val Tellina to the N., as well as the trias of the Bergamasque valleys to the S., is parallel to that range and to the Val Tellina. The eastern

portion of the region, lying S. of the boundary above defined, is characterised by a vast mountain mass formed of a very peculiar, highly crystalline granite, containing much amphibolite, which rises into ridges exceeding 11,000 ft. in height.

There is at least as much reason for regarding the region here spoken of as forming one of the main divisions of the Alps, as can be urged for the separation of the Graian from the Pennine Alps, or those of Dauphiné from the Cottian chain. To ordinary tourists the whole forms a *terra incognita*; and scientific travellers, who are usually the first to explore new districts, have scarcely touched many of the most interesting valleys. The Editor's personal acquaintance with a considerable portion of this beautiful region is defective; and he has obtained so little information from other sources, that many of the routes here named are indicated rather than described. It may be hoped that the Italian Alpine Club will hereafter supply the required information, at least as to that portion of the territory that has been united to the Kingdom of Italy.

The limits of the region here defined under the name of *Lombard Alps* are accurately defined by the Lake of Como and its Lecco branch, to the W.; by the high-road from Colico to Cles through Val Tellina, and over the Aprica and Tonale Passes, to the N.; by the Val di Non, the valley of the Adige from San Michele to Trento, the road thence to Riva, and the Lake of Garda, to the E.; while the S. boundary is formed by the plain of Lombardy. The title, Lombard Alps, may be objected to on the ground that some of the valleys in the E. portion of the range belong to the Italian Tyrol; but the political divisions in this portion of the Alps are so capricious, that it is impossible to take them into account in an arrangement based upon the natural formations of the surface, especially as they do not here coincide with the boundaries anciently established be-

tween the contending races that have divided the occupation of the habitable parts of the Alpine chain.

SECTION 38.

BERGAMASQUE VALLEYS.

THE principal range of the Lombard Alps, running parallel to Val Tellina at no great distance from the Adda, sends down torrents that fall rapidly towards that river through short and steep valleys. On the S. side of that range, which is separated from the plain of Lombardy by an extensive mountain district where many of the secondary ridges affect a direction parallel with it, the minor streams are nearly all collected into the channel of three rivers—Brembo, Serio, and Oglio. The two first join the Adda before their united waters reach the Po, while the more copious stream of the Oglio is ultimately united to the Po a little S. of Mantua. The city of Bergamo stands at the extremity of one of the southern outlying promontories of the Alps, between the rivers Serio and Brembo; and the main valleys of those rivers and their tributaries, which have at all times followed the political fortunes of the city, are generally known as the Bergamasque Valleys. That name may conveniently be given to the district included in the present section, which comprehends, however, in addition to those valleys, the short but beautiful glens that lead to the E. shores of the Lake of Como, and the tributaries to the Adda drained by the torrents on the N. side of the principal ranges. The Editor has to acknowledge his own ignorance of a great portion of this district, and his ill success in obtaining useful information from other sources. The botanist who may desire to explore a region

extraordinarily rich in rare plants will find an excellent guide in a work by the late Dr. Rota, entitled 'Prospetto della Flora della Provincia di Bergamo,' which is a model for local works of the same class. It does not include the lateral valleys of Val Tellina, nor those that descend towards the Lake of Como; but the botanical reader will find in Rte. E some notes that may partially supply the deficiency.

ROUTE A.

BERGAMO TO TIRANO, BY VAL SERIANA.

The way here indicated is probably one of the most interesting that can be followed in the Lombard valleys, but little information respecting it is at hand.

Bergamo (Inns: Italia, good; Fénice, tolerably good; both in the lower town) is an ancient city, divided into two distinct portions. The lower and more modern, originally a mere suburb, stands about 800 feet above the sea, on the margin of the great plain of Lombardy; while the upper town, still girt with its ancient ramparts, now converted into public walks, crowns a hill above 500 ft. above the plain, midway between the rivers Serio and Brembo. The higher hill of the Castello (now in ruins), about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. from the town, commands a remarkable view, which extends in fine weather to Monte Rosa, Monte Viso, and the chain of the Apennines. In the upper town are the Church of Santa Maria, with a remarkable chapel of the Colleoni family; the Duomo, not very interesting; the Palazzo Vecchio, or Broletto, and the unfinished Palazzo Nuovo; besides many fine houses belonging to the principal families of this part of Lombardy.

A good road leads from Bergamo through the lower half of *Val Seriana* as

far as *Ponte di Nossà* (about 1,650'), a distance of about 18 miles. The first village in the valley is *Alzano Maggiore* (564'), where there is a good country Inn. About 12 m. from Bergamo, a short lateral valley opening to the E. is traversed by a paved track leading to *Gandino*, a large village, where the naturalist wishing to explore the lower mountains of this district finds good accommodation. N. of the village rises the *Pizzo Formico* (5,171'). Soon after passing *Ponte di Nossà*, the road leading to *Clusone* and the *Lago d'Iseo* (§ 39, Rte. C) leaves the Serio to traverse the low ridge on the E. side of the valley. In the opposite direction, the *Monte Albino* (6,706'), and *Monte Averà* (8,255') are the most conspicuous points in the range dividing the Serio from the Brembo. Between them is a pass leading to *Val Brembana* by *Zambla*. The principal track leading to the head of *Val Seriana* keeps nearly due N. along the rt. bank, passes *Gromo*, and at *Fiumenero* (1,972') turns to the rt., until its direction is but little N. of E. At the last-named village, a torrent descends to the Serio from a recess in the principal range of the Lombard Alps between the *Monte Redorta* (9,980') and *Pizzo del Diavolo* (9,574'). Immediately on the E. side of the latter peak, which must not be confounded with another summit of the same name lying farther E., is the *Passo del Salto*, leading to *Sondrio* by the SE. branch of *Val Ambria* (Rte. B).

The valley of the Serio is sometimes called *Val Bondione* above a village of that name, which is the highest passed on this Rte. The scenery here becomes quite alpine in character, as the track, mounting on the l. bank of the Serio, approaches a group of waterfalls said to be the finest in this part of the Alps. The principal fall, called *Cascata del Barbellino*, is over 200 ft. in height; and above it are two others, remarkable for the mass of water that breaks over the ledges of conglomerate rock. Above the falls is an upland glen called

Val Barbellino, where the Serio is formed by the union of many torrents from the surrounding peaks, most of which approach, though they do not quite attain to, the height of 10,000 ft. Near a small tarn called Lago Barbellino, the botanist may gather *Viola Comollia*. Several passes, all of them high and steep, lead across the range into Val Tellina. The most direct way to Sondrio is by a track mounting near the waterfall to a gap in the ridge between the *Pizzo di Cocca* (9,705') and the eastern *Pizzo del Diavolo*. The way to Tirano lies farther E., and passes on the W. side of Monte Torena, traversing a small glacier, and descending through the *Val Caronella* to Tresenda, on the high road from Sondrio to Tirano, where the road to Edölo over the Aprica Pass leaves the Adda. See § 36, Rte. E.

ROUTE B.

BERGAMO TO SONDRIO, BY VAL BREMBANA.

The valley of the Brembo does not offer any scenery so wild and striking as that of the head of Val Seriana; but many of its lateral branches lie between mountains that rise boldly to a height of about 8,000 ft., and would perhaps be preferred by a painter to the sterner recesses of the central ranges of the Alps. The tourist who will devote some days to the valley is certain to find many sites little if at all known to any but the natives.

The road leaves Bergamo by the NW. end of the lower town, passing on the N. side of the old city, and in about 5 m. reaches the banks of the Brembo. One road crosses the river to *Almenno* (863'), a village with a good Inn, lying on the l. bank, near the opening of *Val Imagna*. By that valley the pedestrian may reach Lecco, passing over the ridge of the *Monte Resegone* (6,165'), which rivals the

Campione (Rte. E) for the number of rare plants that have been found on its craggy pinnacles. A local guide should be taken. The traveller bound for the head of Val Brembana should not cross the river at Almenno, but take the road to the rt., which, after passing Botta and Sadrina, traverses the Brembo higher up, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. before reaching *Zogno* (1,158'). This is the best stopping-place in the lower part of Val Brembana. There is also a tolerable inn at *S. Pellegrino*, about $2\frac{1}{2}$ m. higher up, near the foot of *Pizzo Regina* (4,885'). The scenery improves as the traveller ascends the valley, keeping to the rt. bank above Zogno. To the W. is the opening of *Val Talleggio*, by which the pedestrian may reach *Tralobbio* in Val Sassina (Rte. E). On the N. side of that glen, the *Aralalta* (6,585') rises very boldly, and though of such moderate height is a conspicuous object. The two main branches of the Brembo unite at Lenna (1,804'), which is but $\frac{1}{2}$ m. from Piazza, the principal village of the upper part of the valley. Here the traveller bound for Sondrio leaves the road, about 23 m. from Bergamo, and follows the NE. branch, which preserves the name of Val Brembana. A path along the rt. bank passes opposite to *Trabucchetto*, at the W. base of Monte Corte (8,340'), and soon after reaches *Branzi* (2,178'). This village would be the best stopping-place for a botanist, who will find very many objects of interest in the neighbourhood. Among other rare plants, *Alnus Brembana* is common on the slopes of schistose rock above the valley.

The traveller has a choice of several passes leading from Branzi to Sondrio. Probably the most interesting is that which is reached by following the Brembo to its head at a small lake called Lago del Diavolo (2,556'). A track leads from thence over a pass lying due N. into the SW. branch of *Val Ambria*, one of the chief of the southern valleys of Val Tellina. It is famous for the excellence of its butter,

which has been ascribed to the prevalence of *Sanguisorba dodecandra*, a plant peculiar to this and one or two neighbouring valleys. It is best to keep to the path along the l. bank, and descend to *Faedo*, whence Sondrio is easily reached by a bridge over the Adda due S. of the town.

Another way from Branzi, rather shorter than that by Val Ambria, is by a pass on the E. side of the *Corno Stella* (8,845'). This leads into the head of *Val del Livrio*, which opens into Val Tellina at *Cajolo*, about 1 hr. from Sondrio.

A third and more circuitous way is by a pass on the W. side of Corno Stella, leading to the head of *Val Cervo*. The lower part of that valley is a narrow gorge; and the path is carried at a great height above its rt. bank, till it finally descends to *Cedrasco*, near the junction of the torrent with the Adda.

All the above passes are reached from the main branch of Val Brembana, which mounts ENE. from Branzi. At that village a torrent joins the Brembo from NNW., issuing from a lateral valley connected with Val Tellina by two passes, one of which is certainly easier and probably more direct than that last noticed. The way lies by *Valleve* and *Foppolo*, the highest village on the S. side of the pass, and then mounts to the ridge east of *Monte Cadelle* (8,301') overlooking the head of *Val Madre*. A well-marked path leads down that valley to *Fusine*, about 1 m. W. of Cedrasco, near a bridge over the Adda, by which the traveller attains the high road about 7 m. below Sondrio.

[At the head of the branch of the valley NW. of Valleve is *Cambrembo*, or Capo Brembo. A pass lying due N. of that village leads into the SE. branch of the Val di Tartano, which enters Val Tellina about 4 m. E. of Morbegno, and this would afford the most direct way from Branzi to that town. There is another pass from *Cambrembo*, keeping to the S. side of

the principal range, but N. of *Monte Cavallo* (7,671'), by which the track of the Passo di San Marco (Rte. C.) may be reached from Branzi.]

ROUTE C.

BERGAMO TO MORBEGNO, BY THE PASSO DI SAN MARCO.

The way here indicated is by far the easiest and the most direct for a traveller wishing to reach Val Tellina from Bergamo. By starting early in a light char, or *calessina*, an active traveller might reach Morbegno on the same day. It was said in Rte. B, that at Lenna, very near Piazza, the Val Brembana meets an important lateral valley whose torrent descends from NNW. The char-road is carried up that valley to *Olmo* (1,877'), a small village standing near the point where the stream of the Stabina, descending from the W., unites with those issuing from two short nearly parallel glens that open N. of Olmo. The easier way to the pass is by the easternmost of these glens, passing the village of *Averara*. Keeping to the rt. at the head of the glen, a frequented bridle-track leads to the *Passo di San Marco* (5,997'), probably the lowest in the range dividing Val Brembana from Val Tellina. The pass lies SW. of the *Monte Azzarini* (7,976'), and leads down into Val d'Orta, one of the branches of *Val del Bitto*. Passing *Albaredo*, the traveller descends to Morbegno in about 4 hrs. from the pass.

ROUTE D.

PIAZZA TO MORBEGNO, BY VAL STABINA—PIZZO DEI TRE SIGNORI.

The *Val Stabina*, which opens due W. near Olmo above Piazza (see last Rte.), offers to the mountaineer a much more interesting but longer way to Morbegno than that by the Passo di San Marco. The head of the valley leads to Introbio in Val Sassina (Rte. E) by an undulating plateau, called Monte Bobio, about 5,000 ft. in height. Two or three lateral glens enter Val Stabina from the N. The westernmost of these is reached above a hamlet called Valtorta, and a rough track mounts through it, first by the E. side, then by the W. bank, and finally up a steep and bare slope above the l. bank of the torrent, which is nearly dry in the height of summer. This leads to a hollow in the mountain range, where a *châlet*, or *baita*, is inhabited for a short time during the fine season. Cattle-tracks, and paths connected with mines that have been worked at various times in this neighbourhood, tend to confuse the stranger; but as soon as he gains a sufficient height, he finds that all the ridges converge towards one bold summit, which owes the name *Pizzo dei Tre Signori* to the fact that it stands at the meeting of several valleys once belonging to three distinct territories, and now to three provinces of Lombardy. On the S. side it overlooks the glen here described, and another tributary of the Bergamasque Val Stabina; on the W. is the head of Val Biandina, a tributary of Val Sassina in the province of Como, while the N. side of the mountain is drained by one of the branches of Val del Bitto. The S. side of the peak is extremely steep, and time would be lost by attempting to scale it on that side. A far better course is to reach the SW. shoulder of the mountain, where a good track is carried along it, overlooking the head of Val Biandina, and a small

lake—Lago di Sasso—lying at a great depth below the pass. The best way to the *Pizzo dei Tre Signori* is by a hollow to the rt. of the path, where snow lies through a great part of the summer. The ascent is rather steep, and a little step-cutting may be required, until the ridge is reached which extends northward from the peak, between the head of Val Biandina and a deep hollow, connected with the Val del Bitto, and dividing the *Pizzo dei Tre Signori* from the adjoining summit of the *Pizzo di Trona*. A small lake lies in the hollow, in which snow lay deep on the 19th July, when the writer passed this way, and the lake was completely frozen over. The summit of the *Pizzo dei Tre Signori* commands a very extensive and interesting panoramic view of the Bernina, the Monte della Disgrazia, and the peaks enclosing Val Masino, to the N., and of the Lepontine Alps and Monte Rosa to the NW. and W. In the opposite direction a portion of the Orteler group comes into view, but the Adamello range is in great part concealed by the Redorta and the adjoining high mountains at the head of Val Seriana. A small portion of the Lake of Como, between Argegno and Balbianello, comes into view. The summit is a few feet higher than the Legnone, or about 8,600 ft. in height. *Androsace Charpentieri*, *Artemisia spicata*, *Eritrichium nanum*, and other rare plants, are found on the highest ridge of the mountain. The coarse conglomerate forming the peak contains fragments of mica-schist, gneiss, and other crystalline rocks.

There appears to be no difficulty in descending into the snowy hollow above mentioned, which would lead the traveller down to the head of Val del Bitto; but it is a more agreeable way to follow for some distance the northern ridge of the mountain, where the botanist will be rewarded by many interesting plants. On descending to the lake which lies at the lower end of the hollow, the traveller may hit upon

a track connected with an abandoned mine. He leaves to the l. a faintly-marked path leading over the *Passo di Trona* to the head of Val Varrone (Rte. G). The *Val di Bitto* is an extremely picturesque glen, containing several scattered hamlets, and produces cheese of superior quality. The highest group of houses is called Gerola, and in 3 hrs. of rather rapid descent the traveller may reach *Morbegno* (§ 36, Rte. E).

ROUTE E.

LECCO TO BELLANO, BY VAL SASSINA.

The beautiful valleys whose torrents flow into the Lake of Como by its E. shore are more easily visited from that lake than from Bergamo; but the mountains that enclose them belong to the outlying members of the range of the Lombard Alps, and they could not well be described elsewhere than in this place. The most considerable of these valleys is *Val Sassina*, a deep and broad depression which almost isolates the remarkable range of crystalline limestone lying E. of the Lake of Como. The upper portion of Val Sassina consists of a rather wide undulating plateau, about 1,500 ft. above the level of the Lake of Como, extending from near the village of Ballabio above Lecco to the N. of Introbio. The streams that reach this plateau are united in the *Pioverna* torrent which flows NW. to Bellano. The descent from the plateau towards Lecco is very rapid. There is now a good road on that side, which is open to Introbio, and about 2 m. farther; but the old road down the valley towards Bellano is scarcely passable for wheeled vehicles, and in its present condition can be used only on foot or on horseback. The way from Lecco to Bellano affords a very pleasant excursion for persons who fix their head-quarters on the lake, but the path described in the next Rte. affords a still more agreeable way to

Introbio. The mountains on the E. side of Val Sassina contain some valuable mines, the most important of which is noticed below, and the geologist and mineralogist will find abundant occupation in the valley. It would be difficult to name any station in the Alps where the botanist can collect a richer harvest of rare plants, and a few days may well be devoted by him to making excursions from Introbio, where there is now a comfortable Inn. The Campione, which produces the rarest and most beautiful of the plants noticed below, may be visited in one long day from Lecco, and the Grigna may be reached from Varenna or Mandello; but Introbio is to be preferred as a centre. The following short list includes only the species which are likely to be of especial interest to the botanist already familiar with the Swiss Flora. To those which are confined to particular spots the names of the mountain on which they have been found, and, in some cases, the approximate height, is affixed within brackets. The Resegone has been included as a station for some species, though it forms a separate excursion from Lecco:—

- Aquilegia Bertolonii*.
- Papaver pyrenaicum* (Grigna, 7,800').
- Arabis pumila* (Campione, Resegone).
- Barbarea bracteosa* (Monte Bobio, Resegone).
- Viola heterophylla* (Campione, Resegone).
- Silene Elizabethæ* (Campione, 6,000').
- Mæhringia Thomasiana* (Campione, Grigna).
- Cytisus glabrescens*.
- *purpureus*.
- *radiatus*.
- Saxifraga Vandellii* (Campione, Resegone).
- *scoldoides* (Campione, Grigna).
- *mutata* (Campione, Resegone).
- Laserpitium peucedanoides*.
- *nitidum* (Campione, Resegone).
- Scabiosa graminifolia*.
- Telekia spectabilis*.
- Achillea Clavennæ*.
- Senecio cordatus*.
- Crepis Jacquini* (Campione).
- Hieracium portifolium*.
- Phyteuma comosum*.
- Campanula spicata*.
- *Raineri* (4,000' to 7,000').
- *elatnoides* (Monte Bobio, Resegone).
- Betonica Alopeurus*.
- Primula glaucescens* (5,000').
- Euphorbia variabilis* (3,000 to 4,500').
- Allium pedemontanum* (Campione).
- Carex baldensis*.
- Glyceria spectabilis* (Monte Bobio).

The road to Val Sassina mounts through a busy suburb of Lecco, where a slender stream is employed to work silk spinning-wheels and other machinery. After escaping from the houses, the road crosses the stream, and the ascent is steep and almost continuous for rather more than 1 hr., when the lower of the two hamlets, called *Ballabio*, is reached. The ascent of the *Campione* may be commenced here, but not without a local guide, as a stranger starting from this side is almost certain to be involved in difficulties. It is better to follow the road about two miles farther. A short way beyond *Ballabio* the summit level is reached, and the road is carried over the plateau forming the head of Val Sassina, and lying between the limestone range of the *Grigna* on the l., and the lower range, chiefly formed of conglomerate, on the rt. side. The *Grigna* range includes two principal summits. The highest is the mountain generally known by that name, but also called *Monte Codeno*, or *Grigna Septentrionale*, to distinguish it from the southern summit, or *Grigna Meridionale*, properly called *Campione*. The *Grigna* attains 7,908 ft.—the *Campione* 7,158 ft. Both these peaks show towards the Lake of Como a very bold front, with towers and precipitous walls of rock rising in tiers. The *Campione*, which appears inaccessible from every other side, is easily reached from the head of Val Sassina, by a long, but not very steep slope. It is best to keep a direction somewhat N. of the highest peak, and then turn to the l. till the summit is attained. This is formed of successive teeth of rock, divided by deep gaps. A little scrambling is necessary to reach the point where a stone man has been erected, and then the traveller is divided by a cleft from the last and highest pinnacle of rock, which has not been attained, but may probably be achieved by a skilful cragsman. The ascent of the *Grigna* from the head of Val Sassina involves a long and mono-

tonous climb up a steep unbroken slope, till the ridge is reached a short way from the highest point. To the naturalist as well as the ordinary traveller, the ascent from the opposite side (Rte. F) is much more interesting.

In 2½ hrs. in a carriage, 3 hrs. on foot from Lecco, the traveller may reach *Introbio* (Inn: Alb. delle *Miniere*, new, clean, and reasonable), a thriving village, which the traveller may make a centre for many excursions. Besides the ascent of the *Campione*, above noticed, the geologist or botanist may visit the mine of *Valbona*, situated a short way below the summit of the *Cima di Cam*, at fully 6,500 ft. above the sea. The resident director of this and other mines worked in the neighbourhood is Signor *Arrigoni*, Syndic of *Introbio*. A naturalist wishing to explore the high valleys that converge towards the *Pizzo dei Tre Signori*, and to ascend the peak, should apply to that gentleman for permission to pass the night at a house close to the principal mine, which contains two good beds, sometimes required for the use of directors or managers. The pass to *Val Brembana* over the ridge of *Monte Bobio* is not very interesting in point of scenery, but the botanist will find several curious plants on the rocks rt. of the regular track. The way to the head of *Val Varrone* is noticed in Rte. G.

The new road is carried about 2 m. beyond *Introbio*; but after that point the old road, never good, has become almost impassable, having been partly carried away by inundations of the *Pioverna*. The stream is crossed near *Cortabbio*, and soon after passes *San Pietro* and *Cortenova*. A little farther is *Tartavalle*, where a mineral spring attracts a few water-drinkers. To this point the slope of the valley has been very gentle, but a little below *Tartavalle* the *Pioverna* begins to fall rapidly through a defile which it has cut through the triassic rocks. The scenery is extremely picturesque. By bearing to the l. the traveller may go

to Regoledo (§ 33, Rte. B) without descending to Bellano. By the track which keeps to high ground on either bank of the Pioverna, he will reach Bellano (Inn: Alb. della Torre), described in § 33, Rte. B.

ROUTE F.

VARENNA TO INTROBBIO—ASCENT OF THE GRIGNA.

The little glen of Esino, by which the traveller may reach Val Sassina from Varenna, and which affords the easiest way for ascending the Grigna, is one of the most charming of those retired nooks which abound in the mountains about the L. of Como, and well rewards those who make it the object of a short excursion from Varenna (see § 33, Rte. B). The only drawback is the intense heat to which the traveller is exposed who ascends from Varenna after the sun has begun to tell upon the slopes above that village. The ascent of the Grigna from that place is an excursion long enough to make it expedient to start at a very early hour; but even without that motive it is advisable to start betimes.

The track mounts from Varenna on the N. side of the rock on which stand the ruins of the castle, and then keeps on the ridge above the l. bank of the torrent, commanding at intervals beautiful views over the lake. On the opposite side of the glen is *Perledo*, interesting to geologists for the remarkable fossils of the triassic period found in adjoining quarries. After a moderate ascent, the track is carried at a level along the SW. slope of the valley, gradually approaching the stream, which is crossed a short way below the poor village of *Esino*. In pursuance of a local regulation, the curate or *capellano* of the village is bound to keep two beds for the accommodation of strangers; and this is convenient for a naturalist who desires to have sufficient

time for the exploration of the Grigna. There is here a track leading SSW. over one of the spurs of the Grigna to the shore of the lake N. of Olcio. Above Esino the track to Val Sassina returns to the l. bank, and mounts through a delightful glen presenting the perfection of park scenery, where the traveller may find his way over soft turf under the shade of noble chestnut trees. The higher summits of the Grigna are not in view, or else the scene might rival the choicest spots of the Italian Tyrol. Near the head of this recess there is a path to the rt. leading to the head of the Neria torrent, which flows SSW. to the Lake of Como by Mandello, and another, faintly marked, which is followed in the ascent of the Grigna. The main track to Val Sassina keeps an easterly direction, passing near to a chalet at the head of the glen, where milk may be obtained. A short ascent leads thence to the summit of the ridge forming the *Cainallo Pass* (about 4,000'). The scenery on the Val Sassina side is bolder, though not more beautiful than that passed in the ascent. Some of the shattered pinnacles of the Grigna rise to the rt., while the path winds for some way amidst steep rocks, and then descends by zigzags the steep slope towards the valley. The beaten path leads to Cortenova; but the mountaineer who has no objection to rough ground may shorten the way to Introbbio by making his descent to San Pietro. Fully 2½ hrs. are required to reach that place from Varenna, and nearly 1½ hr. will be employed on the way thence to Introbbio (see last Rte.).

The easiest and at the same time the most interesting way for the ascent of the *Grigna* (7,908') follows the course above described nearly as far as the head of the glen of Esino. Mounting nearly due S., amid stunted brushwood, the traveller soon reaches a ridge which commands a view of a considerable hollow, or recess, running deeply into the mass of the Grigna. He will find a narrow but easy path

that ascends very gently round the W. side of this hollow, ultimately reaching its S. end, which lies at no great distance below the highest ridge of the mountain. A rather steep ascent leads past a miserable hovel which serves as lodging for one or two shepherds, who pasture a few sheep and goats on the nearly bare rocks. Continuing to ascend, the traveller reaches a hollow in the mountain containing a large accumulation of snow, which never completely melts even in the hottest summer. It is spoken of by some local writers as a glacier; but the snow is in the condition of *névé*, rather than that of true glacier-ice. Near this the botanist may gather *Papaver pyrenaicum*. The mountaineer will have no difficulty in making his way to the highest ridge of the mountain, and to the highest point which lies near the S. end of the ridge. The panorama is very extensive, and includes a great part of the valley of the Po, bounded by the Apennines of Parma and Modena; but the Lake of Como does not unfold itself so fully as might be expected. The projecting spurs and lower terraces of the mountain conceal a great part of it from view.

It appears to be possible to descend from the ridge close to the summit towards Mandello through one of the branches of Val Neria; but the way is certainly very steep, and may be impracticable. A much easier way is to return a part of the way taken in the ascent, and then descend to Mandello by the head of one of the main branches of the Neria.

ROUTE G.

MORBEGNO TO BELLANO, BY VAL VARRONE.

In the description of the E. shore of the Lake of Como (§ 33, Rte. B) allusion was made to the *Varrone*, a considerable torrent that enters the lake close to Dervio. It drains a valley parallel to Val Sassina, but far less frequented. It is strange that nearly all the communication between the middle and upper part of this valley and the Lake of Como should be through Bellano, over the ridge separating the two neighbouring valleys, rather than by the natural line of descent to Dervio. The ground is so difficult, and the path so rough and hilly, that the time requisite for descending to Dervio is considerably more than that sufficing to reach Bellano; and it is said that in one part of the valley the frequent fall of stones from the flanks of the Legnone makes the path somewhat dangerous. The traveller approaching the L. of Como from Morbegno may take an unfrequented but interesting way through Val Varrone, and by giving a second day to the excursion will have time to make the ascent of the Legnone. There is a path from Pedesina in Val del Bitto by which one branch of Val Varrone is reached directly over a pass lying a little S. of W. from that hamlet. Those who wish to see something of the fine scenery at the head of Val del Bitto will prefer the *Passo di Trona*, leading to the head of the main branch of Val Varrone. This is not very attractive in point of scenery; but several rare plants, such as *Cardamine asarifolia*, *Androsuce argentea*, and, lower down in the valley, *Barbarea bracteosa*, reward the botanist for his visit. After descending into the head of the valley, a level tract of alpine pasture extends for more than a mile; and soon after this terminates, the traveller unexpectedly finds a good road in an uninhabited and seemingly deserted valley. It has been made with

a view to mining operations which are at present carried forward lower down. The scenery becomes more interesting as the road descends two successive steps, passing from the l. to the rt. bank, and a portion of the ridge of the Legnone begins to show itself above the nearer slopes. Should the traveller wish to go directly to Bellano, he must follow the road which returns to the l. bank, and about 2 m. lower down begins to ascend towards a depression in the ridge dividing the Varrone from the Pioverna. Towards the summit of the ridge he gains a fine view of the Legnone, and then follows the road across a nearly level plateau whereon stand three or four villages, the chief of which is *Margno*. He then crosses to the rt. bank of an affluent of the Pioverna, and ascends gently for some distance till he finds himself in Val Sassina, on a well-made track, at a great height above the course of the Pioverna, commanding beautiful views. At last a steep and long descent by a rough paved track leads down to Bellano.

If the traveller descending Val Varrone from the Passo di Trona should intend to halt at Premana, probably the best quarters in the valley, he must be careful not to follow the road at the point where it returns to the l. bank of the Varrone. About 5 min. above the bridge, where the road begins to descend rapidly, a faintly-marked path turns to the rt., and is carried for some distance along the steep slope of the mountain, gradually ascending, and attaining a great height above the torrent, till it reaches the village (Rte. H).

ROUTE H.

INTROBBIO TO COLICO—ASCENT OF THE MONTE LEGNONE.

The traveller who has undertaken to explore the valleys on the E. side of the Lake of Como will not be content

to omit the ascent of the highest of the adjacent peaks, whose bold pyramidal form is so remarkable from most parts of the lake. This is the well-known *Monte Legnone* (8,568'), lying in the range dividing Val Varrone from Val Tellina, and forming the western termination of the principal range of the Lombard Alps. Under favourable conditions the view is of the highest interest, and the expedition may be strongly recommended to the mountaineer who can spare two or three days when in this neighbourhood. It is not, indeed, impossible to make the ascent from Colico and return on the same day to that place; but it is a much better arrangement to ascend the mountain from the side of Val Varrone. The ascent may be combined with an excursion in Val Sassina and the neighbouring valleys by one or other of the courses here suggested.

The easiest way from Introbbio to Val Varrone is to follow a track on the rt. bank of the Pioverna from Cortabbio to Bindo, and then ascend gently to Margno. The way then lies by the road mentioned in Rte. G., which, after passing Sommadino, begins to descend towards the Varrone. On the opposite side, and at a great height above that torrent, are seen two villages. That lying immediately opposite, and at the base of a ridge that extends to the peak of the Legnone, is *Pagnona*. To the rt., and separated from Pagnona by a deep ravine that penetrates far into the range of the Legnone, is *Premana*, where rather rough but very tolerable quarters are found at a village inn kept by Malugani. To reach the one or the other of these villages, it is necessary to cross the Varrone, and make a long and steep ascent. Pagnona offers the more direct way to the summit; but the course by Premana, noticed below, is perhaps the more interesting.

A second way from Introbbio is by a track running nearly due N. through the *Val Biandina*, which keeps the same direction when the head of that

valley turns towards the Pizzo dei Tre Signori, and leads over the ridge dividing it from Val Varrone, which is reached nearly 2 hrs. above Premana.

A third route from Introbbio, more interesting to the mountaineer than the above, is to take the Pizzo dei Tre Signori in the way to Premana. For that purpose, it is best to go by the mine of Valbona, and then to reach the W. base of the peak, mainly by following the ridge overlooking the head of Val Biandina. The way would then lie by the lake at the upper end of Val del Bitto and the Passo di Trona. (See Rtes. D and G.) This would be a hard day's work if taken from Introbbio, but a moderate day from Valbona, if the traveller should be able to sleep there.

The ascent of the Legnone from Pagnona is along the southern ridge of the mountain, and is probably the easiest way of reaching the summit. The course from Premana is along the E. side of the wild glen or ravine that separates that village from Pagnona. Towards the head of this glen the traveller reaches a group of chalets, and continuing the ascent with scarcely a trace of path, attains to a little tarn surrounded by dark rocks, which often remains frozen till late in the summer. Keeping well to the l. round a projecting buttress in the mountain, a rough and slightly-marked track leads to a pass or gap overlooking Val Tellina. This pass, called *L'Uscio* (?), is reached in 3½ hrs. from Premana, and the traveller may descend from it in 3 hrs. to *Delebio*, half-way between *Morbegno* and *Colico* (§ 36, Rte. E).

The way to the summit of the Legnone is along the ridge to the l. of the pass. This is steep, a good deal broken, and in places requires some care. The writer encountered bad weather, and did not complete the ascent, but has no doubt that the views gained from the time that a traveller reaches the ridge must be extremely fine. It would be possible to descend from the summit direct to

Colico, and it would also be easy to reach *Morbegno* from the *Uscio* Pass, following the *Lesina* torrent down to the high road at *Delebio*.

SECTION 39.

VAL CAMONICA DISTRICT.

THERE is no one of the greater valleys of the Alps that has been so unaccountably neglected by foreigners as the Val Camonica. Allowing the pre-eminent attractions of the three great Lombard lakes, it is remarkable that strangers entering Italy from the Tyrol are not oftener tempted to select a route which will lead them through scenery grander than that of many of the more famous alpine passes, and after the usual gradual transition to southern climate and vegetation, enters the plain of Northern Italy after traversing a lake which ranks next after those that draw visitors from every part of Europe. The lateral valleys of Val Camonica abound in scenery of the wildest character, but are as yet scarcely known even to men of science.

In the present district are included the main valley and the mountain district lying between it and the *Serio*. The high mass of snowy mountains whose best known summit is the *Adamello*, lying E. of the head of Val Camonica, is described in the next section; but the *Val Trompia*, N. of *Brescia*, and the ranges between *Val Sabbia* and the *Oglio*, are more conveniently comprised in the present division of this work.

The natural division between the *Adamello* group and the ranges enclosing the *Brescian* valleys nearly correspond with the track from *Breno* to *Bagolino* by the pass of *Croce Domini*.

There are fair country inns at *Loovere*, and at *Breno*, in *Val Camonica*,

and at Gardone and Bovegno in Val Trompia; but tolerable accommodation for a mountaineer may be found at many other places lying higher, and better situated for exploring the alpine valleys of this district.

ROUTE A.

MALÈ IN VAL DI SOLE TO BRESCIA,
BY THE TONALE PASS AND VAL
CAMONICA.

	Italian miles	Eng. miles
Pelizzano . . .	8	9
Ponte di Legno . .	12	14
Edölo . . .	12	14
Breno . . .	16	18½
Pisogne . . .	14	16½
Iseo . . .	12	14
Brescia . . .	13	15
	87	100½

A road in great part new, but rough in places, leads from the Tyrol to Brescia, so that travellers reaching Val di Non by the road from San Michele (§ 37, Rte. B), or by any of the mountain passes described in the same section, may enter Italy by this route without the slightest difficulty or fatigue. Travellers who would combine this part of the Alps with the Bernina range, or the fine scenery at the head of Val Tellina, without crossing the Austrian frontier, may reach Ponte di Legno from Sta. Catarina by the Gavia Pass, or follow the carriage-road over the Aprica Pass from Tresenda in Val Tellina to Edölo.

As far as Fusine, a hamlet about 1 m. above Pelizzano, the way from Malè to the Tonale Pass is the same as that leading to Bormio (§ 37, Rte. B). At that place the new road of the Tonale follows the branch of Val di Sole, called *Val Vermiglio*, in a nearly direct line WSW. to the Tonale Pass. Val Vermiglio forms a deep trench at the N. base of the granitic range of the Presanella (§ 40), whose W. extremity is formed by the Monte Piscanno. Three hamlets are passed, of which

the highest, properly called *Pizzano* (4,192'), but often styled *Vermiglio*, has a decent inn, and the frontier custom-house. Beyond this the road mounts the slopes on the N. side of the valley, and after passing under a new Austrian fort, attains the summit of the *Tonale Pass* (6,483'). Opposite the fort the *Val Presena* opens to SE. an admirable view of the Presanella, whose highest peak was first reached from this side in 1864 (see § 40, Rte. A). A chapel and a poor inn stand very near the top of the pass, but the hospice has been left quite on one side in making the new road. The slopes and rocks of Monte Tonale, N. of the pass, produce many rare plants, of which the following deserve to be specially noted:—*Ranunculus Seguieri*, *Oxytropis Halleri* and *O. Gaudini*, *Potentilla camonia* (of Rota), *Saxifraga planifolia* and *S. stenopetala*, *Pedicularis asplenifolia*; *Primula integrifolia*, *P. glutinosus*. and *P. minima*; *Orchis Spitzelii*; *Carex pulicaris*, *C. pauciflora*, *C. microglochin*, *C. bicolor*, *C. aterrima*, and *C. fuliginosa*, *Avena subspicata*, and *Poa sudetica*.

The new military road comes to an end at the summit of the pass, and the descent on the Italian side is by the old narrow and steep road, fit only for light vehicles. The head of Val Camonica is reached at *Ponte di Legno* (4,234'?), with a poor, dirty, and dear inn. The position is tempting to the mountaineer, as several alpine paths meet here. The Gavia Pass, leading to Sta. Catarina, is noticed in Rte. F, and the passes to Val di Genova, in § 40, Rte. B. It is most probable that the Monte Adamello (§ 40) is accessible by the Val delle Susine, which opens to the S. from Ponte di Legno, and by the Vedretta di Narcane at its head. The attempt is worth a trial. About 1 hr. below Ponte di Legno, near Pontagna, the *Val di Avio* opens to the S., leading to a rather large alpine lake lying E. of the peak of Mte. Avio. It would probably be practicable to cross the ridge S. of the lake, and descend by

the SE. side of the *Corno della Granaie* (10,298') into Val di Malga, a glen that enters Val Camonica at Rino, about 3 m. below Edolo. The high road descends rather rapidly along the Oglio from Pontagna to Vezza, where a track leads N. through Val Grande, gains the ridge NNE. of the *Monte Serrotini* (9,616'), and some other summits of nearly equal height, and then descends westward to Mondadizza, below the defile of Morignone (§ 36, Rte. E). About 3 m. lower down the Oglio, another path leads to Grosio, in Val Tellina, by the easier pass of Mortirolo.

Edolo (Inns: Leone, tolerable; Due Mori, bad and dear), is the chief place in the Upper Val Camonica, 2,293 ft. above the sea. For the Aprica road to Tirano, see Rte. E. A post-carriage plies daily to Brescia. A little above Edolo, the Oglio bends to the S. and traverses a cleft, or *cluse*, through the axis of the Lombard Alps, thenceforward following a SSW. course, parallel to that of the Serio, the Chiese, the Lake of Garda, and the Adige. About 1 hr. below Edolo is the opening of *Val di Malga*, a glen running up to the very base of the Adamello, see § 40, Rte. B. Nearly 2 hrs. farther is *Cedegolo* (with a good country inn kept by Perroletto), at the opening of *Val Savioire*, which unites the streams from two glens that run deep into the Adamello range. The westernmost is *Val di Brate*, closed at its head by the *Vedretta di Salurno*, while farther E. is the *Val di Adame* leading to the *Vedretta di Adame*. It is easy to cross the ridge dividing the latter glen from the head of Val di Fum, but the way to Val Daone is by a track that mounts to SE. from the hamlet of Isola, and passes the Lago d'ARLO. See § 40, Rte. C. At Cedegolo the high road crosses the Oglio, leaving on the opposite side *Grevo*, but it returns to the l. bank at

Capo di Ponte (1,345'), where there is a poor Inn. Here a mule-track turns eastward, and leads over a low ridge to Schilpario in Val di Scalve (Rte. D).

Breno is the principal place in the lower part of Val Camonica, picturesquely placed on a rock in the middle of the valley. It has an Inn (*Pellegrino*) offering fair accommodation, but the position is low and hot. Several glens, the longest of which is *Val Pallobia*, enter the valley from the E., and give access to the range of bold granitic peaks extending S. from the Monte del Castello. The nearest to Breno are the *Monte Blumone* (9,321') and *Monte Frerone* (8,676'). A track that passes by *Pescarzo* is the shortest way to the Croce Domini Pass (Rte. G). Below Breno the road to Iseo and Brescia keeps to the rt. bank of the Oglio, till, at the junction of the torrent from Val di Scalve with that river, it leaves the road of the rt. bank which extends to Lovere, and traverses the alluvial flat on the l. bank to Pisogne near the influx of the Oglio into the *Lake of Iseo*. Without attempting to place this lake on a level with the three great Lombard lakes, nor even with that of Lugano, it may fairly be said that its attractions have not had a fair share of notice from travellers. The length, allowing for its somewhat sinuous form, is about 17 m.; and its breadth approaches 2 m., except at the middle, where it widens out, and the space is occupied by a large rocky island. Though the mountains rise in gentle slopes above the shores, some of them attain a considerable height, and the *Monte Guglielmo*, SE. of Pisogne, reaches 6,274 ft. The surface of the lake is 627 ft. above the sea, and its depth about 700 ft. A frequented road leading to Iseo and Brescia runs along the E. shore, where there are many villages and hamlets; the opposite side is comparatively deserted, though it offers many fine sites, and two or three proprietors possess villas on that bank. The chief communication on the lake is by steamer. In 1862 the steamer left Lovere about 4 A.M., reached Iseo about 5, and then went in about $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. to Sarnico. In returning, it started from Sarnico at

10 A.M., called at Iseo at 10.45, and then went to Lovere.

The writer, in place of a 'tidy Inn by the water-side,' spoken of in a work of authority, found the Vapore at Iseo to be miserable and filthy, about the worst he has ever encountered in the North of Italy. The position of Iseo is interesting to the geologist. The remains of the ancient moraines of the Oglio are very extensive. 'This neighbourhood has been well examined by M. G. de Mortillet, whose views as to the origin of Alpine lakes are referred to in the Introduction (art. Geology). The olive grows freely on the slopes surrounding the lakes, and in some sheltered spots orange and lemon trees ripen their fruit. *Campanula sibirica*, and other interesting plants, may be found on a rocky knoll crowned by a ruined castle a little E. of the village of Iseo. Besides the diligence for Edolo, omnibuses ply twice a day between Iseo and Brescia. The road runs through a fertile country, with pleasing views of the wooded mountains that form the southern extremity of the range dividing the valley of the Oglio from Val Trompia, to

Brescia (Inns: Albergo d'Italia; Regina d'Inghilterra; Gambaro; besides many second-rate houses), a fine city that has twice expiated by frightful suffering the patriotic spirit of its inhabitants. Its capture by the French in the 16th century was signalised by atrocities that even in that age surpassed the license of military violence; and in our own day it has supported from the Austrians a bombardment that caused needless devastation, whose traces are not yet effaced. The Museo Patrio, containing a famous bronze winged statue of Victory, with many other Roman antiquities, occupies the interior of a very interesting building originally surrounded by Corinthian columns, erected or restored by Vespasian. The ancient cathedral, or Duomo Vecchio; the Duomo Nuovo, conspicuous for its large cupola, and many other churches, some of them of

high antiquity, deserve the traveller's notice. The civic buildings of Brescia, including the Palazzo della Loggia, the Broletto, the Torre delle Pallata, &c., and the palaces of the old families of the city, are on a scale which is not to be seen in towns of much greater importance north of the Alps. The ramparts, now converted into a public drive, command fine views of the surrounding country. The Campo Santo, near the town, contains many fine monuments, and deserves a visit.

ROUTE B.

BERGAMO TO BRENO IN VAL CAMONICA,
BY LOVERE.

The traveller approaching Val Camonica from the W. may choose between several routes from Bergamo.

The shortest way is to take the railway to *Palazzolo*, a large village on the Oglio, about 6 m. from the S. end of the Lake of Iseo. He may there hire a light carriage, or take the omnibus (twice daily?) to *Sarnico*, a village on the rt. bank of the Oglio, just at the point where it issues from the Lake of Iseo. It has an indifferent Inn. The traveller may then proceed to Iseo (last Rte.), or to Lovere (see below), by the steamer. Pleasant walks may be made from Sarnico over the hills above the lake, and the pedestrian may take that course to Lovere, ascending on his way the *Monte Bronzone* (4,446'), commanding a fine view over the lake, and then pass by Fonteno and Esmate. Another way is by a wooded valley, called *Val Caleppio*, lying on the W. side of Monte Bronzone, and about due N. of Sarnico. There is a track that way to Lovere which passes Adrara and Fonteno.

Another way from Bergamo to the lake is by the Baths of *Trescorre* (about 10 m. from that town), now much frequented for its mineral waters, but not attractive to the traveller. This place

lies at the opening of *Val Cavallina*, a deep excavation in the hills, occupied at its upper end by a long narrow sheet of water, called *Lago di Spinone*, drained by the Cherio torrent. A good road is carried along the rt. bank of that stream, and after passing the Lake of Spinone, traverses a level tract but a few feet higher than its banks, and descends very slightly towards the Lake of Iseo. After joining the road from Clusone, the shore is reached about 15 m. from Trescorre, and in 1 m. more the traveller arrives at *Lovere*, a village with a fair country Inn (Canone d'Oro), offering the best quarters and the prettiest position on the lake. Among other short excursions in the neighbourhood, the stranger may visit a curious gorge, called *Orrido di Tinazzo*, near the road from Trescorre.

Having reached *Lovere*, either by *Sarnico* or by *Val Cavallina*, there is a good road along the rt. bank of the *Oglio*. By that way the main road from *Brescia* to *Breno* and *Edolo* is joined about 8 m. from *Lovere*.

ROUTE C.

BERGAMO TO BRENO, BY CLUSONE.

A somewhat circuitous route, especially interesting to the botanist who can spare time for a visit to *Castione*, enables the traveller to see something of the lower part of *Val Seriana* on his way from *Bergamo* to *Val Camonica*. The carriage-road up *Val Seriana* is carried as far as *Ponte di Nassa* (§ 38, Rte. A), and then turns aside to NE., in order to mount a low ridge forming a depression in the range on the E. side of *Val Seriana*. Here stands the large village of *Clusone* (2,129'), with a good country inn. About 2 m. E. of *Clusone* the *Borlezza* torrent, which had flowed for several miles towards WSW., makes a sharp turn to the S., and finally runs SE. to enter the L. of *Iseo* a little way S. of *Lovere*. There

is a good road along the stream leading from *Clusone* to *Lovere*, by which place (see last Rte.) the traveller may reach *Breno*.

The other way from *Clusone* to *Breno* is by the upper valley of the *Borlezza*. A char-road leads to *Castione* (2,740'), about 6 m. from *Clusone*. This village stands at the S. base of the *Monte Presolana* (8,202'), formed of crystalline limestone, and very interesting to the botanist for the numerous rare plants that are found on its rocks, including most of those found on the limestone mountains of *Val Sassina* (§ 38, Rte. E). The rare *Campanula elatinoidea* descends to the neighbourhood of *Castione* and *Clusone*, where it is seen on old walls, and has been gathered, though very rarely, near the shores of the Lake of *Iseo*. The pedestrian may go from *Castione* to *Val Camonica* across the ridge SE. of the *Presolana* overlooking the *Val di Scalve* (Rte. D). The height of the pass is not more than 4,265 ft. The beaten track leads from the pass up the last-named valley to *Schilpario*, but it is doubtless possible, with the help of a local guide, to descend the E. side of *Val di Scalve* to its junction with *Val Camonica*.

ROUTE D.

LOVERE TO EDOLO, BY VAL DI SCALVE.

Reference has been made in Rtes. A and C to the *Val di Scalve*, one of the chief lateral valleys of *Val Camonica*. As in all the valleys that penetrate deeply into the range of the Lombard Alps, the torrent at the head of the valley flows parallel to that range from E. to W. At the hamlet of *Vilminore* it turns to the S., and ultimately flows SE. into *Val Camonica*. As mentioned in the last Rte., the *Val di Scalve* may be entered from *Castione* by a pass SE. of the *Presolana*; but the ordinary way is by a bridge-track that turns aside from the high road about 8 m. from

Lovere, and mounts the slope above the l. bank. Fully 4 hrs. are required for the gradual ascent by a path winding along the mountain declivity to reach the point where the valley turns to the E. along the base of the range whose highest summits are *Monte Gleno* and *Monte Venerocolo*. Through a lateral glen that joins the valley close to Vilminore, a rough track mounts to a pass on the E. side of Monte Gleno, and then descends through the *Val di Belviso*, entering Val Tellina at the point where the road of the Aprica descends to Tresenda.

The chief village of the upper part of Val di Scalve is *Schilpario*, where a naturalist may probably find tolerable accommodation. The line of junction between the Verrucano and the Trias appears to run along the head of the valley, and the Venerocolo produces many of the rare plants that prefer a siliceous soil.

The bridle-track from Schilpario to the upper part of Val Camonica is carried about 10 m. nearly due E. to Capo di Ponte, on the high road, about $5\frac{1}{2}$ m. N. of Breno, or 13 m. from Edolo. A shorter way for a pedestrian to the latter place bears to the l. from the bridle-track, mounts a rather steep ridge, and descends into Val Paisco, which enters Val Camonica about 8 m. below Edolo.

ROUTE E.

EDOLO TO SONDRIO, BY THE APRICA PASS.

About 17 m. to Tresenda—12 from thence to Sondrio.

The excellent new road over the Aprica Pass is very convenient for travellers who would combine a visit to Val Camonica with a tour in the Bernina Alps. The ascent from Edolo through the Val di Corteno, a lateral valley opening due E. of that place,

is gradual, and nowhere very steep; and in about 10 m. the traveller reaches the summit of the *Aprica Pass* (4,052'). There is a very rough inn at the poor hamlet of Aprica, near the summit. The descent into Vall Tellina is much more abrupt than the ascent on the opposite side, and the difference of level much greater. Near the point where the declivity becomes steep there is a very fine view reaching at least 30 m. along the course of the Adda, from a place called Belvedere, where there is a neat little country inn. The descent is effected by one long zigzag, and in one place a short tunnel is made to permit the passage of the new road. The road from Tresenda to Sondrio is described in § 36, Rte. E.

ROUTE F.

PONTE DI LEGNO TO SANTA CATARINA, BY THE GAVIA PASS.

The Route last noticed is convenient for those who are unable to achieve a moderate day's walk; but the present is in every way preferable for the mountaineer, connecting, as it does, two districts that offer many objects of attraction, by a wild and striking pass. In mounting from Ponte di Legno, which is about 1,500 ft. lower than Sta. Catarina, 7 hrs., exclusive of halts, should be allowed; but when travelling in the opposite direction, a steady walker may accomplish the distance in about 6 hrs.

A rough char-road is carried along the W. side of the valley, keeping at some height above the rt. bank of the Oglio till it approaches the village of Pezzo, which stands on rising ground above the opposite bank. NE. of the village a short glen leads to a low and easy pass—*Passo di Montozzo*—lying between the Monte Tonale and the Monte Tozzo, over which runs a path that leads from Pezzo to Pejo in Val di Sole in less than 4 hrs. Local tradition asserts that the now nearly bare slopes on either side of the Oglio were once covered with dense forests, which were destroyed by fire during some of the

wars that at many successive periods have been waged on this frontier of Lombardy. The head of the valley of the Oglio from hence to the Gavia Pass is called *Val Mazza*.

The traveller bound for the Gavia Pass should leave Pezzo on his rt. hand, and follow the track that keeps close to the l. bank of the Oglio, till he meets the cart-road from that village at a chalybeate spring just below the nearly filled-up *Lake of Silissi*. At its N. end the appearance of the ground and the large blocks scattered over the valley, give colour to the tradition that 2,000 sheep and several shepherds were here overwhelmed by a berg-fall. Here the cart-road comes to an end, and a rough, but frequented track begins to wind up the mountain side. Nearly half-way in the ascent is a *maso*, or *baita*, where fresh milk is generally obtainable. The Val Mazza opens out at its head, and the chief sources of the Oglio are the streams that are seen to descend from small glaciers on the flanks of the mountains lying W. of the valley. The highest of these is called on the Austrian map 'Monte Gavia,' and its height is stated on the authority of 'Austrian Engineers' to be 11,752 ft. The name does not appear to be known, at least on this side of the mountain; and the height, as the writer has assured himself by levelling, is little, if at all, over 11,000 ft. Bearing a little to the l. from the track, the traveller gains a good view of the Lago Scurro, a dark tarn more than 7,000 ft. above the sea, whence issues a rivulet which is often deemed to be the source of the Oglio.

The track keeps well to the rt., very stony towards the top, but not easily missed unless covered with snow. The passage is not at the centre of the broad trough that divides the high range of the Tresero to the rt., from the somewhat lower mountains to the W., but lies over some flat ledges of rock, 100 ft. above the lowest point. The wooden cross marking the summit is about 8 600 ft. above the sea. The broad valley on the N. side

of the pass is one of the most singular in the Alps, as it extends for several miles with a merely trifling inclination, although the torrent has cut a channel of vast depth in its centre. To the l. of the path, and somewhat below it, is the *Lago Bianco*, a small lake formed by the melting of the snows. Its S. end lies close to the Watershed between the Oglio and the Adda, but its stream flows through Val Gavia to the latter river. The tract now traversed has been compared to the summit of the Rawyl Pass, to which it offers some resemblance, though but a superficial one, as this is not a plateau, but a flat-bottomed valley enclosed between two parallel ridges. The summit of the pass, and the dreary tract extending through the head of Val Gavia, are ill-famed for the numerous fatal accidents that have befallen wayfarers overtaken by the tourmente on this shelterless wilderness. Many small crosses record these events. One such on the N. side of the pass marks the place where the body of a widow was found whose husband had perished years before in the same manner, a few hundred yards from the same spot. Another records the fate of two monks.

Two paths lead from the summit to Santa Catarina. The Senter di Tresero, keeping to the E. side of the valley, is somewhat longer, but much easier, and is almost universally preferred. On the opposite side is the so-called Senter di Gavia, said to be very rough, and to involve several ascents and descents. For a considerable distance the Senter di Tresero lies over a flat waste paved with small fragments of stone, and watered by rivulets from the snowfields on the adjoining slopes. Only here and there the brilliant colours of the gentian, primrose, and androsace give variety to the scene. Leaving on the rt. hand the rough slopes that lead up to the Sforzellina Pass (§ 37, Rte. B), the traveller approaches the opening through which the Gavia Glacier protrudes its icy tongue close to the track. The main torrent from the Lago

Bianco has by this time cut a trench of extraordinary depth in the centre of the valley, which widens out, and leaves a mere shelf along which the track is carried. After passing the Ponte di Preda, close to the cascade that falls from the glacier, the path still keeps nearly at a level till it reaches a point where the traveller looks down upon the head of Val Furva, and the sight of pine forests and green pastures relieves the sternness of the scene. A very steep descent leads down to the Ponte della Vacca, the only bridge over the main torrent. After crossing this, a slight ascent leads over the shoulder of the mountain, and the path descends through a larch forest to Santa Catarina (§ 37, Rte. B).

ROUTE G.

BRENO TO LODRONE, BY THE CROCE DOMINI PASS.

The Pass of Croce Domini, and the paths leading to it on either side, nearly coincide with an orographic and also a geological boundary, between the high granitic ranges that extend northward from thence to Val Vermiglio, and the sedimentary rocks that enclose the so-called Brescian valleys. On the W. side the track here noticed is not particularly interesting; but the beautiful valley of the Calvaro, by which the traveller descends to the Chiese, is scarcely to be surpassed for varied and picturesque scenery. In going to the pass from Breno, it is not necessary to descend along the Oglio to the junction of the torrent from the pass. There is a shorter track by Pedarzo to Prestine, and the way then lies along the rt. bank of the torrent, through a glen which, at least in its upper part, is somewhat bare and deficient in striking features. The *Croce Domini Pass*, about 6,500 ft. in height, is the most direct way from Val Camonica into the valley of the Chiese, but is little frequented. *Primula calycina*, *P. longiflora*, and other rare plants,

may be gathered on the ridge a little above the summit. Some redoubts were thrown up here by the Austrians in 1859. The mule-track, after descending the grassy ridge at the summit of the pass, follows a circuitous course, keeping for a considerable distance an easterly direction, until it reaches the upper valley of the Calvaro. The way is thenceforward about due S., by a track along that stream. A more direct course from the pass may be taken through a wild glen called *Val Sanguinera*, which descends SE. to join the Calvaro several miles lower down than the regular path. In ascending from Bagolino, there is not much difficulty in finding the way by the E. slope of Val Sanguinera; but it might be difficult to descend through it without local knowledge, and the scenery of the ordinary path is probably at least as interesting.

The valley of the *Calvaro*, which penetrates by various branches into the group of high peaks to the north, whose summits range from 8,000 to 9,000 ft., abounds with exquisite pictures, and may well induce the lover of nature to devote a few days to its exploration. The main torrent forms some remarkably fine waterfalls: the lowest, about 1 hr. above Bagolino, near the point where the track crosses to the l. bank by a stone bridge, would probably gain celebrity if it were not very difficult to obtain a favourable view of it. Mines have been worked at various points in the valley, but they do not appear to have been productive, and except a few scattered houses of the poorest class, there is no village, or even hamlet, found until the traveller descends to *Bagolino*. Tolerable accommodation is found here at a rustic Inn (kept by Ciappana?). As in other similar places, some patience is necessary for the traveller arriving in a place where there is no provision for his reception, and a foreign visitor is a rare and almost unknown animal. The position of the village (about 2,000 ft. above the sea), on the brow of a steep declivity overlooking the

deep valley of the Calfaro, is very beautiful. A char-road has been constructed through the lower part of the valley, but the judicious traveller who traverses it early in the morning or late in the afternoon will prefer to walk. About 1 m. below the village the well-made new road crosses to the rt. bank, and the valley gradually opens as a rapid descent leads down towards the Lake of Idro. The traveller who would enter the Austrian territory by the bridge of Lodrone may save time by a short cut down grassy slopes, under the shade of fine chestnut trees, and in 1 hr. from Bagolino will reach the bridge which is the boundary of Tyrol (see § 40, Rte. A). The l. bank of the Calfaro belongs to Austria for a distance of about 1 m. only: the frontier line then turns to N., leaving the *Mte. Caren* (6,406') over Bagolino on the Italian side of the boundary.

ROUTE H.

ISEO TO GARDONE IN VAL TROMPIA.

The traveller wishing to visit Val Trompia (described in the next Rte.) from the Lake of Iseo has a choice of many agreeable paths. The easiest is reached from the village of Iseo by mounting the wooded hills above the lake, which are traversed by many rough paths. In $\frac{1}{2}$ hr. he will fall into a bridle-path leading to *Polaveno*, a poor village in the hills, half-way between Iseo and Gardone. The descent to the Val Trompia is very agreeable, and there is a tolerable road all the way. Gardone is $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. descending from Polaveno. The whole walk takes from 3 to $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.

Another much rougher path leads from Pisogne at the head of the L. of Iseo to Bovegno in 5 hrs.

ROUTE I.

BRESCIA TO LODRONE, BY VAL TROMPIA.

Carriage-road to S. Colombano 30 m.—Bridle-track to Bagolino $2\frac{1}{2}$ hrs.—Carriage-road thence to Lodrone $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr.

The *Val Trompia*, producing the greater portion of the iron used in the manufacture of arms for which Brescia has long been famous, lies immediately to the N. of that city, and is drained by the *Mella*, a stream that enjoys the distinction of being mentioned in the verses of Virgil and Catullus. The scenery of the valley is pleasing; and the route here indicated is the most direct, and perhaps the most agreeable, for entering the Italian Tyrol from Brescia.

There is a good road as far as Bovegno, which has been lately continued as far as S. Colombano at the head of the valley. An omnibus plies daily between Brescia and Bovegno, leaving the city at 3.30 P.M., and returning at 4.30 A.M., on the following morning. The hills begin to rise on either side of the *Mella* very soon after the traveller leaves Brescia, but do not deserve the name of mountains until he approaches

Gardone (Inn: *Stella d'Oro*, in the little piazza, good and reasonable), the principal place in the valley, 12 Italian or nearly 14 English m. from Brescia. The valley is rather thickly peopled, and there are many iron-works connected with the mines which are worked at many places in the mountains at the upper end. The road is carried all the way along the l. bank of the *Mella* to *Bovegno* (accent on the first syllable). There is here a very fair inn. Above this village the scenery becomes more interesting; the torrent of the *Mella* brawls between siliceous rocks, probably referable to the *verrucano*; and alpine plants, such as *Silene rupestris*, descend to the banks. The road passes *Collio*, a poor village about 4 m. from Bovegno, and ends about 2 m. farther at *San Colombano*, with several scattered groups of houses, and a small

establishment, prettily situated, where patients come in summer to drink the waters of a mineral spring. Here commences the ascent to the pass connecting the head of Val Trompia with the valley of the Calfaro. There is a well-traced bridle-track which mounts by zigzags, keeping a direction nearly due E. between the Monte Maniva to the N., and the Dosso Alto, on the S. of the pass. The latter mountain has been visited by Zantedeschi and other botanists, who have found on it many of the rarest species of this district. In the upper end of this valley, and in that of Calfaro, the botanist will observe *Arabis Halleri*, here rather common. There is a shed at the summit of the pass where wayfarers usually halt for refreshment. In 1862 it was occupied by an old man who declared that he had spent fifty-six summers in the same place!

The descent into the valley of the Calfaro is by a very rough track, which may, however, be avoided by short cuts in many places. The views gained throughout the way to Bagolino (Rte. G) are very beautiful, and the traveller may well be tempted to make that village his head-quarters for one or two days, in order to explore the upper part of the Calfaro valley. The way to Lodrone is noticed in Rte. G. The hurried traveller who wishes to descend at once to Lodrone may probably save some time by avoiding Bagolino. The writer believes that there is a track on the S. side of the valley by which the new road may be reached at or near the bridge by which it passes to the rt. bank of the Calfaro below Bagolino.

ROUTE K.

BRESCIA TO VESTONE IN VAL SABBIA.

This Rte. is indicated here, although information as to details is completely defective, in order to call attention to the fact that there is a road, completed

within the last few years, which offers a direct and agreeable way for a traveller wishing to visit the Lake of Idro, described in the next section, from Brescia. It is carried through a hilly country commanding fine views at some points, and traverses *Preseglie* before reaching the main road through Val Sabbia at Barghe. That hamlet is about 3 m. below Vestone, which is farther noticed in § 40, Rte. A.

SECTION 40.

ADAMELLO DISTRICT.

TRAVELLERS who attain to a commanding height on the S. side of the Pennine Alps usually see in the far east an extensive range of snowy Alps crowned by some high conical peaks. One after another has satisfied himself with the assurance that the most prominent of these peaks must be the Orteler Spitze, and people have come to fancy that they recognised the peculiar form of that mountain, although in fact it is so situated that nothing beyond the bare summit of the peak can be seen from the westward above the range of Monte Cristallo. A reference to the map and a compass would usually have sufficed to show the careful traveller that the snowy range in question lies considerably to the S. of the Orteler group, and might perhaps have had the effect of sooner drawing attention to one of the most extensive of the higher masses of the Alps, which we here distinguish by the name of its best known summit as the Adamello group. The absolute height of the peaks, not quite attaining 11,700 ft., does not give a measure of the vast mass which is here lifted above the level of the surrounding valleys, and of the great tracts of glacier and névé that feed two of the most considerable

streams of the Southern Alps—the Sarca and the Chiese. On the W. side several short glens descend towards Val Camonica, and bear down tribute to the waters of the Oglio; but the larger portion of the drainage of the glacier region is carried into the Sarca, and ultimately reaches the Lake of Garda.

The principal mass to which the foregoing remarks apply is formed of a remarkable granite, highly crystalline in texture, containing much amphibolite, and, so far as the writer has seen it, nowhere exhibiting the gradual transition into gneiss which is so commonly visible in the Alps. Extending southward through the ridges that enclose the head waters of the Chiese, the same granite forms on the one side the peak of Monte del Castello, and the adjoining summits to the S.; and on the other, the Monte Grisa (9,749'), and the range at the head of Val di Breguzzo. There is reason to think that this is by far the most considerable mass of true granite in the Alps.

A zone of metamorphic rocks is traceable along the E. side of the granitic range, and may possibly extend some way along the N. side, in Val Vermiglio; but towards Val Camonica the granite appears to come in immediate contact with the gneiss that prevails in the upper part of that valley.

A glance at the geological map shows that a line drawn SSW. from Dimaro in Val di Sole to Condino on the Chiese nearly coincides with the boundary between the metamorphic rocks, above spoken of, and the jurassic limestone, which is here for the most part converted into dolomite. It will be observed that the same boundary also coincides with a line of depression occupied by four valleys which are connected by two low passes, extending about 50 m. nearly in a straight line to Vestone in Val Sabbia. It may also be remarked that the same line is parallel to the valley of the Adige, the Lake of Garda, and the principal portion of Val Camonica.

The district briefly described in the present Section includes the granitic range whose chief summits are the Presanella (11,688'), the Adamello (11,667'), and the Carè Alto (11,352'); and, in addition to this, the high mass of dolomite mountains lying between Val Rendena and Val Selva to the W., and the Val di Non and the Adige to the E. We also include the beautiful region extending southwards towards the plains of Lombardy between the Chiese and the Lake of Garda.

It is impossible to look at the map of the district here defined without being struck by a characteristic peculiarity in the course of the two chief rivers and their tributaries. These flow either from NNE. to SSW. along the main valleys, or else through narrow clefts whose direction is nearly from W. to E., so that the course of each of the principal streams makes one or more sharp elbows.

If the writer is not misled by personal predilection, the portion of the Alps now to be described is one of those most abounding in attractions. The peaks do not rival the greater giants of the Alps; but they rise out of low valleys, so that their relative height is very great. The scenery of Val Rendena is pre-eminent for the charm of variety. On the one side is a vast glacier region, but partially explored, whose peaks are probably all accessible; on the other is a group of dolomite mountains, of which the highest—the Brenta Alta (10,771')—is inferior only to the Marmolata in height, and fully equals it in the boldness and inaccessibility of its towers and pinnacles.

Much additional information as to this district has been recently obtained. The writer has paid to it several too hurried visits, but has not been fortunate in regard to weather. He has been lately followed by several English mountaineers, and by Lieut.-Col. von Sonklar, but the most persevering and successful explorer has been Lieut. Julius Mayer, to whose valuable paper, published in Petermann's 'Geograph-

ische Mittheilungen,' the reader is referred for details.

The stranger in this district is apt to encounter more difficulty than usual in the Alps in ascertaining the names of the mountains. As a general rule, the native mountaineer takes no especial notice of the peaks of the Alps. At an early period the mountain pastures to which he resorts with his cattle had acquired distinct names, as did also the passes leading from one valley to another; but in the great majority of cases the names of the summits have remained vague and uncertain, except where regular surveys, or at least the visits of strangers, have fixed specific names to certain peaks. In this district scarcely any strangers have been seen, excepting the officers employed on the Austrian Survey, who have usually been unfamiliar with the language of the people, so that the nomenclature remains in its natural unsettled condition. The native term *vedretta*, applied either to a glacier or snow-field, is collectively given to portions of the snowy range including several peaks, and has been incorrectly attached to one or other of these by the persons engaged in mapping the district.

The writer is happy to adopt nearly all the names proposed by Lieut. Payer, save as regards the two great glaciers at the head of Val di Genova, for which he has maintained the designations adopted by von Sonklar, since followed by Mr. Tuckett, and by himself, and certainly used by some, if not all, of the herdsmen at the head of the valley.

The heights of the peaks in this group do not appear to have been accurately determined, and it is questionable whether those of the Austrian Kataster are not too low by nearly 200 ft. There is no guide in Val Rendena who can be safely recommended as a companion in glacier excursions. Matteo and Bonifazio Niccolosi of Molveno are good cragsmen, and with some practice may perhaps become efficient guides. Fair accommodation is found in

most of the villages in this district, and there are good country inns in the larger places, such as Storo, Condino, Tione, &c. The best head-quarters for a mountaineer are found at Pinzolo, near the head of Val Rendena.

ROUTE A.

MALE TO SALÒ ON THE LAKE OF GARDA, BY VAL RENDENA AND THE LAKE OF IDRO.

	Hrs. walking	Eng. miles
Dimaro	1	3
Campiglio	2	8
Pinzolo	3	8
Tione	3½	10½
Condino	4½	13½
Lodrone	2	6
Vestone	4	12
Salò	4	12
	25	73

A tolerably good carriage-road runs all the way, except between Dimaro and Pinzolo, where there is a frequented bridle-track. The route here laid down lies for the most part along, or very near to, the boundary between the older metamorphic rocks and the jurassic limestone; so that nearly all the way from Dimaro to the Lake of Idro the traveller has granite or metamorphic rocks on his rt. hand, while on the other side crystalline limestone and dolomite form peaks that present a striking contrast to the others in shape and appearance. Close to Dimaro (§ 37, Rte. B) the Melledro issues from a narrow glen called *Val Selva*, and the way to Val Rendena is by a rough track that mounts rather rapidly along the base of a range of limestone crags. The W. side of Val Selva is densely wooded, as the name imports, but the axe has begun to devastate the primeval forest. Towards the head of the glen, in boggy ground near the track, the botanist may gather three British plants—*Andromeda polifolia*, *Carex pauciflora*, and *C. limosa*—all of them, but especially the first, very rare on the S. side of the Alps. The pass leading from Val Selva to the basin of

the Sarca is a deep depression in the high range which elsewhere encloses the head of that river, and is not more than about 5,200 ft. in height. The ridge, locally called *Ginevrie*, is partly covered with wood, and an easy descent leads from it to the pilgrimage church and inn of *La Madonna di Campiglio* (4,955'). Rough but clean quarters, are found at this attractive spot, commanding fine views of the *Monte Spinale* (8,198'), which is accessible without much difficulty; and the expedition may be recommended to the botanist, who will there find many of the characteristic plants of the dolomite mountains. The valley leading to Pinzolo is called *Val Nambino*; and its upper portion is open, affording most striking views of the neighbouring peaks. The Nambino torrent flows from a recess in the mountains S. and E. of the Monte Spinale; and by that way there is a pass to Val Sporeggio, a lateral valley of Val di Non (see Rte. H). The track to Pinzolo keeps to the slopes above the rt. bank of the Nambino, and leaves on the opposite side of the valley the opening of Val Brenta and Val Agnola, which run deep into the mass of the Brenta Alta, whose wonderful towers and pinnacles remain in view all the way to the chapel of St. Antonio. The descent then becomes more rapid; the torrent issuing from Val Nambrone descends on the rt. from the recesses of the Presanella, joins the Nambino, and both together very soon enter the head of Val Rendena. The first hamlet is Caresolo, and about $\frac{3}{4}$ m. farther the traveller reaches

Pinzolo (2,514'). In this remote spot, persons not over-fastidious find very fair accommodation, much civility, and very reasonable charges, at an Inn kept by Bonapace, which stands a little way to the l. of the road in entering the village by the road from Tione. Improvements will doubtless be made as the place becomes more frequented by strangers. Many days may be well spent here in excursions, a few of which are noted here, but each tra-

veller may strike out new expeditions for himself.

Val Rendena is the name of the inhabited portion of the upper valley of the Sarca extending NNE. from Tione to Caresolo. It is one of the deepest of the interior valleys of the Alps, not rising more than 600 ft. in a distance of 10 m. Near Pinzolo the Sarca issues from *Val di Genova*, a glen clothed with dense forests, through which it has flowed for many miles nearly due E. In this wild valley there is no permanent dwelling, and it was almost unknown, save to the native hunters and herdsmen, until of late years, when the woods have been thinned to supply fuel for glass-works at Tione, and cart-tracks have been carried up it for a considerable distance (see next Rte.). The churches in Val Rendena deserve the attention of the antiquary, and there are two near Pinzolo which the stranger should not omit to visit. That nearest the village, scarcely $\frac{1}{4}$ m. distant, is dedicated to St. Vigilio, and is covered within and without with frescoes. Those outside, though suffering from time and neglect, are the most remarkable; and portions of a Dance of Death, which are in tolerable preservation, and bear the date 1536, have considerable merit as works of art. The frescoes of the interior, illustrative of the life of St. Vigilio, are inferior in design. More interesting than this is the small church of San Stefano, also adorned with frescoes, and standing on a rock at the opening of Val di Genova. It appears to be very ancient, and contains a long inscription, recording the passage of Charlemagne through the valley with a body of 4,000 knights, &c., and the Privilegium accorded to the church by that Emperor and the reigning Pope (Eugenius).

Those who do not attempt the ascent of the Presanella may make an agreeable excursion, which will give them some insight into the topography of that fine mountain. Rather more than 1 hr. from Pinzolo is a noble waterfall of the copious torrent from the *Alp of*

Nardis, where the minor streams arising from the snows of the Presanella, and several masses of glacier lying on its flanks, unite and fall in a succession of cascades into Val di Genova. A rough path mounts on the E. side of the waterfall, not commanding very favourable views, and continues to ascend, chiefly amidst wood, till, in $4\frac{1}{2}$ hrs., the malga of Nardis is reached. Some way to the l. of the path is another waterfall, which seems even finer than the first, but it would take some time to approach it.

There can be no doubt that the *Presanella*, here called *Cima di Nardis* (11,688'), is most easily accessible from the *Vedretta di Nardis*, which descends SE. from the peak. The summit was first reached in 1864 by Messrs. Freshfield, Beachcroft, and Walker, with François Devouassoud. Sleeping at a shepherd's hut in Val Presena near Pizzano, they ascended by the W. side of a small glacier to a pass, the *Passo di Cercen* (10,030'?) of Payer—not to be confounded with that of the same name between Rabbi and Pejo. Turning eastwards, they climbed steep ice-slopes to the arête connecting the E. or highest peak with the W. summit. The former was attained by the somewhat difficult arête in $3\frac{1}{2}$ hrs. from the col. The second ascent by Lieut. Payer was made about three weeks later. With three natives of the valley, he slept at the highest hut in Val Rocchetta. From thence they climbed to a depression, seen from Pinzolo, between the *Cima delle Rocchette* (10,777'), and a summit S. of it called *Cima delle Ghiaje* (9,880'). Keeping to the E. side of the former peak they reached the *Vedretta di Nardis*, crossed that glacier high up, and reached the peak from the E. side, by snow-slopes overlooking the head of Val Nambrone.

The traveller who would vary his way back to Pinzolo, may mount for some distance above the malga to a gap in the steep ridge to the rt. called *La Porta dell' Amola*, which is occasionally used by the herdsmen to pass from the Alp of Nardis to that of Amola at the

head of Val Nambrone. It is marked by a small wooden cross, and is about 9,000 ft. in height. *Val Nambrone* is a very wild steep glen, with several branches, each of which leads to one or more small alpine lakes. The descent is rapid, but the way is rather long, and 4 hrs. may be allowed for returning from the malga to Pinzolo.

In marked contrast to the scenery of the granitic ranges, the *Brenta Alta*, with its towers and crags of dolomite, rises E. of Pinzolo, but is divided from Val Rendena by a much lower secondary range parallel to the direction of the main valley. A very agreeable expedition may be made by following the track through Val Nambino for about $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from Pinzolo, and then turning abruptly to the southward through the short and very picturesque glen of *Val Agnola*, lying between the main mass of the *Brenta Alta* and the secondary ridge dividing it from Val Rendena. At the head of this glen the traveller, by bearing to the l., may reach a wild hollow in the mountain where rocks and vast piles of débris are surmounted by a small glacier lying on the S. side of one of the higher peaks of the *Brenta Alta*. By keeping well to the l. along the base of some nearly vertical rocks, it is not difficult to reach the glacier without danger, and by that way it may be possible to attain the top of the peak in question, which is not, however, the highest, and which is separated from the adjoining summits by vertical clefts of great depth. It is dangerous to approach the small glacier by climbing the rocks below it, as masses of ice are occasionally detached, especially during the warmer hours of the day. Instead of bearing to the l. at the head of Val Agnola, the traveller, by keeping due S., will reach a tolerable path that turns to the rt., or about due W., lying for some distance nearly at a level, and leads him to the head of a short glen or recess in the mountains, where several small streams unite to form a torrent that flows into Val Rendena

about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. below Pinzolo. The upper part of this recess is called Brenta dell' Orso, and it offers the most direct way for approaching the Brenta Alta from Pinzolo, as but a short descent is required to reach the above-mentioned hollow immediately below the higher peaks of the mountain. If the traveller who has attained the head of Val Agnola leaves on his rt. hand the track to Brenta dell' Orso, and continues to mount towards the S., he will reach in about 1 hr. more the summit of a ridge called Prà Fiori, overlooking the head of Val Dalcon, which joins the Sarca about 1 m. W. of Stenico (Rte. D). By that way, though it requires more time, the traveller leaving Pinzolo may reach the Baths of Comano (Rte. D). The shortest way for returning to Pinzolo from the Prà Fiori is by Brenta dell' Orso. More planis may be gathered on the rocks of the Brenta Alta, which mountain appears to be the western limit of several of the species supposed to be peculiar to the dolomitic region between the Adige and the sources of the Drave. The following species are here found exclusively on calcareous rock:—*Pupaver pyrenaicum*, *Arabis pumila*, *Dentaria polyphylla*, *Alsinia austriaca* and *A. lanceolata*, *Cherleria imbricata*, *Cerastium ovatum*, *Potentilla nitida*, *Saxifraga sedoides*, *Peucedanum austriacum*, *Heracleum polinianum*, *Crepis Jacquinii*, *Phyteuma comosum*, *Paderota Bonaroti*, *Euphrasia tricuspidata*, *Curex baldenensis*, and *Sesleria sphaerocephala*. Near the ridge of Brenta dell' Orso, the three European species of *Rhododendron*, *R. ferrugineum*, *R. hirsutum*, and *R. chamaecistus*, may be seen growing very near together a very unusual association. Lower down, on rocks above the highest châlet (malga), grows *Artemisia lanata*.

Another excursion to be made from Pinzolo is to the Lake of San Giuliano, lying high up in the mountains on the W. side of Val Rendena. It is possible to descend from it to Strembo, lower down in the main valley. If it be

practicable to reach the upper part of Val di Borzago, and then descend to Pelugo, the circuit could not fail to offer very fine scenery.

Most travellers keep to the road from Pinzolo to Tione, although it is possible to follow a track along the E. bank of the Sarca nearly all the way. The villages and hamlets follow each other in rapid succession. The comparatively dense population of this and the adjoining districts is supported by the migration to the large towns of many young people of both sexes. The upper valley of the Sarca, and that of the Chiese, as far down as Condino, make up the district called *Giudicario*, from the fact that for many centuries it retained local rights, and separate administrative institutions, under local magistrates, subject to the bishops of Trent.

Near *Pieve di Val Rendena*, which possesses the principal church of the valley, is shown the site, marked by an ancient church, where St. Vigilius, who first preached the Gospel in these parts, was stoned. At *Pelugo* (2,144') a short way below Pieve, is the opening of *Val di Borzago*. Through this the first ascent of the *Care Alto* (11,352'), the third in height, but the boldest in form of the granitic peaks of this district, was effected in 1865 by Messrs. Sedley Taylor, and Montgomery. Ascending by a path that crosses a shoulder of mountain at a great height above the l. bank, they slept at a comfortable châlet on that side of the valley. On reaching the glacier they worked obliquely across it till they reached the NW. arête, and attained the top by cutting steps up extremely steep ice-slopes. About 2 m. lower down is the opening of the *Val di San Valentino*, leading to the upper end of *Val di Fum* (Rte. C). In descending gently from Villa to Tione, the traveller will observe (jurassic?) limestone on the W. side of the valley, with the strata tilted into a nearly vertical position. As a general rule, the valley coincides very nearly with the W. boundary of the secondary strata. Keeping at

some distance from the Sarca, on undulating ground above its rt. bank, the road leads in 1 hr. from Villa to

Tione (1,919'), the principal place of Val Rendena, and of the district of Giudicaria. There is here a very fair country Inn (Corona) with reasonable charges, but a new house (Cavallo Bianco?) was open in 1863: the landlord is said to take undue advantage of strangers. The position of Tione is extremely picturesque. It is plainly seen from the neighbourhood of the village, that the true line of the main valley is that which extends SSW. in the same direction as Val Rendena. But, instead of finding its way in that direction, the Sarca turns abruptly somewhat N. of E., and descends to Le Sarche by the remarkable cleft described in Rte. D. The road to the Lake of Idro ascends gently from Tione above the l. bank of the *Arno*, as the stream is called which unites near *Bondo* the copious torrent issuing from *Val Breguzzo* with a lesser stream descending from Val Gavardina (Rte. F). The road soon reaches, at Roncone, the low ridge (about 2,280') that separates the Arno from the Chiese, and then descends by a rather more rapid slope to the opening of *Val Duone*, an important lateral valley, through which the principal source of the Chiese flows from the glaciers at the head of the Val di Fum (Rte. C). A considerable number of villages and hamlets are grouped about the point where the Chiese enters the main valley through which it descends to the Lake of Idro. The chief of these is *Pieve di Buono*, situated on the main road. Amidst very beautiful scenery, the traveller continues his route to

Condino (1,446'), the chief place in the upper valley of the Chiese, with several Inns, of which the largest (Alb. della Torre) supplies very fair accommodation. A geologist would find interesting occupation in tracing the distribution of the erratic blocks from the range of the Adamello and Presanella through the extensive district

in which they are more or less abundant. If the writer is not misled, a careful study of the subject may lead to important conclusions. These erratics are so abundant, and of such large size, that they have been extensively applied to economical purposes, and in Condino and other villages the traveller will observe the remarkable granite in question, here called *pietra salaccia*, universally employed for doorposts, lintels, flags in doorways, and various other uses. The erratics of the main valley have in great measure disappeared, being those readiest to hand, and exposed to many agents of destruction; but they still exist in abundance on both slopes of the valley of the Chiese, up to at least 1,000 ft. above the river. See further remarks in Rte. E. Leaving to the l. the bridge leading to Storo, the road is carried along the rt. bank of the Chiese to *Lodrone*, a small village N. of the Calfaro, which here descends from Bagolino (§ 39, Rte. G) to join the Chiese. The first-named stream here forms the frontier between Italy and Austria, and custom-house officers await the traveller on either side of the bridge. On the opposite side of the Chiese the Austrian frontier extends down to the N. end of the Lake of Idro. On approaching the lake, the scenery of the valley, though still beautiful, loses much of the boldness that has hitherto characterised it. The mountains subside to a lower level, and are in great part clothed with deciduous trees.

The *Lake of Idro* is the smallest of lakes lying in the line of the greater valleys that descend to the plain of N. Italy, and lies higher than any of them. It is about 7 m. in length, little more than 1 m. in its greatest width, and about 965 ft. above the sea. The short valleys and dells on the E. side of the lake are remarkable for the richness of their flora, which includes many very rare plants, mostly the same that are characteristic of the flora of Val Vestino (Rte G). The geologist or botanist wishing to examine the glen above *Bondone* should do so from Lo-

drone, before he has passed the Italian frontier; while the Monte Stino, lying in Italy, may better be visited by taking a boat from Anfo, and landing at the opposite side of the lake.

[*Bondone* is a remarkably picturesque village, perched on the summit of a very steep rock just above the N. end of the Lago d'Idro, and nearly 1,000 ft. above its level. Erratic blocks of granite, and the other rocks prevailing in the valley of the Chiese, extend some way above the level of the village. By the glen called Val Bondone the traveller may reach Magasa, at the head of Val Vestino (Rte. G), over the ridge of the Monte Tombea, or by bearing to the L. will approach the Cima Spessa, commanding a fine view of the valley of the Chiese and the neighbouring ranges. Besides many other interesting plants, the botanist may gather here a curious Cichoraceous plant—*Hypochaeris Fucchiniana* of Ambrosi.]

The carriage-road is carried along the W. shore of the Lake of Idro, above which rises about midway the picturesque castle of *Rocca d'Anfo*, and a little farther S. the village of *Anfo* is passed. Soon after escaping from the lake, the Chiese forces its way in foaming rapids through a barrier of red slate, and thenceforward pursues a sinuous course on its way to water the plain of Lombardy between Brescia and Lonato. Between the lake and the plain, the valley drained by the Chiese is called *Val Sabbia*, a fruitful district, formerly rich in wine and silk, but it has suffered by the recent epidemics. The chief place is *Vestone*. 'Travellers should beware of Lecchi, innkeeper, near the (south) gate of Vestone. There is another Inn farther on (Tre Spade), recommended in preference.'—[M.] The way from Vestone to Salò is a very agreeable drive, when the heat is not excessive. The road soon crosses to the l. bank of the Chiese, and passes Barghe, Sabbio, and Volzano, besides other smaller places. Nearly 3 m. below the last-named village the road

to Salò turns abruptly to the l., and rather unexpectedly descends a short but steepish slope to reach the town.

From *Salò* (Inn : Gambero, good), an omnibus plies twice daily to Brescia. For the Lake of Garda, see Alpine Guide, Part III.

ROUTE B.

PINZOLO TO EDOLO, BY VAL DI GENOVA.

As mentioned in the last Rte. the inhabited portion of the upper valley of the Sarca terminates at Caresolo, the highest village in Val Rendena. Here the river makes one of those sharp bends characteristic of the orography of this district, and the *Val di Genova* through which it descends from its parent glaciers opens nearly due E. of that village. Until lately, unknown even by name to most Alpine travellers, this valley is surely destined to attract many future visitors, if the combination of all the elements of picturesque beauty suffices to recommend it. Nowhere else, not even in the Italian valleys of Monte Rosa, is the rich foliage of the chestnut brought so nearly into combination with the scenery of the ice-region. If it be true that no first-rate peaks are in view from the floor of the valley, the combination of forest and craig with glaciers of the grandest characters, and frequent waterfalls, any one of which would make the fortune of a Swiss valley, entitle this to rank among the most beautiful in the Alps. The increasing demand for timber to supply glassworks at the opening of the valley first set the axe of the woodcutter to work. This has led to the establishment of several sawmills, and a rough cart-track has been carried for several miles up the valley. The best mountaineer here is probably a chamois hunter, named Fantoma, but it seems that his character does not stand high, and the writer cannot recommend him as a guide. Girolamo Botteri, once an

active sportsman, but quite incompetent on ice, a man of substance, respected by his neighbours, has much local knowledge, and may be consulted with advantage. He accompanied Lieutenant Payer throughout his excursions in 1864, but is slow, and was found an incumbrance in glacier expeditions. Cesare Caturani, who has been employed by Lt.-Col. Sonklar, and by the writer, knows the valley well, and may be useful as a porter, but is no mountaineer.

A slight ascent, passing the Church of St. Stephen (Rte. A), and the glass-works, leads from Pinzolo to the entrance of Val di Genova. For nearly 2 hrs. the track keeps to the l. bank, passing close to the waterfall of Nardis (Rte. A). About 1 hr. farther, on the opposite side, near to the sawmills of Casol, are the still finer falls of Laris, formed by the torrent from the extensive *Vedretta di Laris*, which springs over three successive ledges of granite, measuring in the aggregate from 400 to 500 ft. in height. This part of the valley is known as Pian di Genova, being a nearly level tract about 3,650 ft. above the sea. Higher up the valley bends to NW. and the cart-road comes to an end on the rt. bank, at a spot called Ragada, where other sawmills are worked by the stream descending from a short and steep glen called *Val de Fargorida*. Hereabouts are a few patches of rye and flax, the only attempt at cultivation in the valley. The grandeur and beauty of the scenery constantly increases as the traveller advances. On his rt. hand he passes the opening of three narrow glens running up towards the Presanella. First comes *Val Rocchetta*, through which Lieut Payer made his ascent; then *Val Gabiol*; lastly, *Val di Cerceu*, down which Mr. Freshfield and his companions descended, after accomplishing the first ascent of the peak. Near the opening of the last-named glen, the main stream of the Sarca springs over a series of ledges, the highest of which forms a very fine fall. It is easy to approach within a

few feet of the brink. Here the course of the Sarca forms the first of those sharp elbows for which it is remarkable throughout its career. In ascending the valley bends abruptly to SE., and the two great glaciers that close the head of the valley come suddenly into view. Between the ice-falls that nearly meet at its base, rises the dark pyramidal summit of La Lobbia (9,696'), whose form recalls that of the Wellhorn as seen from Rosenlaui. It has been ascended by Lt.-Col. von Sonklar. The track soon reaches the malga of *Bedole* (5,079'), which, however, is abandoned in the height of summer. It is ill-situated for a view, as it lies immediately below a pine-covered mound (ancient moraine?), which separates it from the *Malga di Venezia* (5,331' J.B.), the highest in the main valley. The head of Val di Genova is enclosed on the NW. and W. sides by a range of granite precipices that are broken through only by one gap, giving passage to the final ice-fall of the Bedole Glacier. S. of the fall, portions of the upper glacier hang over the edge of very steep rocks, threatening peril to any one who should attempt the escalade; and the glacier rests its rt. flank against vertical rocks at the base of La Lobbia. E. of this peak, the Matarotto Glacier falls due N. into the head of the valley, leaving but a narrow space between the bases of the two ice-falls. We here retain the name *Vedretta di Bedole*, used by the herdsmen and by von Sonklar for the larger glacier. This is the *Vedretta del Mandron* of Payer, and *Vedretta di Caresolo* of the Austrian military map, and including the great snow-fields at its head that feed also the glaciers of Adame and Salarno, is by far the most extensive in the Austrian Alps. Its eastern rival, here called *Vedretta di Matarotto*, is the *Vedretta della Lobbia* of Payer. The lower ice-fall of this glacier is perhaps not utterly impracticable, as that of Bedole seems to be, and in any case it should not be difficult to make a track along the E. base of the Lobbia at some height above the

ice-fall, which would lead without much difficulty to the upper plateau, and much shorten the way to Val di Fum, or for the ascent of the Adamello.

Three passes from the head of Val di Genova to Ponte di Legno in Val Camonica are known to the native hunters. All are approached by ascending along the course of a torrent that falls into the valley from the N., a little above the malga of Bedole. After a steep climb of 1,800 ft., the traveller finds himself on a level with the top of the precipices enclosing the head of the valley, and ascending slightly in a westerly direction, he may before long reach a shepherd's hut, or *Mandron*, which has sheltered some explorers of this region.

The easiest pass is, according to Payer, called *Passo del Lago Ghiacciato* (about 9,437'). A second pass (marked Pass A. on Payer's map) is apparently that traversed in 1867 by Mr. and Mrs. R. S. Watson, as to which the Editor has been favoured with notes. The way lies straight along the torrent mentioned above, leaving the *Mandron* at some distance to the l. On gaining a view of the rugged range that encloses the upland basin in which he stands, the traveller sees three depressions, or possible passes, of which that lying most to the rt. is to be chosen. It is immediately on the W. side of a very steep rocky eminence (*Corno del Lago Scuro?*). The way mounts gently over rough, but not difficult, ground, passing by a small lake, which is rarely free from ice. The descent over glacier does not seem difficult. After $\frac{3}{4}$ hr. this is left by the W. moraine, and the Val delle Susine (mentioned below) is reached not far above Ponte di Legno. The local guide called this La Bocchetta, and knew no other way across the range. A third pass was traversed by the writer with C. Caturani. It lies much to the l., or SW.. of the last, and some way N. of the P. del Lago Ghiacciato. Passing N. of the *Mandron*, over the ridge called Dosso di Marocaro, and W. of a dark tarn called Lago Scuro,

the pass is easily attained. The name *Pisgana Pass*, proposed in the Alpine Guide, is inappropriate, as the Monte Pisgana, or Piscanno, lies some way NE., and is not seen from the pass. Keeping to local usage, he proposes the name *Bocchetta di Marocaro*. He estimates the height at 9,680 ft. The descent is not very easy, unless there be a better way than that found when the clouds hung about the pass. He kept to the l., and had a little trouble in getting down a steep face of rock coated with ice, that divides an upper from a lower shelf of glacier, sustained by steep and high buttresses of rock that rise to a great height above the floor of the valley. The scenery at the head of Val delle Susine is of extraordinary wildness. Its head is closed by a fine glacier, seemingly not difficult of access. A slope covered with Alpine alder leads down to the pastures of the *Val delle Susine*, and Ponte di Legno is then easily reached in 7 or 8 hrs. from Bedole. The stream descending to Ponte di Legno is called *Narcanello*, but the name *Val di Narcane*, given on the Austrian military map, is not known to the natives. The name *Vedretta di Narcane*, proposed by Payer for the glacier at its head, may well be retained. At the S. end of this glacier rises the

Monte Mandron Alto (10,904'). If there be a tolerably easy pass on the W. side of that peak, leading to the upper névé of the Bedole Glacier, the ascent of the Adamello might be made from Ponte di Legno, starting very early. No attempt seems to have been made to effect a pass over the range N. of the Adamello, called by Payer *Corni del Confine*. The Lago di Avio may perhaps be reached by that way from Bedole.

In 1864 Dr. Lorenz, with a hunter of Val Vermiglio, whom he commends as a guide, crossed the ridge between the Tonale Pass and Bedole, apparently by the pass called by Payer *Passo di Presena* (9,647'). This lies between the *Corno del Lago Scuro* (10,373'), ascended by M. Payer, and the *Croza di*

Val Zigola (10,059'). The chief summits between the latter and the *Presanella* are the *Busazza* (10,903'), and the *Cima di San Giacomo* (10,752').

The most tempting excursion for a mountaineer from the Val di Genova is the ascent of the *Adamello* (11,667'). This is the westernmost of three adjoining peaks that rise a little on the S. side of the summit-level of the great snow-fields at the head of the *Bedole Glacier*. A portion of the same snow-field surrounds the three peaks on the W. and S. sides, feeding the *Glaciers of Adame and Salarno* that flow towards *Val Saviore*, and sending another branch westward to the head of *Val di Malga*. See § 39, Rte. A. The first ascent was made by Lieut. Payer in 1864 from the *Mandron* hut (mentioned above). The second, from the malga of *Bedole*, was effected by Messrs. Tuckett, Fox, and Freshfield, in 1865. Both parties made a long circuit by the N. and W. sides of the *Vedretta di Bedole*, and crossed the great snow-fields to the foot of the *Corno Bianco*—the easternmost of the three adjoining summits. Lieut. Payer, whose guides remained behind, climbed this in mistake for the *Adamello*, and afterwards, as did also Mr. Tuckett's party, ascended the latter by its steep eastern face. The S. side shows above the glacier a range of steep rocks, and the N. face sinks in formidable precipices towards the *Lago di Avio*. The W. side alone offers a gentle slope, not requiring the use of the ice-axe. Mr. Tuckett's party effected a difficult descent from the plateau by rocks to the rt. of the ice-fall that closes the head of *Val di Miller*, the highest branch of *Val di Malga*; and arrived at *Edolo* the same evening. It would perhaps be easier to reach the good inn at *Cedegolo* by descending to *Val Saviore* by the *Glacier of Salarno*, or that of *Adame*. From the ridge to the left of the latter, it is certainly possible to reach the head of *Val di Fum*.

For the traveller who seeks to reach the *Adamello* from *Pinzolo*, without

taking the head of *Val di Genova* on his way, the shortest way is to ascend the short glen called *Val Fargorida*, whose torrent joins the *Sarca* at *Ragada*. At the upper end is a malga which belongs, as do several others in the valley, to *Girolamo Botteri*. Here, at about 6,740 ft. above the sea, there is better shelter for the night than at the *Mandron* above *Bedole*. The *Vedretta di Fargorida*, a small glacier overlooked on the SW. by the *Crozzon di Laris* (10,889') and on the SE. by the *Crozzon del Diavolo* (9,956'), closes the head of the glen. Between the two peaks is a gap, called by Payer *Passo del Diavolo* (9,541'), by which it may be possible to reach the *Vedretta di Laris*, lying on the S. side of the pass. The traveller going from the Malga to the *Adamello*, or to *Val di Fum*, leaves the glacier of *Fargorida* on his l. hand, and ascends in a SSW. direction to the *Passo dei Topeti* (9,126'). Rather steep slopes, nearly bare of snow, lead to the top, where the traveller finds himself on a level with the upper plateau of the *Vedretta di Matarotto*. This is divided from the *Vedretta di Bedole* by a high range, including four principal summits. The southernmost of these has been called *Monte Fumo* (10,682'), though that name does not seem to be known to the herdsmen in *Val di Fum*. The whole range from thence to the peak rising above the head of *Val di Genova* has been collectively called *Lobbias*; but Lieut. Payer, who was the first to traverse it, gives to the latter summit the name *Lobbias Bassa* (9,696'). S. of this, and separated by a pass—*Passo della Lobbias Bassa* (9,541')—is the peak which he has called *Lobbias Alta* (10,578'). To this succeeds a broad snow col—*Passo della Lobbias Alta* (9,956'), followed by the *Dosson di Genova*, attaining a height of 10,890 ft., the steep ridge extending southward to the *Monte Fumo*. The way from the *Passo dei Topeti* to the S. base of the *Adamello* lies in a straight line nearly due W., across the névé of *Matarotto*,

over the Passo della Lobbia Alta, and then over the plateau at the head of the Bedole Glacier. The distance may be accomplished in from 3 to 4 hrs., according to the state of the snow.

The heights assigned to peaks and passes in this Rte. do not all rest on accurate observation, and may require further verification.

ROUTE C.

CONDINO TO EDOLO, BY VAL DAONE.

It had often struck the writer as a very singular fact, that there should be a valley more than 20 m. in length without a village or hamlet, in a part of the Alps where the valleys are, as a general rule, deeply cut into the mountain ridges. Such, however, is the valley of the Chiese, as represented on the Austrian maps, above the point where it enters the main valley near Pieve di Buono (see Rte. A). Having sought information from intelligent persons residing in the same district, he was led to believe that the valley in question has continued to the present time to be probably the least known of all the considerable valleys of the Alps. Excepting some of the officers engaged on the Austrian map, and one or two botanists who have visited the lower part of the valley, there is no reason to believe that any intelligent stranger has ever explored it. The writer was able to pay it a hurried visit in the beginning of July 1863. That year was remarkable for the extraordinary quantity of snow that fell in this part of the Alps; and, as a general rule, the ridges enclosing the head of the valley, exposed to the full influence of the S. wind, are probably nearly clear of snow in summer; but the high plateau from whence arise the peaks of the Adamello and Carè Alto, is permanently covered with glacier and névé, which extend to the head of Val di Genova. The portion of Lieut. Payer's map representing the N. end of Val di

Fum, by no means agrees with the writer's recollection of the ground.

The upper portion of the valley of the Chiese, from the glacier at its head nearly to the base of Monte del Castello, is called *Val di Fum*; and from thence to Pieve di Buono, *Val Daone*. In the Austrian map, the boundary between Tyrol and Lombardy is made to cross the valley, so as to give Val di Fum to Italy, and Val Daone to Tyrol. This may have originated in some claim of the people of Val Saviore, a tributary of Val Camonica, mentioned in § 39, Rte. A, to the alpine pastures of the former valley; but, according to the Tyrolese herdsmen, who now exclusively use those pastures, no such claim is known in practice. The frontier here follows the watershed between the Chiese and the Oglio; and Austrian custom-house officials occasionally make an expedition into Val di Fum, to check attempts at smuggling.

The rocks on the W. side of the valley of the Chiese, between Storo and Pieve di Buono, consist of hard grits, sometimes passing into coarse conglomerate, of various shades of red, grey, and green, and in the lower part of Val Daone pass into a hard, fine-grained red schist, which has preserved very freshly the traces of glacial action. A rather rapid ascent leads from Pieve to the village of Daone, lying close to the opening of the valley; and a tolerable cart-track is carried for many miles along the N. side of the valley. Although there is no village, or even hamlet, above Daone, there are many scattered houses that are inhabited throughout the year. The scenery of Val Daone is of the highest order, gradually exchanging the softer and richer features of the lower valley for the extreme of ruggedness and wildness as it approaches the base of Monte del Castello. The cart-road has been constructed of late years in connection with large saw-mills, where 200 men are employed in summer, at a highly picturesque spot called *Boazze*, about 3 hrs. from Pieve di Buono. Here the

traveller fairly enters into the granitic region, announced to the eye by the bold forms of the mountains. The track passes near to one noble waterfall, and several others are seen higher up. Above Boazze the way is by a very rough path, sometimes not easily found, and mounts through a defile which has the appearance of being a cleft through the granitic mass that henceforward encloses the valley on both sides. The granite here is more varied in structure and appearance than in the Presanella range, some of it being finer in grain, and apparently containing less amphibolite. In one place the writer noticed a curious granitic conglomerate, including fragments of all sizes of different varieties of that rock, cemented together in a granitic matrix. In the way up the valley, the writer passed the recent remains of five considerable avalanches that had fallen during the winter or spring of 1863, bearing down large trees, huge blocks of stone, and masses of rubbish; and in one place above Boazze he traversed what appeared to be the fragments of a rather recent berg-fall from the Monte del Castello. In boggy places, in the hollows of the granite, *Carex pauciflora*, *C. limosa*, and some other interesting plants, were observed; but the flora is less varied than it usually is where the mountains are formed of sedimentary rocks. Not long after passing Boazze, the track crosses to the rt. bank of the Chiese, and thenceforward keeps to that side. Near the last ascent, where it passes close to a waterfall, and then attains the level of Val di Fum, a faint track turns to the l., mounts to a tarn called *Lago di Caf*, and then crosses the ridge that separates it from a larger mountain lake, called *Lago d'Arno*. The stream from that lake joins the main torrent of Val Savioire near a hamlet called Isola, and by that way the traveller may enter Val Camonica, at Cedegolo, nearly 9 m. S. of Edolo.

The *Val di Fum* presents a striking contrast to Val Daone. Extensive

pastures spread over the nearly level and broad floor of the valley, and on the lower slopes of the mountains on either side. Some clumps of larches have survived the avalanches and the improvidence of the herdsmen, who have doubtless destroyed much timber for fuel. The scenery would be somewhat monotonous, if it were not for the very fine peak of the Caré Alto, lying somewhat E. of the head of the valley, which rivets the attention of the traveller. There are five *châlets (malghe)* in Val di Fum, and the writer passed the night at the highest of these, reached in about 4 hrs. from Boazze, inhabited during the summer by six or seven men and boys. No reliable information concerning the adjoining peaks or the passes leading into the neighbouring valleys was obtainable from these or other herdsmen lower down in the valley, who were also consulted, except the fact that there is a way to the W. into Val Savioire without descending so low as the pass by the Lago d'Arno. By that way Messrs. Sedley, Taylor, and Montgomery entered the head of the valley in 1865, and in that way Cedegolo is easily reached in one day from Condino. On the following day the same travellers effected the first passage from Val di Fum to Pinzolo. Unfavourable weather made it impossible to fix the position of the neighbouring peaks, so that the exact course taken by them is uncertain. The head of Val di Fum is closed by two branches of the *Vedretta di Fum*, issuing from the same plateau, but divided by a massive island of rock, whose summit rises little, if at all, above the level of the plateau. Ascending by the l. side of the western branch of the glacier till they reached the point where it becomes an impassable ice-fall, they completed the ascent to the plateau by a couloir, and by steep slopes of ice and rock. It is uncertain whether they reached the head of the Vedretta di Laris by a gap in the still unexplored ridge connecting the Caré Alto with the *Monte Folletto* (11,169'), the *Corno di Cavento* (10,994'),

and the *Crozzon di Laris* (10,889'), which form the western boundary of that glacier. It is perhaps more probable that they took the easier course to Val di Genova through Val Fargorida, which may be reached by the *Passo dei Topeti*, noticed in Rte. B, or by the *Passo di Lares* (9,230'), lying farther S. and leading to the W. side of the Fargorida Glacier.

The writer believes that the upper plateau connecting the glaciers of Bedole and Adame is most easily reached from Val di Fum by the ridge dividing it from Val di Adame.

The herdsmen pointed out to the writer a pass on the E. side of Val di Fum, some way lower down than the highest malga, leading, as they said, either to Val Rendena by the Val di San Valentino, or to Val Breguzzo. After reconnoitring from the ridge W. of the malga, the writer preferred to attempt what seemed to be an easy snow or glacier pass, lying about due E. of the malga, but concealed from it by a projecting mass of the mountain which lies in the way. He was informed that the pass in question overlooked the head of Val di Borzago, which opens into Val Rendena at Pelugo, but that it was impossible to descend into the head of that valley, owing to the *vedretta* (glacier), which was impassable. Starting early next morning with a young man from Condino who knew nothing of the country, the writer reached the pass (about 9,300'), which he ventures to call *Passo di San Valentino*, in 2½ hrs. from the malga, without the slightest difficulty, taking a course by the S. side of the above-mentioned promontory. The descent on the E. side is into Val di San Valentino, as the writer suspected and afterwards ascertained. It was also free from difficulty, but whether over glacier or not it was impossible to say, as the snow lay deep on both sides. A rather steep barrier of rock was descended by keeping to the rt., and below this the snow extended down to a little tarn which was

almost concealed by ice and snow. Thence the way lay through a rocky valley, without the slightest trace of path, till the verge of a very steep barrier of rock was reached. The easiest way is probably by mounting a little to the l., and so avoiding the almost precipitous E. face of the barrier. The writer chose a couloir or chimney lying a little to the rt., which was rather troublesome from the masses of rotten snow that partly filled it. At the foot of this couloir is a small grove of birch, and on passing a torrent on the l. hand the first traces of man's presence were seen in the ruins of a shed and sheepfold. Huge blocks with quite fresh fractures announced a recent berg-fall. Here a rough track on the l. bank of the torrent opportunely appeared, as it facilitated the descent of another steep barrier of rock. Here, in clefts close by the path, was found *Trientalis europæa*, being the southernmost point at which that little northern flower, very rare in the Alps, has yet been observed. Before long the highest châlet (malga), not yet inhabited on 5th July, was attained. A tolerable path led down another fourth step in the floor of the valley, the rocks being now composed of mica-schist. The path crosses to the rt. bank of the torrent near a point where a lesser branch of the valley joins it from WSW. It may be that the track indicated on the Austrian map, which leads to the middle part of Val di Fum, passes that way, if it rest upon any other foundation than the reports of chamois-hunters, who may probably have effected the passage at various points in the ridge.

A pleasant walk led down the rt. bank; and the first inhabitant, after satisfying his curiosity as to the unexpected appearance of two strangers in such a place, kindly offered milk, polenta, and even coffee. The usual steep descent by a rough paved track finally led down to Villa, about 1 hr. above Tione (Rte. A.).]

ROUTE D.

TIONE TO RIVA, ON THE LAKE OF
GARDA.

Few things are more remarkable in the Italian valleys of Lombardy, Tyrol, and Venetia, than the talent for road-making, which seems innate amongst the population, and is developed wherever scope is given for its display. The great military roads made by the Austrian Government doubtless serves as models; but they have been equalled in many remote valleys by works originated by the communes, and carried out with scarcely any assistance from the Government. One such road is noticed in this Rte., and another in Rte. E. The new road, however, is a circuitous way to reach Riva from Tione, and the pedestrian may take a much shorter and very agreeable walk by Ballino.

1. *Carriage-road by the valley of the Sarca.* About 18 m. to Le Sarche; 15 m. thence to Riva. From the lower end of Val Rendena, near Tione, to the broad valley extending from the Lake of Dobolino to the head of the Lake of Garda, the Sarca flows through a cleft, or perhaps rather a series of clefts, through the jurassic and eocene rocks of the range that extends more or less continuously from the Mendola near Botzen to the neighbourhood of Salò. The successive gorges through which the river passes were always deemed so impassable, that the ancient bridle-track was carried at a great height over the mountains on either side, and long ascents and descents greatly increased the distance to be traversed. The new road, executed at the charge of the communes of the valley, is an admirable piece of engineering, and has been achieved at wonderfully little cost. It brings Val Rendena and the intermediate district into direct and easy communication with Trento and with Riva. A post-carriage runs daily between Tione and Le Sarche, where it meets the vehicles

plying on the high road between Riva and Trento. After descending from Tione to the bridge over the Arno, the road is carried for some miles through a rich and populous part of the valley on the S. side of the Sarca, till it enters the defile where it was formerly necessary to ascend to a great height above the l. bank of the river. The most remarkable part of the road is where it is carried across to the l. bank, and then returns a short distance farther to the S. side of the stream.

In one place a roof receives a little waterfall that otherwise would fall on the road, and in another a stream that bursts out from the rock is skilfully conducted by an interior channel till it can be allowed to escape. On high ground to the l., not seen from the road, is *Stenico*, one of the chief villages of Giudicaria, with an ancient castle, some Roman remains, and various memorials of the local mediæval history. An interesting walk from Stenico to Pinzolo by Val Dalcon is noticed in Rte. A. A little lower down the valley opens out, and a slight ascent to the rt. will enable the pedestrian who would reach Riva by a shorter way than the road to join the path by Ballino, described below. The valley again contracts, as the road, leaving to the rt. many villages and hamlets, enters a gorge leading to the Baths of *Comano*, near a village of the same name, where a rather large building receives patients during the summer. The water is tepid and tasteless, but is believed to be efficient in some internal complaints. About 3 m. from the Baths the traveller unexpectedly finds himself at the upper end of an extraordinarily deep and savage gorge through which the Sarca descends to the very deep valley through which it is to flow to the L. of Garda. The descent, though long, is now perfectly safe, and may be much shortened by a pedestrian. One portion of the way traversed by the old bridle-track bore the significant name, '*Passo della Morte*.' At *Le Sarche*, a hamlet with

a poor Inn, where an omelette and tolerable wine may be had, the traveller joins the high road from Trento to Riva, about 12 m. from the first, and 15 m. from the latter place. That road is described in § 57.

2. *By Ballino and the Lago di Tenno.* 5½ hrs.' walking.

Almost immediately after crossing the bridge over the Arno below Tione, the pedestrian bound for Riva turns to the rt., and follows a good country road to Bolleno, and thence to *Zuklo*. A very agreeable footpath mounts gently from that village, winding along the lower slopes of the mountain, and at last bears to the rt. and enters a hollow which leads in 2 hrs. from Tione to the *Duron Pass*, a low col separated by hills of no great height from the valley of the Sarca. Up to the summit, erratic blocks of granite, some rolled, some angular, are abundant. An easy and agreeable path leads to Rango. On reaching the brow of the hill, there is a fine view over a rich and populous plateau, drained by a stream that joins the Sarca about 2 m. above the Baths of Comano, and enclosed by mountains of bold and varied form. There are many tracks connecting the neighbouring villages, some of them passable for vehicles, and it is not easy to decide as to the shortest way to Ballino. It seems best to pass by Cavrasto, and then by country paths to descend to the stream from *Val Marza*, which has excavated for itself a rather deep channel, and then follow a track which gradually mounts above a marshy plain that extends southward towards the pass leading to Ballino. Peat is here extensively cut, and applied to some industrial uses. The walk is throughout very agreeable, but the most interesting portion is the descent towards Riva. *Ballino* lies on the S. side of a low pass, or gate in the hills, and a new road leads thence to Riva. The traveller, who knows that he has ascended but little above the level of the Sarca at Tione, and who forgets that the L. of Garda is less than 200 ft.

above the sea-level, is not prepared for the great and rapid fall towards the lower valley of the Sarca, which becomes apparent only after passing Tenno. On reaching the picturesque *Lago di Tenno*, the traveller should make a short détour in order to reach a favourable point beyond the southern end of the lake from which to enjoy the admirable view of the Lake of Garda, nowhere so well seen as from this side. Below Tenno the new road makes many zigzags, some of which may be cut short by following a rough paved track, and the road finally descends into the main valley about 2 m. from

Riva (Inn: Sole, good; Giardino, improved, cheaper), described in § 57. Travellers are cautioned against hiring charrs from the postmaster, who on false pretences extorts more than the tariff rate, while they may be hired for much less from other persons.

ROUTE E.

LODRONE TO RIVA, BY VAL AMPOLA AND THE LAKE OF LEDRO.

Carriage-road—About 28 miles.

It has been seen in several of the preceding Rtes. that a traveller approaching the Italian Tyrol by the road through Val Sabbia (Rte. A), or by the mountain passes from Val Trompia or Val Camonica, will cross the Austrian frontier at the bridge of Lodrone. This is now a tolerably good road leading from that place to Riva, on the Lake of Garda, which for the exquisite beauty and variety of its scenery can scarcely be surpassed by any in the Alps. The road itself, and especially the descent to Riva, is a remarkable piece of engineering; and the more so as, like that noticed in the last work, it was accomplished by the almost unaided efforts of the country people.

Following the road from Lodrone up

the rt. bank of the Chiese, the traveller reaches in about 3 m. the turn leading by a bridge over the river to *Storo*, a large village with a fairly good but dear inn (*Cavallo Bianco*). This stands close to the junction with the Chiese of a torrent issuing from *Val Ampola*, a narrow lateral glen, or mere cleft in the limestone mountains. Through this the new road to Riva has been carried. It mounts at first about due E.; then, near the junction of a torrent from the S., turns NE., passing one of the small forts or block-houses erected by the Austrians at all points supposed to guard the approaches from Italy to the Valley of the Adige. This was taken in 1866 by the force under Garibaldi, one of the few successes achieved in that miserably ill-conducted expedition. Unless there be a recent change of system, travellers, and men of science should carefully avoid being seen to sketch or make notes of any description within sight of these forts.

After ascending for $1\frac{1}{2}$ hr. from *Storo* between steep and high walls of limestone, the summit level is unexpectedly attained. The road issues from the cleft near a small shallow pool that sends its water through *Val Ampola* to the Chiese, and then passes along a marshy tract with no perceptible watershed till a stream begins to descend towards the E., and the *Val di Ledro* opens out in a wide basin enclosed between mountains of moderate height. Several villages are now traversed in rapid succession, in some of which the traveller who would explore the neighbourhood may find tolerable quarters. At *Tiarno di Sotto* the writer once lodged at the *Osteria Degara*, and had no cause for complaint; on another occasion he lunched at what appeared a decent country Inn on the N. side of the road, at *Pieve di Ledro*. Between these two villages the stream from *Val di Conzei* (Rte. F) enters the valley from the N. The village of *Pieve* is but $\frac{1}{4}$ m. from the charming little *Lake of Ledro* (2,183'),

a sheet of water nearly 2 m. long by 1 m. wide, surrounded by sloping meadows and wooded hills, backed by higher mountains to the S. In the heat of summer the difference of very nearly 2,000 ft. of height above the Lake of Garda gives a feeling of freshness that enhances the charm of this spot, which will doubtless become at some future time a place of much resort. The road is carried along the N. side of the lake, but there is a somewhat circuitous path by the opposite shore, and a track leads through a pretty wooded glen to a pass that crosses the frontier of Italy and descends to *Tremosine*, on the Lake of Garda. The lake and the plateau of *Val di Ledro* are drained by the *Ponal* torrent, which descends through a short ravine to the Lake of Garda. The road is carried along the northern slope above the *Ponal* torrent, descending rather rapidly for about $3\frac{1}{2}$ m., and the traveller may fancy himself approaching the level of the lake, when he gains a first glimpse of its waters at a vast depth below him. Skilfully-conducted zigzags lead the road down a buttress of the mountain, but the descent stops short at a point which must be fully 700 ft. above the blue lake. Between the cleft through which the *Ponal* springs in a pretty waterfall to the lake, and the shore at Riva, extends for about $1\frac{1}{2}$ m. a range of mural precipices, the highest, boldest, and most impracticable in appearance that rise above any of the alpine lakes. The road that descends along the face of this formidable wall of rock is in many places a mere notch cut into its face, and overhung in a somewhat threatening manner by impending masses above. At some points a tunnel has been carried through projecting buttresses, and a little Austrian fort is ready to close this approach to the head of the Lake of Garda. In passing along this remarkable road the traveller enjoys views of exquisite beauty, varying according to the hour of the day, but never more perfect than when

full moonlight is poured over the lake and the mountains. Among the few plants that cling to the rocks are seen *Mähringia Ponaë*, *Leontodon incanus*, *Piptatherum multiflorum*, and other rarities, along with the evergreen oak, here reduced to a bush, *Colutea arborescens*, and other southern shrubs.

Reference has been made in the preceding Rtes. to the remarkable distribution of erratic blocks of the granite of the Adamello group throughout the lower valleys of this district. The phenomenon is especially deserving of careful study in regard to the plateau of Ledro, lying as it does between the valleys of the Chiese and the Sarca. They are abundant on the plateau, rising to a few hundred feet above the Lake of Ledro, but do not extend into the Val di Conzei. The writer has been assured that they are found abundantly in the lateral valleys S. of the lake, and that a large deposit exists on a slope above the village of Pregasena, near the Italian frontier, S. of the Ponal. Several large blocks may also be seen in the bed of the torrent, descending through Val Ampola. Exact levelling, and a minute knowledge of the Adamello range, which may enable us to trace the origin of special varieties of the granite, are required to give a complete explanation of the mode in which the distribution has been effected.

ROUTE F.

PIEVE DI LEDRO TO TIONE.

The pedestrian going from Pieve di Ledro to Tione has a choice of several interesting paths, though none of them is more beautiful than the road to Storo (Rte. E), and that leading thence by Condino and Pieve di Buono (Rte. A).

The easiest way is by a path that

mounts from Tiarno di Sopra to a depression in the range to the W., and then descends the steep side of the mountain to Condino. It is said that the distance from one village to the other may be traversed in 2 hrs. Another and somewhat higher pass connects Tiarno di Sotto with Pieve di Buono, but of this the writer has no information. A longer walk, especially interesting to the botanist, leads by the *Val di Conzei* to the *Gavardina Pass*. A cart-track leads from Pieve di Ledro to Lenzumo, the highest hamlet, and soon after crosses to the rt. bank of the torrent. For a considerable distance the path is carried under the shade of trees, and gradually becomes less distinct as it branches in various directions. A short cut may be made by a steep and rather rough way used by haycutters, and towards the top the way is along a steep slope, with the wooded glen on the traveller's rt. hand, at a considerable depth below him. Some projecting rocks on the ridge close to the pass produce several interesting plants, especially the extremely rare *Sarifruga Tombeana*, nearly allied to the rare *S. diapiensioides* of the Western Alps. $3\frac{1}{2}$ or 4 hrs. may be allowed to reach the pass. The descent through the *Val Gavardina* is easy, and in less than 2 hrs. the traveller will enter the short valley through which the Arno flows to meet the Sarca below Tione. It is not necessary to cross the valley in order to join the high road at Bondo, as there is a good path along the SE. side, but in either case a rather long descent, and corresponding ascent, are needed to reach Tione (Rte. A). If pressed for time the traveller may, on the same day, go on to Pinzolo.

ROUTE G.

STORO TO TOSCOLANO ON THE LAKE
OF GARDA, BY VAL VESTINO.

The way here suggested for reaching the S. end of the Lake of Garda from the valley of the Chiese may not, although it offers some fine scenery, be of sufficient interest for the unscientific traveller; but it has especial attractions for the botanist, as there are few stations in the Alps so productive of rare plants as the Val Vestino, here noticed, and the Monte Tombea at its head. The way is rather long, and a traveller wishing to have full time for examining the mountain must content himself with rough but bearable quarters in the village of Magasa.

As mentioned in Rte. A, the head of Val Vestino may be approached from Bondone, a village overlooking the Lake of Idro; but there is a more interesting way through *Val Lorina*, a narrow and deep glen that enters Val Ampola close to the new fort that guards the defile (Rte. E). The scenery of Val Lorina is of the wildest kind. For a considerable distance the way lies at the bottom of the very deep cleft through which the torrent forces its way. This is fortunately a slender stream, which is crossed about thirty times, as either bank becomes impassable, but after heavy rain the passage is impracticable, and communication is then interrupted with the few herdsmen who resort in summer to the head of the valley. Several of the rarest plants noticed below are found here, as well as in Val Vestino. After passing one or two chalets, a tolerable path mounts steeply towards a pass by which the traveller could descend to Tremosine on the Lake of Garda; and by bearing somewhat to the rt., between a low summit called Caplone and the higher ridge of the Tombea, he could descend at once to Magasa at the head of Val Vestino. That would be the most direct way to Toscolano, but would not be suitable for the

botanist, whose chief harvest is on the ridge of the Tombea. His course is by a slightly-marked track that winds along the N. face of the mountain, until he finds himself overlooking another branch of Val Lorina. That would seem to have been the more direct course for reaching the point at which he aims, but the rocks are so extremely steep that much time would be lost in attempting to mount that way. Ascending by some projecting rocks that are covered with the rarest plants, he reaches a chalet (malga) in a little green basin, a short way below the highest ridge of the mountain. The *Monte Tombea* is probably about 6,800 ft. in height, and as it slightly overlooks the nearer summits it commands an extensive view, in which one ridge of Alps just overtops the nearer one, but minute local knowledge would be needed to distinguish accurately the details. The following are among the very interesting plants found on the mountain, most of them on rocks between 5,000 ft. and the top: *Ranunculus Bertolonii* (*crenatus*?), *Capsella pauciflora*, *Viola heterophylla*, *Silene Elizabethæ*, *Mehringia glaucovirens*, *Saxifraga arachnoidea*, *Laserpitium nitidum*, *Scabiosa vestina*, *Rhaponticum scariosum*, *Gentiana utriculosa*, *Pæderota bonarota*, *Primula spectabilis*, *Daphne rupestris*, and *Sesleria microcephala* (?). In descending it would be easy to join the track from Val Bondone to Magasa, but the botanist will prefer to give some additional time to the examination of the southern face of the mountain.

On the E. side of the Tombea, the frontier between Tyrol and Lombardy is to some extent a natural boundary, as the streams flowing to Val di Ledro and Val Ampola are Tyrolese, and those running SE. towards the L. of Garda are given to Lombardy. The S. side of the Tombea, and the head of the Val Toscolano belong, however, to Tyrol. The Tyrolese portion of the valley is called *Val Vestino*. It is, for so secluded a district, very populous, com-

prising seven or eight villages, and a good deal of arable land, extending into several short branches or recesses in the mountains. In addition to several of the plants of the Tombea which descend into the head of the valley, there have been found here *Mulabaila Hacquetii*, *Pedicularis acaulis*, and other rarities. Near the frontier, where the path enters Val Toscolano, is (?) the western limit of the pretty *Adenophora suaveolens*. Unlike Val Vestino, the *Val Toscolano* is almost uninhabited, but there are some small hamlets on the slopes of the mountains, reached by paths that diverge from the main valley. The scenery is pleasing, but not remarkable, except at the lower end, where the bold summit of Monte Pizzocolo has a fine effect. The path keeps most of the way to the l. bank, and the first view of the Lake of Garda is gained near Gaino. A path leads from that village through a considerable grove of fine laurel (or bay) trees, which are here used to produce an oil used for some manufacturing purposes.

Toscolano, with a rather humble, but not bad Inn, kept by Paolina, is described in § 57.

Travellers who wish to visit the Tombea and Val Vestino, without crossing the Italian frontier, may best go by Bondone, and return by Val Lorina to Storo. The Tombea may also be approached from Val di Ledro by a very agreeable but somewhat laborious route, in great part along the mountain ridge that here forms the frontier between Tyrol and Lombardy, passing over, or near to, the summit of Monte Tremalzo.

ROUTE H.

PINZOLO TO RIVA, BY THE BOCCA DI BRENTA, AND MOLVENO.

In several of the preceding routes, reference has been made to a consider-

able mountain-mass, extending on the E. side of Val Rendena, for which the collective name *Brenta Alta* is here adopted. It is composed of a brittle dolomitic limestone (much less crystalline in texture than the true dolomite of the Venetian and Fassa Alps), which by exposure to the weather assumes various tints, from pale grey to rich pink and murky red. By its extraordinary boldness and singularity of form, this range fascinates all mountaineers who approach it, yet it is but very lately that it has been even partially explored. It may best be described as an irregular group of towers of rock, varying in height from 9,500 to nearly 11,000 ft., that rise out of a huge broken mass of limestone, which is penetrated in some directions by deep valleys and recesses. As a general rule, the towers are isolated, showing on one or more sides absolutely vertical faces of rock, and each is capped by a covering of névé. At the E. foot of the mountain is the picturesque *Lake of Molveno*, a spot strangely overlooked by travellers, but which, if in Switzerland, would doubtless be the frequented resort of tourists throughout the summer. The little village of Molveno, at the head of the lake, is connected with Pinzolo in Val Rendena by an extremely interesting pass—the Bocca di Brenta—whose name was strangely misapplied by the Austrian engineers to the highest summit of the mountain. The pass, with the valleys leading to it on either side, divide the Brenta Alta into two portions, of which the larger, including the highest peak, lies S. of the pass. The engineers engaged on the Austrian map have given the name Cima Tosa to the highest of the summits N. of the pass (10,324' Austr. Eng.); whereas the name Tosa (signifying Jungfrau, or virgin) is unknown on the W. side of the mountain, and is universally applied on the Molveno side to the highest summit, misnamed on the Austrian map Bocca di Brenta.

The way from Pinzolo to Molveno lies through Val Nambino. The track to La Madonna di Campiglio is followed for some way beyond the chapel of St. Antonio (Route A), beyond which a rough cart-track has been carried to some sawmills standing opposite the opening of *Val Brenta*, $1\frac{1}{4}$ hr. from Pinzolo. After crossing the main torrent, the path mounts through the forest on the l. bank of the stream from Val Brenta, till it crosses to the opposite bank at the lower end of a level tract of meadow whereon stand some sheds. Thenceforward the way lies on the proper rt., or NE. side of the valley; unless a détour be made to reach a solitary *casera* standing on a high shelf above the steep barrier of rock that stretches across the glen. This is reached by a steep narrow track easily missed, that climbs the slope above the l. bank of the torrent, reaching the summit of the barrier just where it abuts against the mountain. Here, as in most of the châteaux of the limestone Alps, the traveller may feast on milk and excellent butter. Above the rocky barrier the scenery assumes a wild and fantastic aspect, which recalls, without closely resembling, that of the better known Dolomite Alps. The stream alternately sinks into the ground and reappears further on, till it is finally lost to view, and the upper region of the mountain is absolutely devoid of water. Some way above the châtlet the glen forks, and the true course is that lying to the l. as the traveller ascends. The glen becomes a mere cleft leading up to a long snow couloir, at the head of which is seen the

Bocca di Brenta (8,502' J.B.), a true gateway, about 15 ft. wide, between two pinnacles of limestone. After a short descent over rough rocks, the way turns abruptly to the l. into the wild upland glen that leads down to the head of *Val delle Seghe*. In approaching the pass from the Molveno side, it is not seen until the traveller has come close below it. The much

broader gap seen in front during the ascent on that side leads to the base of the Tosa, or highest peak of the mountain. For a considerable distance the way down the glen is very rough and trackless, though not at all steep, until the traveller reaches a pasture, and a hut locally called *Malga dei Vitelli* (about 6,550'). Henceforward a faintly marked track leads the traveller over rough ground, which becomes doubly intricate when brushwood begins to cover the surface, and conceal the numerous holes and chinks in the rocks. Before long he finds himself at a great height above the deep and narrow *Val delle Seghe*, through which lies the way to Molveno. The scenery here reaches the climax of fantastic beauty and strangeness. The pinnacles and towers of rock that rise above the lower belt of pine and beech forest rival each other in boldness of form, some actually overhanging their bases. A very rough descent, where local knowledge in the guide will save some trouble to the traveller, leads down to the bed of the valley, and the remainder of the way lies through the dense forest that still clothes its recesses, though the wood-cutter's axe has begun to devastate it. The *Val delle Seghe* takes its name from the sawmills worked near the point where it opens on the Lake of Molveno. Turning to the l., a few minutes' walk leads in about 8 hrs. from Pinzolo to the small and poor village of

Molveno (3,050'?), standing on rising ground above the N. end of the lake. Rough but tolerable quarters are found at Giacomo's Osteria near the church. Fish from the lake, and a fowl may sometimes be had, but butcher's meat is not found in this remote place, which may at some not distant day be frequented by tourists. The charming little Lake of Molveno, rather more than 3 m. in length, and about 3,000 ft. above the sea-level, lies between the main mass of the Brenta Alta and the ridge of *Monte Guzza* (about 6,500'), which

divides the valley of Molveno from the Adige and the road from Vezzano to Trento.

[From Molveno an agreeable path leads along the Bior torrent to *Andolo*, a hamlet near a little lake, and then, over a low pass, into *Val Sparreggio*, a tributary of Val di Non (§ 37, Rte. B). The valley contains two ruined castles of the Spaur family (who derive their origin and their name from hence), and the villages Spor Maggiore and Spor Minore, the first on the rt., the second on the l. bank of the torrent. The Val di Non is entered at the defile of Rocchetta. This path offers a convenient and agreeable way for the pedestrian bound for the Val di Non, who would avoid the hot valley of the Adige.]

There is a choice between three different ways connecting Molveno with Riva. In approaching the lake from Riva or Trent the most interesting way in clear weather is to cross the ridge of Monte Gazza from Vezzano. It is a broad-topped rounded ridge, nearly bare of timber on both sides, and the walk is uninteresting until, on approaching the verge of the steep western face, the exquisitely blue lake is seen at a great depth below, backed by the grand crags and towers of the Brenta Alta, whose topography can be studied better from hence than from any other point of view. The shortest track down the steep face of the ridge leading to Molveno is easily missed without a local guide. In going from Molveno the most agreeable way is that by Ranzo. A cart-track for the conveyance of timber is carried along the W. bank of the lake, but to enjoy the scenery the traveller should either follow the much rougher and little-used path above the E. shore, or hire a boat at Molveno. On reaching the southern end, he will be surprised to find that no stream issues from the lake. There is probably none other in the Alps of nearly equal dimensions that is drained altogether by subterranean channels. Whether, as the writer supposed on a

first visit, the original course of the stream has been covered over by a great berg-fall, is somewhat uncertain. After crossing a level stony tract, where a spring of deliciously cold water bursts out in one place near the path, the verge of the short glen running down to the valley of the Sarca is attained. The first houses are at a spot called *Le Mulina*, where the stream from the lake bursts out from a cleft in the mountain and turns several mills. In going to Ranzo, the traveller does not descend to *Le Mulina*, but bears to the left, and follows a track along the slope of the mountain, till he approaches the point where it forms a sharp angle overlooking the deep defile through which the Sarca descends to *Le Sarche*. In following the road from that place to *Tione* (Rte. D), and viewing the precipitous face of the mountain that almost overhangs the defile, a nearly horizontal ledge—in appearance a mere line—is seen to traverse the rocks. This ledge affords a perfectly easy and safe path, two or three ft. in width, which leads to the village of *Ranzo*, standing on the summit of a steep and lofty promontory that on one side overlooks the defile of the Sarca, and on the other the Lake of Toblino. A path leads thence down to Castell Toblino on the latter lake, described in Chap. xvi.

A course to *Le Sarche*, rather shorter than that by Ranzo, is to descend to *Le Mulina*. The torrent flows from thence to join the Sarca in the impassable defile above referred to; but by keeping a track above the rt. bank, for some way nearly at a level, there is no difficulty in descending to a plank bridge just above the defile, by which the *Tione* road is reached about 3 m. above *Le Sarche*.

The first ascent of *La Tosa*, or highest peak of the Brenta Alta, was made in 1865 by Mr. W. E. Forster and the writer, with a young man named Matteo Nicolosi of Molveno, who is a good cragsman and has minute local knowledge of some parts of the mountain, but has no mountaineering instinct, and is ut-

terly unaccustomed to ice-work. About 1 m. S. of the opening of Val delle Seghe is a deep recess running into the central part of the Brenta range. There is a herdsman's hut, or *casera*, on a shelf of rock near the head of this recess. This may be reached by a cattle track that ascends over much rough ground from the level of the lake, but it is a rather shorter course to mount at first to a large *casera*, seen from Molveno, that stands on a shoulder of the mountain about 1600 ft. above the lake, and then to ascend gradually in a slanting direction till you reach a slope of debris running up along the base of a range of vertical rocks, at no great distance from the first-named *casera*. After climbing a steep rocky slope, immediately above the *casera*, it is necessary to keep towards a gap on the rt. of a projecting rock, avoiding a faintly marked sheep track that here bears to the l. On reaching the gap the traveller is on the verge of a deep rocky hollow, which would contain a lake if the rock were not everywhere pierced by internal fissures. The way is over very rough ground to the l. of the hollow, and then up bare slopes of rock whose rifts are full of snow. During the ascent the Tosa is full in view. On this side it appears more massive and less tower-like than from other points of view. At its base are two glaciers. The smaller one on the N. side might be reached by either of two gaps, leading very close to the summit of the Bocca di Brenta; but the highest

point lies a good way S., and rises immediately above the larger glacier lying at the E. base of the peak. As seen by the writer, the nearly perpendicular wall of rock guarding the base of the peak is quite unbroken, but there are some places where the vertical part does not rise more than 100 or 150 feet above the edge of the glacier. At such a spot a narrow cleft or chimney was found, by which the steepest part of the ascent was surmounted, and the remainder of the way was not difficult. The earlier measurements of this peak were much under the truth. The yet unpublished Government Survey of Tyrol attributes to it the height 10,771 ft., but the writer is persuaded that even this is somewhat short of the truth. His observations give for the summit a height of at least 7,800 above Molveno, or not less than 10,850 ft. above the sea. In any case it ranks beside the Primiero peaks, leaving to the Marmolata its pre-eminence among the limestone summits of the Eastern Alps.

The second ascent was made by Mr. Tuckett in 1867, with Melchior Andereg and Bonifazio Nicolosi. He reports favourably of the latter, whose elder brother, Matteo, is gone to live in Botzen. Mr. Tuckett ascertained that the true Cima Tosa surpasses the second peak of this group (Cima Tosa of Austrian map), called by B. Nicolosi Cima di Mezzodi, by not more than 100 ft.

I
I
G

INDICES.



	PAGE
INDEX TO THE PEAKS OR MOUNTAINS	493
INDEX TO THE ALPINE PASSES	499
GENERAL INDEX	503

INDEX

TO

THE PEAKS OR MOUNTAINS.

ABE

ABENDBERG, the, 59
Adamello (11,667'), 477
Eggischhorn (9,649'), 85, 106, 106, 125
Aela, Piz d' (10,893'), 367
Agassizhorn (12,960'), 112
Agnone, Pizzo d' (8,513'), 336
Albeno, Monte (6,706'), 449
Albristhorn (9,078'), 51
Albrunhorn (9,515'), 252
Aletschhorn (3,803'), 94
Almerhorn (13,281'), 110
Alpenorenstock (7,982'), 198
Alpstein (9,347'), 360
Altels, the, (11,923'), 37
Alvier (7,754'), 230
Alzasca, Pizzo d' (7,418'), 315
Amertenhorn (8,727'), 48
Angelus Spitze (10,982'), 420, 434
Aralata (6,585'), 450
Arbelhorn (9,980'), 16
Arblasch, Piz d' (10,512'), 368
Arera, Monte (8,255'), 449
Auberg, Gross (5,583'), 183
Augsmattenhorn (6,929'), 60
Augstenberg (7,801'), 208, 355
Augstenberg (10,443'), 363
Aul, Piz (10,250'), 296
Ault, Piz (9,951'), 216
Axenberg, the (6,830'), 156
Ay Tour d' (7,818'), 9, 22
Azzarini, Monte (7,976'), 451

BACHTEL (3,671'), 204
Balmhorn (12,110'), 37
Bainiscio, Cima di (9,967'), 336
Bardan, Cima di (9,387'), 336
Bärenhorn (9,619') 295, 300
Baodine (10,748') 312, 314
Bauen, Nieder (6,323'), 156
— Ober, (6,964'), 156
Beckistock (8,491'), 198
Berglistock, the, 119
Bernina, Piz (13,294'), 396
Berra, La, 26
Beverin, Piz (9,843'), 283
Biberlikopf, the, 205
Bietschhorn (12,969'), 103
Biferten Stock (10,778'), 222
Bisbino, Monte (4,416'), 329
Blackenstock (9,685'), 175
Bläsi, Corno di (10,000'), 382
Blaskopf, the (4,743'), 242
Blauberg (9,848'), 266

CEV

Blinnenhorn (10,932'), 248
Blume, the (5,223'), 64
Blümlisalp (12,041'), 43
Blümlisalpstock (10,564'), 43
Blumone, Monte (9,321'), 460
Bobio, Monte, 454
Bocktenhorn (10,038'), 377
Bonder Grat, 52
Bortelhorn (10,482'), 255
Bramegg (3,645'), 128
Brancière, Dent de (7,743'), 11
Braulio, Monte (9,796'), 422
Breithorn (12,382'), 99
Brenta Alta, (10,771 ?) 471, 486
Brienzer Rothhorn (7,917'), 62
Brigels Horn, or Piz Tumbil (10,555'), 185, 222
Brisen, Hoch (7,895'), 176
Bristenstock (10,089'), 270
Brodelhorn (9,187'), 248
Bromberg, the (8,675'), 113
Bronzone, Monte (4,446'), 461
Bruschghorn (10,020'), 303
Buin, Piz (10,916'), 358, 362
Hündner Tödi, or Piz Frisal, 222
Buochserhorn (5,936') 177
Bürgenstein, the (4,077'), 154
Busazza (10,903'), 477
Büttlassen (10,463'), 42

CADELLE, Monte (8,301'), 451
Cadini, Punta (11,425'), 419
Calanda (9,213'), 185, 210
Camadra, Cima (10,509'), 276, 298
Cambrena Piz (11,835'), 395
Cambrial Piz, 221
Camoghè, Monte (7,304'), 333
Campaccio, Pizzo (8,544'), 413
Campione (7,168'), 464
Campo, Corno di, 415
Canciano, Pizzo (10,194'), 411
Canzo, Corno di (4,508'), 345
Caprino, Monte, 335
Capütschin (11,132'), 397
Carasso, Monte (5,649'), 305
Carè Alto (11,352'), 472
Caren, Monte (6,405'), 465
Casana, Piz (10,079'), 415
Catscharella (10,049'), 198, 221
Cavallo, Monte (7,671'), 451
Cavardiras, Piz, 221
Cavel, Piz (9,558'), 293, 296
Cavento, Corno di (10,914'), 479
Cavedale, Monte (12,505'), 419, 431

CHA

Chalchang (10,344'), 394
 Chamossaire (6,932'), 10
 Chasseral (5,279'), 6
 Chaumont (3,845'), 6
 Chauvey, Pic de (7,799'), 9
 Chiampatsch, Piz (9,580'), 392
 Churfirsten, the, 205
 Cistella, Monte (9,439'), 257
 Clumbralda, Piz (10,246'), 422, 443
 Clara, Pizzo di (8,917'), 279
 Claridenstock (10,709'), 178, 198
 Confine, Monte (11,076'), 420, 426
 Confine, Corni del, 476
 Cornicella (9,223'), 399
 Corvatsch, Piz (11,345'), 397
 Costainas, Piz (9,865'), 425
 Cotschen, Piz, or T'gietschen (10,925'), 184, 216
 Cotschen, Piz (9,938'), 363
 Cramalina (7,520'), 315
 Crana, Pioda di (7,959'), 317
 Crap Alv (9,784'), 216
 Cravè, Piz (9,282'), 285, 292
 Cray, Le (6,795'), 20
 Cretabessa, the, 18
 Crispalt, the, 184
 Cristallina, Piz (10,344'), 216, 276
 Cristallo, Monte (11,370'), 420
 Cristianneux (10,236'), 446
 Cristillina (9,547'), 313
 Crocione, Monte, 327
 Cry, Haut de (9,698'), 14
 Cucarné, Piz (8,924'), 368
 Cuand, Rochers de, 10
 Curelusa, Pizzo di (9,422'), 336
 Curvèr, Piz (9,761'), 283

DAUBENHORN (9,449'), 37
 Diablerets (10,666'), 3, 10, 15
 Diavolo, Crozzon del (9,956'), 477
 Diavolo, Pizzo del (9,574'), 402
 Diechterhorn (10,583'), 79
 Disgrazia, Monte della (12,074'), 408
 Doldenhorn (11,965'), 35
 Doldenhorn, Klein (11,443'), 35
 Dossè, Corno di (10,597'), 415
 Dreieckhorn (12,540'), 87
 Drusenfluh (9,298'), 235, 360
 Duana, Pizzo della (10,279'), 381
 Duncan, Hoch (10,082'), 370, 378
 Durin, Corno di (7,156'), 324
 Düsselstock (10,701'), 198

EBNEFLUH, the (13,003'), 99
 Eggen Spitze (11,263'), 435, 439
 Elger, the (13,045'), 72
 Elshorn (9,649'), 283, 284
 Elsenhorn (9,816'), 357
 Emet, Piz d' (10,502'), 320, 382
 Engelberger Rothstock (9,251'), 176
 Engeln, Drei (6,497'), 182
 Erbsenstock, 229
 Err, Piz d', 367
 Erzegg (9,336'), 134
 Escherhorn (10,108'), 114
 Esel (6,962'), 150
 Esen, Piz d', (10,269'), 392
 Etzel, the, 173

FALKNISS, the (8,338'), 354
 Fanellahorn (10,243'), 299, 300
 Fastchalv, Piz (10,430'), 363

GRO

Faulfirst (7,916'), 230
 Faulhorn (8,799'), 70
 Ferro, Sasso del (3,556'), 307
 Fiazza, La (8,996'), 266
 Finsteraarhorn (14,026'), 89
 Fiorera (9,584'), 314
 Flori, Monte Campo dei (4,085'), 343
 Fläscherberg (3,104'), 354
 Flatschberg (10,673') 419
 Fliegenspitze (5,610'), 243
 Flix, Cima da, 367
 Fluchthorn (11,142'), 333
 Fluela Weisshorn (10,135'), 376
 Fluh, Mittel (8,441'), 361
 Foletto, Monte (11,169'), 479
 Foppenhorn (10,371'), 368, 381
 Forbisch, Piz (10,689'), 308
 Formico, Pizzo (5,171'), 449
 Fornaccia (12,038'), 419
 Forun, Piz (10,010'), 370
 Frau, Wilde (10,702'), 42, 43
 Frerone, Monte (8,676'), 460
 Freudenberg (2,871'), 232
 Frisal, Piz, or Bündner Tödi, 222
 Frohnalpstock (5,787'), (§ 26, Rte. A.), 156
 Frohnalpstock (5,982'), (§ 27, Rte. A.), 186
 Fröhlichsegg, 232
 Frunthorn (9,954'), 297
 Fundelhorn (7,871'), 351
 Fumo, Monte (10,682'), 477
 Furkahorn, 272

GÄBRIS (4,119'), 236
 Gadmenfluh, the (9,155'), 135
 Galhiga, Monte (5,600'), 327
 Galenstock (11,956'), 140, 272
 Gallegione, Pizzo (10,285'), 483
 Gallinario, Pizzo (10,387'), 293
 Galmi, Hinter (11,595'), 125
 Gamstock, the (8,081'), 40
 Garella, Cima di (9,229'), 286
 Ganneretsch, Piz (9,984'), 217
 Gazza, Monte (about 5,500'), 487
 Geissbütsstock, 198
 Gelbhorn (9,958'), 303
 Gemistock (7,967'), 192, 198
 Gernschafyrstock (9,733'), 191, 198
 Generoso, Monte (5,561'), 340
 Genova, Dossion di (10,890'), 477
 Ghiaje, Cima delle (9,880'), 471
 Ghriridone, Monte (7,165'), 306
 Gisfluh (2,539'), 157
 Giswilerstock (6,075'), 132
 Gluf, Piz (10,164'), 184, 247, 220
 Giumella (11,650'), 419
 Giumels, Piz (9,623'), 36
 Gleno, Monte, 463
 Glarnisch, the, 179
 — Hinter (9,584'), 180
 — Mittel (9,557'), 180
 — Vorder (7,647'), 181, 189
 Gletscherhorn (9,629'), 48, 99
 Gletscherhorn (10,190'), 37
 Gonzen, the (6,014'), 235
 Granate, Corno delle (10,171'), 459
 Grauehörner, the, 228
 Grauhorn (9,849'), 286, 303
 Grauspitz (8,648'), 361
 Gratschouls, Piz (9,754'), 390
 Gribellekopf (9,508'), 364
 Grigna (7,908'), 454, 456
 Groppera, Pizzo (9,646'), 383

GRO

Grosshorn (12,346'), 59
 Grünberg, the (10,361'), 113, 126
 Gruenerhorn (11,312'), 114
 Grünhorn (10,784'), 90
 Grünhorn Lücke (10,843'), 90
 Grünsch, Piz, 185
 Gspalterhorn (11,260'), 42
 Guferhorn (11,132'), 299
 Guggistrat, the (7,035'), 60
 Guglielmo, Monte (6,274'), 462
 Gulmen (5,873'), 243
 Gummfluh, the (8,068'), 30
 Gurnigel, Hoch (5,066'), 26
 Glüz, Piz (11,066'), 386
 Gyrenspitz, the, 238

HACKEN, the (4,570'), 172
 Hahnschritthorn (9,319'), 17
 Hasenmatt, the (4,754'), 30
 Hasenohr (10,673'), 419, 431, 439
 Hausstock, the, 105
 Heizenberg, the (about 7,000'), 302
 Heliohorn (9,302'), 251
 Hirzli (5,372'), 188
 Hochofenwand, 434
 Hochwacht (2,887'), 161, 186
 Hockenhorn (10,817'), 45
 Hohe Kasten (5,902'), 239
 Hohgant, the (7,216'), 60
 Hohsandhorn, (10,515'), 253
 Hölzihorn (9,810'), 252
 Hornfluh, the (6,408'), 20
 Hühnerthälstock, the (10,607'), 81
 Hunnenfluh, the, 76

JAMAN, Dent de (6,165'), 12, 23
 Jätzstock, the, 223
 Juchli, the (7,131'), 134
 Juchlistock, the (8,633'), 81
 Jungfrau, the (13,761'), 74, 91

KAIEN, the (3,668'), 236
 Kaiseregg, the (7,188'), 26
 Kaiserstuhl (7,674'), (4 26, Rte. G.) 176
 Kaiserstuhl (8,259'), (4 26, Rte. L.), 182
 Kalteberg (9,508'), 251
 Kammerstock (7,029'), 191
 Kammlistock (10,699'), 198
 Kamorapitze (5,748'), 239
 Käpfsstock (9,179'), 225, 228
 Kastelhorn (10,246'), 314
 Kesch, Piz (11,211'), 371
 Kirchelspitz (8,498'), 360
 Kistenstock, the, 222
 Klinsenhorn (5,555'), 150
 Kompatsch (11,065'), 434
 Koenig-Spitze (11,055'), 419
 Königsspitze (12,646'), 420, 431
 Krachenhorn (9,495'), 378
 Krätzerwald, 241
 Kreuz (7,218'), 356
 Kreuzlistock, 220
 Kriegalpstock, 254
 Kronberg (5,381'), 237
 Kühalpsthorn (10,125'), 378
 Kuhbodenhorn (10,082'), 273

LASER SPITZE (10,827') 430
 Lagalp, Piz (9,718'), 413

MÜ

Lago, Cima del (9,892'), 382
 Lago Scurio, Corno del (10,373'), 476
 Lago Spalmo, Corno di, 416
 Languard, Piz (10,715'), 394
 Largo, Cima del (11,162'), 408
 Laris, Crozzon di (10,849'), 477, 480
 Laubergrat (7,352'), 132
 Lauchenspitz (7,753'), 440
 Laufbodenhorn (8,901'), 48
 Laurasca, Cima di (7,261'), 318
 Legnone, Monte (8,568'), 457
 Leiterberg, the, 229
 Lenzerhorn (9,544'), 366
 Limidario, Monte (7,165'), 306
 Linard, Piz (11,208'), 358
 Litzner, Gross (10,560'), 353
 Lobbia Alta (10,578'), 477. Bassa (9,696'), 477
 Löchliberg (9,990'), 303
 Löffelhorn (10,138'), 81, 83
 Lumbreda, Pizzo della (9,768'), 284
 Lun, Piz (4,165'), 208
 Lungen, Piz (10,400'), 379
 Lunglino, Pizzo (9,121'), 379

MADARO, Pizzo di (8,366'), 315
 Madatsch-Spitze, (11,444'), 420, 423
 Madrishorn (9,344'), 361
 Madritsch-Spitze, 436
 Mageren (8,294'), 206, 229
 Magno, Pizzo (7,877'), 278
 Mährenhorn (9,839'), 143
 Mainghorn (9,679'), 40
 Malpitschspitz (10,374'), 446
 Mandron Alto, Monte (10,904'), 476
 Marchenspitze (8,816'), 314
 Marchhorn (9,722'), 251
 Marcio (9,533'), 381
 Mare, Pallon della (12,038'), 425
 Margna, Piz (10,355'), 389
 Marrone, Pizzo
 Marschollhorn (9,521'), 285
 Masuccio, Monte (9,252'), 403
 Mattstock (6,400'), 243
 Mayen, Tour de (7,622'), 9, 22
 Mayenfelder Furka (8,022'), 373, 37
 Meggenhorn, 180
 Mendola, the, 441
 Menone, Pizzo (7,372'), 339
 Merdasson, Dent de (6,132'), 22
 Merzenbachschien (10,532'), 248
 Mettenberg (10,443'), 67
 Miezdi, Piz (9,258'), 213, 293
 Mintschun (10,076'), 363, 392
 Mittaghorn (12,761'), 99
 Mittelhorn (12,166'), 120
 Moine, Tête du (7,713'), 11
 Moléson, the (6,578'), 22
 Münch (13,438'), 112. "schwarz (8,675'), 72
 Morcles, Dent de (9,639'), 3, 12
 Morgenhorn (11,733'), 213
 Morra, La (9,656'), 43
 Morteratsch, Piz (12,316'), 397
 Mottasio, Dosso (9,779'), 336
 Moveran, Grand (10,043'), 3, 12
 Muccia, Pizzo di (9,721'), 281, 292
 Münschun, Piz (9,751'), 425
 Mundaun, Piz (6,775'), 213, 215
 Munteratsch (11,106'), 368
 Muotass (8,373'), 390
 Murau, Piz (9,511'), 215
 Murterol, Piz (10,423'), 443
 Mürtchenstock, the, 189

MUT

Mutthorn (9,957'), 99
 Mutthorn (10,181'), 272
 Muttler (10,824'), 353, 393
 Mythen, the (5,244'), 170

NAGLER Spitze (10,687'), 420
 Nair, Piz (10,040'), 398
 Napf, the, 128
 Nardis, Cima di (11,688'), 471
 Naye, Dent de (6,693'), 22, 23
 Ner, Piz (10,072'), 214
 Nesthorn, Gross (12,533'), 94
 Niesen, the (7,763'), 33
 Nudo, Monte (3,635'), 343
 Nuna, Piz (10,263'), 391
 Nurschallas, Piz, 219

OBERAARHORN (11,923'), 114, 125
 Oberalpstock, 184
 Ochsenstock, 195
 Oeschinen Rothhorn (10,827'), 43
 Oeschinenhorn (11,457'), 43
 Ofen, the, 185
 Ofenhorn (10,728'), 252
 Ofenwand (11,558'), 410
 Oldenhorn (10,250'), 3, 11, 15
 Olmenhorn (10,853'), 87
 Orgelspitze, 435
 Oro, Monte d' (10,545'), 411
 Orteler Spitze (12,814'), 420, 424
 Ot, Piz (10,660'), 390

PADELLA, Piz (9,459'), 390
 Palle della Mare (11,920'), 419
 Pallon della Mare (12,038'), 419
 Palfi, Piz (12,835'), 396
 Palfi, Pizzo della (10,724'), 392
 Pederspitze, Mittlere (11,349'), 420, 434
 Pederspitze, Innere (10,768'), 420, 437
 Pers, Mont (10,532'), 395
 Pesciora, Pizzo (10,246'), 273
 Pfannenstiel (2,633'), 186
 Pilatus (7,250'), 150
 Pioda, Pizzo (8,727'), 314
 Pisch, Piz (10,427'), 392
 Piatta, Piz (11,109'), 368, 381
 Plattenberg (10,233'), 226, 300
 Plattenhorner, 357
 Plessura, Monte (9,941'), 423
 Porcellizzo, Pizzo (10,092'), 406
 Prata, Pizzo di (8,603'), 321
 Prax, Le, 20
 Presanella, the (11,682'), 471
 Presolana, Monte (8,202'), 462
 Puzata, Piz (10,262'), 216, 276

QUADRO, Pizzo del (9,925'), 286
 Quaternals, Piz (10,358'), 390

RADERTENSTOCK (7,530'), 183
 Radolfschoen (8,597'), 140
 Ralligstock, the, 64
 Rancio, Sasso (5,478'), 325
 Randen, Hoh (3,008'), 203
 Rautspitze, the (7,494'), 181, 189
 Ravescha, Piz (9,475'), 219, 274
 Redorda, Corona di (9,214'), 306
 Redorta, Monte (9,980'), 459
 Regina, Piz (9,436'), 296

SCH

Regina, Pizzo (4,885'), 459
 Reidelstock (9,192'), 180, 190
 Resegone, Monte (5,155'), 459
 Rhätikon, the, 349
 Riesenstock (9,777'), 184, 262
 Rigi, the (5,905'), 160, 161, 162, 163
 Rigi Kulm (5,905'), 162, 167
 Rigi Staffel (5,210'), 162, 164
 Rigi Rothstock (5,545'), 162, 166
 Rigi Scheidegg (5,405'), 163, 165
 Rinderhorn (11,372'), 37
 Ringelspitz (10,660'), 185
 Ritzhorn (10,744'), 81, 143
 Roccabella (8,940'), 368
 Rocchetta, Cima delle (10,777'), 471
 Roen, Monte (6,919'), 442
 Rondadura (9,902'), 276
 Roseg, Piz (12,936'), 397
 Rosenhorn (12,107'), 120
 Rossa, Cima (9,886'), 253
 Rossberg, 169
 Rosso Fil (10,066'), 279, 292
 Rossthäli (9,629'), 358
 Rösche, the, 195
 Rothhorn (11,644'), 91, 126
 Rothhorn, Faldum (9,311'), 45
 Rothhorn, Ferden (10,253'), 46
 Rothhorn, Oeschinen (10,827'), 43
 Rothhorn, Parpaner (9,518'), 374
 Rothhorn, Resti (9,761'), 40
 Rothspitz, Hintere (10,344'), 419, 436
 Rothstock, Engelberger (9,251'), 176
 Rothstock, Uri (9,630'), 176
 Rotondo, Pizzo (10,489'), (§ 30, Rte. C), 273
 Rublihorn, the (7,569'), 20
 Ruchi, Gross (10,235'), 176, 198
 — Klein, 198
 Ruchi, the (10,236'), 222
 Ruppen, 238
 Russein, Piz, or Stockgron (11,411'), 184, 194

SAASHORN (9,977'), 273
 St. Michael Piz (10,371'), 367
 Saline (11,772'), 419, 427
 Salvatore, Monte (3,051'), 334
 San Giacomo, Cima di (10,752'), 477
 San Gottardo, Sasso di (8,983'), 268
 San Martino, Sasso di, 327
 San Matteo, Punta di (11,921'), 419
 San Primo, Monte (5,236'), 345
 Sandgipfel, 194
 Sandhubel (9,075'), 374
 Sanetschhorn (9,679'), 16
 Saoseo, Cima di (10,729'), 404
 Sardonagebirg, 185
 Sassalbo, Pizzo (2,377'), 404, 413
 Sassberg (6,555'), 190
 Saurenstock (10,026'), 227
 Scalino, Pizzo (10,925'), 411, 412
 Scalotta, Piz (10,112'), 381
 Scesa Piana (9,738'), 235
 Schafberg (7,824'), 240
 Scharte, Jainger, 431, 434
 Scheibenstoll, the (7,556'), 244
 Scheerhorn (10,814'), 178, 198
 Scheibe, the (9,587'), 185
 Scheibenstoll, the (7,554'), 205
 Scherboda, Piz (10,250'), 297
 Scheuchzerhorn (11,463'), 114
 Scheyenstock, the, 182
 Schienberg, the (6,837'), 183
 Schienhorn (12,638'), 94

SCH

Schienige Platte (7,493'), 60
 Schilt (7,503'), 189
 Schilt (9,462'), 362
 Schillthorn (9,728'), 76
 Schindler Spitze, 351
 Schlossberg (10,263'), 261
 Schöllli Kopf (7,313'), 185
 Schneehorn, the (11,158'), 113, 124
 Schneidegg, Grosse (6,910'), 67
 Schöneboden, the (3,523'), 173
 Schöntauf-Spitze (10,893'), 420
 Schöntauf-Spitze (10,893'), 436, 137
 Schorren (5,638'), 130
 Schreckhorn (13,394'), 116
 Schreckhorn, Klein (11,473'), 70
 Schreckhorn, Lesser (11,801'), 119
 Schwarzhorn (10,656'), 358
 Schwarzhorn (10,338'), 377
 Schwarzhorn (9,507'), 67
 Schweifen Grat, 252
 Scop, the (10,499'), 276
 Sena, Pizzo di (10,099'), 413
 Seesenna, Piz (10,567'), 416
 Seinen Furke (8,566'), 97
 Segneshorn (10,870'), 224
 Selbsant, the (9,632'), 192
 Sella, Piz (11,805'), 397
 Sentis, the (8,215'), 237
 Serrotini, Monte (9,616'), 460
 Sidelhorn (9,419'), 80
 Sigoina Stock (9,428'), 302
 Signori, Corao del Tre (10,912'), 419, 428
 Signori, Pizzo del Tre, 452
 Silberhorn (12,106'), 72, 74
 Silvretta Alps, 349
 Simelihorn, 70
 Six Maduna, or Badus (9,616'), 219
 Sobretta, Monte (about 11,000'), 428
 Sol, Piz (9,340'), 208, 228
 Sommerkopf, the (4,517'), 240
 Sonnenhorn (9,147'), 314
 Sovrano, Cima di (10,040'), 382
 Spalavera, Monte (6,822'), 318
 Spauörter (10,492'), 261
 Snarrenhorn (9,889'), 93
 Spinale, Monte (8,198'), 470
 Spitzalpeli, Hinter (9,842'), 98
 Spitzalpeli, Vorder (9,596'), 198
 Spitzhorn (7,224'), 99
 Spitzliberg (11,214'), 138
 Spitzmeilen, the (8,218'), 206
 Spuga, Monte (9,351'), 405
 Stallerberg (8,478'), 381
 Stammerspitze (10,683'), 353
 Starlera, Piz (10,000'), 380
 Stätzerhorn (8,458'), 211, 366
 Stäzerhorn (6,332'), 133
 Steghorn (10,332'), 37, 53
 Stenbaushorn (10,350'), 143
 Stella, Pizzo (10,256'), 382, 383
 Stella, Corno (8,845'), 451
 Stockgron (11,411'), 184, 219
 Stockhorn (7,195'), 21
 Stretta, Piz della (10,197'), 390
 Stulaergrat (8,471'), 372
 Studerhorn (11,916'), 126
 Suiden-Spitze (11,109'), 420, 434
 Sulegg, the (7,910'), 61, 95
 Sulzfluh (9,324'), 235, 360
 Surettahorn (9,971' and 9,925'), 380
 Surler, Piz (10,456'), 394, 397
 Sustenhorn (11,529'), 138
 Suvretta, Piz (10,086'), 398

PART II.

VRE

TAMBOHORN (10,748'), 284
 Taureau, Grand (4,350'), 4
 Taviela, Pizzo (11,472'), 419
 Tenca, Pizzo di Campo (10,096'), 310
 Tendre, Mont (5,512'), 8
 Teo, Pizzo di (10,007'), 404
 Terre, Pizzo (10,165'), 284, 320
 Terri, Piz (10,338'), 297
 Tgietschen, or Piz Cotschen (10,925'), 184, 216
 Tgietschen, Culm, 221
 Tnierberg, the (10,410'), 113
 Thurwieser Spitze (11,962'), 420
 Tlarm, Piz de (9,564'), 218
 Tinzenhorn (10,276'), 367
 Titlis (10,620'), 135, 136
 Todi, the (11,887'), 184, 194
 Tödi, Klein (10,072'), 194, 221
 Toma, Piz, 219
 Tombea, Monte (about 6,800'), 485
 Tomlishorn (6,997'), 150
 Tonale, Monte (8,830'), 449
 Torrenthorn (9,679'), 40
 Torrone, Pizzo (10,827'), 408
 Tosa, La, 488
 Trafoier Spitze, 420
 Tramenago, Pizzo di (11,842'), 419
 Trème, Tour de, 12
 Tremoggia, Piz (11,326'), 395
 Tr-sero, Monte (about 11,800'), 419, 426
 Trinserhorn (10,573'), 226
 Trubinesca, Punta (11,106'), 406
 Trugberg, the (12,904'), 84
 Tschierva, Piz (11,713'), 397
 Tschingel, Cima di (10,853'), 406
 Tschingelhorn (11,746'), 100
 Tumbif Piz, or Brigelserhorn (10,555'), 185, 222

UCELLIO, Pizzo d' (8,911'), 285
 Uertsch, Piz (10,738'), 371
 Umbrail, Piz (9,954'), 422
 Uoma, Pizzo dell' (9,022'), 276, 278
 Uri Rothstock (9,620'), 176
 Urlawn, Piz (11,063'), 214, 216
 Utliberg, the, 160

VADRED, Piz (10,650'), 376, 378
 Vadrer, Piz (10,144'), 363
 Valrhein, Piz (11,148'), 291
 Valserberg (8,225'), 301
 Vaulon, Dent de (4,877'), 8
 Venerocolo, Monte, 43
 Venezia Spitze (11,095'), 419, 436, 438
 Vent, Creux du (4,806'), 5
 Verona, Pizzo di, 399
 Vertrain-Spitze (11,371'), 420, 434
 Vespole, Pizzo (7,648'), 401
 Vesulspitz (10,154'), 355
 Vi, Culm da, 219
 Video, Mont- (11,361'), 420
 Vial, Piz (10,387'), 293
 Viescherhorn, Grosser (12,707'), 110
 Viescherhörner, Walliser, 110
 Vinet, Pizzo di (9,708'), 265
 Vios, Monte (11,902'), 419, 427
 Vitznauer Stock (4,750'), 184
 Vogelfluh, the, 76
 Vögeliegg, the, 238
 Vorab, the, 185
 Vrenelsgärtli (9,534'), 180

WAL

WALLISER VIESCHERHORNER, the,

- 87
 Wandfluh, the, 64
 Wannehorn (12,195'), 88
 Wasenhorn (10,628'), 255
 Weissberg (9,987'), 380
 Weissfluh (9,362'), 373
 Weisse Frau (12,011'), 43
 Weisshorn (9,882'), (§ 23, Rte. F), 48
 Weisshorn (10,135'), (§ 34, Rte. D), 357
 Weisshorn (8,701'), (§ 35, E), 375
 Weisshorn, Fluela (10,135'), (§ 35, Rte. F), 376
 Weissenstein, the, 30
 Weitenalpstock (9,875'), 220
 Weitsattel, the, 122
 Weilhorn (10,486'), 66
 Wetterhorn, 120
 Wetterhörner, 120
 Widderfeld, (6,747'), 150
 Wiggis, the, 180
 Wildhorn (10,722'), 17, 49
 Wildstrubel, the (10,715'), 53

ZWÖ

- Windgelle, Grosse (10,464'), 178, 198, 270
 Windgelle, Kleine (9,847'), 198, 269
 Windspillen, Wallis (6,522'), 19
 Wissenstein (9,674'), 299
 Wylerhorn (6,283'), 130

ZAPPORTHORN (10,499', 288

- Zebbru, Kleine (12,251'), 420
 Zeda, Monte (7,064'), 318
 Ziegerpalfen, 424
 Ziegerpalfen-Spitze, 420
 Zigola, Croz di Val (10,059'), 477
 Zinkenstock (9,087'), 113
 Zocca, Monte di (10,565'), 408
 Zuccherro, Monte (8,980'), 308
 Zufridspitze, (11,262'), 419, 420
 Zugerberg (3,222'), 164
 Zupo, Piz (13,120'), 397
 Zutreibstock (8,687'), 192, 198
 Zwölflhorn, the, 165

INDEX

TO

THE ALPINE PASSES.

AGA

A GASSIZ Joch, 112
 Albrun Pass (8,005'), 252
 Albula Pass (7,589'), 371
 Aprica Pass (4,052'), 463
 Ariberg Pass (5,902'), 351

B ALNISCIO, Passo di (7,715'), 336
 Bardan, Passo (8,490'), 336
 Bergli Joch, 124
 Bernardino Pass, 284
 Bernina Pass (7,658'), 413
 Bilsberg Joch (9,360'), 439
 Birchfluh Pass, 103
 Boccareccio, Passo di, or Ritter Pass (8,858'), 254, 257
 Bockmätteli, 183
 Bondo, Passo di (about 10,000'), 407
 Braga, Forcola di (8,435'), 404
 Braulio, Passo di (8,242'), 422
 Brenta, Bocca di (8,502'?), 487
 Brünig Pass (3,648'), 130
 Buffalora Pass (5,686'), 292
 Busin, Col di, 253

C AINALLO Pass (about 4,000'), 455
 Camedo, Passo di (7,028'), 337
 Caplitschin Pass (about 10,600'), 410
 Casana Pass (8,822'), 418
 Cavell Joch (7,562'), 293, 360
 Cercen, Passo di (8,616'), 436
 Cercen, Passo di (10,030'), (S. 40, Rte. A.), 474
 Cervedale, Passo, 430
 Chassalle-Eck (4,659'), 26
 Chevill, Col de (6,680'), 14
 Clariden Grat (about 9,800'), 198
 Colonna, Col della, 318
 Croce Domini Pass (about 6,500'), 465
 Croix, Col de la (5,705'), 12
 Cruschetta, La (7,559'), 446

D IAVOLEZZA Pass (9,670'), 396
 Diavolo, Passo del (9,541'), 477
 Dossrotund, Pass of (7,249'), 443
 Drusenthor (7,822'), 360
 Dündengrat (8,619'?), 42
 Duron Pass, 482

E IGER Joch, 108
 Engelberger Joch, 135
 Eschia Pass (9,347'), 390

HOH

F ALDUM Pass, 46
 Ferden Pass, 40, 46
 Fermunt Pass (9,306'), 362
 Fex Forcla (10,112'), 397
 Flimber Joch (8,547'), 363
 Finsteraar Joch, 116
 Fisiten Pass (6,728'), 191
 Flüela Pass (7,891'), 376
 Forcellina Pass (8,770'), 380, 384
 Forcola, Passo della (7,274'), 316, 336
 Forcolaccio, the, 314
 Fornaccia, Passo della (11,500'?), 43
 Forno, Passo del (11,041'), 427
 Forno, Scatta del (8,291'), 315
 Foscagno Pass (6,329'), 417
 Furciotta, 444
 Furka Pass (7,992'), 272
 Furka, Grosse (7,546'), 360
 Furka, Kleine, 360
 Furka, Criner (7,531'), 314
 Furtwang Pass (about 8,700'), 143
 Futschöll Pass (9,078'), 363, 391

G AMBRÉ, Passo di, 398
 Gampadel Joch (?), 360
 Gampen Pass, 441
 Ganterisch Pass, 26
 Garneira Joch (8,071'), 357, 361
 Gatto, Passo del, 404
 Gauli Pass, 124
 Gavardina Pass, 484
 Gavia Pass (about 8,600'), 463
 Gelsapfad Pass, or Col della Rossa (8,120'), 354
 Gelten Pass (9,285'), 17
 Gemmi Pass (7,558'), 37
 Ghiacetto, Passo del Lago (about 9,427'), 476
 Giumella, Passo di (6,955'), 292
 Gramsen Joch, 436
 Greina Pass (7,743'), 294
 Grialetsch Pass, 376
 Gribelle Joch, 364
 Gries Pass, 248
 Grimmi Pass (6,234'), 51
 Grimsel Pass (7,103'), 81
 Groppera, Passo, 383

H ÖHE, Auf der (5,066'), 243
 Hohenferner Joch (10,000'), 437

JAM

JAMAN, Col de (4,872'), 22
Julier Pass (7,503'), 368
Jungfrau Joch (11,095'), 89, 106

KAMOR Pass, 269
Karrenegg Pass (5,249'), 183
Kirchberger Joch (8,134'), 439
Klausen Pass (8,437'), 178
Kinsig Kulm, 181
Kreuzli Pass, 219
Kriegalp Pass, 256

LAASERTHAL Joch, 434
Laasferner Joch, 434
Lago, Passo del, 382
Lämmeren Joch, 47
Langenferner Joch (10,765'), 430
Lares, Passo di (9,230'), 480
Laret Pass (5,238'), 373
Laucheren (5,883'), 12
Lauteraar Joch, 117
Lavas Joch, 293
Laviner Joch (9,131'), 358
Lavirum Pass (9,249'), 390, 418
Lawinen Thor, 105
Lobbia Alta, Passo della (9,956'), 477
Lobbia Bassa, Passo della (9,541'), 477
Löchliberg Pass (8,169'), 303
Lötschen Lücke (10,512'), 105
Lötschen Pass (8,796'), 44
Luckmanier Pass, 272, 276

MADESIMO, Passo di (7,480'), 383
Madris, Passo di Val (8,793'), 383
Madritsch Joch (10,282'), 436
Maggia, Bocchetta di Val (above 9,000'), 314
Maloya Pass (5,942'), 386
Mare, Passo della (11,148'), 432
Marocaros Bocchetta di, 476
Matsch Joch (10,750'), 432
Mendelscharte (4,964'), 442
Mönch Joch, 109, 111
Montozzo, Passo di, 463
Mortirolo, Passo (6,053'), 404

NARRET, Passo di (8,013'), 311
Nera Pass (about 8,000'), 274
Nusfelgiu, Pass of, 258
Nufenen Pass (8,009'), 273

OBERAAR Joch (10,264'), 80, 125
Oberalp Pass (6,732'), 218
Ofen Pass (7,070'), 445
Ofenwand Scharre, 434
Orsi, Col degli (10,847'), 427
Orteler Joch (11,000'), 433

PASSETTI, Col dei (6,806'), 392
Pastori, Passo del (above 9,000'), 443
Peder Joch, 434, 437
Peters Grat (about 10,550'), 102
Pettnauer Joch, the, 299
Phillsma, Col de (5,010'), 11
Pillon, Col de, or Pillenberg (5,032'), 18
Plassegg Pass (7,615'), 361
Plattenberg Pass (9,084'), 300
Plattenschlucht (9,314'), 299
Pragel Pass (5,062'), 179
Prese na, Passo di (9,617'), 476

SUV

RAMIN Pass, 228
Rängg (2,323'), 182
Rawyl Pass (7,943'), 49
Redorea, Passo di (7,014'), 308
Renfer Joch, 125
Renggli Pass (5,774'), 95
Resti Pass, 46
Rieseten Pass (6,644'), 228
Ritter Pass (8,558'), 252
Rochette, Forcella di (about 9,000'), 407
Rossa, Col della, or Geisapfad Pass (8,120'), 254
Rossa, Passo della Vedretta (11,041'), 427
Rosso, Forcola di (8,819'), 404
Rothsattel, 127
Rovano, Passo (8,596'), 399
Russeln Pass, 196

SACCO, Passo di (9,026'), 404
Saënt Pass, 436
Saille, Frête de, 12
St. Antonier Joch (7,848'), 361
St. Gothard, Pass of, 265
Salatschigna Pass, 349
Salet Pass (9,565'), 393
Salto, Passo del, 449
Samina Joch (7,795'), 360
San Giacomo, Passo di, 250
Sand Grat Pass (9,138'), 221
Sanetsch Pass (7,369'), 16
San Jorio, Passo di (6,417'), 337
San Marco, Passo di (5,997'), 457
San Martino, Forcella di (8,957'), 408
San Valentino, Passo di (about 9,300'), 480
Sardasca Pass (?), 362
Sardona Pass, 277
Sassiglione, Forcola di (8,333'), 404
Sätteil Pass, 135
Sauren Joch, 227
Sausgrat Pass, 96
Scaradra Pass (9,088'), 300
Scerscen Pass (9,912'), 411
Scheidegg, Grosse (6,910'), (§ 24, Rte. B), 67
Scheidegg Pass (about 7,000'), (§ 28, Rte. L) 243
Scheidegg, Schwändi (4,698'), 183
Schlappiner Joch (7,185'), 356, 361
Schmadri Joch, 105
Schneidschur Pass (9,413'), 40, 46
Schonegg Pass (6,652'), 176
Schündli, Pass of the (5,610'), 12
Schweizerthor (7,120'), 360
Segnes Pass (8,612'), 224
Sella Pass, 399
Septimer Pass (7,582'), 379
Sertig Pass (9,062'), 378
Sforzellino, Passo di (9,950'), 427
Splügen Pass, 219
Strahleck Pass (10,994'), 115
Stege Pass (6,057'), 302
Stein Joch, 139
Steinlimmi Pass, 142
Stelvio Pass (9,177'), 423
Sterla, Passo di Val (9,515'), 383
Storegg Pass, 134
Strela Pass (7,799'), 375
Stretta, Passo della (8,143'), 417
Strubeleck Pass, 47
Studer Joch, 126
Sulden Joch, 437
Surenen Pass (7,578'), 175
Surlei Forcia (9,042'), 297
Susten Pass, 138
Suvretta Pass (8,589'), 398

TIA

TIARMS, Passo da, 218
 Tomils Pass (7,930'), 299
 Tonal Pass (6,483'), 459
 Topeti, Passo dei (9,126'), 477
 Trafoier Joch (about 10,800'), 433
 Tresculmene, Passo di (7,064'), 292
 TrefUomini, Col dei, 292
 Tr itlimmi, 141
 Trona, Passo di, 453, 456
 Trüttlsberg Pass (6,235'), 52
 Tschingel Pass (9,252'), 101

UMBRAIL Pass (8,242'), 418, 430
 Unteraar Joch, 127
 Uomo, Passo dell' (7,257'), 278
 Usciolo, L' (?), 448

ZUF

VALTENDRA, Col di, 287
 Vereina Pass (8,133'), 357
 Viescher Joch, 112
 Vignitz Pass (8,855'), 264
 Vignone, Passo di, 284
 Viola, Passo di Val (about 7,900'), 415, 416
 Vios, Passo di (10,868'), 427
 Voralpstock, 262

WIDDERSTEINER Furke (6,608' ?), 226
 Wormser Joch (8,242'), 422

ZEBLES Pass (8,233'), 263
 Zebur, Passo di (9,700' ?), 433
 Zeyneser Joch (8,162'), 353
 Zocca, Passo di (8,957'), 408
 Zufrid Joch (9,506'), 439

GENERAL INDEX.

AA

A, the Engelberger, 173
 Aa, river, 131
 Aarau, 157
 Aarburg, 31
 Abläntschen, village of, 12
 Abschwang, promontory of, 113
 Acqua Fragia, Lago di, 383
 Acqua, Hospital all', 278
 Adamello district (§ 40), 467
 Adelboden, 47, 51, 53
 Adula district (§ 31), 279
 Eggischhorn, Lauterbrunnen to the (§ 24, Rte. H), 103
 Eggischhorn, Grindelwald to the (§ 24, Rte. I), 106
 Eggischhorn, Grimsel to the (§ 24, Rte. G), 126
 Aerner, village of, 252
 Esch Alp, 178
 Eschi, 34
 Eschi, village of, 95
 Ager, village of, 253
 Agnelli, Val d', 368
 Agno, river, 333
 Agno, village of, 338
 Agnola, Val, 471
 Azone, Val, 413
 Aigle, 8
 Airola, 266
 Airola to Andermatt, by the Val Canaria (§ 30, Rte. E), 274
 Airola, Dissentis to, by the Passo dell' Uomo (§ 30, Rte. G), 278
 Airola, Formazza (Andermatten) to, by the Passo di San Giacomo § 29, Rte. B), 256
 Airola, Locarno to, by the Val Lavizzara (§ 32, Rte. C), 309
 Airola, Locarno to, by Val Bavona (§ 32, Rte. D), 311
 Airola, Obergestelen to, by the Nufenen Pass (§ 30, Rte. D), 273
 Alanza Maggiore, village of, 439
 Albaredo, 451
 Albeuve, village of, 23
 Albigna Glacier, 406
 Albisbrunn, 161
 Albulal district (§ 35), 364
 Aletsch Glacier, Mittler, or Aren, 84, 87; Ober, 93
 Almenno, village of, 450
 Alpnach, 131
 Alpnacher See, 153
 Alpthal, village of, 172
 Alserio, Lake of, 345
 Alt St. Johann, 240
 Altanca, hamlet of, 278
 Altdorf, town of, 156, 175
 Altdorf, Cologne to, by Basle, Olten, and Lucerne (§ 26, Rte. A), 147
 Altdorf, Stanzstad to, by Engelberg and the Surenen Pass (§ 26, Rte. F), 173

ARN

Altdorf, Stanz to, by Isenthal (§ 26, Rte. G), 175
 Altdorf, Stanz to, by Beckenried and the Sonnenberg (§ 26, Rte. H), 176
 Altdorf to Stachelberg, by the Klausen Pass (§ 26, Rte. I), 177
 Altdorf, Muotta to (§ 26, Rte. L), 181
 Altmatt, 172
 Altstädten, 235
 Altstädten, St. Gall to (§ 28, Rte. E), 238
 Alvaschein, village of, 369
 Alvenau, village of, 372
 — Baths of, 370
 Alvier torrent, 351
 Amblar, 442
 Ambria, Val, 402, 440
 Amden, village of, 205
 Amerten Glacier, 48
 Amolo, La Porta dell', 471
 Ampola, Val, 483
 Amsoldingen, 21, 33
 Amsteg, Stachelberg to, by the Clariden Grat (§ 27, Rte. B), 197
 Amsteg, Dissentis to (§ 27, Rte. E), 219
 Amsteg, excursions from (§ 30, Rte. B), 269
 Andeer, 283
 Andeer to Casaccia, by the Aversthal (§ 35, Rte. K), 379
 Andeer to Campo Dolcino, by the Aversthal (§ 35, Rte. M), 383
 Andermatt, 218, 264
 Andermatt, Dissentis to, by the Oberalp Pass (§ 27, Rte. D), 217
 Andermatt, Airola to, by the Val Canaria (§ 30, Rte. E), 274
 Andermatten, hamlet of, 249
 Andermatten, Locarno to, in Val Formazza (§ 32, Rte. E), 314
 Andola, hamlet of, 488
 Anfo, Rocco d', castle of, 474
 Anfo, village of, 474
 Annone, Lago d', 346
 Antabbia, Val, 312, 314
 Antigorio, Val, 247, 250
 Antognasco, Val, 402
 Anzeindax, 14
 Appenzell, 236
 Appenzell, Rorschach to (§ 28, Rte. D), 235
 Arbax, village of, 18
 Arbedo, village of, 268
 Arbols, 4
 Ardetz, Galthür to, by the Futschöhl Pass, 362
 Ardetz, village of, 391
 Aren, or Mittler Aletsch Glacier, 87
 Areuethal, the, 284
 Argegnio, 328
 Argegnio to Porlezza, by the Val Intelvi (§ 33, Rte. H), 339
 Arnen See, 18
 Arnen Thal, 18
 Arno, Lago d', 460, 479

ARN

Arno torrent, 473
 Arona, 307
 Arona, Bellinzona to, or Sesto Calende, by the Lago Maggiore (§ 32, Rte. A), 304
 Arosa, hamlet of, 374
 Arth, 164, 168
 Arth to the Rigi, 164
 Arvigo, 292
 Ascona, Ronco d', 305
 Ascona, village of, 306
 Assa, Val, 393
 Assina, Val, 344
 Asso, village of, 345
 Attinghausen, 175
 Au, peninsula of, 186
 Augst, 292
 August, 29
 AURA, Pont, 391
 Auvernier, 5
 Avalanches of the Jungfrau, 73
 Avenches, town of, 25
 Avençon, valley of the, 13
 Avent, village of, 15
 Averara, village of, 451
 Averser Rhine, 379
 Avigna Val, 446
 Avio, Val di, 451
 Ayent, hamlet of, 56

BAAR, village of, 161
 Baceno, village of, 254
 Bächli, 81
 Bächli Glacier, 79
 Baden, town of, 157
 Badus, the, or Six Madama, 219
 Bagni, Val de', 406
 Bagnino, village of, 465
 Balbianello, promontory of, 328
 Ballabio, hamlets of, 454
 Ballino, 482
 Balmwand, 178
 Bänsegg, 69
 Barbellino, Casenta del, 449
 Barbellino, Val, 450
 Barcuns, Val, 220
 Bärenthal, the, 372
 Bargas, glen of, or Rargias Thal, 212
 Barone, Lago, 309
 Basel or Basle, city of, 28
 Basel, Klein, 148, 202
 Basle to Lucerne, by Zurich (§ 26, Rte. B), 157
 Basle to Dissentis, by Schaffhausen and Coire (§ 27, Rte. C), 202
 Bâlis, 205
 Bauen, hamlet of, 156
 Bavona torrent, 310
 Bavona, Val, 311
 Beatenberg, village of, 60
 Beaenhöhle, or cave of St. Beatus, 64
 Beckenried, 155, 177
 Bedole, 475
 Bedole, Vedretta di, 475
 Bedretto, Val, 266. — village of, 273
 Bell Alp, the, 93
 Bellaggio, village of, 325
 Bellaggio to Erba, by Val Assina (§ 33, Rte. K), 344
 Bellano, village, 330
 Bellano, Lecco to, by Val Sassina (§ 38, Rte. E), 453
 Bellano, Morbegno to, by Val Varrone (§ 38, Rte. G), 456

BLA

Bellegarde, Val de, 12
 Belierive, baths of, 29
 Bellinzona, town of, 268
 Bellinzona, Fluelen to, by the St. Gothard Pass (§ 30, Rte. A), 259
 Bellinzona, Dissentis to, by the Lukmanier Pass (§ 30, Rte. F), 274
 Bellinzona, Coire to, by the Bernardino Pass (§ 31, Rte. A), 280
 Bellinzona to Arona, or Sesto Calende, by the Lago Maggiore (§ 32, Rte. A), 304
 Bellinzona to Como, by Lugano (§ 33, Rte. C), 333
 Bellinzona, Gravedona to (§ 33, Rte. F), 337
 Belviso, Val, 463
 Berbenn, village of, 401
 Bergamasque Alps (§ 38), 448
 Bergamo, city of, 439
 Bergamo to Tirano, by Val Seriana (§ 38, Rte. A), 439
 Bergamo to Sondrio, by Val Brembana (§ 38, Rte. B), 450
 Bergamo to Morbegno, by the Passo di San Marco (§ 38, Rte. C), 451
 Bergamo to Breno in Val Camonica, by Lovere (§ 39, Rte. B), 461
 Bergamo to Breno, by Clusone (§ 39, Rte. C), 462
 Bergün, 340
 Bernardo, St., village of, 435
 Berne, city of, 31
 Berne, Vevey to (§ 22, Rte. I), 23
 Berne, Lausanne to (§ 22, Rte. K), 24
 Berne to Lucerne, by the Entlebuch (§ 24, Rte. P), 127
 Bernes torrent, 441
 Bernese Oberland (§ 24), 54
 Bernina district (§ 36), 383
 Bernina, tour of the (§ 36, Rte. D), 398
 Bernina Inn, 412
 Berzona, village of, 315
 Bever, Val, 398
 Bevers, 390
 Bevers to St. Moritz, by Val Bever (§ 36, Rte. C), 398
 Bex, 12
 Bex, Ormond Dessus to (§ 22, Rte. C), 12
 Bex to Sion, by the Col de Cheville (§ 22, Rte. D), 13
 Bianco, Lago, 413
 Blandina, Val, 457
 Blanzone, 403
 Blasca, village of, 267, 278
 Biberbruck, 172
 Blenne, 30
 Bifertenbach, the, 193
 Biferten Glacier, 194
 Bignasco, village of, 310
 Bigorio, convent of, 335
 Bildhaus, 225
 Binn, village of, 252
 Binne torrent, 251
 Binnenthal, the, 251
 Birmensdorf, village of, 158
 Birs, valley of the, 29
 Bisithal, 179, 182
 Bisolo, Val di Sasso, 405
 Bisone, 335
 Bitto, Val del, 451, 453
 Bivio, village of, 368
 Bivio to Casaccia, by the Septimer Pass (§ 35, Rte. I), 378
 Blacken Alp, châteaux of, 175

BLE

Blegno, Val, 279
 Bludenz, 351
 Bludenz to Landeck, by Montafun and the Pass-
 naunthal (§ 34, Rte. B), 352
 Blumenstein, 26
 Blümlis Alp, 43
 Blümlis Alp Glätscher, 43
 Boazze, 478
 Bockischlund, 175
 Bodengo, Val, 336
 Bodio, 267
 Boganggen Alp, 96
 Bolladore, 404
 Boltingen, village of, 21
 Bonaduz, 214, 281
 Bondasca, Val, 386
 Bondasca Glacier, 407
 Bondione, Val, 449
 Bondione, village of, 451
 Bondo, 396, 478
 Bondo, Morbegno to, by the Passo di Bondo,
 407
 Bondoler, Val, 257
 Bondone, 473, 474
 Böningen, 60
 Borlezza torrent, 463
 Bormina, Val, 428
 Bormio, town of, 404, 421
 Bormio, Baths of, 421
 Bormio, Colico to, by the Val Tellina (§ 36,
 Rte. E), 400
 Bormio, Pontresina to (§ 36, Rte. I.), 415
 Bormio to the Engadine, by Val Livigno (§ 36,
 Rte. M), 417
 — to Scans by the Casana Pass, 418
 — to Ponte by the Lavirum Pass, 418
 — to Zernetz, 418
 Bormio to Mals (§ 37, Rte. A), 420
 Bormio to Trento, by Val Furva and Val di
 Sole (§ 37, Rte. B), 425
 Bormio to Santa Maria (§ 37, Rte. K), 442
 Borsago, Val di, 472
 Bosco, Val di, 314
 Büthenbach, village of, 130
 Botzen, Cles to (§ 37, Rte. I), 441
 Boudry, 7
 Bovegno, village of, 466
 Brandnerthal, the, 351
 Branzl, village of, 450
 Bregaglia, Val, Morbegno to the, by Val Ma-
 sino (§ 36, Rte. F), 405
 — to Castasegna, by the Forcella di Rochette,
 405
 — to Bondo, by the Passo di Bondo, 407
 — to Vico Soprano, by the Passo di Zocca, 407
 Bregalga, Val, 381
 Bregenz, town of, 350
 Bregenz to Landeck, by Feldkirch and the
 Arlberg Pass (§ 34, Rte. A), 350
 Breguzzo, Val, 473
 Breithäuseren Glacier, 98
 Breithorn Glacier, 98
 Brenno river, 277
 Breno, 460
 Breno in Val Camonica, Bergamo to, by Lovere
 (§ 39, Rte. B), 461
 Breno, Bergamo to, by Clusone (§ 39, Rte. C),
 462
 Breno to Lodrone, by the Croce Domini Pass
 (§ 39, Rte. G), 465
 Brenta, Val, 487
 Brenzio, village of, 325
 Brescia, city of, 461

CAM

Brescia, Malè in Val di Sole to, by the Tonale
 Pass and Val Camonica (§ 39, Rte. A), 459
 Brescia to Lodrone, by Val Trompia (§ 39,
 Rte. I), 466
 Brescia to Vestone in Val Sabbia (§ 39, Rte.
 K), 467
 Brevia or south wind, 323
 Brianza, district of, 344
 Brieg, 84
 Brieg, Viesch to, by the Eggischhorn and
 Bell Alp (§ 24, Rte. D), 84
 Brieg, Meyringen to, by the Grömsel (§ 24, Rte.
 C), 76
 Brienz, 61, 370
 Brienz, Thun to, by carriage-road, 63
 — by foot-path, 64
 Brienz or Meyringen to Lucerne, by the Bru-
 nig (§ 25, Rte. A), 130
 Brigels, village of, 222
 Brissago, village of, 306
 Bristen, village of, 220
 Broila, Ponte, 309
 Bruderbalm, 165
 Brugg, village of, 157
 Bruggen, 232
 Brugnasco, hamlet of, 278
 Brühlbach torrent, 237, 243
 Brüllisau, village of, 243
 Bründlen Alp, 152
 Brunnen, Sieben, 49, 52
 Brunnen, 155
 Brunnen, Lucerne to (§ 26, Rte. C), 168
 Brunnigletscher, 221
 Brunnthal, the, 178
 Brusio, 414
 Bubikon, 204
 Buchs, 235
 Buffalora, cascade of, 287
 Bühler, 236
 Bulle, town of, 19
 Bulle, Ormond Dassar to (§ 22, Rte. B), 11
 Bulle to Thun (§ 22, Rte. L), 26
 Buntschi torrent, 21
 Buochs, village of, 155, 176
 Buochser See, 153
 Buono, Pieve di, village of, 473
 Buotsch, Val del, 444
 Burgdorf, 31
 Burgdorf, Interlaken to, by the Emmenthal
 (§ 24, Rte. Q), 128
 Burghalden, 186
 Burglauenen, 71
 Bürglen, 177
 Burvein, hamlet of, 267
 Bussigny, 8
 Buzatsch, Val, 297

CABIONE, Val, 308

Cadagna, Lago di, 278
 Cadenabbia, 326
 Cadefini, Val, 276
 Caf, Lago di, 479
 Cajolo, village of, 401, 451
 Calanca, Val, 292
 Calcaccia, waterfall of, 266
 Calende, Sesto, 308
 Calende, Sesto, Bellinzona to (§ 32, Rte. A), 304
 Caleppio, Val, 461
 Calfaro, valley of the, 465
 Calneggia, Val, 312
 Camadra, Val, 294
 Cambrena Glacier, 414

CAM

Cambrembo, village of, 451
 Camonica, Val, district (§ 39), 458
 Camperio, 277
 Campfer, hamlet of, 388
 Campiglio, La Madonna di, 470
 Campione, 340
 Campo, 294
 Campo, Val di, 415
 Campocologno, 414
 Campovasto, 390
 Campsat, 380
 Canaria, Val, 274
 Canicùl, village of, 380
 Cannero, village of, 306
 Canobbina, Val, 215
 Canobbio, village of, 306
 Canobbio to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Canob-
 bina (§ 32, Rte. I), 317
 Cantoniera, 320
 Canso, 345
 Capolago, 335
 Carassina, Val, 300
 Carnusa torrent, 302
 Caronella, Val, 402, 450
 Carrera, 212
 Casaccia, Val, 276
 Casaccia, village of, 386
 Casaccia, Bivio to, by the Septimer Pass (§ 35,
 Rte. I), 378
 Casaccia, Ander to, by the Aversthal (§ 35,
 Rte. K), 379
 Casaccia to Sondrio, by the Muretto Pass (§ 36,
 Rte. G), 409
 Cassico, village of, 341
 Casana, Val, 418
 Castasegna (2,362'), 385
 Castasegna, Morbegno to, by the Forcella di
 Rochette, 405
 Castiglione, village of, 340
 Castione, village of, 432
 Catarina, Santa, village of, 426
 Cattaeggio, 405
 Cauma See, 212
 Cavaglia, Alp of, 415
 Cavaglio, 317
 Cavallina, Val, 462
 Cavardiras, Val, 221
 Cavargna, Val, 339
 Cavargna, village of, 339
 Cavel, Val, 296
 Caverreia, Val, 379
 Cayrein, Val, 22
 Cede, Glacier,
 Cede, Val, 430
 Cedrasco, 451
 Cellerina, Val, 389
 Centovalli, Val, 316
 Ceppina, village of, 404
 Cercen, Val di, 475
 Cernobbio, 329
 Cerentino, 314
 Cevio, 310
 Cervo, Val, 401, 451
 Cham, 162
 Chandolin, village of, 153
 Charmey, commune of, 11
 Château d'Oex to Vevey, on foot or horse-
 back (§ 22, Rte. H), 22
 Chavornay, 8
 Cherasca, Val, 256
 Chexbres, 25
 Chiamuera, Val, 390, 418
 Chiareggio, châteaux of, 409

COM

Chiarena Glacier, 430
 Chiasso, 335
 Chiavenna, 321
 Chiavenna to Roveredo (§ 33, Rte. E), 336
 Chiavenna, Ander to, by the Aversthal (§ 35,
 Rte. L), 382
 Chiavenna to Nauders, by the Val Bregaglia
 and Engadine (§ 36, Rte. A), 385
 Chiesa, village of, 409
 Chiesa in Val Malenco, Pontresina to, by the
 Capütschin and Scerscen Passes (§ 36, Rte.
 H), 410
 Chiesa to Poschiavo, by the Passo di Canciano
 (26, Rte. I), 411
 Chigglogna, 367
 Chiosa, Val, 408
 Chironico, 309
 Choglias, Val, 363
 Churwalden, 366
 Ciamut, hamlet of, 218
 Cierfs, village of, 445
 Cinuschi, 391
 Cirques Jurassiques, 5
 Claro, village of, 268
 Cles, town of, 429
 Cles to Meran or Botsen (§ 37, Rte. I), 441
 Clozza, Val, 392
 Clusone, village of, 462
 Codera, Val, 351
 Cogolo, 437
 Coire, town of, 209
 Coire, Rorschach to, by railway (§ 28, Rte. C),
 224
 Coire to Bellinzona, by the Bernardino Pass
 (§ 31, Rte. A), 280
 Coire to Como, by the Splügen Pass (§ 33, Rte.
 A), 319
 Coire to Samaden, by the Julier Pass (§ 35, Rte.
 A), 265
 Coire to Samaden, by the Albula Pass (§ 35,
 Rte. C), 370
 Coire to Davos am Plats, by the Strela Pass
 (§ 35, Rte. E), 373
 Colico, village of, 322
 Colico to Milan, by Lecco (§ 33, Rte. B), 330
 Colico to Bormio, by the Val Tellina (§ 36,
 Rte. E), 400
 Colico, Introbio to (§ 38, Rte. H), 459
 Collio, village of, 466
 Collognasco, 314
 Cologne to Atdorf, by Basle, Olten, and Lu-
 cerne (§ 26, Rte. A), 147
 Comacina, Isola, 328
 Comano, baths of, 481
 Comballaz, 9
 Como district (§ 33), 318
 Como, Lake of, 322
 Como, town of, 329
 Como, Coire to, by the Splügen Pass (§ 33, Rte.
 A), 319
 Como, Bellinzona to, by Lugano (§ 33, Rte. C),
 333
 Como, Laveno to, by Varese (§ 33, Rte. I), 343
 Como to Lecco, by Erba (§ 33, Rte. I), 345
 Comolengo, 315
 Compatsch, hamlet of, 364
 Concise, 7
 Condino, 473
 Condino to Edolo, by Val Daone (§ 40, Rte.
 C), 478
 Constance, city of, 231
 Constance, Lake of, 233
 Couters, 367

CON

Consei, Val di, 484
 Corenno, 330
 Cornära, Val, 218, 273
 Cornärarhein torrent, 218
 Corno, Val, 273
 Cossonay, 8
 Costnätch, châteaux of, 303
 Courgevaux, village of, 26
 Court, 29
 Craveggia, village of, 317
 — baths of, 315
 Cresciano, village of, 268
 Cresta, village of, 380
 Crésuz, 26
 Creux de Champs, 9
 Crispausa, hamlet of, 218
 Cristallina, Val, 216, 275
 Cristallo, Vedretta di, 483
 Crocetta, Lago della, 413
 Crodo, village of, 250
 — baths of, 250
 Cromerthal, the, 353
 Crot, 380
 Croves, village of, 253
 Cuccio torrent, 339
 Cumbels, village of, 296
 Curaglia, 316, 275
 Curciosa Glacier, 320
 Cursola, 317

DACHSEN, village of, 203, 204

Dagmarsellen, 148
 Dala Glacier, 41
 Dala, valley of the, 41
 Dalfazza, 356
 Damma Glacier, 142
 Daone, Val, 473, 478
 Dauben See, the, 37
 Davos, valley of, 373
 Davos Dörfli, hamlet of, 373
 Davos am Platz, 373
 Davos am Platz, Colire to, by the Strela Pass
 (§ 35, Rte. E), 373
 Davos am Platz to Süs, by the Flüela Pass
 (§ 35, Rte. F), 375
 Davos am Platz to Scans, by the Scaletta Pass
 (§ 35, Rte. G), 376
 Davos am Platz to Scans, by the Sertig Pass
 (§ 35, Rte. H), 378
 Davoser See, 373
 Daxlo Grande (3,059'), 26
 Deborence, 14
 Delebio, 401, 458
 Delémont, village of, 29
 Dentro, Val di, 416
 Dervio, village of, 320
 Devera, river, 253
 Devero Alp, 253
 Devil's Bridge, 263
 Diemtigen, village of, 51
 Dietfurt, 240
 Dietikon, 159
 Dimaro, village of, 429
 Dischma Thal, 376
 Dissentis, 215, 275
 — excursions from, 215
 Dissentis, Basle to, by Schaffhausen and Colire
 (§ 27, Rte. C), 202
 Dissentis to Andermatt, by the Oberalp Pass
 (§ 27, Rte. D), 217
 Dissentis to Amsteg (§ 27, Rte. E), 219

ENG

Dissentis to Stachelberg, by the Sand Grat
 (§ 27, Rte. F), 220
 Dissentis, or Flanz, to Stachelberg, by the Kis-
 ten Pass (§ 27, Rte. G), 222
 Dissentis to Bellinzona, by the Lukmanier Pass
 (§ 30, Rte. F), 274
 Dissentis to Airolo, by the Passo dell' Uomo
 (§ 30, Rte. G), 278
 Distel Glacier, 104
 Divegla Alp, 255
 Disasco, village of, 340
 Dolcino, Campo, village of, 321
 Dolcino, Campo, to Mesocco (§ 33, Rte. D), 336
 — by the Passo di Balisiclo, 336
 — by the Passo Bardan, 336
 Dolcino, Campo, Ander to, by the Averthal
 (§ 35, Rte. M), 383
 Domaso, village of, 324
 Domène, baths of, 26
 Domleschgertal, the, 281
 Dongio, 277
 Dongo, village of, 325
 Dörfli, Davos, hamlet of, 373
 Doadè, Vedretta di, 416
 Doadè, Val di, 416
 Drachenhöhle, the, 133
 Drano, 338
 Drosdè, Vedretta di, 416
 Drun torrent, 217
 Druogno, 217
 Drusenthal, the, 355, 360
 Duana Val, 382
 Ducanthal, the, 378
 Dürdingen, or Guin, 25
 Dungal Glacier, 18, 49
 Dungselschuss cascade, 17
 Dürrenboden, 376
 Durin, village of, 298

EBNAT, 340

Edolo, 460
 Edole, Condino to, by Val Daone (§ 40, Rte. C),
 478
 Edolo, Lovere to, by Val di Scalve (§ 39, Rte.
 D), 462
 Edolo to Sondrio, by the Aprica Pass (§ 23, Rte.
 E), 463
 Edolo, Pinzolino to, by Val Genova (§ 40, Rte. B)
 474
 Egerl, Lake of, 171
 Eggerstauden, 239
 Eggiwyl, 129
 Eginenthal, 83
 Eginenthal, village of, 247
 Eigen, village of, 182
 Eiger Glacier, 73
 Einsiedlen, 172
 Elgg, 231
 Elm, village of, 225, 226
 Elm, Ilanz to, in the Sernft Thal, by the Pa-
 nixer Pass (§ 27, Rte. H), 223
 Elm, Richenau to, by the Segnes Pass (§ 27,
 Rte. I), 224
 Elm to Stachelberg, by the Richetti Pass (§ 27,
 Rte. M), 229
 Emet, Val, 383
 Emmatten, village of, 177
 Emme river, 127
 — the Kleine, 128
 Emmenthal, the, 127
 Ems, village of, 211, 280
 Engadine, the, 387

ENG

Engadine, Pasmaunthal to the, passes from the
 (§ 34, Rte. H.), 360
 Engelberg, village of, 174
 Engelberg, Sarnen to (§ 25, Rte. C), 133
 Engelberg, Meyringen to (§ 25, Rte. D), 134
 Engelberger Aa, the, 173
 Engelhörner, the, 66
 Engi, 225, 228
 Engstlen Alp, 135
 Engstligenthal, 47
 Enneda, village of, 189
 Entlebuch, village of, 128
 Entlebuch, the, 128
 Erba, 345
 Erba, Bellaggio to, by Val Assina (§ 33, Rte.
 K.), 344
 Erba, Piano d', 345
 Erlenbach, 21
 Err, Val, 367
 Erstfelden, 175
 Erstfelderthal, 261
 Eschia, Val d', 390
 Escholzmat, village of, 127
 Esino, village of, 455
 Estavayer, 25
 Etivaz, valley of, 11
 Eszli Thal, 220
 Etrilboden, 220

FAEDO, 451

Fählensee, 243
 Faido, 267
 Faido, Locarno to, by Val Versasca (§ 32,
 Rte. B), 308
 Fain, Val del, 398, 412
 Faldumthal, 46
 Faller, Val, 368
 Fargorida, Val de, 475, 477
 Fargorida, Vedretta di, 477
 Farnbühl, 128
 Fätschbach, fall of the, 178, 190
 Faulberg Cave, 88
 Fava, La (8,589'), 14
 Federia, Val, 418
 Fedoz, Val, 386, 389
 Fedoz, Vadred de, 386
 Feldkirch, 350
 Feldkirch to Maienfeld (§ 34, Rte. C), 354
 Fellithal, 262
 Felsberg, 211
 Ferden, hamlet of, 46
 Ferden, Baths of, Leuk to (§ 23, Rte. D), 46
 Fermunthal, the, 352, 362
 Fermunthal, Klein, 368
 Ferrera torrent, 214
 Ferrera, Ausser, 380
 Ferrerathal, the, 380
 Fettan, 392
 Fideris, village of, 356
 — baths of, 356
 Filisur, village of, 370
 Fimberthal, the, 353
 Finstermüns, Ischgl to, by the Vignits Pass,
 363
 Finstermüns, Ischgl to, by the Zebles Pass, 363
 Finstermüns, Miles to, by the Grubelle Joch, 364
 Flumenero, 449
 Flawyl, 223
 Flatbach river, 393
 Fleudra, hamlet of, 11
 Fless, Val, 358
 Fliersch, 351

GAR

Flims, village of, 212, 224
 Flimsfer Fern, glacier of, 224
 Flimsenstein, the, 212
 Flimserswald, the, 212
 Fluellen, 156
 Fluellen to Bellinzona, by the St. Gothard Pass
 (§ 30, Rte. A), 259
 Flühli, oratory of, 132
 Flum torrent, 222
 Flums, 206, 229
 Flümserthal, the, 206
 Folsogno, 216
 Fondo, village of, 441
 Fonds, Chaux de, town of, 7
 Fontana, Val, 402
 Foppiano, 250
 Foppolo, village of, 451
 Forest Cantons, district of the (§ 26), 146
 Formazza district (§ 29), 246
 Formazza, Val, 247, 249
 Formazza (Andermatten) to Airolo, by the
 Passo di San Giacomo (§ 29, Rte. B), 250
 Formazza (Andermatten), Viesch to, by the
 Albrun Pass and Lebendu (§ 29, Rte. C), 251
 Forno, Val, 430
 Forno, Vedretta di, 430
 Foroglio, hamlet of, 312
 Fouly, village of, 13
 Fraële, Val, 443
 Franzanenshöhe, 423
 Frastenz, 350
 Frauenthor, the, 295
 Frauenkirch, 373
 Fribourg, town of, 24, 25
 Fribourg, Vevey to (§ 22, Rte. I), 23
 Friedrichshafen, 231
 Frisal Glacier, 222
 Frisal Thal, 222
 Frodolfo torrent, 425
 Fruthwald, hamlet of, 249
 Frutigen, village of, 34
 Fuldera, 445
 Fum, Val di, 459, 460, 472, 478, 479
 Fum, Vedretta di, 479
 Fuorns, hamlet of, 215
 Furth, village of, 298
 Furva, Val, 425
 Fusine, 451
 Fusio, 310

GABIOL, Val, 475

Gadmen, commune of, 137
 Gais, village of, 236, 238
 Gais, Rorschach to (§ 23, Rte. D), 235
 Galgenen, 183
 Gallarate, 308
 Gallo, Val del, 418
 Galthür, village of, 353
 Galthür to Ardez, by the Futschöll Pass, 362
 Gamchi Glacier, 42
 Gamchi Lücke, the, 100
 Gamchilücke, the, 98
 Gämmerheim torrent, 218
 Gämmerthal, or Val Tiarns, 218
 Gampel, village of, 46
 Gamperthenthal, the, 351
 Gams, 241
 Gandino, village of, 449
 Ganyerthal, the, 355, 360
 Gannerathal, the, 361
 Gardone, 466

GAR

Gardone in Val Trompia, Iso to (§ 39, Rte. H), 466
 Gargellenthal, the, 261
 Gariate, Lago di, 332
 Gaschurn to Klosters, by the Garneira Joch, 361
 Gauerthal, the, 352
 Gauli Glacier, 123, 124
 Gavardina, Val, 484
 Gavia Glacier, 427
 Gaurate, 343
 Gleichholz, hamlet of, 66
 Gelmer See, 79
 Gelten Glacier, 17, 49
 Geltern alp, 17
 Gemmi district, the (§ 23), 27
 Geneveys, Haut, 7
 Genova, Val di, 470, 474
 Gentelthal, 134
 Geren Glacier, 273
 Gersau, 155, 165
 Gertrud, S., village of, 439
 Geschen, village of, 263
 Geschenenthal, 143, 263
 Geschwand, Unter, 165
 Gersau to the Rigi, 165
 Gessenay, town of, 20
 Gestad, 131
 Gestelen, Nieder, 46
 Ghebbio, hamlet of, 256
 Ghiaccio, Lago, 382
 Ghiladone, Serizzo, 405
 Ghirone, 294
 Glessbach waterfall, 61
 Giessen Glacier, 72
 Gornico, 267
 Gliswyl, plain of, 132
 Giudicaria, district of, 472
 Giuf, Val, 217
 Glaris, 372
 Glarus, town of, 188
 Glarus. Schwyz to, by the Prigel Pass (§ 26, Rte. K), 178
 Glarus. Lachen to, by the Wäggi Thal (§ 26, Rte. N), 183
 Glarus to Ragatz, by the Sernfthal and Sardona Glacier (§ 27, Rte. K), 225
 Glarus to Sargans, by the Sernfthal (§ 27, Rte. L), 228
 Glatt river, 204
 Glenner river, 293
 Glems Glacier, 221
 Glems, Val, 221
 Glurns, 445
 Goldau, 165, 168
 Goldau to the Rigi, 165
 Gomagoi, 424, 438
 Gond, hamlet of, 431
 Gonten, village of, 242
 Gordola, 308
 Gottardo, S., 425
 Grafenort, hamlet of, 174
 Graggi, chalet of, 144
 Gramser Ferner, or Zufried Ferner, 439
 Grandson, battle-field of, 7
 Grandvaux, 25
 Gravedona to Bellinzona (§ 33, Rte. F), 337
 Grassen Glacier, 138
 Greifensee, Lake of, 204
 Greifenstein, ruins of, 370
 Greina, Val, 294
 Grevo, 460
 Grialetsch Glacier, 376

HEI

Griante, village of, 327
 Gribellethal, the, 353, 364
 Grimsel Hospice, 79
 Grimsel, Grindelwald to the (§ 24, Rte. K), 112
 — by the Strahleck Pass, 113
 — by the Finsteraar Joch, 116
 — by the Lauteraar Joch, 117
 Grimsel, Meyringen to the, by the Gauli Pass (§ 24, Rte. N), 124
 Grimsel to the Eggischhorn (§ 24, Rte. O), 124
 — by the Oberaar Joch, 125
 — by the Studer Joch, 126
 Grimsel, Mühlenstalden to the, by the Triftgletscher Joch (§ 25, Rte. F), 139
 Gries Glacier, 248
 Grindelwald, village of, 68
 Grindelwald Glacier, Ober, 68
 — Unter, 68
 Grindelwald to the Eggischhorn (§ 24, Rte. I), 106
 — by the Jungfrau Joch, 106
 — by the Eiger Joch, 108
 — by the Mönch Joch, 109
 — by the Vischer Joch, 112
 Grindelwald to the Grimsel (§ 24, Rte. K), 112
 — by the Strahleck Pass, 113
 — by the Finsteraar Joch, 116
 — by the Lauteraar Joch, 117
 Grindelwald Glacier, Ober, 117
 Grindelwald, Meyringen to, by the Bergli Joch (§ 24, Rte. M), 123
 Grion, 12, 13
 Grionne, valley of the, 12
 Griösch, 363
 Gromo, 419
 Gronda, Val, 213
 Grosina, Val, 403, 404
 Grosio, 404, 461
 Grab village, 236
 Grünhorn Glacier, 88
 Grösch, 355
 Grütli, the, 155
 Gruyères, town of, 19
 Gateig, village of, 16, 18
 Guarda, village of, 362, 391
 Guarda, Fattenen in Montafun to, by the Ferment Pass (§ 34, Rte. G), 362
 Guggi Glacier, 72
 Guin, or Düringen, 25
 Gurnigel, baths of, 26
 Guttanen, village of, 78
 Guttannen, Stein Alp to, by the Steinlimmli and Furiwang Passes (§ 25, Rte. G), 142

HAAG, 235, 241

Haag, Weissbad to, by the Saxer Lücke, 239
 Habkeren, village of, 60
 Habkeren, valley of, 128
 Habkerenthal, 60
 Habsburg, castle of, 158
 Hahnenmoos, 52
 Haldenstein, castle of, 209
 Handeck, the, 79
 Haslithal, the, 63
 — Ober, 78
 Hätsingen, village of, 190
 Heiden, 236
 Heiligen Kreuz, hamlet of, 255
 Heirichsbad, 234

HEL

Helle Platte, 79
 Hergiswyl, village of, 132, 151
 Hergottswald, 152
 Herisau, village of, 234
 Herrenrüti, châteaux of, 174
 Herzogenbuchsee, 31
 Hindelbank, 31
 Hinterrhein, village of, 284
 Hinterrhein to the source of the Rhine (§ 31, Rte. B), 286
 Hinterrhein, llans to, by the Valserberg (§ 31, Rte. G), 300
 Hochstetten, village of, 127
 Hohenferner, 431, 438
 Hohle Gasse, the, 162
 Hohen-Rhätien, castle of, 281
 Hohenstollen, the, 132
 Hohentrins, 212
 Hohaand Glacier, 253
 Hölle Chasm, 289
 Hongrin river, 11
 Horben, 129
 Horbis Thal, 174
 Horgen, 161, 186
 Hospenthal, 265
 Hospenthal to Obergestelen, by the Furka Pass (§ 30, Rte. C), 271
 Hospice of St. Gotthard, 265
 Hospital all' Acqua, 251
 Hüf Glacier, 198, 221
 Hummelwald, 233
 Hundwyl, 241

IBACH, 179

Iberg, village of, 173
 Idro, Lake of, 473
 Ifügen, hamlet of, 49
 Ifigenthal, 48
 llans, city of, 213
 llanz, or Dissentis, to Stachelberg, by the Kisten Pass (§ 27, Rte. G), 222
 llanz to Elm, in the Sernit Thal, by the Panizer Pass (§ 27, Rte. H), 223
 llanz to Olivone, by the Vrinthal (§ 31, Rte. E), 294
 llanz to Olivone, by the Zavarella Thal (§ 31, Rte. F), 298
 llanz to Hinterrhein, by the Valserberg (§ 31, Rte. G), 300
 Ill'river, 350
 Ill, valley of the, to the Prattigau, passes from the (§ 34, Rte. F), 360
 Imenstein, hamlet of, 122
 Imagna, Val, 452
 Imfeld, hamlet of, 252
 Immensee, 162, 164
 Immensee to the Rigi, 164
 Incino, 346
 Inden, 41
 Interlaken, town of, 59
 Interlaken and Meyringen, Thun to, or Reichenbach (§ 24, Rte. A), 58
 — by the Lake steamers, 58
 — Thun to Brienz by carriage-road, 63
 — Thun to Brienz by footpath, 64
 Interlaken, Meyringen to, by Grindelwald and Lauterbrunnen (§ 24, Rte. B), 65
 Interlaken to Kandersteg (§ 24, Rte. E), 95
 — by carriage-road, 95
 — by the Saxelenthal, 95
 — by the Sansgrat, 95

KAT

Interlaken to Burgdorf, by the Emmenthal (§ 24, Rte. O), 128
 Intelvi, Val, 339
 Intra, village of, 307
 Intra, or Fallanza, to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Intrasca (§ 32, Rte. K), 317
 Intragna, village of, 315, 316
 Intragna, Val, 318
 Intrasca, Val, 317
 Introbbio, Varenna to (§ 38, Rte. F), 455
 Introbbio to Colico (§ 38, Rte. H), 457
 Ischgl, village of, 353
 Ischgl to Finstermünz, by the Zebles Pass, 363
 Ischgl to Finstermünz, by the Vignitz Pass, 363
 Ischgl to Remüs, by the Fimber Joch, 363
 Isella, 256
 Isella, Viesch to, by the Ritter Pass (§ 29, Rte. E), 254
 Isella to Premia, by the Val Cherasca (§ 29, Rte. F), 256
 Iseltwald, village of, 65
 Iselten, 176
 Isenfluh, village of, 76, 96
 Isenthal, village of, 176
 Isenthal, Klein, 176
 Iseo, Lake of, 460
 Iseo, 461
 Iseo to Gardone in Val Trompia (§ 39, Rte. H), 466
 Isola Comacina, 328
 Isolaccia, village of, 416
 Isone, 333
 Isorno river, 315

JACOBSBAD, 242

Jaffischthal, 255
 Jagi Glacier, 93
 Jamthal, the, 253, 362
 Jamthaler Ferner, 362
 Jaun, or Jogne, river, 11
 Jaun, village of, 12
 Jenats, village of, 356
 Jenisberg, village of, 372
 Jogne, or Jaun, river, 11
 Joux, Lac de, 7
 Juf, hamlet of, 381
 Jun'frau Glacier, 88
 Jüngbrunnen, the, 135

KALFEUSER THAL, 227

Kanalthal, the, 299
 Kander river, 33
 Kander Glacier, 101
 Kandersteg, village of, 34
 Kandersteg, Thun to, by the Kien Thal (§ 23, Rte. B), 41
 Kandersteg to Turtman, or Visp, by the Löt-schen Pass (§ 23, Rte. C), 44
 Kandersteg to Lauenen, by Adelboden and Ander Lenk (§ 23, Rte. G), 51
 Kandersteg, Interlaken to (§ 24, Rte. E), 95
 Kandersteg, Lauterbrunnen to (§ 24, Rte. F), 96
 — by the Seßnen Furka, 96
 — by the Tschingel Pass, 97
 Kappel, 240
 Kärsleenthal, 193
 Käseren Alp, Ober, 242
 Kästris, 212
 Katsis, village of, 281

KEH

Kehle Glacier,
 Kerns, village of, 132
 Kienholz, 62
 Kien Thal, the, 42
 Kienthal, village of, 42, 96
 Kippel, Baths of, Leuk to (§ 23, Rte. D), 46
 Kippel, village of, 45, 46, 103
 Kirchbergerthal, 439
 Klön See, 179
 Klösterli, 165
 Klosters, commune of, 359
 Klosters to Lavin, by the Laviner Joch (§ 34, Rte. E), 360
 Klosters, St. Gallenkirch to, by the Schlappiner Joch, 361
 Klosters, Gaschurn to, by the Garneira Joch, 361
 Klosters, Pattenen to, by the Sardasca Pass, 362
 Klosters, Lens to, by Davos (§ 35, Rte. D), 372
 Klosterthal, the, 351
 Klaus, the cleft so called, 12
 Königsfelden, abbey of, 188
 Krauchthal, 228
 Kray Alp, 243
 Kreuzerberg, 189
 Kriegalp Thal, 255
 Küblis, village of, 65, 356
 Küblis, Schruns to, by the Gampadel Joch (?), 360
 Küblis, Schruns to, by the Piasseggen Pass, 361
 Kùhalpthal, the, 378
 Kuppelwiese, 439
 Küssnacht, village of, 162, 163
 Küssnachter See, 153
 Küssnacht to the Rigi, 163
 Kyburg, castle of, 204

LAAS, village of, 434
 Laas to Suldén, by the Laaserthal (§ 37, Rte. E), 434
 Laaseralm, 434
 Laaserthal, 434
 Laaserthal Ferner, 434
 Laax, 212
 Lachen, 187
 Lachen to Schwyz or Glarus, by the Wäggi Thal (§ 26, Rte. N), 183
 Laglio, 328
 Laino, 340
 Lambro river, 344
 Lämmeren Glacier, 52, 53
 Lana, Unter, 440
 — Ober, 440
 Landeck, 351
 Landeck, Bregenz to, by Feldkirch and the Arlberg Pass (§ 34, Rte. A), 350
 Landeck, Bludenz to, by Montafun and the Paznaunthal (§ 34, Rte. B), 352
 Lang Thal, 254
 Langnau, 127
 Langwies, village of, 374
 Landquart torrent, 208
 Landquart bridge, 355
 Landquart station, 355
 Lanzada, village of, 411
 Larcenthal, the, 353
 Laris, Vedretta di, 475
 Latsch, 431
 Latsch, Santa Catarina to, by the Passo Cevendale (§ 37, Rte. C), 430

LIO

Latte, Fiume, 331
 Lätterbach, 22
 Laubeck, gorge of, 20
 Lauenen, 17, 52
 Lauenen, Kandersteg to, by Adelboden and An der Lenk (§ 23, Rte. F), 51
 Lauenen See, 17
 Lauffen, 29
 Lauffenburg, town of, 202
 Laupen, 24
 Lausanne, town of, 8
 Lausanne to Bernes (§ 22, Rte. K), 24
 Lauter See, 218
 Lauterbrunnen, valley of, 75
 Lauterbrunnen, village of, 75
 Lauterbrunnen to Kandersteg (§ 24, Rte. F), 96
 — by the Seffnen Furke, 96
 — by the Tschingel Pass, 97
 Lauterbrunnen to Turtman, by the Lötschen-thal (§ 24, Rte. G), 101
 Lauterbrunnen to the Äggischhorn, by the Lötschen Lücke, or the Lawinen Thor (§ 24, Rte. H), 103
 — by the Petersgrat and Lötschen Lücke, 104
 — by the Lawinen Thor, 105
 Lavace torrent, 441
 Lavaz, Val, 293
 Laveno, 307, 343
 Laveno to Como, by Varese (§ 33, Rte. I), 343
 Laver, Val, 363
 Lavertezzo, village of, 308
 Lavin, 391
 Lavin, Klosters to, by the Laviner Joch (§ 34, Rte. E), 360
 Lavirum, Val, 390, 418
 Lavizzara, Val, 311
 Lax, 83
 Lebendu lake, 254
 Lécherette, 11
 Lecco, town of, 332
 Lecco, Lago di, 331
 Lecco, Como to, by Erba (§ 33, Rte. I), 345
 Lecco to Bellano, by Val Sassina (§ 33, Rte. E), 453
 Ledro, Lake of, 483
 Ledro, Val di, 483
 Ledro, Pieve di, 483
 Ledro, Pieve di, to Tione (§ 40, Rte. F), 484
 Legno, Ponte di, to Santa Catarina, by the Gavia Pass (§ 39, Rte. F), 463
 Lei, Val di, 382, 383
 Leissingen, village of, 63, 95
 Lenk, An der, 48
 Lenk, An der, to the Baths of Leuk (§ 23, Rte. G), 53
 Lenno, village of, 328
 Lenta Glacier, 300
 Lens to Klosters, by Davos (§ 25, Rte. D), 372
 Lenz, village of, 366
 Lepontine Alps, 245
 Lesina, Val, 401
 Leutenfall, the, 237
 Leuk, or Louèche, 41
 Leuk, Baths of, 39
 Leuk, Baths of, Paris to the, by Basle and Thun (§ 23, Rte. A), 28
 Leuk, Baths of, to Ferden or Kippel (§ 23, Rte. D), 46
 Leuk, Baths of, to An der Lenk (§ 23, Rte. G), 52
 Leventina, Val, 266
 Lichtensteig, 233
 Lichtenstein, castle of, 20

LIC

Lichtenstein, principality of, 384
 Lieth 1, 30
 Limmern Alp, 222
 Limmern river, 193
 Limmernbach torrent, 222
 Limmernobel, the, 192
 Linththal, village of, 190
 Lioson, Lake of, 9
 Liro torrent, 324, 337
 Lischanna, Vadret, 392
 Lisighaus, hamlet of, 240
 L. vigno, Val, 416, 418
 Livrio, Val del, 401, 451
 Lizerne river, 14
 Locarno district (§ 32), 303
 Locarno, town of, 305
 Locarno to Faido, by Val Verzasca (§ 32, Rte. B), 308
 Locarno to Airole, by the Val Lavizzara (§ 32, Rte. C), 309
 Locarno to Airole, by Val Bavona (§ 32, Rte. D), 311
 Locarno to Andermatten in Val Formazza (§ 32, Rte. E), 314
 Locarno to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Onserone (§ 32, Rte. G), 315
 Locarno to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Viguzzo (§ 32, Rte. H), 316
 Locarno to Prentia, by Val Rovana (§ 32, Rte. F), 315
 Locle, village of, 7
 Lodrone, 473
 Lodrone. Breno to, by the Croce Domini Pass (§ 39, Rte. G), 465
 Lodrone, Breccia to, by Val Trompia (§ 39, Rte. I), 466
 Lodrone to Riva, by Val Ampola and the Lake of Ledro (§ 40, Rte. E), 482
 Lohn, village of, 243
 Lombach torrent, 60
 Lombard Alps, 447, 448
 Lombardo, Mezzo, 429
 Lontsch torrent, cascades of the, 181
 Lorina torrent, 277
 Lorina, Val, 485
 Lostallo, 287
 Lötschen Glacier, 104
 Lötschenthal, the, 103
 Lovere, village of, 462
 Lovere to Edoles, by Val di Scalve (§ 39, Rte. D), 462
 Lowerz, 165, 169
 Lowerz to the Rigi, 165
 Lu, village of, 445
 Lucerne, town of, 132, 149
 Lucerne, Berne to, by the Entlebuch (§ 24, Rte. P), 127
 Lucerne. Brienz or Meyringen to, by the Brünig (§ 25, Rte. A), 130
 Lucerne, Basle to, by Zurich (§ 26, Rte. B), 157
 Lucerne to Schwyz and Brunnen (§ 26, Rte. C), 168
 Lucerne, Lake of, 153
 Lucendro, Lago di, 265
 Luchsingen, 189
 Lugano, town of, 334
 Lugnetthal, the, 295
 Luno, village of, 307, 337
 Luno to Menaggio, by Lugano (§ 33, Rte. G), 337
 Lumbrein, village of, 296
 Lumino, 287
 Lüner See, the, 351

MAT

Lüner See to Seewis, 360
 Lungern, village of, 130
 Lungern, Lake of, 130
 Lütichine, Sch. arze, 71
 Lütichine, Weiss, 76
 Luxeuil, village of, 356
 Luxenstiege, fortress of, 354

MADATSCHFERNER, 423

Maderanertal, 194, 269
 Madrano, village of, 278
 Madonna del Monte, La, at Varese, 343
 Madre, Val, 401
 Madriserthal, the, 383
 Madritschthal, 436
 Madulein, village of, 390
 Magadino, 304
 Maggia, village of, 309
 Maggia, Val, 309
 Maggiore, Lago, 306
 Magreglio, 344
 Malen, village of, 138
 Malenbach, torrent of the, 138
 Malenfeld, town of, 208, 355
 Malenfeld, Feldkirch to (§ 34, Rte. C), 354
 Malenfeld to Süs, by the Prättigau and the Vereina Pass (§ 34, Rte. D), 355
 Maienthal, the, 138
 Mala, Via, the, 282
 Maladers, village of, 374
 Malans, village of, 208, 355
 Malé, village of, 429
 Malé to Trafoi, by the Suldenthal (§ 37, Rte. F), 435
 Malé to St. Pankraz in the Ultenthal (§ 37, Rte. H), 429
 Malé in Val di Sole to Brescia, by the Tonale Pass and Val Camonica (§ 39, Rte. A), 449
 Malé to Saldò on the Lake of Garda, by Val Rendena and the Lake of Idro (§ 40, Rte. A), 460
 Malenco, Val, 402, 409
 Malero torrent, 402
 Malgrate, 346
 Malleray, 30
 Mals, 424, 445
 Mals, Bormio to (§ 37, Rte. A), 420
 Mals, Zernetz to, by the Ofen Pass and Val Mustair (§ 37, Rte. L), 444
 Mals, Schuls to, by Val Scarla (§ 37, Rte. M), 445
 Mals, Remis to, by Val d'Uina (§ 37, Rte. N), 446
 Malvaglia, Val, 277
 Malvaglia, village of, 277
 Mandello, village of, 331
 Mandron hut, 475, 477
 Mare, Val della, 428, 437
 Margno, village of, 457
 Maria, village of, 387
 Maria Schmels, 431
 Märjelen See, 86
 Marmorera, village of, 368
 Marschlins, towers of, 208
 Marozzo, Val, 392
 Martinet, Glacier de, 13
 Martinsbruck, 393
 Martinsloch, the, 224
 Marza, Val, 482
 Masino, Val, 405
 Masino, Bagni del, 406
 Massa river, 84
 Matarotto, Vedretta di, 475, 477

MAT

Mathon, village of, 238
 Matt, 226, 228
 Matten, hamlet of, 48
 Mättthal, 255
 Maurone, Sasso, 404
 Mayenwand, 82
 Mazza, Val, 464
 Mazzo, 403
 Mech See, 132
 Medelser Glacier, 215, 275
 Medelserthal, the, 275
 Meglis Alp, 228
 Mellen, village of, 186
 Melano, village of, 342
 Melch Thal, the, 132
 Melchthal, village of, 132
 Meledro river, 429
 Melesza river, 305, 316
 Melide, 335
 Mella river, 466
 Meis, 206, 228
 Menaggio, 325
 Menaggio, Luino to, by Lugano (§ 33, Rte. G), 337
 Mendrisio, village of, 335
 Mera, Val, 415
 Meran, Rabbi to, by the Ultenthal (§ 37, Rte. G), 439
 Meran, Cles to (§ 37, Rte. I), 441
 Merlingen, 64
 Merzenthal, the, 247
 Mesocco, Val, 286
 Mesocco, village of, 286
 Mesocco, Campo Dolcino to (§ 33, Rte. D), 336
 — by the Passo di Balnisio, 336
 — by the Passo Bardan, 336
 Meyerhof, hamlet of, 213
 Meyringen, village of, 63
 Meyringen, Thun to (§ 24, Rte. A), 58
 Meyringen to Interlaken, by Grindelwald and Lauterbrunnen (§ 24, Rte. B), 65
 Meyringen to Briegg, by the Grimsel (§ 24, Rte. C), 77
 Meyringen, Rosenlail to, by the Urbachthal and Weitsattel (§ 24, Rte. L), 121
 Meyringen to Grindelwald, by the Bergli Joch (§ 24, Rte. M), 123
 Meyringen to the Grimsel, by the Gauli Pass (§ 24, Rte. N), 124
 Meyringen to Lucerne, by the Brünig (§ 25, Rte. A), 130
 Meyringen to Stanstad, by the Melch Thal (§ 25, Rte. B), 132
 Meyringen to Engelberg (§ 25, Rte. D), 134
 Meyringen to Wasen, by the Susten Pass (§ 25, Rte. E), 137
 Mezzo Lombardo, 429
 — Tedesco, 430
 Mezzola, Lago di, 321
 Mies to Finstermünz, by the Gribelle Joch, 364
 Milan, city of, 333
 Milan, Colico to, by Lecco (§ 33, Rte. B), 330
 Minor, Val, 413
 Mitlödi, 189
 Mitterbad, 440
 Moesola, Lago di, 285
 Moffette, the, 292
 Molins, 367
 Molkenkur, 170, 231
 Mollis, village of, 188
 Moltrasio, 329
 Molveno, Lake of, 486
 Molveno, village of, 487

NAM

Mompé Medels, village of, 275
 Mondadizza, 404
 Montafun, valley of, 352
 Montagna, vineyards of, 402
 Montboron, 20
 Monte, Val del, 428
 Montorfano, Lake of, 345
 Montreux, 8
 Monza, 332
 Morat, town of, 26
 Moiat, Lake of, or Murton See, 26
 Morbegno, 401
 Morbegno to the Val Bregaglia, by Val Masino (§ 36, Rte. F), 405
 Morbegno, Bergamo to, by the Passo di Sam Marco (§ 38, Rte. C), 453
 Morbegno, Piazza to, by Val Stabina (§ 38, Rte. D), 452
 Morbegno to Bellano, by Val Varrone (§ 38, Rte. G), 456
 Morge river, 15
 Morignone, Serra di, 404
 Morobbia, Val, 337
 Morte, Glacier de la Plaine, 47, 56
 Morter, 431
 Morteratsch Glacier, 395
 Morzeys, 11
 Morzé, Glacier de, 18
 Mosses, hamlet of, 11
 Motlers, 5
 Mouchard, 4
 Moudon, town of, 25
 Moutiers, Val, or Münsterthal, 29
 Moutiers Grandval, 29
 Muccia Glacier, 285
 Muggia, Val, 342
 Muggio, village of, 342
 Muglis, glen of, 371
 Mühlstalden, village of, 137
 Mühlensalden to the Grimsel, by the Trift-gletscher Joch (§ 25, Rte. F), 139
 Mühlethal, village of, 137
 Mühlethal, the, 225
 Mühlstein, 34
 Mühlhorn, 205
 Münster, village of (§ 24, Rte. C), 82
 Münster, village of (§ 37, Rte. I), 445
 Münsterthal, or Val Moutiers (§ 23, Rte. A), 29
 Münsterthal (§ 24, Rte. C), 83
 Münsterthal, or Val Mustair (§ 37, Rte. L), 445
 Muotta river, 179
 Muotta, village of, 179
 Muotta to Aldorf (§ 26, Rte. L), 181
 — by the Kinzig Kulm, 181
 — by the Riesenstaldenthal, 182
 Muotta to Stachelberg, by the Bislthal (§ 26, Rte. M), 182
 Muottathal, the, 179
 Murg, 205
 Mürren, hamlet of, 76
 Murten See, or Lake of Morat, 26
 Musso, castle of, 323
 Mustair, V., 442, 445
 Muttan Glacier, 271
 Muttan See, 222
 Muttenthal, the, 271

NÄFELS, village of, 188
 Nalps, chalets of, 217
 Nalps, Bolkata de, 217
 Nalpsar Thal, 217
 Nambino, Val, 470

NAM

Nambrone, Val, 471
 Nandro, Val, 367
 Narcane, Val di, 476
 Narcane, Vedretta di, 476
 Narcanello, the, 476
 Nardis, 458
 Nardis, Alp of, 471
 Nardis, Vedretta di, 471
 Narrenbach, 41
 Narret, Lago di, 311
 Naters, 84
 Nauders, 393
 Nauders, Chiavenna to, by the Val Bregaglia and Engadine (§ 36, Rte. A), 385
 Neinerthal, the, 439
 Nellenbalm, the, 71
 Nenzing, 351
 Nensing to Seewis, by the Grosse Furka, 360
 Nensing to Seewis, by the Kleine Furka, 360
 Nero, Lago, 313, 413
 Nesselthal, village of, 137
 Nesslau, village of, 240
 Nesslau to St. Gall, by Urnäsch (§ 28, Rte. H), 241
 Nesslau to Weissbad (§ 28, Rte. I), 242
 Nesslau to Wesen (§ 28, Rte. K), 242
 Nesso, 326
 Nest Glacier, 103
 Netstal, village of, 188, 189
 Neuchâtel, town of, 6
 Neuchâtel, Lake of, 6
 Neueneck, 24
 Neuf, Pont, 15
 Neuhaus, village of, 58
 Neukirch, village of, 302
 Nicolaus, St., 439
 Nicolo, S., village of, 425
 Nidau, 30
 Nieder See, 188
 Niederbach, the, 225
 Niederwald, 83
 Nidwalden, 133
 Noiraigue, 5
 Nolla torrent, 281
 Non, Val di, or Nonsberg, 429
 Nos torrent, 429
 Nossa, Ponte di, 449
 Nufenen, hamlet of, 284
 Nüsidern, 351

OBER SEE, 184

Oberaar Glacier, 125
 Oberalp See, 218
 Obergestelen, village of, 83, 247
 Obergestelen to Domo d'Ossola, by the Gries Pass (§ 29, Rte. A), 247
 Obergestelen, Hospenthal to, by the Furka Pass (§ 30, Rte. C), 271
 Obergestelen to Airolo, by the Nufenen Pass (§ 30, Rte. D), 273
 Oberhalbstein, 367
 Oberhofen, village of, 64
 Oberhorn See, 98
 Oberland Tariff, the, 54, 57
 Oberland. See Bernese Oberland
 Oberried, 235
 Obersaxen, 213
 Oberschönenbach, 179
 Oberstaffelbach, the, 133
 Obervatz, village of, 369
 Oberwald, 83
 Ochsenthal, the, 363

PAR

Oeschinen See, 43'
 Oex, Château d', 20
 Oex, Château d', town of, 11
 Oex, Château d', Ormond Dessus to (§ 22, Rte. B), 11
 Ofen Wirtshaus, the, 444
 Oggebbio, 307
 Oulio river, 460
 Olgia, village of, 316
 Olginate, 332
 Olginate, Lago di, 332
 Olgisca, village of, 330
 Olivone, 277, 294
 Olivone, Trons to, by the Greina Pass (§ 31, Rte. D), 292
 Olivone, Ilanz to, by the Vrinthal (§ 31, Rte. E), 294
 Olivone, Ilanz to, by the Zavarella Thal (§ 31, Rte. F), 298
 Olmo, village of, 451
 Olten, 31
 Onserone, Val, 315
 Orasso, 317
 Ormond Dessus, or Plan des Iles, 9
 Ormond Dessus, Paris to, by Neuchâtel and Lausanne (§ 22, Rte. A), 4
 Ormond Dessus to Château d'Oex and Bulle (§ 22, Rte. B), 11
 Ormond Dessus to Bex (§ 22, Rte. C), 12
 Ormond Dessus, Saanen to (§ 22, Rte. F), 18
 Ormonds, Val des, 9
 Orsi, Val degli, 427
 Orso, Buca dell', 328
 Orteler district (§ 37), 419
 Orteler Glacier, 425
 Osogna, village of, 268
 Osso, village of, 253
 Ossola, Domo d', 250—Val d', 247
 Ossola, Domo d', Obergestelen to, by the Gries Pass (§ 29, Rte. A), 247
 Ossola, Domo d', Locarno to, by Val Onserone (§ 32, Rte. G), 315
 Ossola, Domo d', Locarno to, by Val Vigorzo (§ 32, Rte. H), 316
 Ossola, Domo d', Canobbio to, by Val Canobbina (§ 32, Rte. I), 317
 Ossola, Domo d', Pallanza or Intra to, by Val Intrasca (§ 32, Rte. K), 317
 Osola, Val d', 308
 Osteno, 340
 Ouchy, 8

PAGNONE, village of, 457

Palazzolo, village of, 461
 Pali Dulca lake, 219
 Pallanza, village of, 307
 Pallanza, or Intra, to Domo d'Ossola, by Val Intrasca (§ 32, Rte. K), 317
 Pallobbia, Val, 460
 Pallù Glacier, 398
 Pancraz, St., village of, 440
 Pancraz, St., in the Unterthal, Malè to (§ 37, Rte. H), 441
 Panix, hamlet of, 223
 Pantenbrücke, the, 192
 Paradies, 288
 Paris to Ormond Dessus, by Neuchâtel and Lausanne (§ 22, Rte. A), 4
 Paris to the baths of Leuk, by Basle and Thun (§ 22, Rte. A), 28
 Parpan, village of, 366
 Partnaunthal, 361

PAT

Pattenen, village of, 352
 Pattenen to Klosters, by the Sardasca Pass (?), 362
 Pattenen in Montafun to Guarda, by the Fermunt Pass (§ 34, Rte. G), 362
 Payerne, town of, 25
 Pasnaun, 353
 Pasnaunthal, the, 353
 Pasnaunthal to the Engadine, passes from the (§ 34, Rte. H), 352
 Pazzola, Val, or V. Terms, 217
 Peccia, village of, 310
 Peccia, Val, 314
 Pedenosso, village of, 443
 Pederthal, 434
 Peiden, baths of, 298
 Peilerthal, the, 300
 Peist, village of, 374
 Pejo, 428
 Pejo, Val di, 428
 Pelizzano, village of, 428
 Pelugo, 471
 Pentirone, Val, 277
 Perledo, 455
 Pers, Vadret, 395
 Pescarzo, 460
 Pesciora, Glacier of, 273
 Peterzell, village of, 233
 Pezzo, village of, 463
 Pfäfers, village of, 208
 Pfäfers, hot springs of, 206
 Pfafferthal, Ausser, 108
 — Inner, 103
 Pfahlbauten, 413
 Pinazzo, village of, 320
 Piazza to Morbegno, by Val Stabina (§ 38, Rte. D), 452
 Pierre Pertuis, the, 30
 Pieve di Ledro, 467, 483
 Pieve di Ledro to Tione (§ 40, Rte. F), 484
 Pintga, Val, 221
 Pinzolo, village of, 470
 Pinzolo to Edöle, by Val Genova (§ 40, Rte. B), 474
 Pinzolo to Riva, by the Bocca di Brenta and Molveno (§ 40, Rte. H), 486
 Piombo, Buca del, 346
 Piona, Lago di, 330
 Piora, Val, 278
 Pischea Glacier, 357
 Piscidella, village of, 413
 Pitsch, village of, 293
 Piuro, site of the town of, 385
 Plafna, Val, 392
 Plans, Les, 13
 Platta, 216
 Platta, 275
 Plattamala, 414
 Plattas Alp, 216
 Platten, hamlet of, 103, 105
 Plessur torrent, 210, 374
 Pieun Thal, the, 212
 Pilma torrent, 431
 Pliniana, Villa, 329
 Plons, 206
 Polaveno, village of, 466
 Pommat, village of, 249
 Ponal torrent, 483
 Pont, Le, 7
 Pontarlier, town of, 4
 Ponte, village of, 371, 390
 Ponte, Bormio to, by the Casana Pass, 418
 Ponte, Al, chalets, of, 253

RAT

Ponte, Capo di, 450
 Pontresina, village of, 393
 Pontresina, Samaden to (§ 36, Rte. B), 393
 Pontresina, excursions from, 394, 397
 Pontresina to Chiesa in Val Malenco, by the Capitachin and Scerscen Passes (§ 36, Rte. H), 410
 Pontresina to Bormio (§ 36, Rte. L), 41
 Poras Glacier, 217
 Porcellina, Val, 406
 Porchabella, Vadred da, Glacier of, 371
 Porlezza, village of, 338
 Porlezza, Aregno to, by the Val Intelvi (§ 38, Rte. H), 339
 Poschiavo, village of, 413
 Poschiavo, Chiesa to, by the Passo di Canciano (§ 36, Rte. I), 411
 Poschiavo, Lago di, 414
 Prad, village of, 424
 Prad, Santa Catarina to (§ 37, Rte. D), 432
 Prättigau district (§ 34), 349
 Prättigau, passes from the valley of the Ill to the (§ 34, Rte. F), 360
 Prato, village of, 310
 Prato, Val di, 310
 Premadio, 416
 Premana, village of, 457
 Premia, village of, 250, 254
 Premia, Viesch to, by the Binnenthal (§ 29, Rte. D), 253
 Premia, Isella to, by the Val Cherasca (§ 29, Rte. F), 256
 Premia, Locarno to, by Val Rovana (§ 32, Rte. F), 315
 Prese, Le, 414
 Preseglie, 467
 Prestine, 452, 465
 Promontogno, 386
 Proves, village of, 441
 Prunas, Val, 390
 Puntaiglas Glacier, 214
 Pusiano, Lago di, 346

QUARTEN, 205

Quinten, village of, 205, 244
 Quinto, village of, 266

RABBI, village of, 435

Rabbi to Meran, by the Ultenthal (§ 37, Rte. G), 439
 Rabbiosa torrent, 321
 Rabbiosa torrent (§ 27, Rte. C), 208
 Rabbiosa torrent (§ 35, Rte. A), 366
 Rabbiosa torrent, 302
 Ragatz, 206
 Ragatz, Glarus to, by the Sernthal and Sardona Glacier (§ 27, Rte. K), 225
 Ragatz, Richenau to, by the Kunkels Pass (§ 27, Rte. N), 229
 Rallingen, 64
 Ranit, the, 131, 132
 Randen, Hoh, 203
 Ranzo, village of, 458
 Rappen Glacier, 252
 Rappenthal, the, 252
 Rapperschwyli, town of, 173, 187, 204
 Rapperschwyli, Schwyz to, by Einsiedlen (§ 26, Rte. E), 173
 Raron, 45
 Ratevel, 23

RAU

Rauracorum, Augusta, 29
 Räsli Glacier, 49
 Realp, hamlet of, 271
 Reckingen, 83
 Redorda, Val, 306
 Reichenau, 211
 Reichenau to Elm, by the Segnes Pass (§ 27, Rte. I), 224
 Reichenau to Ragatz, by the Kunkels Pass (§ 27, Rte. N), 229
 Reichenau to Splügen, by Savina and the Löchliberg Pass (§ 31, Rte. H), 301
 Reichenbach, 34
 Reichenbach, Thun to (§ 24, Rte. A), 58
 Reichenbach, 63
 Reichenburg, 187
 Reidenbach, 21
 Reithad, 241
 Reisthal, the, 352
 Remüs, village of, 363, 393
 Remüs, Ischgl to, by the Fimber Joch, 363
 Remüs to Mals, by Val d'Uina (§ 37, Rte. N), 446
 Rendena, Val, 470, Pieve di Val, 472
 Renfen Glacier, 123
 Renfer Joch, 125
 Rettau, Lake of, 18
 Retto, Val di, 404
 Rhätian Alps, 347
 Rhäzuna, castle of, 281
 Rhein, Vorder, valley of the, 211
 Rhein, the Averser, 379
 Rhein, the Medelser, 275
 Rheinau, monastery of, 203
 Rheineck, 334
 Rheinwald, 284
 Rheinwald Glacier, 288
 Rhine, Falls of the, 202
 Rhine, valley of the, Weissbad to the (§ 28, Rte. F), 239
 Rhine, Hinterrhein to the source of the (§ 31, Rte. B), 287
 Rhone Glacier, 82
 Richisau, hamlet of, 479
 Richterschwyl, village of, 172, 186
 Richterschwyl, Schwyz to, by Rothenthurm (§ 26, Rte. D), 171
 Rieder Alp, the, 93
 Riedern, village of, 181
 Riein, 298
 Riemenstalden, village of, 181
 Riemenstaldenthal, the, 181
 Rière torrent, 50
 Ringgenberg, the, 60
 Ritom, Lago di, 278
 Riva, 482
 Riva, on the Lake of Garda, Tione to (§ 40, Rte. D), 481
 Riva, Lodrone to, by Val Ampola and the Lake of Ledro (§ 40, Rte. E), 482
 Riva, Pinzolo to, by the Bocca di Brenta and Molveno (§ 40, Rte. H), 486
 Riviera, 268
 Roasco torrent, 408
 Rochetta, 429
 Rocchetta, Val, 475
 Rofa, defile of, 284
 Romedio, Val, 442
 Romond, 25
 Rongella, village of, 280
 Rorschach, 233
 Rorschach, Winterthur to, by railway (§ 28, Rte. A), 231

SAI

Rorschach to Sargans and Coire, by railway (§ 28, Rte. C), 234
 Rorschach to Trogen, Gais, Appenzell, and Weissbad (§ 28, Rte. D), 235
 Rösä, La, 404
 Rosanna river, 351
 Roseg Glacier, excursion from Pontresina to, 396
 Rosenlazi Glacier, 66, 122—baths of, 66
 Rosenlazi to Meyringen, by the Urbachthal and Weitsattel (§ 34, Rte. L), 121
 Rosimferner, 434
 Rosimthal, 434, 437
 Rossa, 292
 Rossa, Acqua, 279
 Rossa, Vedretta, 437
 Rossfall, the, 241
 Rossinières, village of, 20
 Rothbach Fall, 239
 Röthelbach, the, 193, 236
 Rothenthurm, 171
 Rothe Kumm Glacier, 53
 Rothe Thal, 17
 Rothgrättli, the, 176
 Rothsattel, 127
 Rothstock Glacier, 176j
 Roththal, the, 105
 Rougemont, or Rothberg, village of, 20
 Rovana river, 310, Val, 314, 315
 Roveredo, village of, 287
 Roveredo, Chiavenna to (§ 33, Rte. E), 326
 Roveredo, San Bernardino to, by Val Calanca (§ 31, Rte. C), 292
 Rovio, village of, 3 2
 Ruäras, village of, 217
 Rubi Alp, 272
 Rübschauen, 175
 Ruffredo, Val, 442, village of, 442
 Rugen, Klein, 59
 Ruis, village of, 213
 Ruppleten, 198
 Russein Thäler, 220
 Russein, Val, 220
 Ruti, 235
 Rüti, Weissbad to the, by the Kamor, 239

S AANEN, town of, 16, 20
 Saanen, Sion to (§ 22, Rte. E), 15
 Saanen by Sanetsch Pass, 15
 — by the Gelten Pass, 16
 Saanen to Ormond Dessus (§ 22, Rte. F), 18
 — by the Lake of Arnen, 18
 — by Gsteig and the Col de Pillon, 18
 — by Launen and the Chrinnen Pass, 18
 Sabbia, Val, 461
 Sachseln, village of, 131
 Sagliains, Val, 357
 St. Anten, 351
 St. Antonierthal, the, 360
 St. Christoph, inn and church of, 351
 St. Denis, Châtel, 19
 St. Gall, town of, 232
 St. Gall, Usnach to (§ 28, Rte. B), 233
 St. Gall to Altstädten (§ 28, Rte. K), 238
 — by Trogen, 238
 — by Gais, 238
 St. Gall, Nesslau to, by Urnäsch (§ 28, Rte. H), 241
 St. Gallenkirch, 352
 St. Gallenkirch to Klosters, by the Schlappiner Joch, 361

SAI

St. Gallenkirch to Küblis, by the St. Antönier Joch, 361
 St. Gothard district (§ 30), 258
 St. Johann, Alt, 240
 St. Margarethen, 234
 St. Moritz, Baths of, 388
 St. Moritz, Bevers to, by Val Bever (§ 36, Rte. C), 398
 St. Moritzer See, 398
 St. Pankras, village of, 440, 441
 St. Peter, 299, 300
 Sainte, Val, 26
 Salez, 235
 Salina, town of, 4
 Salo, 474
 Sald on the Lake of Garda, Malè to, by Val Rendena and the Lake of Idro (§ 40, Rte. A), 469
 Salt, mineral spring of, 431
 Salux, village of, 367
 Samäden, village of, 389
 Samäden, Coire to, by the Julier Pass (§ 35, Rte. A), 365
 Samäden, Coire to, by the Albula Pass (§ 35, Rte. C), 370
 Samäden to Pontresina (§ 36, Rte. B), 393
 Samäden Tirano, by the Bernina Pass (§ 36, Rte. K), 412
 Sambuco, Val, 311
 Samina Thal, 350
 Saminathal to Seewis, pass from, 350
 Samuauenthal, the, 364
 Sampnoir, Val, 364, 393
 Sämtisersee, the, 243
 San Bernardino, village of, 284, 285
 San Bernardino to Roveredo, by Val Calanca (§ 21, Rte. C), 292
 San Carlo, hamlet of (§ 32, Rte. D), 312
 San Carlo, (§ 36, Rte. K), 413
 San Colombano, village of, 466
 San Giacomo, Val di, 321
 San Pellegrino, 452
 San Valentino, Val di, 472
 Sand Alp, Ober, 193
 — Unter, 193
 Sandbach, the, 192
 Sand Glacier, 195
 Sanfeuron châteaux, 15
 Sanfeuron Glacier, 15
 Sanguinera, Val, 465
 Santa Catarina to Latsch, by the Passo Cevendale (§ 37, Rte. C), 430
 Santa Catarina to Prad (§ 37, Rte. D), 432
 Santa Catarina, Ponte di Legno to, by the Gavia Pass (§ 39, Rte. F), 463
 Santa Domenica, 292
 Santa Maria, village of, 442, 445
 Santa Maria, hospice of, 276
 Santa Maria, Bormio to (§ 37, Rte. K), 442
 Santa Maria Maggiore, 317
 Saosen, Lake of, 416
 Sarche, Le, village of, 481
 Sargans, village of, 235
 Sargans, Glarus to, by the Sernthal (§ 27, Rte. L), 228
 Sargans and Coire, Rorschach to, by railway (§ 28, Rte. C), 234
 Sargans, Wyl to, by the Toggenburg (§ 28, Rte. G), 240
 Sarnen, Lake of, 131
 Sarnen, 131
 Sarnen to Engelberg (§ 25, Rte. C), 133
 Sarnico, village of, 463

SCH

Sassella, 401
 Sassina Val, 443
 Sasso, La Madonna del, convent and sanctuary of, 305
 Savlen Platz, village of, 302
 Saviertal, 301
 Savio, Val, 460
 Savogno, village of, 383
 Sax, village of, 240
 Saxer Lücke, 239
 Saxeten, village of, 95
 Saxetenthal, the, 95
 Scala, Lago della, 415
 Scale, La, 443
 Scalve, Val di, 462
 Scanfs, 418
 Scanfs, village of, 390
 Scanfs, Davos am Platz to, by the Scaletta Pass (§ 35, Rte. G), 376
 Scanfs, Davos am Platz to, by the Sertig Pass (§ 35, Rte. H), 378
 Scanfs, Bormio to, by the Casana Pass, 418
 Scarl, village of, 446
 Scaria, Val, 392, 445
 Schachen, 128
 Schächen, Unter, village of, 177
 Schächenthal, the, 177
 Schaddorf, 261
 Schafloch cavern, 64
 Schaffhausen, town of, 203
 Schamsertal, the, 284
 Schanigg, valley of, 373
 Scharans, village of, 369
 Schergenbach torrent, 364
 Schienige Platte, the, 61
 Schiersch, village of, 355
 Schiersch, Schruns to, 360
 Schiersch, Vadans to, 360
 Schilzbach torrent, 229
 Schindelleigl, 172
 Schinznach, springs of, 158
 Schlans, village of, 222
 Schleins, village of, 393
 Schleiss, 446
 Schling, village of, 446
 Schlingthal, the, 446
 Schluder Scharte, 435
 Schmadri Glacier, 98
 Schmadribach, falls of the, 98
 Schmelzboden, 372
 Schmerikon, 187, 204
 Schmuze torrent, 223
 Schneerose ravine, 196
 Schöllinen, gorge of, 263
 Schöngengrund, 234
 Schratenkalk, 69
 Schrätten Alp, 122
 Schreckhorn, the, 115
 Schreyenbach, fall of the, 192
 Schruns, 352
 Schruns to Küblis, by the Gampadel Joch (?), 360
 Schruns to Küblis, by the Plassegg Pass, 261
 Schruns to Schiersch, 360
 Schuls, 290
 Schuls to Mals, by Val Scaria (§ 37, Rte. M), 445
 Schüpheim, 128
 Schwäg Alp, 242
 Schwannau, castle of, 170
 Schwanden, 189
 Schwabenbach, 36

SCH

Schweiningen, 367
 Schwendi, village of, 236
 Schwendibach torrent, 237
 Schwingfeste, 128
 Schwyz, town of, 170
 Schwyz, Lucerne to (§ 26, Rte. C), 158
 Schwyz to Richterschwyl, by Rothenthurm, (§ 26, Rte. D), 171
 Schwyz to Rapperschwyl, by Einsiedlen (§ 26, Rte. E), 172
 Schwyz to Glarus, by the Prigel Pass (§ 26, Rte. K), 178
 Schwyz, Lachen to, by the Wäggi Thal (§ 26, Rte. N), 183
 Schyn, defile of, 366, 369
 Sciundrau, Lago, 313
 Scudelatte, hamlet of, 342
 Sedrun, 217
 Seetalpsee, 238
 Seedorf, village of, 176
 Seelisberg, village of, 177
 Seewen, village of, 170
 Seewis, village of, 212, 298, 355, 360
 Seewis, Lüner See to, 360
 Seewis, Nenzing to, by the Grosse Furka, 360
 Seewis, Nenzing to, by the Kleine Furka, 360
 Seewis, Saminathal to, pass from, 360
 Seghe, Val delle, 487
 Segnes Thal, 212
 Serrino, Lago di, 345
 Seiden, Im, chalets of, 101
 Selva, Val, 429
 Selva, Val, 469
 Sementina, gorge of the, 268, 305
 Sempach, 148
 Sempach, Lake of, 148
 Sengg, 65, 71
 Sennhütten of Appenzell, 231
 Sense or Singine river, 25, 26
 Sentis District (§ 29), 230
 Sepey, 9
 Serbelloni, Villa, 326
 Seriana, Val, 439
 Serneus, Baths of, 356
 Sernfthal, the, 225
 Sevelen, 235
 S. Fedele, church of, 340
 Sierre, 41
 Sierre, Thun to, by Adelboden, and the Strubeleck (§ 23, Rte. D), 46
 Signau, village of, 127
 Sigrißwyl, 64
 Sihl river, 159
 Stalbrücke, the, 161
 Silberthal, the, 352
 Silenen, 262
 Silissi, Lake of, 464
 Sils, village of, 387
 Silser See, 386
 Silvaplana, village of, 369, 385
 Silvaplanaer See, 383, 388
 Silvretta Glacier, 358
 Simmenthal, Ober, 48
 Simplon road, 260
 Sinestra, Val, 363
 Singine or Sense river, 25, 26
 Sins, village of, 393
 Sion, 15
 Sion, Bex to, by the Col de Cheville (§ 22, Rte. D), 13
 Sion to Saanen (§ 22, Rte. E), 15
 — by the Sanetsch Pass 15
 — by the Gelten Pass, 16

STA

Sien, Thun to, or Sierre, by the Rawyl Pass (§ 23, Rte. E), 48
 Sionne valley, 18
 Sissach station, 31
 Sissingen, hamlet of, 156, 182
 Sitter river, 232
 Sogilo, 386
 Soja, Val, 300
 Soladino, waterfall of, 310
 Solda, Val, 338
 Sole, Val di, 429
 Soleure or Solothurn, town of, 30
 Solisbrücke, the, 369
 Solothurn or Soleure, town of, 30
 Somascona, 277
 Someo, 310
 Somvix, village of, 215, 292
 Sonvixerthal, 292
 Sonceboz, village of, 30
 Sondalo, 404
 Sondrio, town of, 402
 Sondrio, Casaccia to, by the Muretto Pass (§ 36, Rte. G), 409
 Sondrio, Bergamo to, by Val Brembana (§ 38, Rte. B), 450
 Sondrio, Etolo to, by Aprica Pass (§ 39, Rte. E), 463
 Sonogno, village of, 308
 Sörenberg, 127
 Sotto, Valle di, 404
 Sous-la-Lex, 14
 Soybach, the, 431
 Sparlotsch, Val, 370
 Spelcher, village of, 238
 Spiez, castle and village of, 63
 Spiggengrund, 42
 Spiggengrund, the, 96
 Spillauer See, 220
 Spina Bad, 373
 Spinone, Lago di, 462
 Spiringen, 177
 Spluga, Val di, 405
 Splügen, village of, 284, 319
 Splügen, Richenau to, by Savlen and the Löchlberg Pass (§ 31, Rte. H), 301
 Spondinig, 420
 Sporeggio, Val, 488
 Stabina, Val, 452
 Stachelberg, 192
 Stachelberg, Altdorf to, by the Klausen Pass (§ 26, Rte. I), 177
 Stachelberg, Muotta to, by the Bisithal (§ 26, Rte. M), 182
 Stachelberg, Zurich to, by Glarus (§ 27, Rte. A), 185
 Stachelberg to Amsteg, by the Clariden Grat (§ 27, Rte. B), 197
 Stachelberg, Dissentis to, by the Sand Grat (§ 27, Rte. F), 220
 Stachelberg, Ilans or Dissentis to, by the Kisten Pass (§ 27, Rte. G), 222
 Stachelberg, Elm to, by the Richetli Pass (§ 27, Rte. M), 229
 Stäfa, village of, 186
 Stalvedro, defile of, 266
 Stanz, 131, 173
 Stanz to Altdorf, by Isenthal (§ 26, Rte. G), 175
 Stanz to Altdorf, by Beckenried and the Sonnenberg (§ 26, Rte. H), 176
 Stanzthal, the, 351
 Stansstad, 133
 Stansstad, Meyringen to, by the Melch Thal, (25, Rte. B), 132

STA

Stanzetta to Alldorf, by Engelberg and the Surenser Pass (§ 26, Rte. F), 173
 Starkenstein, castle of, 240
 Stariera, Val, 380
 Staübbach, the, 75
 Staübbach, waterfall of the, 178
 Stechelberg, 98
 Stein Alp, 138
 Stein Alp to Guttanen, by the Steinlimmi and Furtwang Passes (§ 25, Rte. G), 142
 Stein, village of, 241
 Steinberg Alp, 98
 Steinen Glacier, 255
 Steinmänner, 123
 Stenico, village of, 481
 Stieregg, 69
 Stills, 424
 Stilsenthal, 424
 Stockgron, 216
 Storo, village of, 485
 Storo to Toscolano on the Lake of Garda, by Val Vestino (§ 40, Rte. G), 485
 Strim Thal, 217, 219
 Strima torrent, 217
 Stuben, village of, 351
 Stulserthal, the, 378
 Sufer, 284
 Sulden Ferner, 436
 Sulden Glacier, 433
 Sulden, Laas to, by the Laaserthal, (§ 47, Rte. F), 431
 Suldenthal, the, 434
 Sulsanna, Val, 377, 378
 Sulzberg, Val di, 429
 Surkasti, village and castle of, 296
 Surpalix, glen of, 218
 Surrhein, 215, 292
 Sur Sass (about 7, 800'), 446
 Sursee, town of, 148
 Sursura, Val, 378
 Sursura Glacier, 391
 Sûs, 391
 Sûs, Malenfeld to, by the Prättigau and the Verelina Pass (§ 34, Rte. D), 355
 Sûs, Davos and Platz to, by the Fluella Pass (§ 35, Rte. F), 375
 Snsasca, Val, 376
 Süserthal, the, 357
 Susine, Val delle, 476
 Susten, 41
 Suvretta, Val, 398
 Schwarzwald Glacier, the Lower, 67

TABARETTATHAL, 424

Talleggio, Val, 450
 Tamina, the, 207
 Tamins, 211
 Tanni Alp, 132
 Tarasp, hamlet of, 392
 Tartavalle, 454
 Tarna, Val, 363
 Tartschbach, cascade of the, 173
 Taufers, 445
 Tavanasa, 213
 Tavannes, 30
 Taverne, 334
 Tavetsch, Mompè, 217
 Tavetscher Thal, 217
 Taveyannaz, 12
 Tedesco, Mezzo, 430

TRA

Teglio, 403
 Tellina, Val, 400
 Tellithal, the, 102
 Telle Platte, 156
 Téou, Val di, 413
 Tenji, Val, 292
 Tenniger Bad, 293
 Tenno, Lago di, 492
 Terri Gebirge, 296
 Termine, Val, 280
 Terms, or Pazzola, Val, 217
 Teufen, village of, 239
 Thalkirch, village of, 303
 Thalwyl, 186
 Thiermatten, 51
 Thun, town of, 22, 32
 Thun, Vevey to, by the Bulle and the Simmenthal (§ 2, Rte. G), 19
 Thun, Bulle to (§ 22, Rte. L), 26
 Thun to Kandersteg, by the Kien Thal (§ 23, Rte. B), 41
 Thun to Sierre, by Adelboden, and the Strubeleck (§ 23, Rte. E), 47
 Thun to Sion, or Sierre, by the Rawyl Pass (§ 23, Rte. F), 48
 — by Zweiltsimmen, 48
 — by the Diemtigen Thal and Grimm Pass, 51
 — by Adelboden, 51
 Thun to Interlaken and Meyringen, or Reichenbach (§ 24, Rte. A), 58
 Thun, Lake of, or Thunersee, 235
 Thur, valley of the, 240
 Thusis, 281
 Thusis to Tiefenkaaten (§ 35, Rte. B), 369
 Tiarno, Val, or Gämmerthal, 218
 Tiarno di Sotto, 483
 Tiatscha, Vadret, 358
 Tiefenkaaten, village of, 367
 Tiefenkaaten, Thusis to (§ 35, Rte. B), 369
 Tine, La, defile of, 20
 Tinslen, 367
 Tione, village of, 473
 Tione to Riva on the Lake of Garda (§ 40, Rte. D), 481
 Tione, Pieve di Ledro to (§ 40, Rte. F), 484
 Tirano, La Madonna di, sanctuary of, 403
 Tirano, town of, 403, 414
 Tirano, Samaden to, by the Bernina Pass (§ 36, Rte. K), 412
 Tirano, Bergamo to, by Val Seriana (§ 38, Rte. A), 429
 Titlis district (§ 25), 129
 Tivano, or north wind, 323
 Tobel, Maschänzer, 209
 — Scalära, 209
 Tobel, Welsch, ravine of, 374
 Todl district (§ 27), 184
 Todtensee, 81
 Toggenburg, the, 240
 Toggia, Val, 251
 Toma See, 219
 Torno, 329
 Tosa Fall, 249
 Tosa river, 249
 Toscolano, village of, 496
 Toscolano on the Lake of Garda, Storo to, by Val Vestino (§ 40, Rte. G), 485
 Toscolano, Val, 486
 Tô-s river, 204
 Trabuchello, village of, 450
 Trachselhausen, hamlet of, 98
 Traffume, 315

TRA

- Trafol, village of, 423
 Trafol, Malè to, by the Suldenthal (§ 37, Rte. F), 435
 Trafoiferner, Unter, 424
 — Hinter, 424
 Traona, Val, 401
 Trasquera, village of, 266
 Travers, village of, 5
 Traversagna, Val, 337
 Treib, hamlet of, 177
 Tremezzo, village of, 327
 Trento, Bormio to, by Val Furva and Val di Sole (§ 37, Rte. B.), 426
 Trepalle, village of, 417
 Tresa, Ponte, village of, 338
 Tresa river, 334
 Trescorre, Baths of, 449
 Tresenda, 403
 Trevisio, village of, 402
 Trins, 212
 Trogen, village of, 236, 238
 Trogen, Rorschach to (§ 28, Rte. D), 235
 Trompia, Val, 466
 Trons, village of, 214
 Trons to Olivone, by the Greina Pass (§ 31, Rte. D), 202
 Trüb See, 135
 Trübbach, 235
 Trubschachen, 127
 Trugberg Glacier, 88
 Trümmletenthal, the, 72
 Trupchum, Val, 418
 Trützi-see, 83
 Tschep, Piz (9,656'), 211
 Tschiertschen, village of, 374
 Tschierwa, Vadret da, 396
 Tschingel Glacier, 100
 Tuol, Val, 362
 Tuors, Val, 370, 378
 Turtman, 41, 45
 Turtman, Kandersteg to, by the Lötchen Pass (§ 23, Rte. C), 44
 Turtman, Lauterbrunnen to, by the Lötchen-thal (§ 24, Rte. G), 100

UESCHINENTHAL, 36, 53

- Ufenau, island of, 186
 Ufern, 278
 Uina, Val d', 393, 446
 Ulrichen, 63, 247
 Ultinum, the Roman, 81
 Ultenthal, the, 438
 Unspunnen, 77
 Unteralphthal, the, 374
 Unterseen, 58
 Unterterzen, 205
 Unterthal, 228
 Urbachthal, the, 78, 121
 Urexas, Val, 363
 Urnäsch, village of, 241
 Urner Alp, 123
 Urner See, 153
 Urner Loch, 264
 Urnerboden, 178
 Urkantone, the three, 268
 Urschal, Val, 363
 Urserenthal, 264
 Uster, town of, 204
 Uznach, 233
 Uznach, town of, 204
 Uznach to St. Gall (§ 28, Rte. B), 233

VIT

VADANS, 352'

- Vadans to Schiersch, 360
 Vaduz, village of, 354
 Valbella, hamlet of, 292, 366
 Valbona, mine of, 454
 Valcalda torrent, 361
 Valcava, 445
 Valendas, 212
 Valens, hamlet of, 207
 Vallatsch, glen of, 300
 Vallevé, village of, 451
 Valschauer torrent, 440
 Valserthal, the, 298
 Vanescha, Val, 297
 Vanescha, hamlet of, 297
 Varena, 331
 Varena to Introbbo (§ 38, Rte. F), 457
 Varese, town of, 343
 Varonne torrent, 456
 Vättis, 227
 Vatzee See, 366
 Vatzerei, 366
 Vedasca, Val, 305
 Veltlin, 400
 Venezia, Malga di, 475
 Venoge river, 8
 Verdasio, 316
 Vergeletto, village of, 315
 Vermiglio, Val, 449
 Vernelathal, the, 358
 Vernex, 8
 Verrières, Les, village of, 5
 Versam, 212
 Versam, village of, 302
 Verva, Val di, 404, 416
 Vevey, town of, 8
 Vevey to Thun by the Bulle and the Simmenthal (§ 2, Rte. G), 19
 Verzasca, Val, 308
 Vestino, Val, 485
 Vestonina in Val Sabbia, Bresciato to (§ 39, Rte. K), 467
 Vevey, Château d'Oex to, on foot or horseback (§ 22, Rte. H), 22
 Vevey, by the Col de Chaudé, 23
 Vevey to Fribourg and Berne (§ 22, Rte. I), 23
 Vezza, 460
 Vico Soprano, Morbegno to, by the Passo di Zocca, 407
 Vico Soprano, village of, 386
 Vierwaldstätter See, or Lake of Lucerne, 153
 Viesch Glacier, 89
 Viesch, 63
 Viesch to Brieg, by the Äggischhorn and Bell Alp (§ 24, Rte. D), 84
 Viesch to Formazza (Andermatten), by the Albrun Pass and Lebendu (§ 29, Rte. C), 251
 Viesch to Premia, by the Binnenthal (§ 29 Rte. D), 253
 Viesch to Isella, by the Ritter Pass (§ 29, Rte. E), 254
 Vigizzo, Val, 316
 Vignitthal, the, 353, 364
 Vignone, Val, 284
 Villa, 396, 403
 Villeneuve, 8
 Vindonissa, Roman settlement of, 158
 Viola, Val, 415, 416
 Visp, 45
 Visp, Kandersteg to (§ 23, Rte. C), 44
 Vitelli, Val di, 432—Vedretta di, 432
 Vitznau, village of, 167
 Vitznau, descent from the Rigi to, 167

VÖL

Völlen, 441
 Voraun, 179
 Vorarlberg, province of, 351
 Vrin, 296

WÄGGI THAL, the, 183
 Waggithal, Hinter, village of, 183
 Waggithal, Vorder, village of, 183
 Waggis, 154, 165
 Waggis, descent from the Rigi to, 165
 Wald, 236
 Waldbalm, 199
 Waldnacht Alp, 175
 Waldshut, 202
 Waldstatt, 234
 Wallburga, St., village of, 440
 Wallenstadt, Lake of, 204—town of, 205
 Wallenstadt, Wildhaus to, by the Churfürsten
 (\$ 28, Rte. M), 246
 Wallgau, 350
 Wallisellen, 204
 Walserthal, 351
 Walzenhausen, 234
 Wändenschwyl, town of, 186
 Wasen, 138
 Wasen, Meyringen to, by the Susten Pass
 (\$ 25, Rte. E), 137
 Wasserleiter, the, of the Valais, 50
 Wauwyl, 147
 Wauwyler See, 147
 Weissbach, torrent, 237
 Weissbad, 236
 Weissbad, Rorschach to (\$ 28, Rte. D), 235
 Weissbad to the valley of the Rhine (\$ 28, Rte.
 F), 239
 Weissbad, Nesslau to (\$ 28, Rte. I), 242
 Weissenburg, 21
 — Baths of, 21
 Weisstannen, village of, 228
 Weisstannenthal, the, 228
 Welsch language, 424
 • Welt, End der, 428
 Wenden Glacier, 137
 Wenderberg, 241
 Wengern Alp, 72, 73
 Wesen, village of, 187, 204
 Wesen, Nesslau to (\$ 28, Rte. K), 242
 Wettereismeer, the, 121
 Wettingen, abbey of, 159
 Wichlen Glacier, 223
 Wiesen, 372
 Wildbad, Wildhaus to, by the Kray Alp (\$ 28,
 Rte. L), 243
 Wildegg, 157
 Wilderschwyl, 77
 Wildhaus, village of, 240
 Wildhaus to Wildbad, by the Kray Alp (\$ 28,
 Rte. L), 243
 Wildhaus to Wallenstadt, by the Churfürsten
 (\$ 28, Rte. M), 246

ZVI

Wildkirchl, the, 237
 Wildstrubel Glacier, 53
 Wimmis, village of, 33
 Windegg, the, 140
 Windisch, 158
 Winkel, 132
 Winterthur, 204, 231
 Winterthur to Rorschach, by railway (\$ 28,
 Rte. A), 231
 Wirthshaus, Ofen, 444
 Wissenstein, 371
 Woert, castle of, 203
 Wohlhausen, 128
 Wolfenschlessen, 173, 174
 Worb, village of, 127
 Worms, 421
 Wunderbrunnen, 135
 Wyl, town of, 232, 240
 Wyl to Sargans, by the Toggenburg (\$ 28, Rte.
 G), 240
 Wyler, village of, 34, 61, 71
 Wyttengewasser Glacier, 271

YVERDUN, town of, 7

ZAIFERNER, 434
 Zapport Alp, 288
 Zapport Glacier, 288
 Zavrella, hamlet of, 299
 Zavrellthal, village of, 299
 Zebren, Val di, 425
 Zernetz, village of, 391
 Zernetz, Bormio to, 418
 Zernetz to Mals, by the Ofen Pass and Val
 Mustair (\$ 37, Rte. L), 444
 Zerzerthal, the, 446
 Zraggenthal, 262
 Zillis, village of, 283
 Zizers, 209
 Zofingen, town of, 148
 Zogno, 450
 Zufall Ferner, 437
 Zufried Ferner, or Gramser Ferner, 439
 Zug, Lake of, 162
 Zug, town of, 161
 Zuklo, 482
 Zura, Val, 277
 Zurich, Lake of, 161
 Zurich, town of, 159
 Zurich to Stachelberg, by Glarus (\$ 27, Rte. A),
 185
 Zutz, village of, 390
 Zwellütachinen, 76, 96
 Zweisimmen, 20, 48
 Zwing Uri, castle of, 262

TO TRAVELLERS IN SWITZERLAND, THE TYROL, AND THE EASTERN ALPS.

THE NEW ALPINE GUIDES.

Lately published,

THE

ALPINE GUIDE.

By JOHN BALL, M.R.I.A. F.L.S.

Late President of the Alpine Club.

In THREE PARTS or VOLUMES, post 8vo. with Maps, Panoramas of Summits, and other Illustrations:—

GUIDE TO THE WESTERN ALPS,

Mont Blanc, Monte Rosa, &c. including the whole range of the Alps of Piedmont, Dauphiné, and Savoy, from Nice to the Pass of the Simplon, price 6s. 6d.

GUIDE TO THE CENTRAL ALPS,

Including the Burnese Oberland, with Lombardy and the adjoining portion of the Tyrol, price 7s. 6d.

GUIDE TO THE EASTERN ALPS,

Including the Salzburg and Central Tyrolean Chains, the Styrian Alps, and the Terglou district from the Valley of the Drave to the Adriatic, price 10s. 6d.

INTRODUCTION on ALPINE TRAVELLING in general and on the Geology of the Alps, price 1s. Each of the Three Volumes or Parts of the *Alpine Guide* may be had with this INTRODUCTION prefixed, price 1s. extra.

'A sort of Alpine MURRAY, with maps and minute instructions almost sufficient to enable the pedestrian to make his way without a guide. But whether alone or attended, he should not visit the Alps without this excellent assistant in his pocket.'

The Field.

'As a whole, the Guide Books of this series appear to us to be the most complete that have ever fallen into our hands. The information concerning routes, hotels, modes of conveyance, and all the thousand-and-one points on which a stranger needs guidance, so far as we have been able to test it, is wonderfully accurate, and the advice tendered highly judicious. The topographical and geographical descriptions are of great value, and the hints interspersed for the assistance of the scientific explorer add much to the worth of these volumes, which is still further enhanced by the insertion of admirable maps, lists of the best works extant relating to the topography, physical geography, geology, &c., of the various Alpine regions. The labour involved in the preparation of handbook guides so perfect to countries little explored by tourists must be very considerable; and the skill with which Mr. BALL has fused his materials, compressing into a small compass much of the information

of which he possesses enormous stores, added to the pleasant style in which he writes even on points of minor interest, places his series entirely beyond the need of any praise of ours.'

BRITISH QUARTERLY REVIEW.

'Mr. BALL is specially the mountaineer's guide. He abbreviates the accounts of various ardent climbers, and in a column or two contrives to convey considerable information to those who may meditate any of the *grandes courses*, as the guides call them. This, we think, is the prominent characteristic of the present Alpine Guide. In it we have the pith of the series of volumes of the Alpine Club men known as *Peaks and Passes*, or, if not the entire pith, sections of the pith in particular parts. The compiler sometimes adds notes of his own excursions, and being well acquainted with what has been written, and what has been effected by Alpine volunteers, he succeeds in bringing together, compactly, more directions and suggestions respecting arduous excursions than have yet appeared in any one volume of the kind. . . . It is no slight gain to have the results of different ascents and passages over passes and glaciers compendiously summarised, and rightly distributed in their proper places.'

ATHENÆUM.

BALL'S ALPINE GUIDES.

LATEST EDITIONS, THOROUGHLY REVISED.

The Alpine Guide. By JOHN BALL, M.R.I.A. late President of the Alpine Club. Post 8vo. with Maps and other Illustrations, in Three Volumes, as follows:—

The Guide to the Eastern Alps, price 10s. 6d.

The Guide to the Western Alps, including Mont Blanc, Monte Rosa, Zermatt, &c. price 6s. 6d.

Guide to the Central Alps, including all the Oberland District, price 7s. 6d.

Introduction on Alpine Travelling in general, and on the Geology of the Alps, price 1s. Either of the Three Volumes or Parts of the *Alpine Guide* may be had with this INTRODUCTION prefixed, price 1s. extra.

To be had also, for the convenience of Travellers visiting particular Districts, in Ten Sections, as follows, each complete in itself, with General and Special Maps:—

The BERNESE OBERLAND, price 2s. 6d.

MONT BLANC and MONTE ROSA, price 2s. 6d.

DAUPHINÉ and PIEDMONT, from Nice to the Little St. Bernard, price 2s. 6d.

NORTH SWITZERLAND, including the Righi, Zurich, and Lucerne, price 2s. 6d.

The ST. GOTHARD PASS and the ITALIAN LAKES, price 2s. 6d.

EAST SWITZERLAND, including the Engadine and the Lombard Valleys, price 2s. 6d.

NORTH TYROL, the Bavarian and Salzburg Alps, price 2s. 6d.

CENTRAL TYROL, including the Gross Glockner, price 2s. 6d.

SOUTH TYROL and VENETIAN or DOLOMITE ALPS, price 2s. 6d.

The STYRIAN, CARNIC, and JULIAN ALPS, price 2s. 6d.

3 2044 009 808 429

THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED
AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS
NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON
OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED
BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE
NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE
BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.

Harvard College Widener Library
Cambridge, MA 02138 (617) 495-2413

WIDENER
FEB 10 1998
FEB 17 1998
BOOK DUE
CANCELLED

WIDENER
AUG 27 1998
SEP 10 1998
CANCELLED
BOOK DUE

IERIN
& NEW
PERIODICALS & P
8, Rue Notre-des-Capuc

